GEORGE R.

WHEREAS We have directed our truſty and welbeloved *Robert Sanderſon* Eſq; to tranſcribe and publiſh all the Leagues, Treaties, Alliances, Capitulations, and Confederacies, which have at any Time been made between the Crown of *Great Britain* and any other Kingdoms, Princes, and States, as a Work highly conducing to Our Service, and the Honour of Our Crown, wherein he has already made a conſiderable Progreſs: For the better enabling him to carry on the ſame, OUR WILL AND PLEASURE is, That he the ſaid *Robert Sanderſon* have free Liberty and Acceſs from Time to Time to ſearch into the *Records in Our Tower of London*, in the *Rolls*, in the *Augmentation Office*, *Our Exchequer*, the *Journals of both Houſes of Parliament*, the *Prothonotary's Office* in *Chancery*, or any other *Place* where *Records* are kept, for ſuch Records as We *have directed or ſhall direct*, and the ſame to tranſcribe. And that he alſo have Acceſs from Time to Time to Our *Library at St. James's*, and *Our Paper Office*, upon ſuch Matters as *We have appointed or ſhall appoint for Our Service*, without paying any Fees. Whereof the reſpective Officers, and all other Perſons whom it may concern, are to take notice and yield due Obedience to our Pleaſure herein declared. Given at our Court at St. *James's* the fifteenth Day of *February*, One thouſand ſeven hundred and ſeventeen, in the fourth Year of our Reign.

By His MAJESTY's Command

Sunderland.

~~122 h 4~~

FOEDERA,

Conventiones, Literæ,

Et Cujuſcunque Generis

ACTA PUBLICA,

INTER

REGES ANGLIÆ,

Et Alios quoſvis

IMPERATORES, REGES, PONTIFICES,
PRINCIPES, vel COMMUNITATES,

AB

Ineunte Sæculo Duodecimo, viz. ab Anno 1101,
ad noſtra uſque Tempora, Habita aut Tractata;

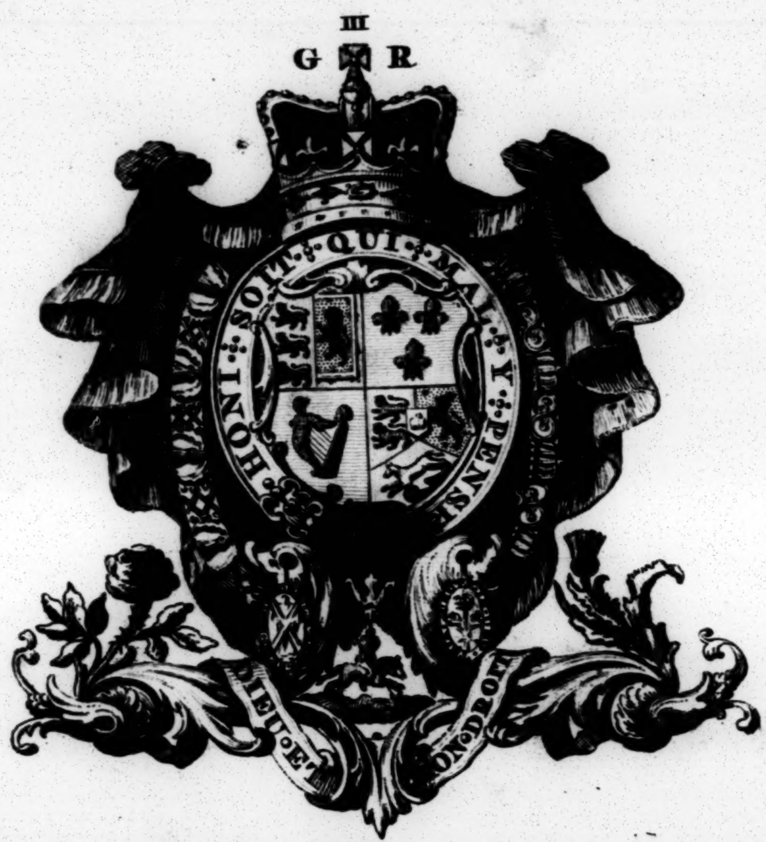
Ex Autographis infra Secretiores ARCHIVORUM REGIORUM
Theſaurarias, per multa Sæcula reconditis, fideliter Exſcripta.

In Lucem miſſa de Mandato Regio.

Accurante *ROBERTO SANDERSON*,
Armigero.

TOMUS XX.

LONDINI:
Per J. TONSON. MCCXXXV.


G III R
HONI SOIT QUI MAL Y PENSE
DIEU ET MON DROIT

TO THE

KING.

May it pleaſe Your Majeſty,

THIS is the Twentieth Volume of the *FOEDERA*, &c. which I humbly preſume to lay now at Your Majeſty's Feet.

It contains the laſt Twelve Years of the Reign of King *Charles* the Firſt, and the Firſt Six Years of King *Charles* the Second, Your Royal Progenitors; a very ſmall Number of

Years indeed, but fill'd with innumerable Inſtances of Rage, Diſtraction, Madneſs, Confuſion, unreaſonable Diſſentions, and Unchriſtian Quarrels, under the Pretence of ſupporting Religion (which very few practis'd) and of aſſerting Regal Power, which fewer valued.

This was the melancholy Face of Affairs in thoſe unhappy Days.

It wou'd ill become my *Duty*, to interrupt Your Majeſty with a tedious Relation of the various Turns and Changes, in both Church and State; but a ſerious Reflection upon them, naturally leads me to expreſs my Joy for falling into Times, under Your Sacred Majeſty's auſpicious Reign, wherein we are ſufficiently guarded from all Fears and Apprehenſions of ſuch dreadful Viciſſitudes.

May Your Majeſty Live long to *preſerve* to us thoſe *Bleſſings*, which by Your conſummate Wiſdom and unwearied Pains and Labour You have *procured* for us.

May the true Senſe of ſuch ineſtimable Bleſſings inſpire every honeſt Heart, with an active becoming Zeal, for the ſole Service and Intereſts of the excellent Author of them; For it is to You (*Great King*) we truly owe the full Enjoyment of them.

May Juſt Heaven (whoſe Care You are) ever Protect and Guard *Your Majeſty*, *Your Royal Conſort*, and *all Your Royal Family*, for the Glory and Support of all Your Subjects in particular, and for the General Good and Benefit of Mankind.

May it pleaſe Your Majeſty,

I am, in the humbleſt and ſincereſt manner,

Your Majeſty's moſt dutiful

And moſt devoted

Subject and Servant,

Auguſt 21ſt.
1735.

ROBERT SANDERSON.

is to You (*Great King*) we truly owe the full Enjoyment of them.

May Juſt Heaven (whoſe Care You are) ever Protect and Guard *Your Majeſty*, *Your Royal Conſort*, and all *Your Royal Family*, for the Glory and Support of all Your Subjects in particular, and for the General Good and Benefit of Mankind.

May it pleaſe Your Majeſty,

I am, with the humbleſt and ſincereſt [illegible]

Your Majeſty's moſt faithful

[illegible]

Robert Sanders.

CONVENTIONUM, LITERARUM, &c.

INDEX Chronologicus.

Regnante *Carolo* I.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
			A. 12. C. I.
1636	*Mar.* 28	12 *Car.* I.	DE Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Arundelliæ & Surriæ, ad tractandum & concludendum cum Imperatore Germaniæ, &c. tangente Principis Electoris Palatini Reſtaurationem. p. I
	28		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Arundelliæ & Surriæ, ad tractandum & concludendum cum Electoribus & Principibus Germaniæ, &c. tangente Principis Electoris Palatini Reſtitutionem. p. 2
	Apr. 2		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Johanni Harvey Militi pro meliore Regimine Coloniæ in Virginia. p. 3
	5		A Proclamation commanding all Mariners and others to his Majeſty's Ships for which they are impreſt. p. 5
	7		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edwardo Vicecomiti Campden & aliis. p. 6
	10		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis. p. 8
	13		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis tangente Ædificia infra London & Weſtmonaſterium. p. 10
	15		A Proclamation concerning a Book intituled *Mare Clauſum*. p. 12.
	18		A Proclamation prohibiting the wearing, buying or ſelling of Counterfeit Jewels. p. 13.
	20		A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's Pleaſure, touching Orders to be obſerved for Prevention of diſperſing the Plague. p. 14
	Maii. 1		A Proclamation touching Books firſt printed here, and after reprinted beyond the Seas, and imported hither. ibid.
	10		A Proclamation for reſtraint of Fiſhing upon his Majeſty's Seas and Coaſts without Licence. p. 15
	16		A Proclamation inhibiting the Importation of Whale-Fins or Whale-Oyl into his Majeſty's Dominions by any but the *Moſcovia* Company. p. 16
	19		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis concernente Salt Petre. p. 17
	23		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis pro Deaforeſtatione Foreſtarum de Deane & Eſſex. p. 18
	27		A Proclamation for Adjournment of Part of Trinity Term. p. 20
	29		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domini Cuſtodi p. 22.
	30		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi. p. 23
	Junii 3		De Conceſſione Confirmationis certorum Statutorum in Univerſitate Oxonienſi. ibid.
	15		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis pro Examinatione Veritatis Articulorum Epiſcopum Lincolnenſem concernentium. p. 26
1636	*Julii* 4.	12 *Car.* I.	De Commiſſione ſpeciali Egremont Thynn Militi & aliis, tangente ſubſidia ſolubilia pro filis aureis & argenteis. p. 35
	9		A Proclamation for the due Execution of the Office of Clerk of the Market of the King's Houſhold and throughout the Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and for the ſurveying and ſettling of the conſtant Reel appointed to be uſed by all Clothiers and Workers in Cloth and Yarn, and for the Increaſe of the Poor's Wages labouring therein. p. 41
			A Declaration of the Fees anciently belonging to the Clerk of the Market for the Execution of his Office. p. 45
	18		A Proclamation for putting off *Tutbury* Fair in the County of *Stafford*, and of the Muſicians or Minſtrels Court there. p. 46
	20		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis tangente Rivum *Thameſis*. p. 47
	26		A Proclamation prohibiting the keeping of *Bartholomew* Fair and our Lady Fair in *Southwark*. p. 51
	27		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Slingeſby Militi & aliis. ibid.
	Aug. 12		De Warranto ſpeciali Thome Domino Coventry, Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli Anglie. p. 58
	19		Writs to be directed unto the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places enſuing, relating to Ship-Money. p. 59
			A ſpecial Commiſſion to *David Cunningham* and others concerning the Cutting and Felling of Timber-Trees. p. 68
	20		A Proclamation to prohibit the keeping of the next *Sturbridge* Fair. p. 70
	Sept. 6		A Proclamation for adjourning of part of *Michaelmas* Term. p. 71
	30		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Job Harby Armigero. p. 72
	Oct. 3		De Warranto ſpeciali directo Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ. p. 74
	11		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Epiſcopo London ſummo Theſaurario Angliæ, & aliis. ibid.
	18		A Proclamation for a general Faſt to be weekly obſerved throughout the Realm of *England*. p. 75
	Nov. 8		De Conceſſione Officii Roberto Moyle Armigero, unà cum annexâ Schedulâ Feodorum Officio Prothonotarii Curiæ Communium Placitorum pertinentium. p. 76.
	28		A Proclamation for cleanſing the River of *Thames*, of Shelves and Annoyances, and for ballaſting of Ships with the Sand and Gravel thereof. p. 93
	Dec. 11		A Proclamation for the Revocation and Repeal of certain Letters Patents, and of part

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1636	*Dec.* 11	12 *Car.* 1.	of a Proclamation lately publiſhed for the keeping of a conſtant Reel in Cloth-making, and for the Increaſe of the Poor's Wages labouring therein. p. 94
	24		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Epiſcopo London & aliis. p. 95
	24		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Epiſcopo London & aliis pro Salt-Petre. p. 96
	Jan. 3		De Confirmatione Statutorum Eccleſiæ Metropoliticæ Chriſti Cantuarienſis. p. 99
	30		De viſitando Academias Oxoniæ & Cantabrigiæ per Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem. ibid.
	31		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Parkhurſt Militi & aliis pro meliori Regimine Cerviſiariorum. p. 101
	Feb. 20		De Articulis inter Dominum Regem & Johannem Crane Militem pro Victualatione Claſſis Regiæ. p. 103
	20		A Proclamation prohibiting the Importation of foreign Gun-powder, and that his Majeſty's Subjects may be conſtantly ſupplied out of his Majeſty's Store-houſe. p. 107
	21		My Lord of *Canterbury*'s Return to his Majeſty's Inſtructions, for the Year 1636. p. 109
	24		A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's Pleaſure in the incorporating of the Tradeſmen and Artificers inhabiting within three Miles of the City of *London*. p. 113
	27		A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Biſhops of *London* and others, to grant Letters of Marque and Repriſal againſt the *French* King's Subjects. p. 115
	Mar. 16		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Georgio Domino Goring & aliis conceſſâ, concernente Venditionem de Tobacco abſque Licentiâ Regiâ. p. 116
	23		A Declaration of the ſeveral Duties to be paid for Subſidies and Impoſts upon Goods exported and imported. p. 118
	26		Proclamatio, quâ interdicuntur Claves Regiorum Parcorum & Gardinorum abſque Licentiâ ſpeciali. p. 122
			Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, Regio Aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium, Anno duodecimo Caroli Regis. p. 123
			Officia de Anno duodecimo Caroli primi ibid.
			Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli duodecimo. p. 127

A. 13. C. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1637	*Apr.* 30	13 *Car.* 1.	A Proclamation againſt the diſorderly tranſporting his Majeſty's Subjects to the Plantations within the Parts of *America*. p. 143
	Maii. 12		Queſtions propoſed to the Judges concerning Eccleſiaſtical Courts, *in Camerâ Stellatâ coram Concilio.* ibid.
	14		A Proclamation for calling in a Book intitled, *An Introduction to a devout Life*, and that the ſame be publickly burnt. p. 144
	15		A Proclamation touching the Manufactures of Playing Cards and Dice. p. 145
	Junii. 1		A Special Grant for the ſettling of a Trade at *Goa*, and other Parts of the *Eaſt-Indies*. p. 146
	Julii. 4		An Order of the Star-chamber for the eſtabliſhing of the High Commiſſion and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts, *in Camera Stellata coram Concilio.* p. 156
	9		A Proclamation touching common Malſters and Brewers. p. 157
	14		A ſpecial Commiſſion touching Hackney Coaches. p. 159
	16		A Proclamation againſt falſe packing up of Butter and other Deceits and Miſdemeanors concerning Butter-cask, diſcovered ſince the publiſhing of a former Proclamation in that Behalf. p. 160
	29		A Proclamation for the ſurveying and making of Iron, and ſurvey of Woods to be uſed in the making thereof. p. 161
1637	*Julii.* 30	13 *Car.* 1.	An Indenture for the Coinage of Money in *Wales*, with a Schedule of the Officers of the Mint. p. 163
	Aug. 18		A Proclamation declaring that the Proceedings of his Majeſty's Eccleſiaſtical Courts and Miniſters, are according to the Laws of the Realm. p. 168
	Sept. 19		De Warranto Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ, concernente Ship-Money. p. 169
	Oct. 14		Commiſſio ſpecialis Henrico de Vic & Joſepho Avery, tangens Pacem publicam & Reſtitutionem Principum, Nepotum Regis, &c. p. 170
	Nov. 8		A Commiſſion to *Nicholas Polhill* and others, to make Repriſals upon the Subjects of the States-General, *&c.* p. 171
	22		A Proclamation concerning the Tradeſmen and Artificers within three Miles of the City of *London*, not yet admitted into the new Corporation. p. 173
	25		A ſpecial Commiſſion touching Wine-Casks. p. 174
	30		A ſpecial Commiſſion to inquire what Monies have been illegally collected at *Briſtol*. p. 177
	Dec. 15		De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Dignitatem Baroniæ de Stafford. p. 180
	20		A Proclamation reſtraining the withdrawing of his Majeſty's Subjects from the Church of *England*, and giving Scandal in reſorting to Maſſes. ibid.
	28		A Proclamation touching the Corporation of Sope-makers of *London*. p. 181
	28		A ſpecial Commiſſion for the Loan of Ships, to ſuch Counties as cannot furniſh the ſame for the King's Service. p. 184
	Jan. 17		A Proclamation declaring the ſeaſonable Times when Warrants for Veniſon in the King's Foreſts, Chaſes and Parks, are to be ſerved. p. 186
	Feb. 7		A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Earl of *Warwick* to ſet forth Ships to be employed in the *Weſt-Indies*. ibid.
	8		A Proclamation for the Prizing of Wines. p. 189
			The King's Letter to the High Commiſſion Court. p. 190
	8		A Proclamation concerning certain Kilns for the ſweet and ſpeedy drying of Malt and Hops at a ſmall Charge. p. 191
	11		A Proclamation concerning the carrying and recarrying of Letters;, as well within his Majeſty's Realms and Dominions, as into and from foreign Parts. p. 192
	27		A ſpecial Commiſſion to enquire of Abuſes committed in Fir and Deal Boards and Timber. p. 194
			My Lord of *Canterbury*'s Account for the Year 1637. p. 195
			Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, Regio Aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium Anno decimo tertio Caroli Regis. p. 199
			Officia de Anno decimo tertio Caroli primi. ibid.
			Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli decimo tertio. p. 204

A. 14. C. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1638	*Apr.* 16	14 *Car.* 1.	A Proclamation that all Woolen Cloths and Stuffs made or mixed with Wool, and brought to *London* to be ſold or tranſported, be firſt brought to *Blackwell-Hall*, there to be ſearched. p. 221
	20		A Proclamation for Reſtraint of the unlawful Sale and Tranſportation of *Engliſh* Horns. p. 222
	Maii. 1		A Proclamation to reſtrain the tranſporting of Paſſengers and Proviſions to *New-England* without Licence. p. 223
	5		Commiſſio ſpecialis Thomæ Rowe Militi, ad Tractandum, &c. de Pace publica cum Rege Francorum & Regina Sueciæ & aliis. ibid.

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1638	*Maii* 18	14 Car. 1.	A Proclamation for Allowance of the Uſe of hard Silk in ſome ſpecial Manufactures p. 224
	21		A ſpecial Commiſſion for ſtating the Accounts of the Admiralty. p. 225
	23		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Lindſey & aliis concernente Logwood, &c. p. 226
	26		A Proclamation touching the Corporation of Beaver-makers of *London*, and to reſtrain the importing of Foreign Hats, and the wearing of Demi-caſtors within his Majeſty's Dominions. p. 230
	Junii 4		De Cuſtodiâ Caroli Principis commiſſâ Willielmo Comiti de Newcaſtle. p. 233
	18		A Proclamation for the free and lawful Uſe of Malting. p. 234
	26		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edmundo Sawyer Militi & aliis directâ unacum quibuſdem Interrogatoriis eidem annexis. ibid.
	26		De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Turrim London. p. 236
	27		Conceſſio Angelo Corrario de Declaratione Ordinis Militaris & additamento Armorum. p. 240
	Julii 13		A Proclamation for the well-ordering the Trade and Vent of Wines throughout the Kingdom. p. 241
	23		De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Recuſantes. p. 243
			Forma Conceſſionum terrarum Recuſantium. p. 251
			Inſtructions and Directions to the Commiſſioners, for the Revenue ariſing by the Forfeiture of Recuſants Convict in the Northern Parts of this our Kingdom. p. 255
	Aug. 22		De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Cottagia p. 256
	Sept. 1		De Commiſſione ſpeciali pro terris Hibernicis concedendis. p. 263
	5		A Proclamation for reforming ſundry Abuſes in Manufactures of Silk and Stuffs of Foreign Materials, made here or imported from Foreign Parts. p. 270
	7		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario Angliæ & aliis directâ; concernente alienationem Navium. p. 273
	26		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Domino Pagett & aliis directa. p. 275
	Oct. 24		De Conceſſione ſpeciali Decano & Capitulo Wintonienſi. p. 277
	Nov. 19		A Proclamation for the Aſſizing of Bread. p. 278
	25		A Proclamation providing for the Relief of maimed, Shipwreckt, and other diſtreſſed Seamen, their Widows and Children. ibid.
	26		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi & aliis concernente Curias Regine Conſortis. p. 280
	Dec. 29		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Jacobo Aſhley fore ſervientem Majorem Generalem Caſtrorum Regiorum. p. 283
	Jan 29		A Proclamation commanding the repairs of all Noblemen, Knights, Gentlemen and others, unto their Houſes and Lands in the Northern Parts, the firſt day of *March* next, and there to abide, for the Service and Safeguard of their Country. p. 284
	30		Commiſſio ſpecialis Thome Rowe militi ad renovandum Fœdus cum Rege Danie, &c. p. 285
	Feb. 3		De Commiſſione Algernon Comiti Northumbriæ. p. 286
	16		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Subdecano & Prebendariis Weſtmonaſterii durante ſuſpenſione Epiſcopi Lincoln. p. 287
	19		A Proclamation concerning Tin, and to reſtrain the Importation thereof from foreign Parts. p. 289
	27		A Proclamation and Declaration to inform our loving Subjects of our Kingdom of *England*, of the Seditious Practices of ſome in *Scotland*, ſeeking to overthrow our Regal Power under falſe Pretences of Religion. p. 290
	Mar. 8		De Conceſſione ſpeciali Paulo Pinder Militi. p. 293
	13		De Commiſſione Johanni Gibbon & Roberto Long pro proviſionibus Regii Exercitûs. p. 295
1638	*Mar.* 20	14 Car. 1.	De Conceſſione Officii Willielmo Uvedale Militi Theſaurarii Guerre. p. 296
	21		A ſpecial Licence granted to the Eaſt India Company for Tranſportation of Gold. p. 298
	22		A Proclamation to prevent the diſorders of the Soldiery. p. 300
	26		De Conceſſione Dominæ Reginæ de Annuitate. p. 301
			Brevia de Licentia eligendi, Regio aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium Anno Decimo quarto Caroli Regis. p. 302
			Officia de Anno Decimo quarto Caroli primi. p. 303
			Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli decimo quarto. p. 308

A. 15. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1639	*Mar.* 30	15 Car. 1.	De Computis Hibernicis recipiendis. p. 335
	Apr. 6		Tractatus inter Carolum Regem Angliæ & Chriſtianum quartum Regem Daniæ. p. 336
			Commiſſio Sereniſſimi Magne Britannie Regis. p. 339
	6		Commiſſio Sereniſſimi Regis Danie, Norwegie, &c. ibid.
			Ratificatio Articulorum ſupradictorum per Regem Angliæ. p. 340
	9		A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's gracious Pleaſure, touching ſundry Grants, Licences and Commiſſions obtained upon untrue Surmiſes. ibid.
	Maii 5		A Proclamation for the better ordering the Tranſportation of Cloths and other Woollen Manufactures into *Germany* and the Low Countries, and to reſtrain the Tranſportation of Wool, Woolfels, Woollen-Yarn, Fullers-Earth and Tobacco-pipe-clay. p. 342
	Juni 10		A Proclamation to reſtrain the Tranſportation of Butter out of this Realm. p. 343
	Julii 7		A Proclamation for the better Regulation of the Offices of Clerk of the Market, and Water-Bailiff, and to reſtrain the Execution of the Charter of Brick and Tile-makers; and to redreſs Abuſes in the farming out of the Iſſues of Jurors, p. 344
	Aug. 11		A Proclamation publiſhing an Act of State, and his Majeſty's Command, concerning a ſcandalous Paper lately diſpers'd amongſt many of his Subjects. p. 346
	19		A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's Pleaſure to continue his Commiſſion and Letters Patents for Licenſing Retailers of Tobacco. p. 348
	25		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis. p. 349
	Sept. 25		De Pardonatione ſpeciali Johanni Hipeſley Militi & aliis. p. 350
	Oct. 20		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edwardo Littleton Militi & aliis. p. 355
	Nov. 18		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Richardo Wynne Militi & Baronetto & aliis p. 356
	Dec. 16		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Henrico Aſhton Armigero & aliis, ad amovendum Henricum Hawley Gubernatorem de Barbadoes, p. 357
	Jan. 13		De Conſtitutione Thomæ Comitis Strafford in Prefecturam Hiberniæ. p. 359
	17		De Warranto ſpeciali Johanni Finch Militi, Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ. p 364
	Feb. 14		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Northumbriæ fore Præfectum Generalem Exercitûs Regii. ibid.
	14		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Northumbriæ & aliis de Bello contra Scotos gerendo. p. 369
	14		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Northumbriæ fore Admirallum Claſſis Regiæ. p. 372
	26		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Uvedale Militi, fore Theſaurarium Guerræ. p 376.
	Mar. 26		De Licentiâ erigendi Theatrum conceſsâ Willielmo Davenant. p. 377
			Unica Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, & de Regio Aſſenſu anno decimo quinto Caroli Regis. p. 379

Officia

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1639	*Mar.* 26	15 *Car.* 1.	Officia de Anno decimo quinto Caroli primi. ibid.
			Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli decimo quinto. p. 382

An. 16. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1640	*Mar.* 30	16 *Car.* 1.	A Proclamation concerning the Abuſes of his Majeſty's Royal Prerogative in the levying of Debts. p. 401
	30		A Proclamation againſt libellous and ſeditious Pamphlets and Diſcourſes ſent from *Scotland*. p. 402
	Apr. 27		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis, ad tractandum cum Clero, de Compoſitione Canonum Eccleſiaſticorum. p. 403
	Maii 14		A Proclamation commanding all Deputy-Lieutenants and Juſtices of Peace, to attend thoſe Places in their proper Counties, and that thoſe that have Houſes and Lands in the Northern Parts, ſhall reſort thither, and reſide there with their Families. p. 405
	15		A Proclamation for the repreſſing and puniſhing of the late rebellious and traiterous Aſſemblies in *Lambeth*, *Southwark*, and other Places adjoining, and particularly for the Apprehenſion of *John Archer*, *George Sears*, *William Seltrum*, and divers other rebellious Perſons. p. 406
	20		A Proclamation commanding the due execution of the Laws made for ſetting the Poo work. p. 407
	Junii 7		A Proclamation for a general Faſt to be ſolemnized throughout this Realm of *England*. p. 408
	14		A Proclamation for all Officers of the Army to repair to their Charges within forty eight Hours. ibid.
	22		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis, tangente Brevia finabilia. p. 409
	Julii 1		A Proclamation for the apprehending and puniſhing of Soldiers preſſed for his Majeſty's Service, who ſhall depart from their Commanders, or ſhall be mutinous or otherwiſe diſorderly in their Paſſage to the North. p. 414
	1		A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's gracious Pardon to ſuch of the late Mutineers at *Farringdon*, as ſhall render themſelves by the Days therein limited, and for the Apprehenſion and due Puniſhment of the principal Actors therein. p. 415
	8		Don Alonſo de Cardena's Complaint, and a Reference thereupon. p. 416
	12		De Commiſſione ſpeciali pro proviſoribus & proviſionibus Regalis Exercitûs. p. 417
	18		A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, touching Perſons going beyond the Seas, and thoſe that return into the Kingdom. p. 419
			Inſtructions for the Lord Warden for the Government of the Paſſage within the Cinque Ports. p. 422
	24		A Proclamation concerning Tin and Pewter. p. 423
	24		A Proclamation for the Apprehending and due Puniſhing of the late Mutineers at *Wellington* in the County of *Somerſet*. p. 425
	27		Commiſſio ſpecialis Domino Theſaurario & aliis concernens Jocalia. p. 426
	31		De Gubernatione Carliolenſi, commiſſa Nicholao Byron Militi. p. 427
	Aug. 3		De Conſtitutione Georgii Tuke fore Providitorem Commeatuum Equeſtrium. p. 428
	6		A Proclamation concerning the Sequeſtration of the Office of Poſtmaſter for Foreign Parts, and alſo of the Letter-Office of *England*, into the Hands of *Philip Burlamachy* of *London* Merchant. p. 429
	19		A Commiſſion to *Wilhelm Pauling* to be Conſul at *Alicant*. p. 430
1640	*Aug.* 20	16 *Car.* 1.	A Proclamation for the Levying and Payment of the Ship-Monies in Arrear. p. 432
	20		A Proclamation to ſummon all ſuch as hold of his Majeſty by Grand Sergeantry, Eſcuage or Knights Service, to do their Services againſt the Scots, according to their Tenures. p. 433
	20		Commiſſio ſpecialis Domino Theſaurario & aliis. ibid.
	28		A Remonſtranee to the King by divers Lords. p. 435
	29		Commiſſio ſpecialis Thomæ Comiti Arundel & Surry, fore Præfectum Generalem Exercitûs Regii citra Trentham. p. 436
	31		A Proclamation commanding all the Trained Bands and others on this ſide *Trent*, to be in readineſs with Horſes and Arms, to ſerve his Majeſty for defence of the Kingdom. p. 438
	Sept. 12		Commiſſio ſpecialis Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis. p. 439
	Nov. 3		Literæ de ſalvo Conductu pro Commiſſionariis Scoticis. p. 441
	11		A Proclamation commanding Popiſh Recuſants to repair to their own Dwellings, and not afterwards to come to Court, or within ten Miles of *London* without ſpecial Licence, and for diſarming of them as the Law requireth. p. 442
	11		A Proclamation for a General Faſt to be kept throughout the Realm of *England*. ibid.
	18		A Proclamation for Freedom of Paſſage out of *Ireland* into *England*. p. 443
	23		Commiſſio ſpecialis Comiti Bedford & aliis ad tractandum cum Commiſſionariis Scoticis. ibid.
	Mar. 14		A ſpecial Commiſſion to *Thomas* Earl of *Strafford* to ſettle Precedency between the Biſhops and Nobility of *Ireland*. p. 444
	25		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Thomæ Comiti Strafford. p. 445
			Officia de Anno decimo ſexto Caroli Primi. p. 447
			Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli decimo ſexto. p. 450

An. 17. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1641	*Mar.* 25	17 *Car.* 1.	Inſtructions for Colonel *Henderſnam* Captain and Governor of the Caſtle of *Dunbarton* in our Kingdom of *Scotland*. p. 454
	Apr. 10		De Pardonatione ſpeciali Gilberto Taylor & aliis. p. 455
	16		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Henrico Comiti Holland, fore Ducem Generalem Exercitûs Regii in partibus Borealibus. p. 456
	Maii 6		De Conceſſione Comiti Newport Conſtabulariatûs Turris London. p. 461
	8		A Proclamation commanding *Henry Percy* Eſquire, *Henry Jermyn* Eſquire, Sir *John Suckling* Knight, *William Davenant*, and Captain *Billingsley*, to render themſelves within ten days. ibid.
	18		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edwardo Domino Littleton & aliis, Exercere Officium Theſaurarii Scaccarii, ac etiam Officia Cancellarii & Subtheſaurarii Scaccarii. p. 462
	Junii 28		A Proclamation for Obedience to be given to his Majeſty's Captain-General and Officers, in the diſbanding of his Majeſty's Army in the Northern Parts. p. 463
	Julii 6		A Proclamation for the ſpeedy Payment of the Monies aſſeſſed by Parliament for diſbanding the Armies. ibid.
	28		De Pardonatione ſpeciali Cuthberto Clapton alias Green Clerico Romano. p. 464
	17		De Conceſſione Officii Willielmo Comiti Newcaſtle. p. 466
	Aug. 7		De Licentiâ ſpeciali ædificandi Ficket Fields, conceſsâ Comiti Carnwath. ibid.
	8		A Proclamation for the peaceable and quiet Paſſage of the Troops of Horſe to be diſbanded in the Northern Parts. p. 468

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
	Aug. 8.	17 Car. 1.	A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Keeper and others touching *Iriſh* Bills. p. 469
	9		De Gubernatione Regalis Exercitûs citra Trentham Commiſsâ Comiti Eſſex. p. 479
	9		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi & aliis, durante abſentiâ Regis, p. 481
	9		A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Keeper and others to give the King's Royal Aſſent to ſeveral Bills. p. 482
	9		De Conſtitutione Gubernatoris & Concilii pro Virginia. p. 484
	9		De Commiſſione ſpeciali ad inquirendum de Supellectilibus, ac etiam de Finibus & Amerciamentis Curiæ in partibus borealibus. p. 487
			De Ratificatione Pacificationis factæ inter Angliam & Scotiam. p. 488
	10		De Cuſtodia Caroli Principis. p. 501
	12		De Regio Aſſenſu præbendo Statutis Hibernicis. ibid.
	Oct. 22.		A Proclamation for the ſecuring of the Peace and Safety of his Majeſty's Subjects, againſt Outrages and Diſorders, by any that were Soldiers of his Majeſty's Army lately diſbanded, or others taking upon them to be ſuch, or living idle or out of any good Courſe of Life. p. 502
			A Proclamation concerning the true Payment of Tonnage and Poundage. p 504
	Dec. 10		A Proclamation for Divine Service to be performed in the Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, as is appointed by the Laws and Statutes eſtabliſhed in this Realm. p. 505
	12		A Proclamation for continuance of the Parliament, and that the Members of both Houſes repair to the Parliament at *Weſtminſter* on or before the twelfth day of *January*. ibid.
	18		De Commiſſione ſpeciali pro Executione ſeparalium Officiorum Theſaurarii, Cancellarii & Subtheſaurarii Scaccarii. p. 506
	28		A Proclamation againſt riotous Aſſemblies. p. 508
	Jan. 8		A Proclamation for a general Faſt throughout the Kingdom. ibid.
	21		De Commiſſione ſpeciali ad inquirendum de Proventibus & ſumptibus Regiis. p 509
	Feb. 8		De Hominibus in Hiberniam à Scotiâ mittendis. p. 510
	21		De Juramentis Adminiſtrandis Johanni Conyers militi, Locumtenenti Turris London. p. 512
	Mar. 16		A Proclamation to put in Execution the Laws againſt Papiſts. ibid.
	16		De Commiſſione ſpeciali Marchioni Argyle, ad ducendum Cohortem Militum à Scotiâ in Hiberniam. p 513
			Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, Regio Aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium Anno decimo ſeptimo Caroli Regis. p. 515
			Officia de Anno decimo ſeptimo Caroli primi. ibid.
			Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli decimo ſeptimo. p. 519

A. 18. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
	Maii 20	18 Car. 1.	De Additamento Armorum conceſſo Martino Trompe. p. 522
			De Confirmatione Ratificationis Tractatus Pacis & Amicitiæ inter Regem Angliæ & Regem Portugalliæ. p. 523
			Commiſſionum & Mandatorum Tenores. p. 527
			Ratificatio Articulorum prædictorum per Regem Portugalliæ. p. 528
	22		Ratificatio per Regem Angliæ. p. 529
	Junii 14		De Pardonatione ſpeciali pro Georgio Benyon. ibid.
	29		De Præfectura Villæ & Comitatûs Novi Caſtri ſuper Tinam commiſsâ Comiti Newcaſtle. p. 531
	Julii 19		De Officio Prælectoris Divinitatis in Academiâ Oxonienſi conceſſo Roberto Sanderſon. p. 532
	Aug. 1		De Officio Theſaurarii ad Guerras conceſſo Willielmo Uvedale militi. p. 533
1642	Oct. 8	18 Car. 1.	De Aſſignatione Fœdorum pro le Herbingers. p. 535
	10		De Exoneratione Johannis Bramſton ab Officio Capitalis Juſticiarii. p. 536
			Some few of the Orders made at the General Aſſembly of the *Iriſh* held at *Kilkenny*, *Octob.* 24, 1642. p. 537
	Nov. 7		De Aſſignatione Fœdorum Thomæ Byrd. p. 540
			Officia de Anno decimo octavo Caroli primi. p. 541
			Preſentationes de Anno decimo octavo Caroli primi. p. 544

An. 19. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1643		19 Car. 1.	De quibuſdam Articulis propoſitis per Anglos ad Scotos. p. 546
			An Ordinance of the Lords and Commons in Parliament aſſembled, for upholding the Government of the Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of *England*, to the better Maintenance of the Trade of Clothing and Woollen Manufacture of the Kingdom. p. 547

An. 20 Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1644		20 Car. 1.	De Commiſſione ſpeciali conceſsâ Comiti Lowdon & aliis per conventionem Scoticam ad Tractandum cum Anglis. p. 548
	Dec. 19		A Proclamation for repealing and making void of all Letters of Marque or Repriſal and Commiſſions of that nature, granted before the firſt of *July*, in the eighteenth Year of his Majeſty's Reign. p. 549

An. 21. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1645	Aug. 15	21 Car. 1.	De Commiſſione ſpeciali ad Inquirendum de Contributionibus, &c. p. 550.
	Feb. 3		His Majeſty's Letter to the two Houſes of Parliament, *January* 29, 1645-6, p. 551
			A Copy of a Letter from the Parliament of *Scotland*, concerning the Garriſons in the North. p. 553
	3		Another Letter from the *Scots* to the Parliament here, touching their Demands, &c. ibid.

An. 22. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1646	Feb. 1	22 Car. 1	Commiſſio Thomæ Bendiſh Baronetto, pro Turcicis Negotiis. p. 555.

An. 23. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1647		23 Car. 1.	Inſtructions produced in *March* 1661, in *England*, to the Lords of the Committee for *Iriſh* Affairs, and then owned by Sir *Nicholas Plunket* one of the *Iriſh* Agents. p. 556

An. 24. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1648	Aug. 2	24 Car. 1.	Sundry Reaſons inducing Major *Robert Huntingdon* to lay down his Commiſſion, humbly preſented to the Honourable Houſes of Parliament. p. 558

An. 25. Car. 1.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1649	30	1 Car. 2	A Letter of Mr. *Strickland* the *Engliſh* Reſident at the *Hague*. p. 563

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1649	*Sept.* 4	1 *Car.* 2.	Mr. *Strickland* to the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizland*, p. 565.
	2		Mr. *Strickland* to Mr. *Froſt.* p. 566
	16		Mr. *Strickland* to the Council of State. p. 567
	20		A l'Honorable Aſſemblie le Conſeil d'Eſtat du Parliament d'Angleterre. p. 568
	23		Mr. *Strickland* to the Council of State at *Whitehall.* p. 569
	30		Mr. *Strickland* to the Council. p. 571
			Memoire Aux Haults & Puiſſants Seigneurs les Eſtats Generaulx des Provinces Unies du Pais Bas. Par le Reſident du Roy de la Grande Bretagne, &c. p. 572
	Dec. 27		Litteræ directæ Principi Ruperto per Luſitanicum. p. 573
	Jan. 17		Inſtructions for the General appointed for Command of the Fleet for this Southern Expedition. p. 574
	24		To Colonel *Popham* and Colonel *Blake* two of the Generals at Sea. p. 577
	2		Order of Council for a Report to the Parliament touching St. *Clara.* ibid.
	Mar. 18		For Prince *Rupert.* p. 578
			An. 2. C. 2.
1650	*Apr.* 5	2 *Car.* 2.	A Paper to the King of *Portugal* concerning the Ships and Goods of *Engliſh* Merchants of the 5th of *April*, 1650. p. 579
			A ſecond Paper to the King of *Portugal* concerning his Order, that no more *Engliſh* Men of War ſhould come into his Harbour, and ſome Inſolencies committed by *Rupert's* Men of the 5th of *April*, 1650. p. 580
	20		Additional Inſtructions unto Colonel *Robert Blake*, appointed General of the firſt Fleet that is gone to the Southward. ibid
	25		Inſtructions for Colonel *Edward Popham*, one of the Generals of the Fleet, and eſpecially appointed to Command the ſecond Fleet that is ordered to go Southward. p. 582
	25		An Additional private Inſtruction for the Generals at Sea in the Fleet gone to the Southward, to take care of Mr. *Vane* the Reſident at *Lisbon.* p. 584
			A Memorial to the King of *Portugal*, concerning ſome *Engliſhmen* being ſlain and hurt by Prince *Rupert* himſelf and others of his Company, and their hiring a *Portugeze* Boat with Fire-works, to fire the Vice-admiral, of the 25th *April*, 1650. ibid.
			Mr. Speaker's Letter to the Reſident at *Lisbon.* p. 585
	29		An Inſtruction for Colonel *Blake* and Colonel *Popham*, or either of them, to take up Monies. ibid.
	Junii 9		Mr. *Fiſher's* Letter to the Council of State about Mr. *Aſcham's* Murder. p. 586
	10		A Relation of what hath been done in the Cauſe concerning the Death of the Reſident of *England.* p. 587
	21		Mr. *Fiſher* to the Council of State. p. 590
	29		Mr. *Fiſher* to the ſame. p. 591
	Jul. 12		Mr. Speaker's Letter to the Generals at Sea. ibid.
	13		Additional Inſtructions for Colonel *Popham* and Colonel Blake. ibid.
	Aug.		The Council of State to General *Blake* and General *Popham* Commanders of the Fleet at *Lisbon.* p. 592
	16		To General *Popham* and General *Blake* Commanders of the Fleet at *Lisbon.* p. 593
	Nov. 2		The Council of State to General *Blake* ibid.
	5		The Council of State to General *Blako.* p. 594
	Dec. 24		The Council of State to General *Blake.* ibid.
			To the Council of State by the Commiſſioner from *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland.* ibid
			An Anſwer to the Coumiſſioner from *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland.* p. 595
			A Paper preſented by the Ambaſſadors of *England*, about the Murder of *Doriſlaus.* p. 596

A. R.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1651			**A. 3. C. 2.**
	Mar. 27	3 *Car.* 2.	A Letter by Order of the Council of State to the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador. ibid.
	Apr. 10		A Repreſentation from the Ambaſſador in *Holland*, touching the *Dutch* Admirals being near *Scilly.* p. 599
	$\frac{15}{25}$		A Memorial from the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors to the States-General. p. 600
	$\frac{17}{27}$		A Memorial to the States-General ibid.
	21		Memorial concerning an Affront to the Ambaſſadors. p. 601
	Maii 10		Some Propoſals made to the States-General by the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors at the *Hague.* ibid.
	$\frac{17}{27}$		A Memorial from the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors at the *Hague* to the States-General. p. 603
	29		The Queen of *Bohemia* to the States-General. p. 604
			An Extract out of the Regiſter of the Reſolutions of the High and Mighty Lords the States-General of the *United-Provinces.* p. 605
	Jun $\frac{6}{16}$		A Letter of Mr. *Thurlo's.* ibid.
	$\frac{6}{16}$		To the Council of State from the Ambaſſadors in *Holland.* p 606
	16		A Memorial from the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors at the *Hague* to the States-General. p 607
	$\frac{19}{29}$		A Declaration of the States-General to ſome of the Articles of the Treaty. p. 609
	$\frac{20}{30}$		An Anſwer from the Ambaſſadors to the States-General concerning the Queen of *Bohemia's* Penſion. ibid.
	20		A Remonſtrance to the States-General by the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors at the *Hague.* p 610
	20		The *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors to the States-General. p 611
	30		To the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors at the *Hague*, by Order of the States-General. p. 612
	Julii 1		A Recapitulation from the *Engliſh* Ambaſſadors to the States-General, of the Proceedings of the Treaty. p. 6 3
			Some Conſiderations offered relating to the Embaſſage for *Sweden.* p. 617
	Mar. 22		Inſtructions for *Philip* Lord Viſcount *Liſle*, Ambaſſador Extraordinary from the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, to the Queen of *Sweden.* p. 618
			A. 4. C. 2.
1652		4 *Car.* 2.	Articles of a Treaty to be had between the Commonwealth of *England* and the Queen and Kingdom of *Swethland.* p 619
			Inſtructions for *Philip Sidney* Viſcount *Liſle*, Ambaſſador Extraordinary from the Commonwealth of *England*, to the Queen of *Sweden.* p. 622
			A Petition of the Merchants Adventurers concerning the removing their Company from *Rotterdam* to *Flanders.* p. 623
			A Chronological Deduction concerning the *Engliſh* Cloth, out of the Treaties, between the Houſe of *Burgundy*, and the Crown of *England.* p. 625
			A. 5. C. 2.
1653	*Apr.* 26	5 *Car.* 2.	An Extract out of the Regiſter of the Reſolutions of their High and Mighty Lordſhips the States-General of the *United-Provinces*, *Die Sabbati*, 26 *Aprii*, 1653. p. 628
	30		A Letter of Intelligence from *Vienna.* p. 629
			Advice of *Holland* touching the *Engliſh* Affairs. p. 630
	Maii 12		A Letter of Intelligence from *Rome.* ibid.
			A Declaration of the Council of State, upon a Letter from the States-General to General *Cromwell.* p. 631
			A Letter concerning ſome Affairs in *Germany.* p. 632
	15		A Letter of Intelligence from *Ratisbon.* p. 633

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.	
1653	Maii 15	5 Car. 2.	A Letter of Intelligence from *Vienna*. p. 634
	$\frac{18}{28}$		An intercepted Letter out of *Germany*. p. 635
	24		A Letter of Intelligence from *Bruſſels*. p. 636
	Junii 6		Intelligence from *Regensberg* in *Germany*. ibid.
	$\frac{3}{3}$		A Letter of Intelligence from the *Hague*. p. 638
	$\frac{4}{14}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Flanders*. p. 639
	14		Mr. *Van Tromp's* Letter to the States-General. ibid.
	$\frac{7}{17}$		An intercepted Letter from *Cologn*. p. 640
	13		An intercepted Letter deſigned for *Paris*. p. 642
			The Apology of the Commonwealth of *England* againſt the *United-Provinces*. p. 643
	Jun $\frac{20}{30}$		Divers Reſolutions of the States-General, incloſed in a Letter from the *Hague*. p. 644
			Intelligence from *Holland*. p. 647
	20		An intercepted Letter from the *Hague*, to the Lord *Wentworth* at *Copenhagen*. p. 648
	21		A Letter of Intelligence from *France*. p. 650
	$\frac{17}{27}$		An intercepted Letter of Mynheer *Beverning's* to *John de Wit*. p. 652
			A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland* to Mr. *Thurloe*. ibid.
			Van Tromp his Letter to the States-General from aboard the Ship *Brederoe* the 27 *June*, 1653. p. 654
			A Letter of Advice to Mr. *Thurloe*. ibid
	28		A Letter of Intelligence from *Dantzick*. p. 655
	Julii 1		To the Lords States of *Zealand* from the Ambaſſadors in *England*. ibid.
	$\frac{1}{11}$		The Commiſſioners in *England* to the States-General. p. 656
			A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*. p. 657
			Another Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*. ibid.
	$\frac{16}{26}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*. p. 659
	$\frac{16}{26}$		Another Letter of Intelligence from *Paris* p. 660
	18		The Tranſlation of an intercepted Letter from one of the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors. ibid.
	$\frac{20}{30}$		Intelligence of the Affairs of *Holland*. p. 661
	22		A Letter from the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors to the States-General. p. 663
	22		A Letter from *Vande Perre* to Mynheer *Vogelaer*. p. 664
	22		Intelligence of ſome Reſolutions of the States-General. p. 665
	22		From Mynheer *Beverning* in *England* to Penſionary *De Wit*. ibid
	25		Memorial from the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors to the Lords of the Council of State of the Commonwealth of *England*. p. 666
			Reſponſum. ibid.
			Letter to Monſieur *de Barriere*. p. 667
	27		To the Lords *Beverning* and *Newport* from Penſionary *De Wit*. p. 668
	Julii 29		*Beverning* to *De Wit*. ibid.
	29		An intercepted Letter to Mr. *Stoneham* at the *Hague*. p. 669
	Aug $\frac{2}{12}$		A Memorandum of ſome Points of Importance which the Commiſſioners of their H. and M. L. during their abode in *England*, have treated upon and obſerved, and have conceived them to be of that Conſideration, that they were not to be comprehended in the general Report, but to be written by themſelves, and to be delivered apart to their Lordſhips. ibid.
	12		Memorandum ſign'd by the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors, of the State of the *Engliſh* Government. p. 671
	12		The Admiralty at *Amſterdam* to the States-General. p. 672
	$\frac{5}{15}$		*Beverning* to the Lords, the States of *Holland*, and *Weſt-Friezland*. p. 673
	$\frac{11}{21}$		A Letter of Intelligence of the King's Affairs. p. 674
	11		From a Popiſh Prieſt to a Doctor of Divinity at *Paris*. ibid.
1653	Aug. 11	5 Car. 2.	A Letter with *De Witt's* Journal. p. 675
	$\frac{12}{22}$		A Letter of Intelligence of the *Dutch* Affairs. p. 676
	12		A Letter ſuperſcribed, *Do. man* to Colonel *Killigrew*. p. 679
	$\frac{13}{23}$		*Boreel* to the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors at *London*. ibid.
			De Litteris Salvæ Guardiæ pro Frederico Hærede Norwegiæ, conceſſis per Parliamentum Reipublicæ Angliæ. p. 680
	$\frac{19}{29}$		Intelligence from the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors in *England* to the Lord *Adrian van Hoogh* at *Middleburgh*. p. 681
	$\frac{29}{19}$		*Beverning* and *Vande Perre* to the States of *Zealand*. p. 682
	25		A Letter of Intelligence from *Ratisbon*. p. 683
	26		*Beverning* to *De Wit*. p. 684
	26		A Letter of Intelligence from *Leghorne* to Mr. *Thurloe*. p. 685
	Sep. $\frac{12}{2}$		Penſionary *De Wit* to *Beverning*. p. 686
	12		A Letter to the States-General from *Boreel* at *Paris*. ibid.
			Litteræ Fœderatorum Dominorum Belgici Statûs Luſitaniæ Regi. p. 687
			An Extract out of the ſecret Reſolutions of the Lords States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland* taken in their Lordſhips Aſſembly. p. 688
	5		Advices from *Holland*. p. 689
	9		A Letter from Mr. *Cromwell* at *Copenhagen* to Mr. *Bradſhaw* at *Hamburgh*. p. 692
	19		An intercepted Letter. p. 693
	13		A Letter of Intelligence from *Scotland*. ibid.
			Order of Parliament for ſending Lord *Whitlock* Ambaſſador to *Sweden*. p. 694
	25		The King of *Portugal* to the States-General. ibid.
			A Letter to *Vande Perre* concerning the Reſolution of *Geldre* to eſpouſe King *Charles* the Second. p. 695
	$\frac{18}{28}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*. p. 696
	23		*De Witte* to *Beverning*. p. 698
	23		Intelligence from *Holland*. p. 699
			Extract out of the Aſſembly held at *Zutphen*, *Martis* the 4th *Octob*. 1653. p. 700
	29		A Letter of Intelligence from the *Hague*. ibid.
	30		*Vande Perre* to the Lord *Le Brune* Penſionary of *Zealand* at *Middleburgh*. p. 701
	Oct. $\frac{1}{11}$		The Tranſlation of a Letter to the States-General from *Stockholm*. p. 702
	5		An intercepted Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*. p. 703
	$\frac{5}{15}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*. ibid.
	$\frac{7}{17}$		*Vryberger* to the Lord *Vander P*. p. 704
	$\frac{7}{17}$		*De Witt* to *Beverning*. p. 705
	$\frac{7}{17}$		*Biſdommer* to the Lords B. and P. ibid
	21		Extract out of the ſecret Regiſter of the Reſolutions of their H. and M. L. the States-General of the *United-Provinces*. p. 706
	23		An Extract out of the Reſolutions of their H. and M. L. to the States-General of the *United-Provinces*. ibid.
	$\frac{14}{24}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*. p. 707
			A Tranſlation of the Reſolutions of the Aſſembly at *Zutphen*. p. 708
			Extract out of the Reſolutions of the Lords States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland* in their Aſſembly, taken the 30th of *October*, 1653. p. 709
	28		A Letter of Intelligence from *Rotterdam*. p. 710
	28		A Letter ſuperſcribed to C. *Mazarin*. ibid.
	29		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*. p. 711
	Nov. 3		Articles offered to the Council by the Merchants Adventurers upon Occaſion of the Treaty with the *Dutch*. p. 712
	$\frac{4}{14}$		A Letter of Intelligence from the *Hague*. p. 716
	$\frac{14}{4}$		A Letter from *Holland* to *Jongſtall* one of the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors in *England*. p. 717
	16		Advice to General *Cromwell*. p. 719
	$\frac{18}{28}$		*Jongſtall* to *Frederick William* Earl of *Naſſau* concerning the Treaty. p. 720

Index Chronologicus.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.		
1653	No. $\frac{18}{28}$	5 *Car.* 2.	A Letter of Advice from *Holland*,	p. 721
			Another Letter of Advice from *Holland*.	p. 723
	18		*Whitlock*'s Letter to the Lord General *Cromwell*.	ibid.
	$\frac{18}{28}$		An intercepted Letter.	p. 724
	18		A Letter of Intelligence from *Ratisbon*.	ibid.
	$\frac{19}{29}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*.	p. 725
	23		Intelligence of the *French* Affairs.	p. 726
	Dec. $\frac{2}{12}$		*Nyport* to his Father-in-law the Lord *Hans Van Loon*, one of the Commiſſioners of the *Eaſt-India* Company at *Amſterdam*.	p. 727
	$\frac{7}{17}$		An intercepted Letter from *Paris*.	ibid.
	$\frac{9}{19}$		A Letter to Sir *Walter Vane* from the *Hague*.	p. 728
	$\frac{9}{19}$		Monſieur *Chanut* to Monſieur *Bourdeaux* at *London*.	ibid.
			An intercepted Letter.	p. 729
	14		An intercepted Letter to a Merchant at *Paris*.	ibid.
	16		General *Monck*'s Letter with an Account of the Fleet.	p. 731
	$\frac{7}{17}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*.	ibid.
	Jan. 2		The *Dutch* Ambaſſadors to *Griffier Ruyſch*.	p. 732
	2		*Jongſtall* to Prince *Frederick* of *Naſſau*.	p. 733
	2		The Lord *Rhyngraef* to the States-General.	ibid.
			An intercepted Letter.	p. 734
			To the Lord General *Cromwell* from Mr. *Stapilton* at *Upſal*.	p. 735
	5		Extract out of the Regiſter of Reſolutions of the States-General of the *United Provinces*.	p. 736
			To his Highneſs the Lord Protector, &c. and our General.	ibid.
			The Addreſs of the *Dutch* Commiſſioners for a Paſs.	p. 739
	9		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*.	p. 740
	9		Intelligence from *Holland*.	ibid.
	13		Mr. *Whitlock* the *Engliſh* Ambaſſador at *Sweden* to the Lord Protector.	p. 742
	13		The Ambaſſador in *Sweden* to Mr. *Thurloe*.	p. 743
	$\frac{13}{23}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*.	p. 744
	26		The *Dutch* Commiſſioner's Report to the States-General about including the King of *Denmark* in the Treaty.	p. 746
	27		Extract out of the Reſolutions of the Lords States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland*, taken in their Lordſhips Aſſembly on *Tueſday* the 27th *January* 1654.	ibid.
			Extract of the ſecret Reſolutions of my Lords the States of *Holland*, taken in their Aſſembly on *Tueſday* the 27th *January* 1654.	p. 747
			Extract of the Reſolutions of the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland*, taken in their Aſſembly on *Tueſday* the 27th of *January* 1654.	ibid.
			Extract out of the Reſolutions of *Holland* on *Tueſday* the 27th of *January* 1654.	p. 748
	$\frac{28}{18}$		Secret Intelligence from the *Hague*.	p. 749
			Extract of the ſecret Reſolutions of my Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland*, taken in their Aſſembly on *Thurday* 29 *January* 1654.	p. 751
			Extract of the ſecret Reſolution of the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland*, taken in their Aſſembly on *Thurſday* the 29th of *January* 1654.	p. 752
	$\frac{20}{30}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*.	ibid
	20		Mr. *Whitlock* the Ambaſſador in *Sweden* to Mr. Secretary *Thurloe*.	p. 754
			An Extract out of the Letter of the Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel* of the $\frac{20}{30}$h *Jan.* 1654.	p. 757
	Feb. 8.		An Extract out of the Notes of the Lords States of *Zealand*.	p. 758
			Extract out of the Journal of the Lords States of *Friezland*.	p. 759
			Intelligence from *France*.	ibid
	$\frac{1}{11}$			

An. 6. Car. 2.

A. D.	Menſe.	A. R.		
1653		6 *Car.* 2.		
	Feb. $\frac{3}{13}$		*Beverning* to *Nyport*.	p. 760
	13		The Aſſent of the Province of *Utrecht* to the Articles of the Treaty exhibited the 13th of *Feb.* 1654.	ibid.
			Intelligence from *Amſterdam* the 13th of *Feb.* 1653.	p. 761
	13		*Biſdommer* to *Beverning*.	p. 762
	$\frac{3}{13}$		Lord *Beverning* to the States-General.	ibid.
	$\frac{3}{13}$		The Lord *Beverning* to the Lord *Griffier Ruyſch*.	p. 763
	14 4		Intelligence from *Paris*.	ibid.
	$\frac{8}{18}$		The Diſſent of the States of *Friezland* to the Treaty without including the Kings of *France* and *Denmark*.	ibid
	19		Per Ordines Generales Fœderatarum Provinciarum.	p. 765
	19		De Deputatis conſtitutis nomine Hollandiæ, Zelandiæ & Friſiæ,	ibid.
	19		A Commiſſion to the Ambaſſadors of the *United Provinces* to conclude the Treaty with the Lord Protector.	p. 766
	19		Extract out of the ſecret Regiſter of the Reſolutions of the High and Mighty Lords the States General of the *United Netherlands*,	p. 767
			Intelligence from *Holland* with an Account of their Ships.	p. 768
	$\frac{10}{20}$		Another Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*.	p. 770
	$\frac{10}{20}$		A Letter of Intelligence from the Ambaſſador in *Sweden*.	p. 771
	24		The Sum of what was ſpoken by the Ambaſſador of *France*, in the Aſſembly of the Lords the States General of the *United Provinces* of the Low Countries, the 24th of *Feb.* 1654.	p. 774
	$\frac{25}{15}$		Intelligence from *France*.	p. 776
	16		A Letter of Intelligence from *Scotland* to the Lord Protector,	p. 777
	18		A Letter concerning the Queen of *Sweden*'s reſigning her Crown.	ibid.
	27		A Letter of Intelligence from *Holland*.	p. 779
	28		An Extract of a Reſolution of the States of *Frieſland*.	p. 780
	20		A Letter from *England* to the Ambaſſador in *Sweden*.	p. 781
	22		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*.	p. 782
	24		From the Ambaſſador in *Sweden* to Mr Secretary *Thurloe*.	p. 783
			Belgicorum Legatorum Litteræ.	p. 785
			A Letter of Intelligence from Mr. *Augiers*, Secretary at *Paris*.	ibid.
	$\frac{3}{13}$		Intelligence from *Holland*.	p. 786
	Mar. 3		An intercepted Letter	p. 788
			Intelligence from *Holland*.	ibid.
	3		A Letter from the Ambaſſador in *Sweden*.	p. 789
			A Letter from the Lord-Lieutenant of *Ireland*.	p. 791
	$\frac{14}{4}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*.	ibid.
	$\frac{5}{15}$		Oratio Sereniſſimo, Celſiſſimoque Domino, Reipub. Angliæ, Scotiæ & Hiberniæ Protectori.	p. 792
	$\frac{8}{18}$		A Letter of Intelligence from *Paris*.	p. 793
	$\frac{8}{18}$		Another Letter from *Paris*.	p. 794
	$\frac{10}{20}$		The Ambaſſadors in *England* to the States General.	ibid.
			The Memorial of the *Engliſh* Meſſenger to the Emperor of *Ruſſia*.	p. 795
			A Memorial of the *Engliſh* Meſſenger to the Emperor of *Ruſſia*'s Commiſſioner.	p. 797
	29		The King of *Spain*'s Commiſſion to treat with the States-General.	ibid.
	Apr. 1		Intelligence from *Paris*.	p. 799
			Intelligence from *Fluſhing* of the State of the *Dutch* Fleet.	p. 800
			The *Syndicks* and Council of *Geneva* to the States General.	p. 801

CONVENTIONES, LITERÆ, ET ACTA PUBLICA.

Regnante *Carolo Primo.*

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Arundelliæ & Surriæ, *ad tractandum & concludendum cum Imperatore* Germaniæ, &c. *tangente* Principis Electoris Palatini *Reſtaurationem.*

A.D.1636.

Rot. 1. Tractatus penes Prothon. m. 26.

CAROLUS, Dei gratiâ *Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ* Rex, fidei Defenſor, &c. Omnibus & ſingulis ad quos præſentes hæ Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Licet continuum & quidem ardentiſſimum Pacis publicæ reſtaurandæ ſtudium, quod Sereniſſimus Dominus, noſter Pater inclytiſſimæ memoriæ, & Nos ipſi reiteratis Legationibus & variis Interceſſionibus hucuſque teſtati ſumus, ad æquam Nepotum noſtrorum chariſſimorum Principum *Electoris*, ejuſque Fratrum Palatinorum, in integrum Reſtitutionem obtinendum, parum conduxiſſe videatur; Cum tamen Potentiſſimus & Invictiſſimus Princeps *Ferdinandus Secundus Electus Romanorum Imperator*, Frater & Conſanguineus noſter Chariſſimus, Nos nuperis amabilibuſque Promiſſis, ad novam Tractationem invitare voluerit, Nos & pro ſummâ noſtrâ Chriſtianum Orbem pacandi curâ, & pro ſincero in *Domum Auſtriacam* affectu, amicabilis Compoſitionis, & Nepotum noſtrorum Principum innoxiorum Reſtitutionis (ſine qua publica Pax & duratura haud ſperanda) expeditum ſucceſſum adhuc ſemel tentare volumus.

A.D.1636.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, in ſolertiâ, prudentiâ & fidelitate Conſanguinei noſtri dilectiſſimi *Thomæ Comitis Arundelliæ & Surriæ, primi Comitis & Comitis Mariſcalli Angliæ*, Nobiſque à ſanctioribus Conſiliis, &c. plurimum confidentes, ipſum *Thomam Comitem Arundelliæ*, noſtrum verum & indubitatum Legatum, Commiſſarium, Procuratorem & Deputatum fecimus, ordinavimus & deputavimus, ac per præſentes conſtituimus, ordinamus & deputamus.

Dantes eidem & committentes plenam & omnimodam Poteſtatem & Auctoritatem, pariter & Mandatum generale ac ſpeciale, nomine noſtro, cum præfato *Romanorum Imperatore*, ejuſque Procuratoribus, Deputatis &

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Nunciis ſufficientem ad hoc auctoritatem & poteſtatem habentibus, tam noſtro, quam dicti noſtri Nepotis *Electoris Palatini* nomine, communicandi, tractandi, concordandi & concludendi, cæteraque omnia & ſingula faciendi, quæ ad dictam Sereniſſimi Principis *Electoris Palatini* Reſtitutionem, atque ad firmiorem Pacem & Amicitiam inter nos ipſos, noſtra Regna, dictoſque *Electorem* & noſtros Nepotes, cum noſtro Fratre chariſſimo *Romanorum Imperatore* & *Domo Auſtriaca*, reficiendam & ſtabiliendam conducunt; Atque ſuper iis, Articulos, Literas & Inſtrumenta neceſſaria conficiendi, Et ab altera parte petendi & recipiendi; Denique omnia ea quæ ad præmiſſa vel circa eadem erunt neceſſaria & opportuna, expediendi & conficiendi.

Promittentes bona fide & in verbo Regio, Nos omnia & ſingula, quæ inter dictum fratrem noſtrum *Romanorum Imperatorem*, ejuſque Procuratores, Commiſſarios & Nuncios, atque prænominatum noſtrum Conſanguineum & Legatum *Thomam Arundelliæ Comitem* in præmiſſis ſeu præmiſſorum aliquo, erunt facta, pacta & concluſa, grata, rata, & firma habituros, ſpecialiùs Mandatum (ſi opus fuerit) daturos, Omneſque Defectus (ſi qui in his Literis reperiantur) & noſtro & dicti *Electoris* noſtri Nepotis nomine ſuppleturos, atque inſuper etiam curaturos, ut ex parte dicti noſtri Nepotis *Electoris Palatini*, omnia & ſingula ea de quibus fuerit concluſum, præſtentur, atque per eundem noſtrum Nepotem bona fide & ſincere ſerventur & impleantur, id quod & ipſe ſeſe facturum promittit, manus ſuæ ſubſcriptione hiſce appoſitâ.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

In quorum omnium fidem, has noſtras Literas manu noſtra, & Magno Regni noſtri *Angliæ* Sigillo appenſo, confirmavimus.

Quæ dabantur apud Palatium noſtrum *Weſtmonaſterienſe*, viceſimo octavo *Martii*, Anno Chriſti *Milleſimo Sexcenteſimo Triceſimo Sexto*, Regnique noſtri *Duodecimo*.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Arundelliæ & Surriæ, *ad tractandum & concludendum cum Electoribus & Principibus* Germaniæ, &c. *tangente* Principis Electoris Palatini *Reſtitutionem.*

A.D.1636.

Rot. Tractatus penes Prothon. m. 27.

CAROLUS, Dei gratia, *Angliæ, Scotiæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ* Rex, fidei Defenſor, *&c.* Omnibus & ſingulis ad quos præſentes Literæ pervenerint, Salutem.

Quamvis pia mentis noſtræ, funeſtum *Germaniæ* Bellum reſtinguendi, Nepotes noſtros chariſſimos, *Electorem* ejuſque fratres Palatinos, ſine quorum Reſtitutione Quies duratura ægre ſperanda, amicabili ratione in integrum reſtituendi, atque adeo publicam Pacem reſtaurandi, deſideria & Conamina, quæ hucuſque toti Chriſtiano Orbi, pluribus Legationibus, Et Sereniſſimus Dominus Pater noſter inclytiſſimæ memoriæ, & Nos ipſi ſumus teſtati, parum feliciter adhuc ceſſiſſe, plurimæque Difficultates obſtitiſſe videantur, nondum tamen ſpem deſpondere, neque ab opere tam ſalutari deſiſtere, ſed potius optatum tantæ rei ſucceſſum adhuc ſemel experiri, atque illo de Negotio, cum Sereniſſimis, Reverendiſſimis, Illuſtriſſimis & Celſiſſimis *Electoribus Principibus Statibuſque* Imperii quorum intereſt, ullove modo intereſſe poteſt, tracta re decrevimus.

A.D.1636.

Sciatis igitur, quod ea de cauſa nos, dilectiſſimum noſtrum Conſanguineum *Thomam Comitem Arundelliæ & Surriæ, primum Comitem & Comitem Mareſcallum Angliæ*, Nobiſque a Sanctioribus & intimis Conſiliis, *&c.* de cujus ſpectatiſſimâ Prudentiâ & Integritate nulli dubitamus, ſed omnino confidimus, Ipſum verum, certum & indubitatum Legatum, Procuratorem & Deputatum deſtinavimus, ordinavimus & miſimus, ac per præſentes deſtinamus, mittimus & ordinamus;

Atque Eidem per præſentes plenam & omnimodam Poteſtatem & Auctotitatem, pariter ac Mandatum generale & ſpeciale damus & committimus, cum prædictis Conſanguineis & Amicis noſtris Chariſſimis, quibuſlibet *Electoribus Principibus & Statibus Imperii*, atque etiam cum illorum quolibet, eorumque vel ullius Commiſſariis, Procuratoribus vel Deputatis, ſufficientem

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

entem ad hoc auctoritatem & poteſtatem habentibus, tam noſtro quam dicti noſtri Nepotis *Electoris Palatini* nomine, communicandi, tractandi & concludendi, cæteraque omnia & ſingula faciendi, quæ ad dictam Nepotis noſtri Fratrumque Palatinorum Reſtitutionem facient, atque ſuper iis Articulos, Literas & Inſtrumenta neceſſaria conficiendi, & ab altera parte petendi & recipiendi; Denique omnia ea quæ ad præmiſſa vel circa eadem, Pacemque publicam reſtaurandam erunt neceſſaria, expediendi: Promittentes bona fide & verbo Regio, Nos omnia & ſingula quæ inter dictos *Electores Principes Statuſque Imperii*, vel eorum aliquem, eorumve aut cujuſlibet eorum Procuratores, Deputatos & Commiſſarios, atque prædictum noſtrum Conſanguineum Legatum & Procuratorem *Thomam Comitem Arundelliæ*, in præmiſſis ſeu præmiſſorum aliquo erunt facta, pacta & concluſa habituros grata, rata & firma, & ex noſtra parte ſervaturos; Inſuper etiam curaturos, ut ex parte dicti noſtri Nepotis *Electoris Palatini*, quicquid in iis nomine & vice dicti noſtri Nepotis, inter præfatos Principes vel eorum aut uniuſcujuſque Commiſſarios & Deputatos fuerit concluſum, bona fide & conſtanter ſervetur & præſtetur.

In cujus rei teſtimonium, haſce Literas, quas noſter Nepos prædictus manus ſuæ ſubſcriptione ibidem confirmavit, noſtra manu magnoque noſtro Sigillo munivimus.

Quæ dabantur apud Palatium noſtrum *Weſtmonaſterienſe*, viceſimo octavo die *Martii*, Anno Chriſti *Milleſimo Sexcenteſimo Triceſimo Sexto*, Regnique noſtri *Duodecimo*.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Johanni Harvey Militi pro meliori Regimine Coloniæ in Virginia.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1. p.21. n.1. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c. To our truſty and welbeloved Sir *John Harvey* Knight, and to ſuch other Perſon and Perſons as are or ſhall by our Inſtructions under our Sign Manuel, be named and appointed to the Office and Place of Governor and Counſellors of and for our Colony and Plantation in *Virginia* for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas Wee, by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the ſix and twentieth Day of *March* in the Third Year of our Reign, reciting as therein is recited, for the better Maintenance and Government of the Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, did nominate and aſſign you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey* Knight, by the Name of *John Harvey*, then Eſquire, to be the then preſent Governor, and divers Perſons in the ſame Commiſſion named to be the then preſent Council, of and for the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, Granting unto you and them, and the greater Number of you and them reſpectively, full Power and Authority to perform and execute the Places, Powers and Authorities incident to a Governor and Council of *Virginia* reſpectively, as by the ſame our Letters Patents of Commiſſion more at large may appear, which ſaid Commiſſion, and all Places, Powers and Authorities, Matters and Things whatſoever thereby granted or mentioned to be granted, Wee do to all intents and purpoſes fully and abſolutely revoke, determine and make void by theſe Preſents.

Nevertheleſs, Wee being willing to give all good encouragement to that Plantation, and minding that our Colonies and People there ſhould be regulated as well in the Eccleſiaſtical as Temporal Government, according to the Laws and Statutes of our Realm of *England*, which Wee purpoſe to have eſtabliſhed there, and being reſolved not to impeach or hinder, but to promote and advance the particular Intereſts of ſuch of the Planters there, as ſhall conform themſelves as loyal Subjects in all due obedience to our Government, and to diſcourage ſuch as ſhall be found diſturbers of the Peace and Impugners of the Government of the ſaid Colonies;

Know Yee therefore that Wee, for the effecting of the Premiſſes, and the better ordering, governing and managing of the Affairs of the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, and of the Perſons now inhabiting, or which ſhall hereafter inhabit there, until Wee ſhall find ſome more convenient

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

nient means, upon mature advice, to give more ample Directions for the ſame, and repoſing aſſured truſt and confidence in the underſtanding, care, fidelity, experience and circumſpection of you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey*, have nominated and aſſigned, and by theſe Preſents do nominate and aſſign you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey* to be the preſent Governor, and you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey*, and ſuch other Perſons as Wee, in and by our ſaid Inſtructions have named and aſſigned, or hereafter ſhall name and aſſign, to be the preſent Council of and for the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*; giving, and by theſe Preſents granting unto you and them, and the greater number of you and them reſpectively, full Power and Authority to perform and execute the Places, Powers, and Authorities incident to a Governor and Council of *Virginia* reſpectively, and to direct and govern, correct and puniſh our Subjects now inhabiting or being, or which hereafter ſhall inhabit or be in *Virginia*, or in the Iſles, Ports, Harbours, Creeks or Territories thereof, either in time of Peace or War, and to order and direct the Affairs touching or concerning that Colony or Plantation in thoſe Foreign Parts only, and to execute and perform all and every other Matters and Things concerning that Plantation, as fully and amply as any Governor and Council reſident there, at any time within the ſpace of ten Years now laſt paſt, had or might perform or execute.

And becauſe by the diſcovery of Induſtrious and well experienced Men, the Limits and Bounds of the ſaid Plantation may be augmented, and the Trade and Commerce for the Maintenance of the Inhabitants there from time to time reſiding much advanced, Our Will and Pleaſure is, and Wee do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey*, and other the Perſons by us ſo nominated and aſſigned, or hereafter to be named and aſſigned of Council there as aforeſaid, or to any four or more of you and them, whereof the Governor for the time being to be always one, full Power and Authority to grant one or more Commiſſion or Commiſſions, unto any our Subjects thereunto addreſſing themſelves, for the diſcovery of the ſame Country and Ports, Bounds, Limits and Extents thereof, and alſo for the finding out what Trades ſhall be moſt neceſſary to be undertaken for the benefit and advantage of the ſaid Colony and Plantation, and the good of the People inhabiting, or which ſhall inhabit there both by Sea and Land; And further upon all occaſions, as you and they or any four or more of you or them, whereof the Governor for the time being to be always one, ſhall think fit, to ſend out Forces for the ſubduing of the *Indians* and Savages of the ſaid Country, and likewiſe to make War and Peace with them in all ſuch caſes, as may ſtand with the Safety of the ſaid Colony and our Honour, keeping always ſufficient Forces for the holding of the Places there now enjoyed; and if it ſhall happen you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey* to die, or in caſe your urgent Occaſions allowed by four or more of our ſaid Council there, ſhall call you thence at any time, then our Will and Pleaſure is, and Wee do hereby give and grant unto the ſaid Perſons by Us ſo named, or to be named of our Council there for the time being, or the greater Number of them, full Power and Authority upon the Death or in the abſence of you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey*, to elect, nominate and aſſign one of our ſaid Council, to be the preſent Governor for the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, and ſo to do from time to time, as often as the caſe ſhall ſo require; And Wee do by theſe Preſents, nominate and aſſign ſuch Perſon, as by our ſaid Council or the greater Number of them from time to time ſhall be elected and choſen to be the preſent Governor, and the ſaid Governor and the reſt of our ſaid Commiſſioners by our ſaid Inſtructions named or to be named as aforeſaid, to be our preſent Council for the ſaid Colony and Plantation for *Virginia*, giving and by theſe Preſents granting unto you and them, and the greater number of you and them reſpectively, full Power and Authority, to execute and perform the Places, Powers and Authorities of a Governor and Council for *Virginia* reſpectively in manner and form aforeſaid; Nevertheleſs our Will and Pleaſure is, that you and they and every of you and them from time to time proceed, as well according to ſuch Inſtructions as are in theſe Preſents expreſſed, as alſo according to ſuch Inſtructions as you or they do now, or ſhall hereafter receive from Us

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

Us

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Us or the Lords and others of our Privy Council here, and that you and they our ſaid Governor and Council there for the time being, ſhall be from time to time ſubordinate, ſubject and obedient to the Lords Commiſſioners and Committees here, for our Plantations for the time being, touching the preſent Government of that Plantation, according to ſuch Orders and Directions, as they from time to time ſhall conceive and ſet down;

Provided always, and our expreſs Will, Pleaſure and Commandment is, and We do hereby give full Power and Authority unto you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey*, and ſuch other Perſon as ſhall be Governor there for the time being, according to the true meaning of theſe Preſents, and our intention and meaning herein before declared, that upon the Death or diſcontinuance of any of our Council there, you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey* and ſuch other Perſon, as ſhall be Governor there for the time being, ſhall give notice to Us or our ſaid Commiſſioners or Committees here for our Plantations, of ſuch Death or diſcontinuance of any of our ſaid Council there, to the end that ſome other ſufficient, able and diſcreet Perſon or Perſons, may by Us or them be aſſigned and appointed, in the room or place of him or them ſo dying or diſcontinuing, during the continuance of this our preſent Commiſſion.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give full Power and Authority unto you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey*, and do alſo require and command, that you the ſaid Sir *John Harvey* and *Richard Kemp*, who have already been of the Council in thoſe Parts for the Plantation there, and have already taken your Oaths, ſhall miniſter unto the Perſons by Us named or to be named, to be of our Council there as aforeſaid and every of them, the like Oath upon the holy *Evangeliſts*, as you or either of you have already taken as Councellors of and for the ſaid Colony or Plantation, willing and requiring you and them, to be diligent and attendant in the execution of this our Service and Commandment, and alſo requiring all other our loving Subjects there, to be directed and governed by you and them, or the greater number of you and them, in all things according to the intention and true meaning of theſe Preſents.

And laſtly, our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue in force, until ſuch time as We, by ſome other Writing under our Signet, Privy Seal or Great Seal of *England*, ſhall ſignify our Pleaſure to the contrary.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſecond Day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation commanding all Mariners and others to his Majeſty's Ships for which they are Impreſt.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.2. dorſ.

THE Kings Majeſty being informed, that divers Mariners being Preſt for his Service at Sea, have lately withdrawn themſelves from his Majeſty's Ships, and are entertained of Merchants and others, doth hereby, with the Advice of his Privy Council, declare and publiſh his Royal Pleaſure to be, and doth alſo ſtraightly charge and command, That all Mariners and others, that are or ſhall be Impreſt for his Majeſty's Service at Sea, do immediately repair to his Majeſty's Ships, for which they are or ſhall be entertained, and there abide for his Majeſty's Service, and that they nor any of them preſume to fail herein, upon pain of his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and of the uttermoſt Penalty and Severity, which by the Laws or Statutes of this Realm they may incur, for deſerting his Majeſty's Service, and for their contempt or neglect of his Majeſty's Royal Command herein: And his Majeſty doth hereby alſo inhibit and forbid all Merchants, Owners and Maſters of Ships whatſoever, to receive and continue any ſuch Mariners and others in their Service, as are or ſhall be Preſt for his Majeſty's Ships, upon like pain of his Majeſty's heavy Indignation, and the ſtricteſt Puniſhment that, by the Laws and Juſtice of this Kingdom, may in ſuch caſe be inflicted.

Given at our Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the fifth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

An.12. Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edwardo *Vicecomiti* Campden *&* *aliis*.

A.D.1636.

Pat.12.Car.1. p. 21. n. 2. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Edward Lord Viſcount *Campden*,
And to our truſty and welbeloved,
Thomas Lord *Windſor*,
William Lord *Spencer*,
Robert Lord *Brooke*,
William Lord *Craven*,
And to our truſty and welbeloved,
Thomas Coventry Eſquire,
Robert Barkeley Knight, one of our Juſtices of our Court of *King's Bench*,
John Bridgeman Knight, our Chief Juſtice of *Cheſter*,
Richard Tracy Knight and Baronet,
Thomas Puckering Knight and Baronet,
Walter Devereux Knight and Baronet,
William Ruſſel Baronet,
Edward Littleton Baronet,
Sir *Thomas Lucy* Knight,
Sir *James Pitt* Knight,
Sir *John Rous* Knight,
Sir *Robert Lee* Knight,
Sir *Edward Peyto* Knight,
Sir *Edward Underhill* Knight,
Sit *Robert Tracy* Knight,
Sir *Robert Cooke* Knight,
William Smith Doctor of Divinity,
Rowley Ward Serjeant at Law,
William Curteen Eſquire,
Walter Overbury Eſquire,
William Sheldon of *Beely* Eſquire,
Richard Creſwell Eſquire,
Humfrey Salway Eſquire,
William Barkley Eſquire,
And *John Keyt* Eſquire, Greeting.

Whereas our welbeloved and faithful Subject *William Sandis* of *Flatbury* in the County of *Worceſter* Eſquire, hath undertaken at his own charge to make the River of *Avon* and ſome other Streams falling into the ſame, paſſable for Boats, Barges, Trows and other Veſſels of reaſonable Burthen, from *Severn*, where that River falleth in near *Teuxbury*, as it runneth through our Counties of *Warwick*, *Worceſter* and *Glouceſter*, by the ſeveral Boroughs and Market Towns of *Warwick*, *Stratford*, *Bedford*, *Eveſham*, *Parſher* and *Teuxbury*, unto or near our City of *Coventry*, and for the effecting thereof, hath already been at great Charge, as well in purchaſing and buying in Eſtates, of moſt of the Mills ſtanding upon that Stream, as otherwiſe for the bringing of that Work to perfection, and that he the ſaid *William Sandis* intends likewiſe at his own Coſts, to make paſſable for Boats, Barges, Trows, and other Veſſels of reaſonable Burthen, a good part of the River of *Team*, lying on the Weſt Side of *Severn* towards our Town and Caſtle of *Ludlow* in our ſaid County of *Worceſter*, whereby our Counties aforeſaid may from thoſe parts be better ſupplied with Wood, Iron, Pit Coal, and other Commodities which they now want, and that this Work ſhall be effected without the detriment or prejudice of any Perſon or Perſons, in his or their Lands, Mills, Trees, Bridges or other things, more than what ſhall be recompenced and paid for, according to the true value thereof; Our intentions being that the ſaid *William Sandis* in recompence of his great charge and hazard in a Work of this nature, ſhall have the benefit of the Water Carriages, as in ſuch caſes is uſual.

A.D.1636.

Know ye that We, being willing to advance Works of this kind, and well approving the Enterprize and Endeavours of the ſaid *William Sandis* in theis his Undertakings, tending ſo much to the publick good of thoſe Counties, in opening a Paſſage by Water in an Inland Country, whereby the common Trade and Commerce of our Subjects in thoſe parts of our Kingdom, which now by reaſon of the length and foulneſs of the Ways, is (as We are informed) much interrupted and hindred, will be greatly furthered and enlarged; And being minded to give the ſaid *William Sandis* all poſſible encouragement in his Proceedings, in ſo commendable a Work, have, with the Advice of our Privy Council, aſſigned, made and conſtituted you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give unto you, or any four or more of you, full Power and Authority to take view of and ſurvey the ſaid River of *Avon*, and the Streams falling thereunto, and the ſaid River of *Team* ſo intended by the ſaid *William Sandis* to be made paſſable as aforeſaid, as well in the

Channel and Streams, as in the Banks thereof, and of the Impediments, Wants and Defects thereof and therein, whereby the ſame are now unfit for the Carriage and Paſſage of Boats, Barges and other Veſſels of Burthen, for the tranſporting and conveying of Corn, Victual, Wood, Iron, Coal and other Commodities, and to conſider how the ſaid Wants, Impediments and Defects may be removed, remedied and ſupplied, and a Paſſage opened through the ſaid Rivers and Streams for Boats and other Veſſels of indifferent Burthen, as well by cleanſing, ſcouring or enlarging the ſame, in the ſhallow Places and Banks thereof, as by heightning, widening or enlarging of Bridges, or making of Locks, Sluices, Wharfs or new Cuts, upon or through the Land and Soil of any Perſon or Perſons, adjoining to the ſaid Rivers and Streams, through which it is neceſſary the ſame ſhould paſs, or be made for the more convenience and commodiouſneſs of the Paſſage of Boats and other Veſſels:

And to that end and purpoſe, We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you, by your Warrants under your Hands, to convent and call before you, or any four or more of you, at ſuch convenient times and places, as to you or any four or more of you, ſhall be thought meet, all or any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as are Lords, Owners or Occupiers of the ſaid Lands, Mills, Bridges, Waſts, Trees or Soil ſtanding upon or adjoining to the ſaid Rivers and Streams, or any of them, or through or upon which any ſuch Locks, Sluices, Wharfs or new Cuts are neceſſarily to be made, for the accompliſhment, convenience and advantage of the ſaid Work, and to treat, compound and agree with them, upon reaſonable and juſt recompence and compoſition to be made and allowed unto them, and every of them in that behalf by the ſaid *William Sandis*, according as in your Wiſdoms and Judgments, ſhall be thought meet, and according to the Damage, Loſs and Prejudice they or any of them ſhall ſuſtain, by means of the enlarging, ſcouring or cleanſing of the ſaid Rivers and Streams or any of them, or for or by reaſon of ſuch Locks, Sluices, Wharfs or new Cuts ſo to be made, or of any Ways, Paths or Paſſages that ſhall be neceſſarily had or made, in by or through any of their Lands, Meadows or Soil for the drawing, towing or hauling of Barges, Boats or other Veſſels, or otherwiſe for the neceſſary repairing, amending and maintaining of the ſaid Locks, Sluices and Wharfs, and the ſaid Rivers and Streams and the Banks thereof, for the paſſage of Boats and other Veſſels from time to time, as occaſion ſhall require; and to perform and execute all ſuch further acts, matters and things, as you, or any four or more of you, ſhall think meet to be done for the furtherance, advancement and accompliſhment of the ſaid Work.

And We do hereby further authorize and require you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you, in caſe you ſhall find any Perſon or Perſons, either out of ſingularity or indiſpoſition, to ſo general and good a Work, not to be content to accept from the ſaid *William Sandis* reaſonable and juſt recompence, for ſuch their Land, Mills, Soil, Trees or other things, whereof uſe is neceſſarily to be made, for the accompliſhment, conveniency and advantage of the ſaid Work, as well by Examination of Witneſſes upon their Oaths, as upon your own view, or by all ſuch other good ways and means, as to you, or any four or more of you ſhall ſeem meet, to diſcover and find out the true value of ſuch Lands, Mills and other things, whereof uſe is neceſſarily to be made as aforeſaid, and to aſſeſs ſuch indifferent and fit recompence and ſatisfaction to be given and paid by the ſaid *William Sandis* for the ſame, as in your Judgments and Diſcretions ſhall be held reaſonable and equal, having always regard to the benefit, that the Owner or Occupiers of ſuch Lands, Mills, Soil, Trees and other things, whereof uſe is neceſſarily to be made as aforeſaid, ſhall receive by the Work it ſelf.

And if in ſo publick and commendable an Enterpriſe, ſo well approved of by Us and our Privy Council, you ſhall find any Perſon or Perſons factious or wilfully oppoſing, to the prejudice and ſtop of the ſaid Work, in caſe where the ſaid *William Sandis* ſhall conform himſelf to give him or them recompence and ſatisfaction, according to the direction and aſſeſment of you our Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, We hereby will and require you, or any four or more of you, that you firſt let him or them ſo wilfully oppoſing, know, that they

ſhall

A.D.1636. *An.12. Car.1.* ſhall thereby incur our ill Opinion and Diſpleaſure, and if after ſuch Admoniſhment, they ſhall notwithſtanding perſevere in their faction and oppoſition to the ſaid Work, whereunto We deſire all furtherance and encouragement ſhould be given as aforeſaid, That then you, or any four or more of you, do forthwith certify to Us or our Privy Council, the Names of ſuch refractory Perſons ſo wilfully oppoſing, together with your own Opinions thereupon, to the end that ſuch further order may be taken, with Perſons ſo ill affected to a Service thus acceptable unto Us, and advantageous to the Publick, as ſhall be fit.

And for the better and more ſpeedy effecting of the ſaid Work, We do hereby further authorize you our ſaid Commiſſiioners, or any four or more of you, after ſuch Treaties, Compoſitions and Agreements had and made with the ſaid Lords, Owners and Occupiers as aforeſaid, to take up and hire ſuch and ſo many Artificers, Workmen and Labourers, as you ſhall think fit and neceſſary, and them to put, employ and continue in the ſaid Work, at and for reaſonable Wages and Allowances in that behalf, to be to them from time to time made and given by the ſaid *William Sandis*; And further, We do hereby will and command all our Sheriffs, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and other our Officers and Miniſters, as well within Liberties as without, that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you, in and about the doing and executing of the Premiſſes, they be aiding and aſſiſting, when and ſo often as by you, or any four or more of you, they ſhall be thereunto required; And for that We much tender the effecting of this Work, We will and require that an Accompt be from time to time given to Us or our Council, of the progreſs and proceedings therein as occaſion ſhall require, that ſuch courſe may be taken by Us, for removing all Impediments, which may ariſe to the hinderance or prejudice of the Work, as ſhall be meet; and we will that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue in force until we ſhall declare our Pleaſure to revoke or determine the ſame.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventh day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis.

A.D.1636. *Pat.12.Car.1. p. 21. n. 4. dorſ.*

REX, &c. Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Willielmo* Providentia divina *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano,

Ac perdilecto & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Thome Domino Coventrie* Magni Sigilli noſtri *Anglie* Cuſtodi,

Ac etiam Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac perdilecto & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro, *Ricardo* Providentia divina *Eborum Archiepiſcopo*, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano,

Necnon Reverendo in Chriſto Patri & perdilecto & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro,

Willielmo Epiſcopo London, ſummo Theſaurario noſtro *Anglie*,

Perdilectiſque & perquam fidelibus Conſanguineis & Conſiliariis noſtris,

Henrico Comiti Mancheſter, Privati Sigilli noſtri Cuſtodi,

Thome Comiti Arundell' & *Surr'*, Comiti Mareſcallo *Anglie*,

Edwardo Comiti Dorcheſtrie, Camerario perchariſſime Conſortis noſtre Regine,

Ac perdilectis & fidelibus Conſiliariis noſtris,

Franciſco Domino Cottington Cancellario & Subtheſaurario Scaccarii noſtri, ac Magiſtro Curie noſtre Wardorum & Liberationum,

Thome Edmonds Militi, Theſaurario Hoſpitii noſtri,

Henrico Vane Militi, Controrotulatori Hoſpitii noſtri,

Johanni Coke Militi, Secretariorum noſtrorum primariorum uni, Et

Franciſco Windebanke Militi, Secretariorum noſtrorum primariorum alteri, Salutem.

A.D.1636. Cùm Subditorum noſtrorum & nuper Patris noſtri *Domini Jacobi nuper Regis Anglie*, memorie recolende, nonnulli, Regiâ Licentiâ mediante, Im-

perii noſtri Territoria non tantum dilatandi ſtudio, ſed precipuè ex pio & religioſo Domini noſtri *Jeſu Chriſti* Evangelium propagandi affectu & deſiderio, copioſas Gentis Anglicane Colonias, ſummâ induſtriâ & magnis Expenſis in diverſas Mundi plagas incultas, penitus & Incolis vacuas, vel à Barbaris nullam Divini Numinis notitiam habentibus occupatas deducti fecerunt; Nos eorum tranquillitati proſpicere volentes graciosè & quieti, Veſtrumque fide, prudentiâ, juſtitiâ & providâ Circumſpectione plenius confidentes, Conſtituimus vos predictos

Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem,
Dominum Cuſtodem Magni Sigilli noſtri Anglie,
Eboracenſem Archiepiſcopum,
Dominum Theſaurarium noſtrum Anglie,
Dominum Cuſtodem Privati Sigilli noſtri,
Comitem Mareſcallum Anglie,
Edwardum Comitem Dorcheſtrie,
Franciſcum Dominum Cottington,
Thomam Edmonds Militem,
Henricum Vane Militem,
Johannem Coke Militem, &
Franciſcum Windebanck Militem, &

quoſlibet quinque vel plures veſtrum Commiſſionarios noſtros, & vobis & quibuſlibet quinque vel pluribus veſtrum damus & committimus poteſtatem, ad regimen & tutamen dictarum Coloniarum deductarum, vel que Gentis Anglicane impoſterum fuerint in partibus hujuſmodi deducte, Leges, Conſtitutiones & Ordinationes, ſeu ad publicam Coloniarum illarum Statum, ſeu ad privatam ſingulorum utilitatem pertinentes, eorumque Terras, Bona, Debita & Succeſſionem in eiſdem partibus concernentes, ac qualiter invicem & erga Principes exteros eorumque Populum; Nos etiam & Subditos noſtros tam in partibus Exteris quibuſcunque; quam in Mari in partes illas vel retrò navigando, ſe gerant, vel que ad ſuſtentationem Cleri, Regimen vel Curam Animarum Populi in partibus illis degentis exercentis, congruas portiones in Decimis, Oblationibus, aliiſque proventibus, deſignando ſpectant, juxta ſanas diſcretiones veſtras in Politicis & Civilibus, & habito Conſilio duorum vel trium Epiſcoporum, quos ad vos convocandos duxeritis neceſſarios in Eccleſiaſticis, & Clero Portiones deſignandi, condendi, faciendi, & edendi, ac in Legum, Conſtitutionum & Ordinationum illarum Violatores, Penas & Mulctas, Impoſitionem, Incarcerationem & aliam quamlibet Coertionem, etiam ſi oporteat & delicti qualitas exigerit, per Membri vel Vite privationem inſlingendas providere; Cum poteſtate etiam (noſtro adhibito aſſenſu) Gubernatores & Prefectos Coloniarum illarum à locis ſuis amovere ex cauſis que vobis legittime viſe fuerint, alioſque eorum loco conſtituere, ac de eis rationem prefectare & Regiminis ſuorum erigere, & quos culpabiles inveneritis vel à loci privatione, Mulcte impoſitione de Bonis eorum in partibus illis levando, vel abdicatione à Provinciis illis quibus prefuerunt, vel aliter ſecundum quantitatem Delicti caſtigare, Judiceſque & Magiſtratus Politicos & Civiles ad Cauſas Civiles, & cum poteſtate, & ſub formâ, quâ vobis quinque vel pluribus veſtrum videbitur expedire, ac Judices, Magiſtratus & Dignitates ad Cauſas Eccleſiaſticas, & ſub poteſtate & formâ que vobis quinque vel pluribus veſtrum Epiſcopis Suffraganeis (*Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi* pro tempore [exiſtenti conſulto,) videbitur expedire, conſtituere & ordinare; Curiaſque, Pretoria, & Tribunalia tam Eccleſiaſtica quam Civilia, Judiciorum formas & procedendi modos in eiſdem, & ab eis appellandi in Cauſis & Negotiis tam Criminalibus quam Civilibus, perſonalibus, realibus & mixtis & pretoriis, ſeu de equo & bono, conſtituendi, & que Crimina, Delicta vel Exceſſus, Contractus vel Injurias ad Forum Eccleſiaſticum, & que ad Forum Civile & Pretorium ſpectare debeant, determinare;

Proviſo tamen quod Leges, Ordinationes & Conſtitutiones hujuſmodi executioni non mandentur, quouſque Aſſenſus noſter eiſdem adhibeatur Regius in Scriptis ſub Signetto noſtro Signatis, ad minus & hujuſmodi aſſenſu adhibito, eiſque publicè promulgatis in Provinciis in quibus ſint exequendis, Leges, Ordinationes & Conſtitutiones illas plenarie Juris firmitate adipiſci, & ab omnibus quorum intereſſe poterit inviolabiliter obſervari, volumus & mandamus; Liceat tamen vobis quinque vel pluribus veſtrum, ut predictum eſt, Leges, Conſtitutiones & Ordinationes ſic edendas, licet promulgate fuerint, aſſenſu noſtro Regio, mutare, revocare & abrogare, aliaſque novas in forma predicta, de tempore in tempus facere & edere, ut predictum eſt, noviſque emergentibus malis vel periculis nova apponere remedia,

A.D.1636.

An.12. Car.1.

prout decet, toties quoties expediens vobis videbitur & neceſſarium;

Sciatis ulterius, quod conſtituimus vos & quoſlibet quinque & plures veſtrum, prefatos *Willielmum* Archiepiſcopum *Cantuarienſem*, *Thomam Dominum Coventrie* Magni Sigilli noſtri *Anglie* Cuſtodem, *Ricardum Eboracenſem* Archiepiſcopum, Dominum *Theſaurarium*, *Henricum Comitem Mancheſter*, *Thomam Comitem Arundelle & Surrie*, *Edwardum Comitem Dorceſtrie*, *Franciſcum Dominum Cottington*, *Thomam Edmonds* Militem, *Henricum Vane* Militem, *Johannem Cooke* Militem, Et *Franciſcum Windebanke* Militem, Commiſſionarios noſtros, ad audiendum & terminandum juxta ſanas diſcretiones veſtras, omnimodas Querelas, ſive contra Colonias ipſas ſeu eorum Prefectos vel Gubernatores, ad inſtantiam Partis gravate, vel ad Delationem de Injuriis hinc vel inde, inter ipſas vel ipſorum Membra aliquod illatis movendas, Parteſque coram vobis evocare, ac Partibus vel eorum Procuratoribus hinc & inde auditis, plenum Juſtitie complementum exhibendum; Dantes vobis & quibuſlibet quinque vel pluribus veſtrum, quod ſi quas Coloniarum predictarum vel aliquem Prefectorum eorum, Ditiones alienas injuſte poſſidendo, vel uſurpando vel invicem ſeipſos gravando, ſeu Nobis Rebelles à fide noſtra ſubtrahendo, aut Mandatis noſtris non obtemperantes inveneritis, Nobis prius in hac parte conſultis, Colonias hujuſmodi & Prefectos eorum ob cauſas predictas, vel aliis juſtis de cauſis, vel in *Angliam* redire, aut ad alia loca deſignanda divertere mandare, prout ſecundum ſanas diſcretiones veſtras equum, juſtum vel neceſſarium videbitur;

A.D.1636.

An.12.Car.1.

Damus inſuper vobis & quibuſlibet Quinque vel pluribus veſtrum, poteſtatem & mandatum ſpeciale, ad omnia Cartas, Literas Patentes & Reſcripta Regia, de Regionibus, Provinciis, Inſulis vel Terris in partibus Exteris Colonias deducentibus conceſſa, vobis duci facienda, iiſque inſpectis, ſi que eorum ſurreptivè vel indebitè obtenta, vel per eadem, Privilegia, Libertates vel Prerogativa Nobis & Corone noſtre, vel Principibus Exteris nociva & prejudicialia, indulta vel conceſſa fuiſſe, vobis quinque vel pluribus veſtrum innoteſcat ea, ſecundum Legem & conſuetudinem Regni noſtri *Anglie* revocari jubere, ceteraque agendi, que ad Regimen ſalutare & tutamen Coloniarum predictarum & Subditorum noſtrorum in eiſdem reſidentium fuerint neceſſaria; Et ideo vobis mandamus quod circa Premiſſa, ad Dies & loca que ad hoc provideretis, diligenter ſitis intendentes prout decet, Precipiendo etiam & firmiter injungendo, damus in Mandatis omnibus & ſingulis Prefectis Provinciarum, in quas Colonie predicte deducte ſint vel fuerint, & Singulis de Coloniis ipſis & aliis quorum in hac parte intereſt, quod vobis in premiſſis ſint intendentes, Mandatiſque veſtris in eiſdem obtemperantes & obedientes quoties & prout ex parte veſtra fuerint requiſiti ſub periculo incumbenti.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Aprilis*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis tangente Ædificia infra London & Weſtmonaſterium.

A.D.1636.

Pat.12.Car.1. p.21. n.5. dorſ.

REX &c. Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac predilecto & fideli Conſiliario noſtro,

Willielmo Epiſcopo *London*, Theſaurario noſtro *Anglie*,

Ac perdilectis & fidelibus Conſanguineis & Conſiliariis noſtris,

Henrico Comiti Mancheſter, Privati Sigilli noſtri Cuſtodi,

Thome Comiti Arundell' & Surr', Comiti Mareſcallo *Anglie*,

A.D.1636.

Edwardo Comiti Dorcheſtrie, Hoſpitii Conſortis noſtre Regine *Marie* Camerario,

Ac etiam perdilectis & fidelibus Conſiliariis noſtris,

Franciſco Domino Cottington, Scaccarii noſtri Cancellario & Subtheſaurario, ac Magiſtro Curie noſtre Wardorum & Liberationum,

Henrico Vane Militi, Hoſpitii noſtri Controrotulatori,

Johanni

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car. 1.

Johanni Coke Militi, Secretariorum noſtrorum primariorum uni,

Franciſco Windebanke Militi, Secretariorum noſtrorum primariorum alteri,

Dilectiſque & fidelibus noſtris

Willielmo Howard Militi,

Johanni Banks Militi, Attornato noſtro Generali,

Edwardo Littleton Militi, Solicitatori noſtro Generali,

Henrico Spiller Militi, ac dilecto Nobis,

Ignaſio Jones Armigero, Salutem.

Cum tam Nos, quam Dominus *Jacobus* nuper Rex *Anglie* Pater noſter, memorie recolende, Honorem, Libertatem, Incolumitatem, Salutem & Tutamen Civitatum noſtrarum *Londini* & *Weſtmonaſterii* & partium adjacentium ut plurimum curantes, quaſdam Ordinationes, Domos, Edificia & Structuras infra Civitates noſtras predictas, Suburbias & Libertates eorundem, & in partibus adjacentibus Extructa & Extruenda concernentes, obſervandas publice proclamari fecimus, prout per eaſdem Ordinationes in Cancellaria noſtra de Recordo reſidentes, liquet & apparet; Quidam tamen Mandata illa parvi facientes, poſt dictas Inhibitiones promulgatas, diverſa Domos, Edificia & Structuras, tam infra Civitates noſtras predictas, quam infra partes adjacentes in Comitatibus noſtris *Middleſex & Surr'*, contra tenorem Mandatorum predictorum extrui, continuari fecerunt, ac quidam eorum Licentiâ Regiâ non prehabitâ, in contemptu Mandatorum illorum, ac alii Licentie Regie pretextu falſis & fictis Suggeſtionibus obtente, Domos, Edificia & Structuras illa extrui fecerunt & continuari, ad damnum non modicum & gravamen, nec non noſtri ſolum ſed Populi noſtri, tam Civitatum predictarum quam Partium illarum, & ea occaſione Populus numeroſus, ad partes Civitatum predictarum Vicinas ad regimen ſubeundum ineptus, indies confluit, qui ſine magno rerum pretii incremento, Annonâ ſuppeditari nequeat, ac Aqueductus publici ad uſum noſtrum & Populi noſtri deſervientes, Domorum ſuperedificationem in tantum obturantur, ut ſine magna difficultate reparari nequeant, Fimuſque & ſordes ex eiſdem tam multo deſcendunt in communem Ripariam *Thamiſis*, Ita quod de brevi Portum noſtrum *London* & Flumen predictum obſtrui, & ad Navigium inidoneum exiſtere periclitatur, & plura exinde mala futura formidantur oriri, ni citius remedium in hac parte ſuccurrat opportunum:

Sciatis quod conſtituimus vos, de quorum fidelitate & prudentiâ in Negotiis noſtris agendis fiduciam reponimus, Commiſſionarios noſtros; ac tenore preſentium, Damus Vobis & quibuſlibet tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum vos prefatum *Theſaurarium* noſtrum, vel predictum *Cancellarium & Subtheſaurarium* Scaccarii unum eſſe Volumus, poteſtatem & authoritatem ad inquirendum, tam per Sacramentum proborum & legalium hominum Civitatis noſtre *London*, ac ſeparalium Comitatuum noſtrorum *Middleſex & Surr'*, quam per Examinationem quorumcunque Teſtium fide dignorum, coram vobis vel aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum vos prefatum *Theſaurarium* noſtrum vel predictum *Cancellarium Subtheſaurarium* Scaccarii noſtri unum eſſe volumus, evocandi, & ſuper Sacramenta ſua prout moris eſt ſuſcipienda, ac per viſum veſtrum proprium in ea parte, ſi neceſſarium duxeritis habendum, aliiſque viis & modis quibus melius ſciveritis, que Domus, Structure & Edificia, citra primum diem *Martii* Anno Regni dicti nuper Patris noſtri *Anglie, &c.* Secundo, contra formam Defenſionum vel Mandatorum noſtrorum vel dicti Patris noſtri in hac parte editorum & promulgatorum, infra dictas Civitates noſtras *London* & *Weſtmonaſterii* Suburbias & Libertates earundem, vel infra loca vicina ab aliquâ Portâ Civitatum illarum, vel à Palatio noſtro *Weſtmonaſterii* non procul diſtantia, ſed infra duos mille paſſus ab aliqua dictarum Civitatum vel Palatii, Portarum, Extructa vel Edificata fuerunt, & quenam eorum Licentiâ Regiâ inde prius obtentâ, & quenam eorum Licentiâ hujuſmodi non prehabitâ Extructa fuerunt & Edificata, & que eorum adhuc continuata, & in quorum manibus exiſtunt, & qui Redditus, Exitus & Proficua eorum percipiunt, & ex quibus ſuggeſtionibus Licentie hujuſmodi impetrate fuerint vel obtente, & que eorum vere & que ficte vel falſe extiterunt, & que & cujuſmodi Domorum, Structurarum & Edificiorum predictorum, ad nocumentum noſtrum ſeu Populi noſtri exiſtunt, qualiter & quomodo, & que Domorum, Structurarum & Edificiorum predictorum, abſque notabili damno vel prejudicio noſtro vel Populi noſtri continuari, tam pro Finibus & Denariorum

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car. 1.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

riorum ſummis in Receptum Scaccarii noſtri ſolvendis, quam per arrentationem ſub certo Redditu, Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus reddendo meruerint, & que propter noſtrum & Populi noſtri Damnum nimis grave neceſſario demoliri debeant, Et ad omnia illa Domus, Edificia & Structuras, que vobis abſque graviori damno ut premittitur, Extructa fuiſſe & continuari videbuntur, tam pro Finibus ut prefertur nobis ſolvendis, quam per arrentationem ſub certo annuali Redditu Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris reddendo, hujuſmodi continuari omnes quos pardonari dignos duxeritis, per Pardonationes & Remiſſiones Trangreſſionum & Contemptuum Domos hujuſmodi Extruendas vel continuandas Commiſſorum pardonari & remitti ſtatuendum & ordinandum, ceteraque alia in premiſſis peragendum, que ad ſervitium noſtrum in ea parte promovendum magis convenientia fore inveneritis; Et ideo vobis & ſingulis veſtrum mandamus, quod ad dies & loca quos ad hoc provideritis, circa premiſſa diligenter ſitis intendentes, ac Teſtes quoſcunque ad rei veritatem illuſtrandam idoneos, coram vobis vel aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum venire faciatis & evocetis, ac ipſos & eorum quemlibet ſuper Sacramenta ſua (tactis prius per ipſos ſanctis Dei Evangeliis) de & ſuper omnibus Articulis prementionatis diligenter examinetis, ceteraque alia faciatis & exequamini in forma predicta; Et que inde feceritis, aut aliqui tres vel plures veſtrum, ut predicitur, fecerint, in ſcriptis reducta Theſaurario & Baronibus noſtris de Scaccario noſtro ſub Sigillis veſtris, vel aliquorum trium vel plurium veſtrum, ut predictum eſt, diſtincte & aperte, una cum hoc Mandato noſtro certificetis.

Mandamus etiam tenore preſentium Vicecomitibus noſtris, tam Civitatis noſtre *London*, quam predictorum ſeparalium Comitatuum noſtrorum *Middleſex* & *Surr'*, quod ad certos Dies & loca quos vel que ad hoc provideritis, aut aliqui tres vel plures veſtrum, ut predicitur providerint, & eis ſeparatim ex parte noſtra ſcire feceritis, venire faciant coram vobis, vel aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum ut predictum eſt, tot & tales probos & legales homines de ſeparalibus Ballivis ſuis, tam infra Libertates quam extra, per quos rei veritas in premiſſis melius ſciri poterit & inquiri;

Damus ulterius univerſis & ſingulis Vicecomitibus, Majoribus, Ballivis, Prepoſitis, Officiariis, Miniſtris & aliis ſubditis noſtris quibuſcunque Civitatum predictarum & partium eiſdem adjacentium, in dictis Comitatibus noſtris *Middleſex* & *Surr'* quorum intereſt, quod vobis vel aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum vos predictum *Theſaurarium* noſtrum vel predictum *Cancellarium* & *Subtheſaurarium* Scaccarii unum eſſe volumus, ſint intendentes, conſulentes & auxiliantes quoties ad hoc ex parte veſtra fuerint premoniti.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Aprilis*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation concerning a Book, intituled Mare Clauſum.

A.D.1636. Pat.12 Car.1. p. 14. n. 4. dorſ.

WHEREAS there was heretofore by our expreſs Command publiſhed in Print, a Book intituled *Mare Clauſum ſeu de Dominio Maris*, for the manifeſting of the Right and Dominion of Us and our Royal Progenitors in the Seas, which encompaſs theſe our Realms and Dominions of *Great Britain* and *Ireland*, and whereas ſince the publiſhing thereof, ſome Perſons not well affected to Us and our Proceedings, have cauſed the ſame Book to be Printed in ſome place beyond the Seas, and to the ſame Impreſſion have added ſome other things, as if they were parts of that, which was firſt Printed here by our Command, and have falſly put the name of our City of *London* in the Title Page, for the place of the Impreſſion, and have alſo therein made reference to the firſt Edition of the ſame Book, as if the ſaid Foreign Impreſſion had been done in our ſaid City, as alſo as if thoſe other things which are added, had been likewiſe a part of the ſaid firſt Edition ſo commanded by Us, or added to the ſame by our allowance; And

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

And whereas alſo very many Books of the ſaid Foreign Edition, have of late been ſecretly brought into this our Realm of *England*, and there offered to Sale by ſome Tradeſmen, for whoſe ſpeedy and ſevere Puniſhment, as alſo for the ſuppreſſing of the ſaid Books of the ſaid Foreign Edition ſo imported, We have already given ſtrict Command; We have, by the Advice of the Lords of our Privy Council, thought fit to declare, and hereby do declare our expreſs Will and Pleaſure to be, That from henceforth no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, do or ſhall import, publiſh, put to Sale, or in any kind Buy, Sell, Exchange or Diſperſe in any of our Realms or Dominions, any of the ſaid Books of the Foreign Edition, and alſo that, for the more ſafe prevention of the like Offence in the future, from henceforth no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever do or ſhall at any time import, publiſh, put to Sale or in any kind Buy, Sell, Exchange or Diſperſe in any of our Realms or Dominions, any Books or Copies of any Edition of the ſaid Books called *Mare Clauſum*, either in *Latin* or *Engliſh*, except only of ſuch Editions, as have been or ſhall be thereof had or done within our Realms or Dominions, and by ſuch Authority or Licence, as by the Laws and Cuſtoms of our ſaid Realms and Dominions is reſpectively requiſite, upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure and Indignation, and of ſuch further Puniſhment as by the Laws of this our Realm, and by our Prerogative Royal, may be inflicted upon Offenders againſt our Royal Declaration and Command.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Given at our Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the fifteenth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation prohibiting the wearing, buying or ſelling of Counterfeit Jewels.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 14. n. 5. dorſ.

THE King's Majeſty having taken into Conſideration the great quantity of Moneys exhauſted from his Subjects, and exported out of his Dominions into Foreign Parts, for counterfeit Jewels, Pearls, Pendants, Chains and falſe Stones, carrying only a ſhew and ſemblance of precious Stones, Pearls and Jewels, is reſolved to provide for Reformation thereof in time to come; And therefore, as well to reſtrain the Conſumption of the Treaſure of the Kingdom expended that way, as the Damage that redounds to his Subjects by ſuch falſified and counterfeit Stuff, doth hereby (with the Advice of his Privy Council) declare and publiſh his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command that from henceforth, no Perſon or Perſons of what Eſtate, Degree or Quality ſoever, do preſume to wear or uſe upon their Perſons or Apparel, or to Buy, Sell, Exchange or utter any counterfeit Jewels, Pearls, Pendants, Chains or falſe Stones whatſoever, within any of his Majeſty's Dominions, upon pain as well of Forfeiture and Loſs of the ſame, as alſo of incurring his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Pains and Penalties as may be inflicted, for the Contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Commands herein; whereof he is minded to require a ſtrict Account.

A.D.1636.

And for the due Accompliſhment of his Majeſty's Pleaſure herein, he doth further charge and command all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables and other his Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to be aiding and aſſiſting in their ſeveral places, whereby ſuch as ſhall hereafter wilfully offend in the Premiſſes may be brought and preſented to his Majeſty's Privy Council, and thereupon may be proceeded againſt according to the demerits of the Offenders.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the eighteenth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's Pleaſure, touching Orders to be obſerved for prevention of diſperſing the Plague.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 14. n. 6. dorſ.

THE King's Majeſty, finding that the Infection of the Plague at this preſent, hath begun to break forth in ſome places near unto the City of *London*, and ſome other parts of the Kingdom, out of his princely and provident care of the common good and ſafety of his Dominions and People, by a timely uſe of good Means, (accompanied with the bleſſing of Almighty God) to prevent the increaſing and diſperſing thereof, hath thought fit, with the Advice of his Privy Council, to declare his Royal Pleaſure therein.

And whereas in the time of the laſt Plague, there were divers good Orders thought meet by his Majeſty, and his Privy Council to be publiſhed, with ſundry good Rules, Preſervatives and Directions againſt the Infection; his Majeſty is pleaſed that the ſame Orders, Rules and Medicines ſhall be again now publiſhed and renewed, together with ſome further Additions, and doth therefore require and command all Juſtices of the Peace in every County, as well within Liberties as without, and all Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and other his Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, to take knowledge of his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure therein, and that every one of them in their ſeveral Places, where the Infection is, or ſhall happen to be, do uſe all care and their utmoſt endeavour, for the due and effectual execution of the ſame: and to that end his Majeſty's expreſs charge and command is, that all the ſaid Juſtices of the Peace, as well within their ſeveral Juriſdictions, as (if cauſe be) in Places adjacent thereunto, do aſſemble together in ſome ſafe and meet Places, to treat and conſult amongſt themſelves, or with the Juſtices of Neighbouring Counties or Liberties where there ſhall be cauſe, how the ſaid Orders and Directions may be duly obſerved, for the better preventing the diſperſion and increaſing of the Sickneſs, and for the relief and well ordering of ſuch as are or ſhall be infected with the Plague, and to take Account how the ſaid Orders and Directions, are from time to time performed, and the Offenders puniſhed, ſo as no neglect, remiſneſs or offence in that behalf be ſuffered to paſs without Correction and Chaſtiſement; And his Majeſty doth hereby further declare, that whoſoever, in this buſineſs ſo much importing himſelf, his Kingdom and People, ſhall be found remiſs or negligent, whether they be Mayors, Sheriffs, Juſtices of Peace, Bailiffs, Conſtables or other Officers, or Perſons, of what degree, quality or condition ſoever, muſt expect to receive ſuch condign Puniſhment, as by the ſtricteſt Laws or Statutes of the Realm, or otherwiſe, may be inflicted upon them.

Given at our Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the twentieth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation touching Books firſt printed here, and after reprinted beyond the Seas, and Imported hither.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 14. n. 7. dorſ.

WHEREAS in our Univerſities of *Oxford* and *Cambridge*, and in our City of *London*, divers Books (not elſewhere formerly publiſhed) in the *Greek* and *Latin* Tongues, have been put in Print and publiſhed at the coſt and care of ſome of our loving Subjects, and afterwards ſome of the ſame Books have been reprinted in the Dominions of Foreign Princes or States, and from thence imported and put to Sale here, by reaſon whereof our ſaid Subjects, at whoſe coſt the firſt Impreſſions were made, have been much prejudiced in the Sale of ſuch their Impreſſions, and have been alſo diſcouraged from their Undertakings in the like kind; We being graciouſly pleaſed to vouchſafe our ſpecial Encouragement to all good and lawful

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

lawful Endeavours uſed for the adding of helps to good Arts and Learning, and to prevent for the future the like Miſchiefs that may happen, by the importing and putting to Sale of ſuch Foreign Editions, either of ſuch Books as aforeſaid, or of other of like nature, do hereby ſtraightly charge and command, and do declare our expreſs Will and Pleaſure to be, that from henceforth no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, either our natural born Subjects, Denizens or Strangers, ſhall import into our Realms of *England*, or *Ireland* or our Dominion of *Wales*, out of the Dominions of any Foreign Prince or State, by way of Merchandize or for Sale, or ſhall ſell, offer or put to Sale in any of our ſaid Realms, or in our ſaid Dominion, any Foreign Edition or any Books, or Copies of any Foreign Edition of any Book whatſoever, either in *Latin* or *Greek*, or in the *Hebrew*, *Chaldee*, *Syriack* or *Arabick* Tongues, or in any of the ſaid five Tongues laſt mentioned, together with *Latin*, the firſt Edition or publiſhing of which Book ſhall at any time hereafter be, or hath formerly at any time ſince the beginning of our Reign, been out of any Preſs or Houſe of Printing, within either of our ſaid Univerſities, or in our ſaid City of *London*, under ſuch Pains, Penalties and Forfeitures, as by the Laws and Statutes of our ſaid Realms, or by our Prerogative Royal, may be inflicted on ſuch as ſhall contemn or neglect our Royal Pleaſure and Commands herein.

A.D.1636. An.12 Car.1.

And We do further will, require and command all Sheriffs, Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Searchers and all other our Officers whatſoever, That they, and every of them from time to time, upon complaint made concerning the Premiſſes, be diligent according to their ſeveral Places reſpectively, in making diſcovery, finding out and apprehending all and every the Offenders, that at any time hereafter ſhall, either by importing, ſelling, offering or putting to Sale any the Books aforeſaid, tranſgreſs againſt this our Proclamation; and alſo in ſeizing or cauſing to be ſeized to our uſe all and every the Editions, Books and Copies imported, ſold or offered to Sale, againſt the intent hereof, to the end that the Delinquents herein may be proceeded with and puniſhed according to their Demerits.

Given at our Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the firſt Day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for reſtraint of Fiſhing upon his Majeſty's Seas and Coaſts without Licence.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 14. n. 19. dorſ.

WHEREAS our Father of bleſſed Memory King *James*, did, in the ſeventh Year of his Reign of *Great Britain*, ſet forth a Proclamation touching Fiſhing, whereby, for the many important Reaſons therein expreſſed, all Perſons of what Nation or Quality ſoever, being not his natural born Subjects, were reſtrained from Fiſhing upon any the Coaſts and Seas of *Great Britain*, *Ireland*, and the reſt of the Iſles adjacent, where moſt uſually heretofore Fiſhing had been, until they had orderly demanded and obtained Licences from our ſaid Father or his Commiſſioners in that behalf, upon pain of ſuch Chaſtiſement, as ſhould be fit to be inflicted upon ſuch wilful Offenders; ſince which time, albeit neither our ſaid Father, nor our ſelf have made any conſiderable evacuation of the ſaid Proclamation, but have with much patience expected a voluntary conformity of our Neighbours and Allies, to ſo juſt and reaſonable Prohibitions and Directions, as are contained in the ſame; And now finding by experience, that all the inconveniences which occaſioned that Proclamation, are rather increaſed than abated, We being very ſenſible of the Premiſſes, and well knowing how far we are obliged in honour to maintain the Rights of our Crown, eſpecially of ſo great conſequence, have thought it neceſſary, by the Advice of our Privy Council, to renew the aforeſaid Reſtraint of Fiſhing upon our aforeſaid Coaſts and Seas, without Licence firſt obtained from Us, and by theſe Preſents to make publick Declaration that our Reſolution is (at times convenient) to keep ſuch a competent Strength of Shipping upon our Seas, as may (by God's bleſſing) be ſufficient both

A.D.1636.

both to hinder ſuch further Encroachments upon our Regalities, and aſſiſt and protect thoſe our good Friends and Allies, who ſhall henceforth by virtue of our Licences (to be firſt obtained) endeavour to take the benefit of Fiſhing upon our Coaſts and Seas in the Places accuſtomed.

Given at our Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the tenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation inhibiting the Importation of Whale Finns or Whale Oyl into his Majeſty's Dominions by any but the Muſcovia *Company.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.1. dorſ.

WHEREAS our late dear and Royal Father of ever bleſſed Memory, King *James*, by his Proclamation bearing date the eighteenth day of *May* in the ſeventeenth Year of his Reign, for the Reaſons therein expreſſed, and for the Encouragement of his welbeloved Subjects the Company of Merchants trading for *Muſcovia, Greenland* and the Parts adjoining, commonly called the *Muſcovia Company*, did inhibit the Importation of Whale Finns into any his Kingdoms or Dominions, by any Perſons other then by that Company, and that in their Joint Stock only, under the Penalties therein mentioned; We now being minded to give the like Encouragement and Aſſiſtance to the ſaid Company, and for the better Support of the Fiſhing Trade to *Greenland* and the Parts adjacent, which by the Increaſe of Navigation conduceth much to the common good of our Kingdom and People, have thought fit to publiſh our Royal Pleaſure therein; And therefore We do by theſe Preſents, ſtraightly charge, prohibit and forbid, as well all Aliens and Strangers whatſoever, as our natural born Subjects and Denizens, That they nor any of them (other then the ſaid *Muſcovia Merchants* only, and that in their Joint Stock for the Whale Fiſhing) ſhall from henceforth directly or indirectly import or bring any Whale Oyl, or Whale Finns (whether the ſaid Finns be whole or cut in what manner ſoever) into any our Kingdoms or Dominions upon pain of the Forfeiture and Confiſcation of the ſame, whether they be found on Board of any Ship, Hoye, Boat or Bottom, or laid on Land in any Warehouſe, Storehouſe, Shop, Cellar or any other Place whatſoever, and upon pain of our high Indignation and Diſpleaſure, and ſuch other Puniſhments, as by our Court of *Starchamber* ſhall be thought meet to be inflicted upon them or any of them, as Contemners of our Royal Will and Commandment in this behalf.

And We do likewiſe ſtraightly charge, prohibit and forbid, as well all Aliens and Strangers, as our natural born Subjects and Denizens (other than the ſaid *Muſcovia Merchants* in their Joint Stock as aforeſaid) that they nor any of them do preſume to buy, utter, ſell, barter or contract for any Whale Oyl or Whale Finns, knowing the ſame to be imported into any our Realms or Dominions, contrary to our Will and Pleaſure herein declared, whether the ſaid Finns be whole or cut as aforeſaid, upon pain of our high Indignation and Diſpleaſure, and ſuch further Puniſhments, as by our ſaid Court of *Starchamber* ſhall be thought meet to be inflicted upon ſuch Offenders, as Contemners alſo of our Royal Commandments.

And to the end that our Pleaſure hereby declared may take the better effect, We do hereby charge and command all Cuſtomers, Collectors, Farmers, Comptrollers, Searchers, Waiters, and all other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, in all or any our Ports, Havens or Creeks, that they and every of them in their ſeveral Places, do carefully attend, and ſee to the due execution hereof, and in no wiſe permit or ſuffer any Whale Oyl or Whale Finns whole or cut, directly or indirectly, openly or covertly, to be brought or imported into any our Kingdoms or Dominions, contrary to our Royal Pleaſure herein expreſſed, or being ſo imported, that they do not permit or ſuffer the ſame to be colourably cuſtomed for other Goods and Merchandize, but that they forthwith do ſeize and take to our uſe all ſuch Whale Finns and Whale Oyl, as ſhall be ſo imported contrary to our Pleaſure herein declared, upon pain to undergo ſuch Puniſhments, as ſhall be thought meet

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

meet by the Lords of our Privy Council; nevertheleſs our intent and meaning is, That the ſaid *Muſcovia Company*, in their Joint Stock only and none other, ſhall or may buy and ſell, barter or contract for any ſuch Whale Finns or Whale Oyl, as being imported contrary to this our Proclamation, ſhall be confiſcated and ſeized, and the ſame being ſold by the ſaid Company, may be afterwards bought, contracted for, and uſed by any other our Subjects at their Will and Pleaſure, any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Given at our Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis concernente Saltpetre.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 21. n. 11. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c. To the Reverend Father in God, our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our High Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Thomas Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And alſo to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Mountjoy Earl of *Newport*, Maſter of our Ordnance,

And likewiſe to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Edward Viſcount *Wimbledon*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Excheqver*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries,

And Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, another of our Principal Secretaries, our preſent Commiſſioners for our Ordnance, and to the Commiſſioners of our Ordnance for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas We are pleaſed and reſolved to aſſume and take into our own Hands, and for our own uſe and benefit, all the Saltpetre which ſhall be made within this our Kingdom and Dominion of *Wales*, and to ſell and diſtribute all ſuch Powder, as is or ſhall be made thereof, to ſuch our Subjects as for their uſe and proviſion ſhall deſire the ſame, over and above that which ſhall be neceſſary for our own Service:

A.D.1636.

Know ye therefore that We, repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted you our now Commiſſioners for our Ordnance, and the Commiſſioners for our Ordnance that hereafter for the time ſhall be, to be our Commiſſioners: And We do hereby give unto you and them, or to any three or more of you and them, full Power and Authority to give Warrants from time to time to the Maſter of the Ordnance for the time being, to give Order to the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, to ſell and deliver to ſuch Perſons, and at ſuch Rates and Prices, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or the Commiſſioners for our Ordnance for the time being, or any three or more of you or them, ſhall from time to time direct, ſuch Quantities or Proportions of Gunpowder, as ſhall be required or deſired by any our Subjects for their uſe and proviſion, according to the good diſcretions of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you for the time being as aforeſaid.

And We will ordain and appoint hereby, That the Moneys from time to time ariſing and proceeding, of and by the Sale and Sales of the ſaid Gunpowder, ſhall be delivered and paid to the Hands of the Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, for our uſe and benefit, and that the ſame Moneys being by the ſaid Lieutenant ſo received as aforeſaid, ſhall from time to time by him be duly diſburſed and accompted for in our *Exchequer*, in ſuch manner and form, as by you our ſaid High Treaſurer of *England*, or our High Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, ſhall be ordained and appointed in that behalf;

A.D.1636.
*An.*12. *Car.*1.

And further We will, declare and appoint, that this our Service in and about the Premiſſes, and the accompliſhment of our Pleaſure therein, ſhall be performed, executed and done from time to time, as well by the ſeveral Officers of our Ordnance, as of our *Exchequer*, reſpectively for the time being, without any Defalcation, Fee or Allowance whatſoever to be had, made, received or taken by them or any of them reſpectively, of or for the ſame.

And We do alſo hereby give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any three or more of you as aforeſaid for the time being, full Power and Authority to do, perform and execute from time to time, all ſuch further Acts, Matters and Things whatſoever, as you, or any three or more of you in your diſcretions ſhall think meet, for the better advancing of our Service and Benefit in the Premiſſes. And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, for the doing and executing of all and every the Premiſſes, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge; And our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall be and continue in force, and that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall and may proceed from time to time in the execution thereof, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment.

A.D.1636.
*An.*12. *Car.*1.

And laſtly, We do hereby require and command, as well all and every our Officers of our Ordnance, as other our Officers and Miniſters to whom it ſhall or may appertain, to be from time to time aiding and attendant on you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, in and about the execution of the Premiſſes.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the nineteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis pro Deaforeſtatione Forreſtarum de Deane & Eſſex.

A.D.1636.
*Pat.*12.*Car.*1.
p. 21. *n.* 9.
dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c.

To the Reverend Father in God our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our High Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Henry Earl of *Holland*, Lord Chief Juſtice and Juſtice in Eyre of all our Foreſts, Chaſes, Parks and Warrens on this ſide *Trent*,

And alſo to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington* Chancellor of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Bramſton* Knight, Lord Chief Juſtice of our Court of *King's Bench*,

Sir *John Finch* Knight, Lord Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*,

And to the two Chief Juſtices of the ſame Courts for the time being,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Banks* Knight, our Attorney General.

A.D.1636.

Sir *Edward Littleton* Knight, our Solicitor General, and to our Attorney and Solicitor General for the time being,

And alſo to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Ralph Whitfeild* Knight, one of our Serjeants at Law, Greeting.

Whereas We are pleaſed for the eaſe and benefit of our Subjects, upon reaſonable Fines and Compoſitions to be paid into our *Exchequer* to our uſe, to pardon and diſcharge them of all Incroachments, Purpreſtures, Damages, Detriments, Treſpaſſes and Offences whatſoever, by them committed and done, as well in our Foreſt of *Dean* in our County of *Glouceſter*, as alſo in our Foreſt of *Eſſex* in our County of *Eſſex*, and the Perambulations, Meets, Bounds and Purliews thereof, as the ſame have lately appeared to extend, or otherwiſe contrary to the Laws, Ordinances and Aſſiſe of the Foreſt, and for the time to come to free and exempt them, their Lands, Tenements, Poſſeſſions, Leaſes, and Hereditaments, of and from all common or depaſturing of our Deer, Laws, Liberties, Officers and Juriſdictions of Foreſt, and to diſaforeſt the ſame, or ſome part thereof to all conſtructions and purpoſes.

Know ye therefore, that We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities, Care and Diligence, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted, and by theſe Preſents, do aſſign, make and conſtitute you to be our Commiſſioners, and We do hereby give full power and authority unto you, or any three or more of you, whereof you the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, Earl of *Holland*, or Lord *Cottington*, We will to be always one, in our name and behalf to compound, contract and agree, with all ſuch Perſons as ſhall deſire the ſame, for Pardons, Releaſes and Diſcharges, to be by us to them made and granted under our Great Seal of *England*, or for or concerning all and all manner of Incroachments, Purpreſtures, Damages, Detriments, Treſpaſſes and Offences whatſoever, by them in any wiſe committed or done in our ſaid ſeveral Foreſts or either of them, or the ſeveral Perambulations, Meets, Bounds or Purliews thereof (as they or either of them have at any time heretofore extended, or do at this time appear or are reputed to extend) contrary to the Laws, Liberties, Juriſdictions, Aſſiſe and Ordinances of the Foreſt, and alſo for Grants and Charters to be by Us to them made and granted under our Great Seal of *England*, for the fully, clearly and abſolutely Diſaforeſting, Diſcharging, Releaſing, Freeing and Exempting of them, their Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators, Succeſſors and Aſſigns reſpectively, and their Manors, Meſſuages, Cottages, Edifices, Lands, Tenements, Woods, waſte Ground, Soil, Poſſeſſions, Leaſes and Hereditaments whatſoever, of and from our Deer and their Commoning, Feeding, Walks or Depaſturing there, and of and from all Laws, Liberties, Privileges, Juriſdictions, Aſſiſe and Ordinances of Foreſt whatſoever, and of and from the View, Cognizance or Juriſdiction of our Swanimot Courts, Courts of Preſentments, Juſtice Seats, Courts or Pleas to be holden before Juſtices Itinerant, and of and from the View or Juriſdiction of Juſtices Itinerant, Verderers, Foreſters, Regarders, and other Officers or Miniſters of Foreſt, and alſo of and from all Summons, Diſtreſſes, Attachments, Preſentments, Pleas, Fines, Amerciaments, Suits, Services and Demands whatſoever of the ſame Courts; And alſo for the granting of Liberty of Free Warren within their ſaid Lands, Tenements, Woods, waſte Ground, Soil, Poſſeſſions, Leaſes and Hereditaments ſo Diſaforeſted, where you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any three or more of you, whereof you the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, Earl of *Holland*, or Lord *Cottington*, We will to be always one, ſhall find it meet and convenient to be granted for our Service and the Advancement thereof.

And likewiſe We do hereby give full Power and Authority unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any three or more of you, whereof you the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, Earl of *Holland*, or Lord *Cottington*, We will to be always one, in our name and behalf, to deal, agree, compound, bargain and contract, as well for the Diſaforeſting of the ſaid ſeveral Foreſts, and either of them, or any parts thereof, and of all our own proper Woods, Grounds and Soil, of or within the ſame, or the ſeveral Meets, Bounds and Limits thereof, and for the Sale of the ſaid Woods, Grounds, and Soil, with all our Deer in the ſaid Foreſts, and either of them, to and for our beſt profit, as alſo for the Diſaforeſting of all the Woods, Ground and Soil of every other Perſon or Perſons of or within the ſaid ſeveral Foreſts, or either of them, or the ſeveral Perambulations, Meets, Bounds and Purliews thereof, and making the ſame free Warren, and for the Sale of all and every ſuch Parts and Parcels of the ſame waſte Woods, Ground and Soil of any other Perſon or Perſons, which by Compoſitions with you, or any ſuch three or more of you, as is aforeſaid, ſhall be aſſigned or allotted to Us, for or in lieu or reſpect of the Diſaforeſtation or otherwiſe, for ſuch Sum and Sums of Money to be paid into our *Exchequer* to our uſe, or for ſuch yearly Rents or both, and upon ſuch Grants, Covenants, Articles and Agreements to be performed as well on the part of Us, our Heirs, and Succeſſors, as on the parts of the ſaid Compounders or Contractors, as you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think meet in the Premiſſes, for our beſt Profit and Advantage;

And We do hereby give full Power and Authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners,

A.D.1636.
*An.*12. *Car.*1.

miſſioners, that upon ſuch Compoſitions by you, or any ſuch three or more of you, ſo made as aforeſaid, that you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall give Warrants accordingly from time to time to our *Attorney General* or *Solicitor General* for the time being, to prepare for our Signature ſuch Grants, Charters, Pardons, Exemptions, Releaſes and Diſcharges to the Parties ſo compounding or contracting as aforeſaid, and upon ſuch Covenants, Clauſes, Articles, Grants and Agreements on our part, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall think fit in that behalf; And further to do, perform and execute all ſuch other Acts, Matters and Things, as you ſhall find may any ways conduce to the accompliſhment of our Service, Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes; And in caſe that the Parties ſo contracting or compounding, or any of them, for their better Security and Aſſurance in the Premiſſes, ſhall deſire to grant, paſs or convey to Us their ſaid Lands, Tenements, Woods, Waſtes, Poſſeſſions and Hereditaments, within the ſaid Foreſts or either of them, by Fine, Bargain and Sale or otherwiſe, and thereupon to take back the ſame from Us by Grants under our Great Seal of *England*, We are willing for ſuch their Securities and Satisfactions to admit thereof, wherein you our ſaid Commiſſioners are to take ſpecial care; And our Will and Pleaſure is, that upon ſuch Grants to paſs from Us to any the ſaid Perſon or Perſons, of any the Lands to Us by them ſo granted or conveyed as aforeſaid (our Tenures in Capite or Knights Service if any ſuch be) for the ſaid Lands, and all Rents and Reſervations formerly to Us due, iſſuing or reſerved out of or for the ſame, may ſtill be had and reſerved, without alteration or diminution in that behalf; But where no ſuch Tenures are found to be, then We will that a Tenure in Soccage as of our Manor of *Eaſt Greenwich* in the County of *Kent*, ſhall be had and reſerved upon ſuch Grants; And whatſoever you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall do or cauſe to be done in our Name for or concerning the Premiſſes, according to the tenor, intent or meaning of this our Commiſſion, We do hereby ratify and allow; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you and every of you a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

A.D.1636.
*An.*12 *Car.*1.

And We do hereby ſtrictly charge and command all and ſingular Sheriffs, Eſcheators, Bailiffs and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, to be aiding, aſſiſting, furthering and obeying unto you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, in the due execution of this our Commiſſion, and the furtherance thereof in all things to them reſpectively belonging, as they will anſwer for the contrary at their Perils.

And laſtly, We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue in force, notwithſtanding the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.
Witneſs our ſelf at *Canbury*, the three and twentieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for Adjournment of Part of Trinity Term.

A.D.1636.
*Pat.*12.*Car.*1.
p. 14. *n.* 8.
dorſ.

THE King's moſt excellent Majeſty, finding that the Infection of the *Plague* is at this preſent ſcattered and diſperſed in the City of *London* and the Suburbs, and ſome Pariſhes adjoining to the ſame, and weighing the danger and inconveniences which may fall out by the reſort of his Subjects from all parts of the Kingdom to his Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, for their neceſſary Cauſes and Suits the next Term, and being providently careful to prevent all occaſions that may tend to the increaſing or diſperſing of the *Plague*, hath thought good, by the advice of his Privy Council, to publiſh his Royal Pleaſure to adjourn ſome part of *Trinity Term* next, that is to ſay, in and from the ſecond return thereof called *Octabis Trinitatis*, until *Tres Trinitatis* being the laſt return of the ſame, and that to be for ſuch Cauſes only, and for ſuch intent and purpoſe as

A.D.1636.

as hereafter is expreſſed, and therefore his Majeſty doth hereby ſignify and declare that his Will and Pleaſure is, that Writs of Adjournment ſhall be directed to the Juſtices of either Bench, and to the Judges of all other his Majeſty's Courts, to whom like Writs have been uſually directed, giving them power to adjourn the next *Trinity Term* in and from *Octabis Trinitatis* next, until *Tres Trinitatis* then next following, and the ſaid Adjournment to be made the firſt day of the ſaid *Octabis Trinitatis*, called the day of the Eſſoines.

And his Majeſty conſidering in his Princely Wiſdom, the Prejudice that may grow to many of his Subjects in their Cauſes and Suits, if that Term ſhould be wholly adjourned, hath therefore, by the Advice of his ſaid Counſel, determined to have ſome part thereof to be holden and continued for ſome few days in the beginning and ending of the ſame, as is before declared, wherein nevertheleſs his Majeſty's intention is, that the ſame days ſhall be uſed only for the better expediting and continuing of Cauſes and Suits, and returning and ſuing out of Proceſs, and for ſuch other like things, as may be performed and done in the abſence of the Parties by their Attorneys: And therefore his Majeſty doth hereby declare his Will and Pleaſure to be, that in the ſaid Term there ſhall be no Trials by Juries, or any Judgments upon Demurrer or ſpecial Verdict, or ſuch like in any of his Courts of *Kings Bench*, *Common Pleas*, or *Exchequer*, and alſo that there ſhall be no Judicial hearing or determining of any Cauſes or Matters, in any of his Courts of *Starchamber*, *Chancery*, *Exchequer Chamber*, *Court of Wards*, *Dutchy Chamber*, or *Court of Requeſts*, during the ſaid Term, and that no Party ſhall need to be preſent in Perſon for any ſuch Cauſes or Suits, but the ſame may be attended and done by their Attorneys.

And his Majeſty doth hereby further notify and declare, that no Party ſhall be compelled or need to appear in Perſon in any of his Majeſty's ſaid Courts at any time during the ſaid Term, but may make their Appearance by their ſaid Attorneys, ſaving only in Caſes of Outlawry, and other the Caſes mentioned in the Proviſo hereafter following, and alſo that no Juries or any whom the ſame may concern, ſhall be compelled or need to appear in any of his Highneſs Courts at *Weſtminſter*, at any time during the ſaid Term, for any Cauſe or Matter whatſoever, unleſs it be for ſome ſpecial and important Cauſe for his Majeſty's Service only.

Provided nevertheleſs, and his Majeſty's Pleaſure and Command is, That all Collectors, Receivers, Sheriffs and other Accomptants, and all other Perſons that ſhould or ought to accompt or pay any ſuch Sum or Sums of Money, in any of his Majeſty's Courts of *Exchequer*, Court of *Wards and Liveries*, or of his Dutchy of *Lancaſter*, or in any of them, or enter into any Accompt in any of the ſaid Courts, ſhall repair to the accuſtomed places at *Weſtminſter*, and there to pay and do in every behalf, as though no ſuch Proclamation or Adjournment had been had or made.

And his Majeſty's further Pleaſure and Commandment is, That all Sheriffs ſhall return into his Majeſty's Court of *Exchequer*, Court of *Wards and Liveries*, and Dutchy of *Lancaſter*, all manner of Writs and Proceſs, iſſued out of the ſame Courts and returnable in *Trinity Term* next, which in any ſort concern his Majeſty's Revenues, Debts, or Duties, at or before the days of Returns thereof, into ſuch Offices from whence the ſaid Writs and Proceſs did iſſue; and that all Commiſſioners likewiſe return all manner of Commiſſions or Inquiſitions returnable the ſame *Trinity Term*, and from the ſaid Court ſent, whereby his Majeſty is to receive Profit and Commodity, and all Sheriffs, Collectors, and all manner of Accomptants, and every Perſon that is to pay any kind of Debt or Duty unto the King's Majeſty in any of the ſaid Courts, do either by themſelves, their Deputies or Attorneys, pay the ſame in ſuch ſort as they ought to have done, if no ſuch Proclamation or Adjournment had been made, or elſe to ſuſtain ſuch Damage of Iſſues, Seizure, Fine, Amercement, and Penalty to be impoſed upon them, as hath been accuſtomed, without any hope to be diſcharged thereof; and that all Sheriffs, by themſelves or their ſufficient Deputies, ſhall give their Attendance at the day appointed, for their Oppoſal in the Court of *Exchequer*, to anſwer their Returns before his ſaid Barons, as hath been heretofore accuſtomed, and if any default ſhall be made by any of the Perſons aforeſaid, That then in reſpect of the

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

King's preſent neceſſary and extraordinary Charges, Serjeants at Arms and Purſuevants ſhall be ſent to bring them up to anſwer their contempt and ſlackneſs in Payment.

And his Majeſty's further Pleaſure is, and he doth expreſly require and command, that all and every Perſon and Perſons, who by any of his Majeſty's former Proclamations, have been required to depart from the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, Suburbs and Liberties thereof and Places adjoining, and to reſide in the Country, do conform themſelves accordingly, and that they preſume not to remain here, after the end of this preſent *Eaſter Term*, under pretence of Law Suits or otherwiſe; and becauſe his Majeſty hopeth, that by the ſending away of thoſe multitudes of Perſons inhabiting in the Country, there may be a better opportunity for the Magiſtrates in and near the City of *London*, to govern the ſaid City and the Parts adjacent, in ſuch ſort as that the Sick and Infected may be ſevered and kept from the whole, whereby, and by the bleſſing of God, the further ſpreading of the Infection may be ſtayed; Therefore his Majeſty doth eſpecially charge and require, as well the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of the City of *London*, as the Juſtices of Peace, and all other Officers and Miniſters within *Weſtminſter*, *Middleſex*, *Surrey* and *Kent*, to take ſpecial care, that as well the Orders lately publiſhed by his Majeſty's direction, as ſuch others as ſhall be found neceſſary for preventing the ſpreading of Infection, be from time to time ſtrictly put in execution; and alſo that all other the Juſtices of Peace in all other Counties, Mayors, Bailiffs, and chief Officers of Cities and Towns Corporate, and other Places within their ſeveral Juriſdictions, be careful to do the like, as there ſhall be occaſion, as they tender his Majeſty's Royal Command and the common Safety of his Kingdoms and People in theſe times of Danger.

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

Given at our Honour of *Hampton Court*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi.

A.D. 1636. Pat. 12. Car. 1. p. 21. n. 12. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c. To our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

Thomas Lord *Coventry* Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, Greeting.

We will and command you, that upon the ſight hereof, and by Virtue and Authority of the ſame, you direct forth under our ſaid Great Seal of *England*, our ſeveral Writs unto the ſeveral Perſons hereunder named, according to the tenor, form and effect hereafter enſuing.

CAROLUS Dei gratia *Anglie, Scotie, Francie & Hibernie Rex*, fidei Defenſor, &c. Dilecto & fideli noſtro *Timotheo Leeving* Armigero, Salutem.

Quia de Aviſamento Conſilii noſtri Ordinavimus vos ad Statum & Gradum *Servientis ad Legem* in *Craſtino Sancti Martini* proximo futuro ſuſcipiendum, vobis Mandamus firmiter injungendo, quod vos ad ſtatum & gradum predictum, ad diem illum in forma predicta ſuſcipiendum ordinetis & preparetis, Et hoc ſub pœna *Mille Librarum* nullatenus omittatis,

A.D. 1636.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Maii*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Fiant ſeparalia Brevia de conſimili forma ſuperius ſpecificata perſonis Subſcriptis.

Johanni Wild Armigero, *Roberto Foſter* Armigero,	de Interiori Templo.
Henrico Clarke Armigero,	de Medio Templo.
Thome Milward Armigero, *Ricardo Creſheld* Armigero,	de Lincoln's Inn.
Edmundo Reeve Armigero, *Johanni Godbold* Armigero,	de Gray's Inn.
Arthuro Turner,	
Nathaniel Finch.	

De

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 21. n. 18. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Thomas Lord *Coventry*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, Greeting.

Whereas, by Advice of our Council, We have upon great and weighty Conſiderations, determined and ordained, to adjourn the next *Trinity Term* in and from *Octabis Trinitatis*, called the day of Eſſoines next, until *Tres Trinitatis* then next following, and the ſaid Adjournment to be made the firſt day of the ſaid *Octabis Trinitatis* ; our Will and Pleaſure therefore is, and We do hereby give unto you full Power and Authority, to cauſe Writs of Adjournment to be directed to the Judges and Juſtices of either Bench, Barons of the *Exchequer*, and others to whom like Writs have been heretofore uſually directed, giving them and every of them Authority to adjourn all Pleas, Writs, Bills, Proceſs, Precepts, and all other things returnable or to be returned before them or any of them, from the firſt of the ſaid *Octabis Trinitatis* until *Tres Trinitatis* then next following, and theſe Preſents ſhall be your Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

A.D.1636.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the thirtieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conceſſione Confirmationis certorum Statutorum in Univerſitate Oxonienſi.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 7. n. 4.

REX omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem.

Cum, ob multiplicem in celeberrima Univerſitate *Oxonienſi* Statutorum Varietatem atque ingentem, que per anteriora ſecula excrevit, congeriem tam obſervationis eorum quàm interpretationis, difficultates non exigue nec infrequentes dudum evenerint, neque fuerint ipſa recentiori evo ſatis accommoda omnia aut conſentanea, cui malo, ut tempeſtiva Reformationis medela adhiberetur, atque ut nova etiam, ubi res exigeret, que Regimini dicte Univerſitatis maximè utilia forent, conſtituerentur: Nos ipſi ſummo quo dictam Univerſitatem, Scientias, Facultates, bonaſque Artes proſequimur amore ducti, atque ut Poſteritas ibi Statutis ac Legibus omnimoda confuſione, contrarietate & quantum fieri poſſet, difficultate liberis ac abſolutis gauderet & fruetur, predilectum & perquam fidelem Conſiliarium noſtrum Reverendiſſimum in Chriſto Patrem *Gulielmum Archiepiſcopum Gantuarienſem*, Cancellarium dicte Univerſitatis inſtantius hortati ſumus, etiam & in Mandatis ei dedimus, ut id quod ipſe in hanc rem feliciter antea inceperat, enixius acceleraret, ita tamen ; ut ab antiquis Statutis longius non abiretur, quàm vel Neceſſitas vel diſpar ſeculi Genius requireret ;

A.D.1636.

Cumque dictus Cancellarius dicte Univerſitatis, inter ſumma & felicia conamina ſua alia, quibus dictam Univerſitatem non ſolum tam Diſcipline quam Morum inſtauratione, ſed etiam munificentiâ eximiâ indies beare impenſiùs nititur, ſummâ cum gravitate & prudentiâ fieri juxta curaverit, ut ſtatuta preſenti dicte Univerſitatis Regimini idonea, in unum Codicem membranaceum ſimul conjicerentur, quem quidem Codicem & omnia & ſingula Statuta in eodem contenta, poſtquam ex animo amplius ejuſdem in dicte Univerſitatis Regimine uſu, Morum ac Diſcipline, Magiſtrorum & Scolarium ibidem bono, perquam conſonum illum eſſe atque utilem ſatis haberet exploratum, Literis ſuis Sigillo tam Archiepiſcopali ſuo, quam Cancellariatus ſui dicte Univerſitatis munitis confirmaverit, quas quidem Literas nos inſpeximus in hæc verba.

Gulielmus, divina providentia, *Archiepiſcopus Cantuarienſis*, totius *Anglie* Primas ac Metropolitanus, & Univerſitatis *Oxonienſis* Cancellarius, Univerſis & ſingulis, tam Laicis quam Clericis, Salutem in Domino ſempiternam.

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

Cùm ex imperato Sereniſſimi Potentiſſimique Domini noſtri *Caroli Regis*, ad affectatam inceptamque a Nobis Reformationem Statutorum Univerſitatis predicte, que Varias ex decurſu ſeculorum ſibi difficultates contraxerant, atque inſtauratione, explicatione etiam & Novorum adjectione indigerunt, accelerandam perimplendamque enixius nuper attingeremur, ut prudentiſſimi optimique Principis voto, atque ſingulari ejus vereque regio erga bonas Artes ac dicte Univerſitatis Regimen, amori ejuſmodi qua fieri potuit ſatisfaceremus.

Cumque res ea quidem perquam ardua, id quod exinde ſatis deprehenſum eſt, quod ſeculis anterioribus eadem toties fruſtrà tentata ſit, ex Authoritate & Decreto Convocationis dicte Univerſitatis mandaretur, primo Viris egregiis ad hoc ſpecialiter deputatis, qui Statuta tum vetera tum recentia, ac inſuper de novo addenda, que preſenti dicte Univerſitatis Regimini magis accommoda videantur, in Unum Corpus conjicerent, quod illi diligenter etiam preſtiterunt; Cumque poſtquam Corpus illud denuo ſub incudem Prefectorum Collegiorum & Aularum dicte Univerſitatis, vocatum in Conventu ipſorum Prefectorum hebdomadali fido & ſevero examine fuiſſet ventilatum, Vicecancellarius dicte Univerſitatis Convocationi dicte Univerſitatis, viceſimo die *Auguſti* Anno Salutis *Milleſimo Sexcenteſimo Triceſimo Tertio* habite, ſignificaret id totum quod hac in re, ut prefertur, preſtitum eſt, ultimamque mei manum ſeu recenſionem & confirmationem Corpus illud tum ſolummodo deſiderare, unde dicte Convocationi tunc placuit, me dicte Univerſitatis nomine rogandum eſſe, ut dictum Statutorum Corpus recenſerem atque Sigillo firmarem.

Cumque ita dicte Univerſitatis nomine rogatus, maturâ in dicto Statutorum Corpore recenſendo deliberatione habitâ, atque aliis in eodem mutatis, aliiſque ſecundum id, quod preſenti dicte Univerſitatis Regimini magis idoneum mihi viſum eſt adjectis, ipſum Corpus dictorum Statutorum Typis excudi, atque ejuſdem exemplaria excuſa per ſingula Collegia aut Aulas dicte Univerſitatis diſpergi, utque omnia & ſingula Statuta in eodem contenta in probationem primam obſervari curarem, ut ſcilicet, tam extemporario ejuſdem Corporis ac Statutorum uſu ac praxi, in dicta Univerſitate regenda, quam ex omnium Academicorum recognitione & examine, cui ita expoſitum eſt dictum Corpus, eorumque judicio libero ab ipſis commodiùs reſcirem, utrum in dicto Corpore Statutorum, Errores aliqui defectuſque hactenus reſtarent, unde etiam evenit ut poſt animum amplius dicti Corporis in dicta Univerſitate regenda uſum & praxin, correctis & ſuppletis corrigendis ſupplendiſque dictorum Statutorum Corporis quantum fieri potuerit, aut in opere hujuſmodi expectari debuerit limatum omnino & repurgatum, atque Regimini dicte Univerſitatis accommodum, conſummatum perfectumque redderetur.

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

Cumque dictum Corpus ita limatum, repurgatum, conſummatum, perfectumque, in Codicem tranſcribi curaverim Membranaceum, ut Corporis Statutorum jam dicti Exemplaris ſeu Codex eſſet ipſe Authenticus, atque Norma ſeu Index perpetuus quarumcunque variarum in aliis que fuerint Exemplaribus lectionum habeatur, Cui quidem Codici authentico in Archivis dicte Univerſitatis nunquam non aſſervando Titulus ſeu Inſcriptio, Corpus Statutorum Univerſitatis *Oxonienſis* ſive Pandectes Conſtitutionum Academicarum è Libris publicis & Reigſtris Univerſitatis conſarcinatus, numerus vero Titulorum particularium in eodem Codice contentorum ſunt viginti unius, quorum

Primus eſt de Terminis & Vacationibus;

Secundus de Matricula Univerſitatis, & de Scholaribus aliiſque ad Privilegia Univerſitatis admittendis;

Tertius de Scholaribus in Collegia & Aulas compellendis;

Quartus de Lectoribus publicis;

Quintus de Auditoribus Lectionum publicarum;

Sextus de tempore ad Gradus capeſſendos requiſito, & de Exercitiis pro forma preſtandis;

Septimus de generali inceptione in Facultatibus ſive de Veſperiis & Comitiis;

Octavus de Diſputationibus ordinariis.

Nonus de Congregationibus Magiſtrorum Regentium;

Decimus de magna congregatione ſive convocatione Magiſtrorum regentium & non regentium;

Undecimus Statuta generalia ad Congregationes & Convocationes ſpectantia;

Duodecimus de Aſſimilationibus parvis ſeu ſimile primo;

Decimus tertius de Hebdomadali & ordinario Conventu Prefectorum;

Decimus quartus de Veſtitu & Tutu Scolaſtico;

Decimus quintus de Moribus conformandis;

Decimus ſextus de Concionibus;

Decimus ſeptimus de Officiariis Univerſitatis;

Decimus octavus de Miniſtris & Servientibus Univerſitatis;

Decimus nonus, de Feodis ad Univerſitatem, Officiarios & Servientes pertinentibus;

Vigeſimus de Bonis & locis publicis Univerſitatis;

Vigeſimus primus de Judiciis, atque adjicitur etiam eidem Codici Appendix Statutorum, que complectitur (primo) Ordinationem *Margarete Comitiſſe Richmond*, circa Lectorem in Sacrâ Theologiâ, (ſecundo) Statuta *Bibliothece publice Bodleiane*, (tertio) Statuta *Saviliana* de Profeſſoribus ad Theſeos, (quarto) Dotationem Lecture in Philoſophia naturali, per *D. Gulielmum Sedley*, (quinto) Statuta *Doctoris White* de Lectore Moralis Philoſophiæ, (ſexto) Statuta Lecturæ Anatomicæ, (ſeptimo) Statuta *Doctoris Heyther* de praxi Muſices hebdomadali, (octavo) Statuta *Carolina* de Titulo Procuratorio, (nono) Statuta Aularia; Denique Coronidis loco, ſubjicitur Explanatio Juramenti, quod de obſervandis Statutis Univerſitatis à ſingulis preſtari ſolet, quatenus ſcilicet ſeu quouſque obligare Jurantes cenſendum ſit, Foliorum autem dicti Codicis ſimul cum Appendice predicta, numeri ſunt Ducenta, minus uno, preter Titulum operis, conſpectum Erratorum, Prefationem, & Elenchum Titulorum operi premiſſa, ut & vacua aliquot Folia in fine Codicis: ut igitur dictus Codex ſeu Corpus Statutorum dicte Univerſitatis predictum, atque omnia & ſingula Statuta dicte Univerſitatis in dicto Codice ſeu Corpore comprehenſa, vim legitimam & firmitudinem ad omnimodum Juris effectum impoſterum perpetuò ſortiantur, habeant & obtineant.

Nos ex Authoritate, tam ea que ex Officio Cancellariatus noſtri dicte Univerſitatis, quàm ea que ex Decreto Convocationis dicte Univerſitatis, hac in parte habita, nobis competit, ex certâ Scientiâ noſtrâ dictum Codicem, ac Corpus Statutorum dictæ Univerſitatis predictum, & omnia & ſingula Statuta dicte Univerſitatis in dicto Codice ſeu Corpore contenta, per has Literas noſtras, Sigillo noſtro tam Archiepiſcopali, quam Cancellariatu noſtri predicti munitas, quantum in nobis eſt approbamus, confirmamus & ratificamus imperpetuum.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium, preſentibus Sigilla noſtra predicta appenſa ſunt.

Data *Anno Domini Milleſimo Sexcenteſimo Triceſimo Sexto*, *Menſis Junii die ſecundo.*

Cum inſuper humillime nobis ſupplicaverit dictus Cancellarius dicte Univerſitatis, ut omnia & ſingula, ut prefertur, circa dictorum Statutorum compilationem ac reformationem acta, prout in Literis Confirmationis dicti Cancellarii continentur, grata & rata haberemus, ipſi & Regiam eis adjiceremus Confirmationem.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, ex gratiâ ſpeciali, certâ ſcientiâ & mero motu noſtris, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, acceptavimus, approbavimus, ratificavimus & confirmavimus, & per has Literas noſtras Patentes acceptamus, approbamus, ratificamus & confirmamus Codicem & Corpus Statutorum predictum ita, ut prefertur à Cancellario predicto confirmatum, & omnia & ſingula Statuta dicte Univerſitatis in eodem Codice & Corpore contenta, totumque illud quod, ut predictum eſt, ſive à dicto Reverendiſſimo Cancellario, ſive à Convocatione predicta, ſive à Delegatis, ſive à Prefectis in dictis Cancellarii Literis Confirmatoriis memoratis, hac in parte, ut prefertur, eſt preſtitum, ratum & gratum habuimus, & per has Literas noſtras Patentes, ratum & gratum habemus; Dantes & Concedentes, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, dicto Cancellario, Magiſtris & Scholaribus Univerſitatis predicte, eorumque Succeſſoribus imperpetuum, tum quod omnia & ſingula Statuta dicte Univerſitatis modo & forma eiſdem, quibus in dicto Codice ſeu Corpore deſcribuntur, contexuntur, reformantur, inſtaurantur, ordinantur, ſupplentur, & dicte Univerſitatis Regimini accommodantur, & ſecundum intentionem in dicto Codice expreſſam ſeu habitam, vim omnimodam & effectum in dicta Univerſitate perpetuò impoſterum ſortiantur & obtineant, tum quod omnia & ſingula anteriorum ſeculorum Statuta dicte Univerſitatis, que aut Statutis in dicto Codice comprehenſis, ullatenus aut eorum alicui omnino repugnaverint aut contraria fuerint, aut ex intentione dicti Codicis ſeu alicujus

A.D.1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

ejuſdem Clauſule, pro ſupervacuis abolendis aut reſecandis, ſint habita pro abolitis, reſecatis, abrogatis & reſciſſis habeantur & aboleantur, abrogentur & reſcindantur imperpetuum.

Atque ulterius etiam volumus & firmiter injungendo precipimus, ut omnes & ſinguli Collegiorum & Aularum dicte Univerſitatis Prefecti, eodem ipſo die, quo he Litere noſtre Patentes in Convocatione dicte Univerſitatis aperte & promulgate fuerint, ad Calcem dicti Codicis, ſeu alibi in eodem Codice (loco & modo & forma à dicto Cancellario ejuſque arbitrio deſignandis) aſſenſum ſuum dicto Codici & Statutorum Corpori, & omnibus & ſingulis Statutis in eodem contentis, ejuſque atque eorumdem Authoritati in ſcriptis prebeant, atque hujuſmodi aſſenſum nominum ſuorum Subſcriptione, loco, modo, & forma ejuſmodi Subſcriptionis itidem à dicto Cancellario deſignandis, reſpective declarent & confirment.

Ac pro meliore & conſtantiore dictorum Statutorum impoſterum obſervatione, preterea volumus, etiam & firmiter injungendo precipimus, ut omnes & ſinguli dicti Prefecti eodem ipſo ſimiliter die predicto, & omnes & ſinguli Magiſtri & Scholares dicte Univerſitatis, qualiſcunque fuerint conditionis, gradus ſeu nominis (modò etatis ejuſmodi fuerint, quâ Juramentum ad dicte Univerſitatis Statuta obſervanda, ex recepto dicte Univerſitatis more, preſtari ſolet) intra ſex Menſes à die predicto, Juramentis ſe reſpective denuò obſtringant, ad omnia & ſingula dicta Statuta in dicto Codice ſeu Corpore comprehenſa, obſervanda & perimplenda, eodem modo eâdemque verborum conceptorum formulâ, quâ Juramenta ad Obſervationem Statutorum dicte Univerſitatis, temporibus retroactis preſtari ſolita ſunt, aliquo Actu, Statuto, Ordinatione, ſeu aliqua alia re quacunque in contrarium premiſſorum ſeu eorum alicujus exiſtente aut uſitata, non obſtante.

A.D.1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

In cujus rei, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Junii*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi *& aliis pro Examinatione Veritatis Articulorum* Epiſcopum Lincolnienſem *concernentium.*

A.D.1636. Pat. 12. Car. 1. p. 21. n. 16. dorſ.

REX *&c.* Reverendiſſimis in Chriſto Patribus ac perdilectis & perquam fidelibus Conſiliariis noſtris,

Willielmo Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano,

Et *Ricardo Archiepiſcopo Eborum*, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano,

Ac Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac perdilecto & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro,

Willielmo Epiſcopo London, Theſaurario noſtro *Anglie* ſummo,

Ac perdilecto & perquam fideli Conſanguineo & Conſiliario noſtro,

Henrico Comiti Mancheſter, *Cuſtodi* Sigilli noſtri privati,

Ac predilectis & fidelibus Conſiliariis noſtris,

Franciſco Domino Cottington Cancellario & Subtheſaurario Scaccarii noſtri, ac Magiſtro Curie noſtre Wardorum & Liberationum,

Johanni Coke Militi, uni Secretariorum noſtrorum primariorum,

Et *Franciſco Windebank* Militi, Secretariorum noſtrorum primariorum alteri, Salutem.

A.D.1636.

Cum Articuli nonnulli Reverendum in Chriſto Patrem *Johannem Epiſcopum Lincolnienſem* concernentes, per *Willielmum Dillon* Clericum, in Legibus Doctorem, nobis nuper exhibiti fuerunt, Nos de Veritate eorumdem Articulorum plenius informari volentes, ac de fidelitatibus & providis circumſpectionibus veſtris plurimum confidentes, Aſſignavimus vos Commiſſionarios noſtros, Dantes ac tenore preſentium concedentes, vobis aut aliquibus tribus ſeu pluribus veſtrum, quorum prefatum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem, ad inquirendum tam per Sacramenta proborum & legalium hominum de Comitatu noſtro *Middleſex*, aut de aliquo alio Comitatu tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quàm per Examinationem predicti *Epiſcopi Lincolnienſis* ſuper materiis Articulorum preſentibus annexatorum, ac etiam per Depoſitiones quorumcunque Teſtium fide

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

fide dignorum ſuper Sacramenta ſua, coram vobis aut tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum dictum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, evocandorum & examinandorum, de Veritate Articulorum illorum, nec non omnibus aliis viis, mediis & modis, quibus melius ſciveritis aut poteritis; Et ideo vobis, & aliquibus tribus ac pluribus veſtrum, quorum predictum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, Mandamus quod ad certos dies & loca, quos vos vel aliqui tres vel plures veſtrum, quorum predictum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, ad hoc provideritis, quod circa premiſſa diligenter faciatis Inquiſitionem, & diſtinctè & apertè factam, nobis in Cancellariam noſtram ſub Sigillis veſtris, vel trium vel plurium veſtrum, quorum predictum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, ſine dilatione mittatis, unà cum preſentibus.

Mandantes etiam predicto *Epiſcopo Lincolnienſi* & prefato *Willielmo Dillon*, & omnibus aliis perſonis quibuſcunque ad quos pertinet, quorum nomina predictus *Willielmus Dillon* vos informabit, quod vobis aut tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum prefatum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, in omnibus & ſingulis premiſſis pareant, reſpondeant & ſint intendentes, ac Vicecomiti Comitatus *Middleſex* ac omnibus aliis Vicecomitibus ad quos in hac parte pertinebit, tenore preſentium Mandamus, quod ad certos dies & loca quos ad hoc provideritis, aut aliqui tres vel plures veſtrum, quorum prefatum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, providerint, & ei ex parte noſtra ſcire feceritis, venire faciant coram vobis aut aliquibus tribus aut pluribus veſtrum, quorum predictum *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* unum eſſe volumus, tot & tales probos & legales homines de Ballivis ſuis, tam infra libertates quàm extra, per quos rei veritas in premiſſis melius ſciri poterit & inquiri; Volumus etiam quod hec Commiſſio noſtra pro defectu Adjournamenti de tempore in tempus, per vos aut aliquos tres veſtrum ut predictum eſt fiendi, non diſcontinuetur, ſed continuetur, ac in pleno robore ſuo remanebit.

In cujus rei, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quinto decimo die *Junii*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Imprimis, That in the Year 1626 or 1627 laſt, you the ſaid Lord Biſhop of *Lincoln*, did reveal the Councils of State, and related the Paſſage of the Lords of the Privy Council, concerning the Prince his intended Match with *Spain*, unto the ſaid *Doctor Dillon* at *Bugden*; and ſaid that none of thoſe Counſellors, that were well affected to the Match, held their Favour with the Prince after he was King, but only Sir *Humfrey May*; and you ſaid that at the Council Table they ſubmitted their Reaſons and Judgment unto his Highneſs's liking, ſo that in his Obſervation of the *Infanta's* Perſon or otherwiſe, the Prince had entertained any ſecret diſlike, which was not fit for them to ſift, then their Council for the Match was void and as nothing, or to the like effect; only you ſaid, that the Lord Treaſurer *Middleſex* ſpake honeſtly, but not ſo wiſely; that though his Highneſs had entertained any ſecret diſlike, yet for Reaſons of State, and the good that would thence redound to all Chriſtendom, whoſe Eyes were ſet upon the Succeſs of it, he ſuppoſed that the Prince ought to ſubmit his private diſtaſte therein, to the general good and honour of the Kingdom; whereupon you ſaid, the Prince being preſent in Council, bad him judge of his Merchandizes if he would, for he was no Arbiter in points of his Honour, or to that effect; And at the ſame time, you ſaid that the ſaid Lord Treaſurer was a croſs Man in his place, and hindred you in your Suits to the King; that you could not make that benefit of his Majeſty's Favour that otherwiſe you might have done; and that if you and the ſaid Lord Treaſurer had held together, you might have carried all before you, or to that effect.

2. *Item*, That in *Hilary* Term 1627, you the ſaid Lord Biſhop charged the King's Majeſty with Injuſtice, and told the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* at *Bugden* aforeſaid, that the King did fearfully oppreſs you; which Speeches of yours, the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* afterwards relating at *Rolleſton Park* to Sir *William Powell* your Brother-in-law, and they talking of your Lordſhip's Freedom of Speech, he ſaid, that your Lordſhip would talk ſtrangely, and that he had heard dangerous or bloody Words from you alſo, or to that effect.

3. *Item*, That after the hearing of the buſineſs at *Woodſtock* before the King's

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

King's Majeſty, concerning Maſter *Thorne* late your Chaplain, the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* preſently relating unto you the Paſſages thereof, and that the ſaid Maſter *Thorne* peremptorily denied, that he meant Doctor *Potter* in one point of his Sermon then in queſtion, and that his Majeſty thereupon put him to his Oath, and that the ſaid *Thorne* alſo denied it upon Oath; whereupon the King turning to the Lords, proteſted that he was a very Knave; you replied that he was a young King to put a Man to his Oath ſo, and that you wondred that none that ſtood about him would tell him, that a Man ſhould not be put to his Oath in that Caſe, unleſs his Oath might acquit him, or Words to that effect, thereby taxing his Majeſty's ſaid Proceedings; and ſo much you related the next day to another.

4. *Item*, That in the Year 1629, and before he the ſaid *William Dillon* Clerk, being Fellow of *New College* in *Oxford*, you the ſaid Lord Biſhop made ſundry fair Promiſes of Preferment unto him, and by your Servant *Richard Owen* did perſuade and deal with the ſaid Maſter *Dillon*, to reſign his Fellowſhip to one Maſter *Williams* your Nephew; and the better to induce the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* thereunto, you the ſaid Lord Biſhop, by your ſelf or ſome other, did ſignify unto him that you would beſtow the Rectory of *Wapenham*, whereof you are Patron, upon him, and the Prebend of *Layton*, and encouraged him to marry, to the end he might not retain his ſaid Fellowſhip, in hope to be otherwiſe promoted by you; and your ſaid Kinſman Maſter *Williams* had and obtained the ſame.

5. *Item*, That hereupon, it being reported that the Incumbent of *Wapenham* was dead, you gave the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* a Preſentation to the ſaid Benefice under your Hand and Seal, as being void by the Death of the Incumbent, when indeed he was alive; and when you granted the ſaid Preſentation to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, you ſaid he was now going for Inſtitution to a Biſhop, meaning the then Lord Biſhop of *Peterborough*, who, if the ſaid Living had been in his Gift, would have required four hundred Pounds for it, or to the like effect.

6. *Item*, That afterwards you the ſaid Lord Biſhop being moved to conſent, that the Incumbent might reſign the ſaid Rectory of *Wapenham*, if the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* could prevail with him ſo to do, one Sir *William Powel* Knight, offering to allow twenty Pounds a Year to your ſaid Nephew *Williams*, by way of gratification for your Lordſhip's favour therein, your ſaid Servant *Owen* acquainted you therewith; and he ſaid you might have ſix hundred Pounds for the ſaid Benefice if it were void, and that you would admit of no Reſignation, unleſs the ſaid Allowance of twenty Pounds yearly, were made to your Kinſman *Williams* by the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* himſelf, or to the like effect; And your ſaid Servant, with your Lordſhip's Privity and Approbation, did alſo adviſe and perſuade the ſaid Maſter *Dillon* a Horſe and Saddle of forty Pounds price upon you, pretending that you were unprovided, and therefore it would come very ſeaſonably, and would be a compleat Preſent always in your Eye to put you in mind of the ſaid Maſter *Dillon*, or to that effect; and cauſed him to take up Money of a Scrivener in *London* to that purpoſe, for which he the ſaid *Owen* was bound with the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*; and your Servant had and received of him forty Pounds to buy you a Horſe and Saddle, and forty Shillings for his own pains in providing thereof.

7. *Item*, That after the Receipt of the ſaid Money, your Servant *Owen* delivered the ſaid forty Pounds to your Lordſhip, and he the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* afterwards repairing to you, and having ſome Conference with you about the ſaid Reſignation, you confeſſed unto him, that you had received the ſaid forty Pounds, and thanked the ſaid Doctor for his Preſent, which he ſent you by your Servant *Owen*, ſaying it was the greateſt Bribe that ever you had given you, for all the Prebends and Parſonages you had beſtowed in your Life, and aſſured the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* of the ſaid Rectory, telling him when *Wapenham* fell, it was his or to the like effect.

8. *Item*, That the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* by your Lordſhip's Promiſes and your Man *Owen's* Perſuaſions aforeſaid, was drawn to diſburſe divers Sums of Money towards the maintenance of your ſaid Nephew *Williams* in *Oxford*, hoping to obtain ſome Preferment from

your

yourLordſhip,and that not not long after the Incumbent of *Wapenham* died, and you, notwithſtanding your former promiſes made to Doctor *Dillon*, preſented another Clerk thereunto, and the ſaid Doctor was deluded by you and your Servant *Owen*, being not only drawn to great Expences as aforeſaid, but alſo deceived in his expectation.

9. *Item*, That after the Premiſes, the Commiſſaryſhip of *Bedford* and *Bucks* happened to fall void, and you, to ſtop the ſaid Doctor's Mouth, and keep him from complaining (as he had juſt cauſe) did tell him, that you would have beſtowed the ſaid place upon him, had not the Earl of *Bullingbrooke* written and ſollicited you for another, and alſo you told the ſaid Doctor at the ſame time, that you heard the Commiſſary of *Hertford* then lay ſick, and if he died the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* ſhould be ſure to ſucceed him.

10. *Item*, That within a while after, the Rectory of *Shenley* in *Lincoln* Dioceſs became void, and the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* was by the Right Honourable the Earl of *Shrewsbury*, undoubted Patron thereof, preſented thereunto, and your Lordſhip having notice, endeavoured to defeat the ſaid Doctor of the ſame, and to get one Maſter *Meredith* your Chaplain and Couſin to be preſented thereunto; and to that end you admitted a Preſentation from Sir *Robert Napier* Knight, but deferred Inſtitution, until you might ſend for the ſaid Maſter *Meredith* out of *Wales*, to prevent the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, promiſing the ſaid Sir *Robert Napier's* Clerk, that if he could not prevail for your ſaid Couſin *Meredith*, you would inſtitute no Man but him, wiſhing him to withdraw himſelf for three or four days; and you writ to Maſter *Forteſcue* for a Preſentation to be granted to your Couſin *Meredith*, in which ſpace Doctor *Dillon* coming to *Bugden* with his Preſentation to *Shenley*, your ſaid Servant *Owen* diſſuaded him from meddling therewith, affirming that you were reſolved upon Maſter *Meredith*, and had engaged your ſelf therein for him, or to that effect; and when the ſaid Doctor ſpake with your Lordſhip about it, and earneſtly deſired Inſtitution, you pretended divers Letts and Impediments, and deferred to inſtitute him on purpoſe, that by theſe delays he might be anticipated by the ſaid Maſter *Meredith*, and that being preſſed by the Doctor more earneſtly to diſpatch his Inſtitution, you did inſtitute him upon your own pretended Title, having no lawful Right thereunto, that ſo your Couſin *Meredith* might come in upon that advantage, and get the ſaid Benefice from Doctor *Dillon*.

11. *Item*, That about the ſame time the Commiſſary of *Hertford* being dead, or reported ſo to be, Doctor *Dillon* ſpeaking to your ſaid Servant *Owen*, to move your Lordſhip to beſtow that place upon the ſaid Doctor according to your promiſe; your ſaid Servant wiſhed him not to ſpeak of it, for that you were written unto on the behalf of the King's Advocate, and he muſt have it, or Words to that effect; and ſo much you intimated unto the ſaid Doctor your ſelf, purpoſely to put him off.

12. *Item*, That your ſaid Servant *Owen*, hath, ſince his receiving of the ſaid forty Pounds, affirmed before divers Witneſſes, that he paid the ſame to your Lordſhip, and told the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, asking for the ſaid Money again when he ſaw himſelf deluded, that if he would have the ſaid forty Pounds again, he muſt demand of your Lordſhip, for you had it of him.

13. That preſently after the Admiſſion of Doctor *Dillon* to the Parſonage of *Shenley* aforeſaid, you ſent a Letter to one Doctor *Evans* by him, to be ſhewed to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, wherein you preſſed Doctor *Dillon* to give forty Pounds to Miſtreſs *Duncombe* the former Incumbent's Widow, and to keep one of her Sons at School; and the ſaid Letter was written in form of a Mandate with Threats, if the Contents thereof were refuſed by the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*; and if he would not do it, to certify your Lordſhip thereof, or to that effect: upon which Letter the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* was induced, for fear of your diſpleaſure, to beſtow forty Pounds upon the ſaid Widow.

14. *Item*, That the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* ſhortly after repairing to your Lordſhip, and deſiring ſome recompence for his Charges, and the performance of your Promiſes, you fell upon him with harſh Terms, and denied him to be your Chaplain; and when

you ſaw that thoſe would not work upon him, you cloſed with him again, and told him you were under a Cloud, and that the King did not ſmile upon you as he was wont; but if the ſaid Doctor would venture on your Service he might, but you perſuaded him rather to make trial of ſome other Lord, to the intent you might rid your Hands of him, without making him any recompence at all.

15. *Item*, That to keep the ſaid Doctor from complaining how he had been deluded by you, and from ſeeking for Reſtitution of his Moneys, you at the ſame time told him, that you and your Servant *Owen* were now thinking of a Preferment for the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, and that by his importunity he hindred your good intentions towards him; and that you meant to remove the Commiſſary of *Bedford* and *Bucks* to *Huntingdon*, and to place the ſaid Doctor in his room, yet wiſhed him to go home and reſt quiet with that he hath already, and ſee what might be done for him.

16. *Item*, That afterwards the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* going to keep *Chriſtmas* at Maſter *Throgmorton's* Houſe, you thereupon took occaſion to reprove him behind his back, as if he had there diſcourſed of ſomething that inclined to Papiſtry or Arminianiſm, as that Doctor *Prideaux* held the point of Predeſtination, otherwiſe than many learned Men in the Church of *England* did, and that Doctor *Reynald* was too deeply engaged in the Puritan Faction; and hereupon your Servant *Owen* perſuaded the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, that to procure a Reconcilement with your Lordſhip, he ſhould write a Letter to you, and therein pretend that his Fear was, you were highly offended with him, for his carriage at the ſaid Maſter *Throgmorton*'s Houſe; and to excuſe himſelf unto you, and your ſaid Servant *Owen*, having prevailed with the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* to write unto you, he the ſaid *Owen* in anſwer thereof wrote unto the Doctor, that a Complaint had been made to you againſt him the ſaid Doctor, by two Gentlemen for talking what he pleaſed concerning points of Religion at the Houſe aforeſaid, and that ſome body meant to ſtir againſt him about the Rectory of *Shenley*, and theſe Allegations of keeping his *Chriſtmas* at a Recuſant's Houſe, and diſcourſing in ſuch manner there, might do him ſome harm, he having not been poſſeſt of it ſix Months; Whereas indeed the ſaid Doctor had diſcourſed no otherwiſe of any point of Religion than as is aforeſaid; and you the ſaid Lord Biſhop had then ſent one Maſter *Wallis*, and promiſed him by your ſelf or ſome other, to give him Inſtitution to *Shenley* if he would come for it, and afterwards you ask'd the ſame Maſter *Wallis* why he did not come, being the ſame Man whoſe Preſentation you had before admitted, and that you and your ſaid Servant *Owen* did endeavour to take advantages of the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, and to that purpoſe did ſift and ſearch into his courſes, and framed and contrived ſuch Devices againſt him, with an intent to deprive him of his ſaid Benefice of *Shenley*.

17. *Item*, That one Maſter *Lloyd* Clerk, reported to Maſter *Claver* the Regiſter at *Bedford*, from your Lordſhip's Mouth as he ſaid, that now you underſtood Doctor *Dillon* ſo well, that you would be no more troubled with him; and that you had now found out that he was no Scholar, and a Papiſt, and that he had bragged to a Knight's Daughter in *Berkſhire* of the great Fortunes he was like to have, and ſo would have cozened her with Marriage, and hath underhand dealt with the late Vicar of *Steventon* his Executor, to put up the Money in his the ſaid Doctor's own Purſe, which he had received for Dilapidations.

18. *Item*, That about the ſame time, your ſaid Servant *Owen* told the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, that the Receipt of the ſaid forty Pounds for the Horſe and Saddle as aforeſaid, troubled him the ſaid *Owen* exceedingly, and wiſhed he had been ſick in his Bed when he took or required it of the Doctor; and ſaid, ſince it was his ill fortune to take it, he had laboured all he could to ſee the ſaid Doctor ſatisfied the ſame again, but could not, which he was ſorry for, and adviſed him to demand it roundly of your Lordſhip himſelf, and ſo he might be ſure of it; but howſoever not to ſpeak of it to others by any means, and was diſcontented that the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* had told Sir *William Powell* thereof.

19. *Item*, That the ſaid *Owen* ſince hearing the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* ſay, that he would rather loſe the ſaid forty

Pounds than quarrel with your Lordſhip for it, did thereupon acquaint you therewith, and returned anſwer that you were pleaſed thereat, and took it kindly, ſaying you ſaw now that humour was not from himſelf of demanding it, but from his Friends who had put him upon it, and ſaid that your Lordſhip harboured no ill conceit of the ſaid Doctor, and adviſed him to part fairly and reſpectfully with you, and to thank you for your Favours to him, and to continue his love and countenance to your Kinſman Maſter *Williams* of *New College*, and you would not forget him the ſaid Doctor, though you turned him off; and you the ſaid Lord Biſhop at the ſame time having conference with the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, grew very Cholerick at firſt, and charged him with unmannerly Behaviour towards you, and with Unthankfulneſs, and asked him, if he thought to make himſelf acceptable to the Lord Biſhop of *London* that way, meaning the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* that now is; and you called the ſaid Doctor Sirrah, and told him he lyed, and ſaid you beſtowed your Preferments upon more deſerving Men than he was, and you defended your ſaid Servant *Owen* againſt the Doctor's Accuſations, ſaying, that he the ſaid *Owen* was an honeſt Man, and as honeſt as any that ſpeaks againſt him, and ſaid that the Doctor had never ſuch a Friend in his Life as the ſaid *Owen*, and you reviled the ſaid Doctor, taxing him for the moſt unthankful, undiſcreet and uncivil Fellow that ever you knew; and the ſaid Doctor taking his leave of your Lordſhip, you commanded him to ſtay, ſaying, Sirrah, I command you to tarry, and if you do not, I will ſuſpend you, or Words to that effect; and you threatned to pronounce both his Livings void, if he perſiſted in his Contumacy one Month; and then you called for your Secretary Maſter *Walker*, and willed him to article againſt the ſaid Doctor, for his Carriage the laſt *Chriſtmas*, and to enact him ſuſpended for his Contumacy now; and diſcharged him from your Table and Service as a Patron, ſaying when he came thither again, he ſhould ſee the difference between a Patron and Dioceſan, and commanded him to ſtay till you diſmiſt him; but the ſaid Doctor telling you, that he had earneſt Buſineſs for his Mother; and humbly deſiring your Lordſhip to diſmiſs him, you anſwered that were his Mother at the point of Death he could not go if you bad him ſtay, or to that effect.

20. *Item*, That you the ſaid Lord Biſhop, perceiving that your rough dealing with the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* did not work upon him as you would have it, you fell at the ſame time to fair terms with him again, and then told him that he was miſtaken in you, and that your intentions towards him were good, and vowed that he ſhould never have occaſion to ſuſpect you not performing any more, for you would be the beſt Friend to him that ever he had in his Life, and that if he had reſted quiet he ſhould have found you ſo, and proteſted that his turn came next to be preferred by you; but as for ruffling with you that would do no good, for if ruffling would have ſerved the turn, the Duke had ruffled you in your Grave long ſince; and you told the ſaid Doctor, that you had then a little Prebend in your Hands, which ſhould be his, but if he would ſtay a Month longer it ſhould be the better for him; and called your Secretary *Walker*, and willed him to bring you the Articles againſt Doctor *Dillon*, and did tear the Paper when he brought it you; and all the ſaid fair and foul terms were ſpoken and acted by you, only to bring the ſaid Doctor to your Bow, and to keep him from complaining of you, or demanding of his ſaid forty Pounds and other Moneys again.

21. *Item*, That at the ſame time you the ſaid Lord Biſhop told the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, that he might have the Prebend if he would, but it were better for him to tarry a Month longer; and ask'd the ſaid Doctor, if he thought the ſaid Preſent he had given you of forty Pounds, ſuch a great matter to beſtow on a Lord that had given him two Livings; and ſaid you would to God it were leſs practiſed in the World than it was, and ſaid, you doubted not but the ſaid Preſent proceeded from him of his own accord; and the ſaid Doctor anſwering that he had not given it but for your Man *Owen*'s perſuaſions, becauſe he thought your Lordſhip would not have taken or accepted of it, he the ſaid Doctor having but newly before reſigned his Fellowſhip in *New College* to your Nephew Maſter *Williams*; why then you ſaid, there was no remedy but the

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* muſt have the forty Pounds again; and you pretended that a Lady had written to you about the Prebend of *Layton*; that if you meant to confer it upon Doctor *Dillon*, ſhe had good means to work him unto reaſonable terms, by renewing of a Life, as Maſter *Boldeſworth* told the ſaid Doctor, and you told the ſaid Maſter *Boldeſworth*, as he ſaid, that Doctor *Dillon* was a little too quick, and that the ſaid Lady's Letter needed no anſwer but this, that ſhe ſhould have a Man to her liking; and you told the ſaid *Boldeſworth* and others, you intended the ſaid Prebend for Doctor *Dillon*.

22. *Item*, That before the ſaid Month was expired, your ſaid Servant *Owen* came to *Oxford* to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, and there laboured and endeavoured with all his might to take off your Engagements to the ſaid Doctor, telling him that your intentions towards the ſaid Doctor were right; but his behaviour was ſuch, that Strangers and others took notice of it, and would, if you ſhould then give the Doctor any thing, ſay, that you did it for fear, becauſe he wrangled or conteſted with you, and therefore your Lordſhip muſt take a further time for it; all which was done by your direction, only to delay the Doctor, and put him off with nothing.

23. *Item*, That at the ſame time your ſaid Servant *Owen* would have drawn the ſaid Doctor to promiſe the continuance of his allowing ſome means to your Kinſman *Williams* of *New College*, and in recompence thereof to accept of a Prebend of twenty Pounds a Year in the Church of *Lincoln*; and that the ſaid *Owen* wrote a Letter to the Lady *Powell* your Kinſman's Mother (as ſhe told the ſaid Doctor) that the Doctor would allow her Son twenty Pounds a Year, and ſent the ſaid Doctor to *Rolleſton Park* to meet the ſaid Letter, bidding him to ſpeak well of your Lordſhip to the ſaid Sir *William Powell*, which the ſaid *Owen* did, by and with your Conſent and Approbation, of purpoſe to draw the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* to make a Simoniacal Contract, that ſo he might not dare to ſpeak of the ſaid forty Pounds, nor open his Mouth againſt you; and to make the ſaid Sir *William Powell* believe that you intended the ſaid Prebend of *Layton* to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

24. *Item*, That the ſaid *Owen* perceiving that he could not catch the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* in the Trap of Simony as he expected, fell to practiſing another way upon the ſaid Doctor, labouring to ſeduce one *William Thorneton* the ſaid Doctor *Dillon's* Man, to betray his Maſter's Secrets, and diſcloſe to the ſaid *Owen*, that he heard his Maſter ſay in private touching him the ſaid *Owen*, that ſo he or you might take advantage thereof; and he alſo tempted the ſaid *William Thorneton* to other vile and lewd Courſes, and to that end enticed the ſaid *Thorneton* to come to his Chamber to lie with him at *Bugden*, and there uſed him baſely; as by a Letter under the ſaid *Thorneton*'s Hand, written to the ſaid *Owen*, and acknowledged by him, doth more at large appear.

25. *Item*, That the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* acquainted your Lordſhip with the ſaid *Owen's* baſe practices upon the ſaid Doctor's Servant, and alſo ſent your Lordſhip the ſaid *Thorneton's* Letter; and that you made light thereof, and would not examine the ſaid buſineſs, and find out the foulneſs thereof, but continued the ſaid *Owen* in your Service ſtill.

26. *Item*, That the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, being earneſt to have the ſaid forty Pounds repaid unto him, and other Moneys that he had diſburſed for your Kinſman *Williams*, your ſaid Servant *Owen* deviſed another Feat to put him off, by promiſing him payment out of his own Purſe, if he would ſtay but one Month longer, and were not ſatiſfied in the mean while; and perſuaded the Doctor to write another ſubmiſſive Letter to your Lordſhip, aſſuring him that it would effect a Reconciliation betwixt your Lordſhip and the ſaid Doctor, telling him that the Chantor's place of *Lincoln* was then void, and in your Lordſhip's Hand; that the ſaid *Owen* would ſee the ſaid Doctor again more ſuddenly than he expected, and that he hoped the ſaid Doctor would become a Suitor to Doctor *Dolbin*'s Widow.

27. *Item*, That within a little time after, the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* ſpake with the ſaid *Owen* again, and ask'd him, what Succeſs his Letter to your Lordſhip had; and he anſwered, that your Lordſhip took it very well, and he perceived you coming on to the

ſaid Doctor apace, and perſuaded the ſaid Doctor to ſecond his ſaid Letter with another, and put in more acknowledgments, and perſuaded the Doctor to reſt a while longer, and he ſhould be well requited; all which the ſaid *Owen* did with your Lordſhip's Privity and Approbation only, to feed the ſaid Doctor with vain hopes and expectations of Preferment from you, and to defeat him of his Money.

28. *Item,* That your ſaid Servant *Owen,* ſince *Michaelmas* 1632, did upon ſight of the ſaid *Thorneton*'s Letter, acknowlege the contents thereof to be true before Sir *William Powell,* and being put in fear that his baſe uſage of the ſaid *Thorneton* ſhould be brought into queſtion, and followed againſt him; the ſaid *Owen,* to avoid the ſame, ſealed a Bond of one hundred Pounds to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon,* to be paid two Years after, for Charges and Moneys due to the ſaid Doctor, which the ſaid *Owen* had before refuſed to pay, and alſo ſaid that he knew not what ſuch a Cholerick Man as the ſaid Doctor was, might do, and that he doubted the ſaid Doctor might join with Sir *John Lambe* againſt your Lordſhip, and promiſed to bring the ſaid Doctor to you for a perfect Reconciliation; and one reaſon why the ſaid *Owen* ſealed the ſaid Bond to Doctor *Dillon,* was That he might ſtop all the Doctor's Complaints againſt your Lordſhip and himſelf and one Maſter *Merick,* by yours or Servant *Owen*'s direction, willed the Doctor to be ſparing of his Speech againſt you, and ſaid there were ſetters and ſpies purpoſely ſet to put him into Paſſions, and then to catch advantage of him if they could.

29. *Item,* That your ſaid Servant *Owen,* fearing the ſaid buſineſs of *Thorneton*'s ſhould be called in queſtion, dealt with Maſter *John Powell,* and after with Sir *William Powell,* to compoſe the ſame, and all other differences betwixt him the ſaid *Owen* and the ſaid Doctor *Dillon,* and promiſed Payment of certain Moneys due and demanded by the ſaid Doctor; but not prevailing that way ſo ſoon as he would, the ſaid *Owen* threatned to ſue the ſaid Doctor and others in the *Starchamber* for a Conſpiracy againſt him; and yet being conſcious to himſelf as it ſeemed, and finding that this courſe would do him no good neither, he again ſollicited the ſaid Sir *William Powell,* to be a means peaceably to conclude the ſaid buſineſs, and deſired that the ſaid *Thorneton* ſhould acknowledge that he had done him the ſaid *Owen* wrong, in charging him with ſome evil uſage of him the ſaid *Thorneton,* and offered five Pounds ſo to do, and required that it might be ſecretly carried, and the ſaid *Thorneton* ſent away, as ſoon as might be.

30. *Item,* That within a while after, one Maſter *Tireman* came to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* from your Lordſhip, as he at the firſt affirmed, to treat with him about reſigning of his Parſonage of *Farthingſtone,* whereof you are Patron, and offered the ſaid Doctor two hundred Pounds for a Reſignation; and the ſaid Doctor asking him, if this were his Errand from your Lordſhip, and being angry and offended thereat, the ſaid Maſter *Tireman* then turned his Tale, and ſaid he came from *Weſtminſter* from ſome of your Lordſhip's Gentlemen, and ſaid that your Lordſhip had deſerved well of the ſaid Doctor if he would conſider it; and this the ſaid *Tireman* did with your Privity and Conſent, of purpoſe to entrap the ſaid Doctor, and bring him into Danger.

31. *Item,* That the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* going to *London* not long after, with a Reſolution to queſtion your Lordſhip and your Man *Owen*; and having overnight ſignified his intent to the ſaid *Owen,* the next day the ſaid Doctor was perſuaded by Maſter *Moſtyn* one of your Lordſhip's Servants, and others, to go ſee your Lordſhip at *Weſtminſter,* ſaying he could be no loſer by that, and he knew not what might follow upon it; and the ſaid Doctor coming to you, you uſed him kindly and asked him, how he ſhould come to the knowledge of ſuch a buſineſs as *Thorneton*'s was, as to lay it upon *Owen,* ſaying if there had been ſuch buſineſs betwixt them, the Boy would have been aſhamed to have ſpoken it, but you ſaid you knew not whether they were or not; and you asked the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* why he ſent the Boy's Letter unto you, and why he ſhould ſay that theſe things were pretended to be unknown to your Lordſhip, and the ſaid Doctor told you, that he had acquainted your Lordſhip therewith before, as indeed he had done, though your Lordſhip

denied it, yet you confeſſed that you had looked into the Letter at *Bugden*, and ſaid there was never a Categorical Propoſition in it, or Words to the like effect; nevertheleſs you the ſaid Lord Biſhop never examined the ſaid buſineſs, nor never medled with your ſaid Servant *Owen* for it, but retained him ſtill in your Service.

32. *Item*, That the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* was wrought upon by your Lordſhip and your ſaid Servant *Owen*, to forbear his intended courſe till *Michaelmas* following, and in th'intrim the ſaid Doctor coming to your Lordſhip again at *Bugden*, you told the ſaid Doctor that you had ſhewed him what a Dioceſan was, and that he ſhould find you no more in that Courſe, and ſaid you would give him nothing; the ſaid Doctor thereupon replying, that then he knew what to truſt unto, and henceforth he would expect no Promotion from your Lordſhip; you the ſaid Lord Biſhop pointed to your Head, and ſaid you thought the ſaid Doctor was not well there, and adviſed him to marry, ſaying it was the beſt courſe, and for your own part, you were ſorry that you had not taken that courſe your ſelf, and you promiſed the Doctor to think of him, and to help him ſhortly to a good match.

33. *Item*. That your Lordſhip's ſaid Secretary *Walker*, together with others contrived a Plot to entrap the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* at *London* with a common Harlot, and agreed to give one Maſter *William Napper* a great Sum of Money to effect the ſame, to that end, pretending that the ſaid Maſter *Napper* had recovered by Sentence in the Arches four hundred Pounds for his Wife's Portion, when indeed there was no ſuch matter; but the ſaid Maſter *Napper* was promiſed ſo much to enſnare the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* by means of the ſaid Strumpet; and this not ſucceeding according to their purpoſe, then they offered the ſaid *Napper* but thirty Pounds, which he refuſing, they pretended a Reference of the ſaid buſineſs to another time and place, only for a Colour, to hide and cloke their evil intent and practiſes againſt the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, being aſſiſted by your Lordſhip's Secretary, thinking to get advantage of the ſaid Doctor.

34. *Item*, That in the laſt Viſitation of the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* his Grace, held in the Archdeaconry of *Bucks* within your Lordſhip's Dioceſs, Maſter *John Pregion* your Regiſter by your appointment, or with your Conſent and Approbation, diſſuaded the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* from taking of a Licence to preach from his Grace's Viſitor, and wiſhed him to adviſe others of the Clergy, as many as were of his acquaintance, not to take the Licence then, but to ſtay until your Lordſhip was again enhabiled and in power to grant the ſame, which the ſaid *Pregion* did, to the end he might entrap the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, and bring him in danger of ſuſpenſion and loſs of his Living, or of Contempt of his Grace's Metropolitical Authority, and to make the ſaid Doctor liable to advantages afterwards to be taken by you the ſaid Lord Biſhop, when you pleaſed.

35. *Item*, That your ſaid Servant *Richard Owen* procured an acknowledgment to be drawn, and brought the ſame to the foreſaid *William Thorneton*, at the time of the concluſion between them, the ſaid *Thorneton* being then a Youth and under Age, wherein was written and contained, that the ſaid *Thorneton* ſhould free your ſaid Servant *Owen* from the Act or Accuſation of Buggery, or to that effect; which writing the ſaid *Owen* tendered to the ſaid Boy, at the ſame time to be ſigned and ſealed by him unto him the ſaid *Owen*; and alſo to draw him thereunto, offered the ſaid *Thorneton* to make a General Releaſe to him.

36. *Item*, That of late and after the Premiſſes, the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* being in Suit of Law about the Chapel of *Totenho* in the County of *Bucks*, and upon your Lordſhip's direction and command, a ſearch being made for your own private uſe (as you pretended) by the ſaid Maſter *Pregion* your Regiſter, in the Office of *Lincoln* about the ſaid buſineſs, and he having returned to your Lordſhip what he found, as you confeſſed to the ſaid Doctor *Dillon*, the ſame thing was exhibited againſt the ſaid Doctor, for whom alſo ſearch was made in that behalf in the Court, where that Cauſe depended, under your Lordſhip's Hand and Seal; and in the ſaid Suit the ſaid Doctor *Dillon* was intercepted, and did miſcarry therein by means of your Lordſhip's diſpleaſure taken againſt him, as the ſaid Doctor had and hath juſt cauſe to ſuſpect.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636.
An. 12. Car. 1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Egremont Thynn *militi & aliis, tangente ſubſidia ſolubilia pro filis aureis & argenteis.*

A.D.1636.
Pat. 12. Car. 1. p. 2. n. 1. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *Egremont Thynn* Knight, Serjeant at Law,
Sir *Edward Wardour*,
Sir *Thomas Brodricke*,
Sir *William Roberts*,
Sir *Oliver Nicholas*, and
Sir *John Wolſtenholme* the younger, Knights,
Robert Holbrone,
Thomas Hughes, of the *Middle Temple*,
Lawrence Liſle,
Thomas Talbot,
And *William Watkins* Eſquires,
John Violet,
Henry Sparkes,
And *Hamond Franklyn*, Gentlemen,
Greeting.

Whereas our late dear and Royal Father King *James* of bleſſed Memory, by Letters Patents under his Privy Seal, bearing date at his Palace at *Weſtminſter* the ſixteenth day of *October* in the nineteenth year of his Reign of *England*, *&c.* for the reaſons therein mentioned, did declare that his Will and Pleaſure was, That every Perſon or Perſons, that then after ſhould bring any Gold Thread or Silver Thread into the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, ſhould pay to the uſe of his ſaid late Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, in the name of Subſidy, three Shillings and four pence for every Pound weight thereof, according to the *Venice* weight, over and above the Cuſtoms and Subſidies uſually paid for the ſame, before the Month of *May* in the ſeventeenth Year of his ſaid late Majeſty's Reign; And by the ſame Letters of Privy Seal, did order, conſtitute, appoint, authorize, will and require the Lord Treaſurer of *England*, to give order and direction to all his ſaid late Majeſty's Officers, of and belonging to all and ſingular Ports, Havens and Creeks within this Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick*, to demand, receive and take to his ſaid late Majeſty's uſe, three ſhillings and four pence for every pound weight of Gold and Silver Thread *Venice* weight, thereafter to be brought into this Kingdom or the Dominions thereof, and to make no Warrant for the landing of any Gold and Silver Thread, or to take any entry thereof into his ſaid late Majeſty's Cuſtom Books, until the ſame ſhould be paid according to the true meaning of the ſaid Letters of Privy Seal, as thereby more at large appeareth.

And whereas, from and after the ſaid Letters of Privy Seal, until and at the deceaſe of our ſaid late Father, the ſaid duty or increaſe of Subſidy of three ſhillings and four pence being duly anſwered and paid, We after our acceſs to the Crown of this Realm, by the advice of our Privy Council, by our Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, did publiſh and declare our Will and Pleaſure to be, that all ſuch Sums of Money, which were anſwered and paid, for or upon any Goods or Merchandiſe, by way of Cuſtom, Subſidies or increaſe of Subſidy or Impoſt, ſhould from thenceforth be continued and paid; And whereas We by an Indenture or Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the nine and twentieth day of *June* in the third Year of our Reign, did declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, that all Cuſtoms, Subſidies, Impoſts, Sum and Sums of Money, due and payable to our ſaid late Father before the ſaid Month of *May* in the ſeventeenth Year of his Reign of *England*, *&c.* of and for all Gold and Silver Thread, and Copper Gold Thread, and Copper Silver Thread, and the ſaid raiſed and improved rates and payments of and concerning the ſaid Thread, in the ſaid Letters of Privy Seal mentioned and expreſſed, ſhould be continued unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, according to the purport and true meaning of the ſaid Letters of Privy Seal; And We did, by our ſaid Letters Patents of the nine and twentieth of *June* aforeſaid, alſo appoint that there ſhould be for ever thereafter paid unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and Aſſigns,

A.D.1636.

Aſſigns, for all and all manner of Gold and Silver Thread, and Copper Gold Thread, and Copper Silvered Thread, to be brought into this Realm and Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, or any of them, or in any the Iſlands, Ports or Members of them or any of them, according to the rates paid for the like Threads, before the ſaid Month of *May* in the ſaid ſeventeenth Year of his ſaid late Majeſty's Reign of *England*, *&c.* and the ſaid raiſed and improved rates and payments of and concerning the ſaid Threads in the ſaid Letters of Privy Seal, or in our ſaid Letters Patents, or either of them mentioned and expreſſed, to be paid by all and every Merchant, and other Perſon or Perſons, as well Aliens and Strangers, as Denizens and *Engliſh* Men born; And We did alſo, by the ſame our Letters Patents of the nine and twentieth of *June* aforeſaid, command, that for ever thereafter the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective Sum and Sums of Money ſo limited and appointed, ſhould be anſwered and paid to the uſe of Us, our Heirs, Succeſſors and Aſſigns; And We did thereby alſo declare, ſtraightly charge and command all and every Perſon and Perſons, Merchants, Denizens and Strangers whatſoever, that they or any of them, ſhould not attempt or preſume to unſhip or diſcharge or lay on Land the ſaid Gold and Silver Thread, Copper, Gold and Silver Thread within this Realm, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, before ſuch time as the Cuſtoms, Subſidies, increaſe of Subſidies, Impoſts, Sum and Sums of Money aforeſaid, ſhould be duly anſwered, paid or compounded for, with Us, or our Aſſignees, Farmers, or other Miniſters thereunto by us appointed, upon pain to forfeit and loſe all and every the ſaid Wares, Merchandizes and Commodities ſo unſhipped, diſcharged or laid on Land, before ſuch time as the Cuſtoms, Subſidies, increaſe of Subſidies, Impoſitions, Sums of Money and Duties were anſwered to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors and Aſſigns; And We did further by the ſame our Letters Patents beforementioned, charge, prohibit and forbid all and every the Owners, Farmers and Occupiers of all and every Wharfs, Keys, Brewhouſes, and all other ſuch like place and places of lading or unlading whatſoever, within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, that they or any of them ſhould not ſuffer any Goods, Wares or Merchandizes, or other Commodities to be unſhipped, unladen, diſcharged or laid on Land, in any the ſaid Wharfs, Keys or Brewhouſes, or other like places of lading or unlading, contrary to the Book of Orders concerning Cuſtoms, made in the ſeventh Year of the Reign of the late Queen *Elizabeth*, upon pain of our high diſpleaſure, and ſuch Pains and Penalties, as by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm may be inflicted upon them.

And We by our ſaid Letters Patents, of the nine and twentieth day of *June* in the third Year of our Reign, for the Conſiderations therein mentioned, did demiſe, grant, and to farm let unto Dame *Barbara Villers* Widow, late Wife of Sir *Edward Villers* Knight deceaſed, her Executors and Aſſigns, all Cuſtoms, Subſidies, increaſe of Subſidies, Impoſitions and other Duties whatſoever, due or payable to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, within the ſpace of one and twenty Years, for or by reaſon of any Act or Acts of Parliament, Cuſtom, Uſe, Uſage or Impoſition, or of the ſaid Letters of Privy Seal or otherwiſe, for or by reaſon of any the Gold or Silver Thread, Copper, Gold and Silver Thread, of the ſeveral names, kinds or ſorts therein mentioned, to be imported or brought from any the Parts beyond the Seas and our Realm of *Scotland*, or any of them, into our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, or any of them, by way of Merchandize, Proviſion, Prize taken from Pirates or Enemies, or otherwiſe howſoever; to have, receive, and enjoy the ſame from the Feaſt of the Nativity of our Lord God laſt paſt, before the date thereof, for the term of one and twenty Years, at and under the yearly Rents, Covenants and Articles therein expreſſed, as by the ſame our Letters Patents (amongſt other things) more at large appeareth.

And whereas, notwithſtanding the ſaid ſeveral Letters of Privy Seal and Letters Patents of our late Father and our ſelf, and the ſeveral Declarations therein ſo made as aforeſaid, for and concerning the due anſwering and paying of the ſaid Duties to Us, or our Aſſigns, Farmers, or other Miniſters thereunto by Us appointed; And notwithſtanding the Prohibitions, Reſtraints, Forfeitures, Penalties and Puniſhments declared againſt Offenders in the Premiſſes, We are given to underſtand that divers Perſons for their private lucre and gain, without reſpect

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. had to the juſt and due ſatisfying to Us ſuch Cuſtoms and other Duties, as of right to Us do appertain in that behalf, and in Contempt of our Royal Will and Pleaſure declared by our ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents, touching the Premiſſes, have preſumed at ſundry times within the ſpace of ſeven Years laſt paſt, to defraud and deceive Us or our Aſſignees, of the Cuſtoms and other Duties to Us, for or by reaſon of the Premiſſes ſo anſwerable and due as aforeſaid, in contempt of our Royal Will and Pleaſure declared, touching the Premiſſes, and contrary to the Laws and Statutes of our Realm.

We therefore being minded and reſolved to require a juſt accompt and ſatisfaction for all ſuch Duties, as have been unjuſtly withdrawn from Us, or by what ſubtile or ſiniſter practices, ways or means whatſoever, and that all due and meet conformity and obedience to our Royal Will and Pleaſure formerly declared be hereafter had; and to this end being reſolved that ſuch Perſons as at any time or times, within the ſpace of ſeven Years laſt paſt have offended in the Premiſſes, ſhall by all due and fitting ways be found out, diſcovered, proceeded againſt and puniſhed, according to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm; And finding that neither the Frauds, Deceits, Contempts, Practices, and other Offences as aforeſaid, nor the Offenders nor Delinquents againſt any of the Premiſſes, have been hitherto ſo duly found out, proceeded againſt or puniſhed, as were meet, by effectual proſecution of them to Sentence, Decree or Judgment in any of our Courts of Juſtice, where the ſame Offences may be examined, proceeded againſt and cenſured, judged and determined, We do thereupon think fit to appoint ſome meet Perſon or Perſons, for the finding out and diſcovery of the ſaid Frauds, Deceits, Contempts and Practices, and other Offences, committed, perpetrated or done, contrary and in contempt of our Laws and Statutes, or contrary to our ſaid Letters Patents beforementioned, and our Royal Will and Pleaſure therein declared, and for the proſecuting all and every the Parties ſo offending in the Premiſſes aforeſaid; And underſtanding that our welbeloved Subjects *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon* have already taken pains, in and about the diſcovery and finding out of ſundry Frauds, Deceits and Contempts, and other Offences in the Premiſſes.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. Know ye therefore that We, repoſing Truſt and Confidence in the care, diligence and fidelity of the ſaid *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon*, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant to the ſaid *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon*, and the Survivor of them and either of them, or by their or either of their lawful Deputy or Deputies, full power and authority by the beſt ways and means, they or any of them can, to enquire, diſcover and find out, all and every the aforeſaid Frauds, Deceits, Contempts, Practices and other Offences, of what nature, kind or quality ſoever, at any time or times heretofore within the ſpace of ſeven Years laſt paſt; before the date hereof committed, perpetrated and done, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, in defrauding, concealing or withholding ſuch Cuſtoms, Subſidies, increaſe of Subſidy, Impoſts, Duties or Sums of Money, as were and are due and anſwerable to Us or our Leſſees or Farmers thereof, for or concerning any of the Premiſſes, or in combining, practiſing, committing or doing any other matter or thing whatſoever, touching Gold and Silver Thread, Copper, Gold and Silver Thread imported from Foreign Parts, either wrought or unwrought, in Lace or otherwiſe, contrary to the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, or contrary, or in contempt of any our Proclamations, Letters of Privy Seal, or Letters Patents, or any the Reſtraints, Inhibitions or Proviſions therein mentioned or declared; And the ſaid Offenders, and every of them in our name to inform againſt, implead and proſecute in our Courts of *Starchamber* or *Exchequer*, and in every or any of them, or in any other our Courts at *Weſtminſter* or elſewhere; and the ſaid Parties thereupon ſo brought to Judgment, Sentence, Cenſure or Decree, in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, thereupon to ſue for, recover, have and take execution, of and for all and every ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, as by any ſuch Judgment, Sentence, Cenſure or Decree, in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſhall be adjudged, impoſed or decreed unto Us, for or by reaſon of all or every or any of the Premiſſes; And to the end that the ſaid *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon* and either of them, and the Survivor of them, and either of their Deputies or Agents, may the better find out and diſcover the Frauds, Deceits, Contempts,

tempts, Practices and Offences in and concerning the Premiſſes, We do hereby grant unto the ſaid *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon* and to either of them, and the Survivor of them, and either of their Deputies or Agents, full power and authority from time to time, to take forth of the ſaid ſeveral Courts (by and with the approbation, order and directions of our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of them to be in that behalf firſt certified under their Hands) ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other Proceſs, as ſhall be requiſite or needful for or about the execution of our Service in the Premiſſes.

And We do further will and require the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being,

The Lord High Treaſurer,
Chancellor and Undertreaſurer.

And *Barons* of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular the Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid Courts of *Starchamber* and *Exchequer*, and either of them reſpectively for the time being, and the Officers and Miniſters of all other Courts, to whom that ſhall or may appertain, from time to time to cauſe to be made forth of the ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other Proceſs, as ſhall be requiſite for the better finding out, revealing and diſcovering of any the ſaid Frauds, Deceits, Practices, Contempts and Offences, or any of the ſaid Penalties, Forfeitures and Sums of Money to Us ſo incurred or due as aforeſaid, and for the ſeizing and extending of any Lands or Goods of any the ſaid Offenders, or any Perſon or Perſons, ſubject or liable to the payment or anſwering of the ſame or any of them, and in all things to be favouring and aſſiſting to the ſaid *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon*, and the Survivor of them, their or either of their Deputies or Agents, in the due proſecution of the Premiſſes; And for the doing thereof, theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be to them and every of them, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And to the end that We may have a juſt and true account made and rendred to Us, of all ſuch Frauds and Deceits, as for the ſpace of ſeven years laſt paſt, have been practiſed in the Premiſſes, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, and that a meet compenſation and recompence may be had and made to Us for the ſame, after their ſaid Offences ſhall be diſcovered and found out, We therefore repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms and Circumſpections, have named, ordained, made and conſtituted you the ſaid

Sir *Egremont Thynne*,
Sir *Edward Wardour*,
Sir *Thomas Brodricke*,
Sir *William Roberts*,
Sir *Oliver Nicholas*,
Sir *John Wolſtenholme* the younger, Knights,
Robert Holborne,
Thomas Hughes,
Lawrence Liſley,
Thomas Talbot,
And *William Watkins*, Eſquires,
John Vyolet,
Henry Sparkes,

And *Hamond Francklin* Gentlemen, to be our Commiſſioners; And We do hereby give and grant full power and authority to you, or any two or more of you, from time to time by your Warrants to call before you, all ſuch Perſons, as the ſaid *John Arpe* and *John Cawſon* or either of them, or their Deputies or Agents, ſhall give you information or notice of, to have been Offenders in any of the Premiſſes within the time aforeſaid, and alſo to convent and call before you their Factors, Agents or Servants, or any Maſters of Ships, Mariners, Waiters, or any other Perſon or Perſons, and to examine them as Witneſſes upon their Oaths or otherwiſe, touching all or any the ſaid Offences, Frauds and Deceits within the time aforeſaid committed, practiſed or done, by any Offender or Offenders, who have imported and uttered the ſaid Foreign Gold and Silver Thread, Copper, Gold and Silver Thread wrought in Lace or otherwiſe as aforeſaid, without paying or anſwering to Us the Cuſtoms, Subſidies, increaſe of Subſidies, Impoſts or other Duties to Us due, and which ought to have been anſwered and paid, upon the Importation, and before the Sale or uttering thereof as aforeſaid, by virtue of any the Statutes, Proclamations, Letters of Privy Seal or Letters Patents aforeſaid, or otherwiſe to Us due, and by any other good and lawful ways and means, to diſcover and find out the Offenders in all or any of the Premiſſes, that ſo they may be effectually proceeded againſt, according to their ſeveral Offences; And if upon reaſonable warning

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

ing and notice given by your Warrant or Warrants, to any Offender or Offenders, or Perſons ſuſpected and informed by you to be Offender or Offenders in the Premiſſes, or any other Perſons that ſhall be called as Witneſſes to diſcover the truth in the Premiſſes, they or any of them ſhall not appear before you, or refuſe to be examined, touching this our Service, concerning the ſaid Frauds and Deceits to their knowledge done, by ſuch Perſons as ſhall be particularly named unto them, by whom We have been deceived of our Cuſtoms and other Duties, in importing, uttering and ſelling the ſaid Foreign Gold and Silver Thread, Copper gilt and ſilvered Thread, within the term aforeſaid, before the ſaid Duties have been anſwered and paid unto Us, that then you certify their Names to the Lords of our Privy Council, to the end they may be puniſhed according to their Contempts and Offences; And for that the caſes of ſuch as may be found Delinquents concerning the Premiſſes, are not all of the ſame nature, kind and quality, but that ſome of them may for divers reaſons, motives and reſpects, be capable of a greater degree and meaſure of our grace and moderation than others, which We are pleaſed to extend and ſhew to ſuch, as ſhall be deſirous to compound for their Offences paſt.

We therefore repoſing eſpecial truſt and confidence, in your approved Wiſdoms and Circumſpections, have named, appointed and conſtituted you our ſaid Commiſſioners; And We do hereby give and grant full power and authority to you, or any three or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, with the conſent of our Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, or any one of them being under the degree of the Coiſe, to compound, conclude and agree with any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as you ſhall think meet, for or touching the Premiſſes or any of them, which may or ſhall be charged or chargeable, or ſuppoſed to be charged or liable to or with any of the Deceits, Practices, Contempts or Offences within the ſpace of ſeven Years laſt paſt, committed or done as aforeſaid, contrary to any Act, Statute, Proclamation, Letters of Privy Seal or Letters Patents whatſoever, concerning Gold and Silver Thread, Copper Thread, either Silver or Gilt, either wrought in Lace or otherwiſe, imported into this our Realm or Dominion of *Wales*, within the time aforeſaid, and uttered and ſold without anſwering or paying Us the Duties due for the ſame, for which they are ſubject or liable to make fine, or other ſatisfaction or recompence to Us, for or by reaſon of the ſame, for touching or concerning the releaſing, quitting, freeing and diſcharging them, as well in reſpect of the Laws and Statutes of our Realm of *England*, or of any Proclamation or Letters of Privy Seal or Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, and every of them reſpectively for the ſame, for ſuch Fine and Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, to be by them given and paid to our uſe, at ſuch days and times, and in ſuch manner and form, as you, or any three or more of you ſhall think meet in that behalf; And when and as often as any Compoſition or Compoſitions ſhall be made, with any three or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, We have conſtituted and do hereby conſtitute the ſaid *Hamond Francklyn* our Receiver of all ſuch Fines, Sums of Money, Benefits and Profits whatſoever, as are or ſhall ariſe, accrue or grow due, anſwerable or payable to Us, for, touching or concerning the ſaid Premiſſes or any of them as aforeſaid; And We do hereby give power and full authority to him the ſaid *Hamond Franklin*, to receive and take into his Hands and Cuſtody for our uſe, all ſuch Fine or Fines, Sum or Sums of Money, Benefits and Profits whatſoever, ariſing, accruing or being grown due, or which may become due, anſwerable or payable to Us, for or by reaſon of any the ſaid Frauds, Deceits, Practices, Contempts or Offences, by any Compoſitions or Agreements as aforeſaid, or by means of any Cenſures, Sentences, Orders or Decrees in any our Courts, to be had touching any of the Premiſſes as aforeſaid.

And We do further hereby grant to the ſaid *Hamond Franklyn*, and any two or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners, full power and authority, upon all and every ſuch Compoſitions ſo made as aforeſaid (and upon due Payment thereof made unto him the ſaid *Hamond Franklyn*) to make Acquittances unto all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, charged or chargeable, and ſo compounding as aforeſaid, their Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and their Goods, Chattels, Lands and Tenements, of, for and concerning all Fines, Forfeitures, Sum or Sums of Money, Payments and Penalties whatſoever, by any the ſaid Perſon or Perſons ſo compounding to Us, incurred, loſt or forfeited, or to Us or our Aſſigns any ways to be anſwered or paid, for or by reaſon of the ſame as aforeſaid; And We will and declare hereby, that all and every Acquittance and Diſcharge, Acquittances and Diſcharges, that ſhall be ſo made and given, under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid *Hamond Franklyn*, and any two or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners (whereof the ſaid *Hamond Francklyn* to be one) ſhall by virtue of theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment of the ſame, be a ſufficient and lawful Exoneration and Diſcharge againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, in as full and ample manner, as if the ſaid Compoſitions, Fines and Sums of Money raiſed upon the ſame, had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, and Diſcharges thereupon made and given, by ſtriking of Tally or Tallies, of or for the ſame, according to the courſe of our ſaid Court; And therefore We do by theſe Preſents require, will and command all our Officers of our ſaid *Exchequer* for the time being, that upon bringing in or ſhewing unto them, or any of them whom it ſhall concern, any ſuch Receipt, Acquittance or other Diſcharge in Writing, under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid *Hamond Francklyn*, and any two or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners, acknowledging the Receipt of any ſuch Compoſitions, Fines or Sums of Money as aforeſaid, of or from the Party or Parties which ſhall pay or ſatisfy the ſame as aforeſaid, that they or every of them reſpectively to whom that ſhall or may appertain, do make or cauſe to be made all and every ſuch further Diſcharge or Diſcharges, unto the ſaid Party or Parties ſo compounding and paying as aforeſaid, by levying or ſtriking of Tallies, or by Order or Orders, Decree or Decrees in Court given, of one or more *Quietus eſt* or otherwiſe according to the courſe of our ſaid *Exchequer*, in as ample manner as if the ſaid Fines, Compoſitions and Sums of Money had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer* to our uſe; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment of them, together with the Receipts, Acquittances and Diſcharges under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid *Hamond Franklyn*, and any other two or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners as aforeſaid, ſhall be unto them and every of them, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And if it ſhall happen at any time or times hereafter, any of the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money ariſing at or by ſuch Proſecution as aforeſaid, for or by reaſon of any the ſaid Fines, Compoſitions, Forfeitures, and other the Premiſſes, to be paid into the Receipt of our ſaid *Exchequer*, or to the Hands of any Sheriffs, Bailifs, Receiver or other our Officers: Then We do hereby require and authorize you our High Treaſurer and Undertreaſurer and Chamberlains of our *Exchequer* for the time being, and all and ſingular other our ſaid Officers to whoſe Hands the ſaid Sums of Money and Compoſitions ſhall be paid as aforeſaid, That they our ſaid Officers and Miniſters, and every of you and them reſpectively, do from time to time pay and deliver, or cauſe to be paid and delivered, to the ſaid *Hamond Francklyn* all and ſingular ſuch Sums of Money ſo paid as aforeſaid, without any Fee or Charge to be paid or taken for the ſame; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be to you our ſaid High Treaſurer, Undertreaſurer and Chamberlains of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and other our Officers aforeſaid, a ſufficient Warrant in that behalf; And if upon the Payment of the ſaid Monies compounded for as aforeſaid, and if the Offenders ſhall be deſirous to have Pardons and Diſcharges under our Great Seal of *England*, of or for any of the Offences of the natures aforeſaid, then our Pleaſure is, that upon the Certificate of any three or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners, to our Attorney General for the time being in that behalf, our ſaid Attorney ſhall and may prepare ſeveral Bills or Books containing or purporting Pardons and Diſcharges, in the names of Us our Heirs and Succeſſors, to paſs our Great Seal of *England*, which being ſo prepared, drawn and ſigned by him, and after ſubſcribed with the Hands of three or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being, for the immediate paſſing and putting the ſame Pardons and Diſcharges under our Great Seal of *England*, without paſſing the ſame under our Sign Manuel, Signet or Privy Seal, and without any other or further Warrant in that

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. that behalf; The ſame Pardons and Diſcharges being firſt entred at the Signet and Privy Seal, paying reaſonable and fitting Fees for the ſame; And We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall be and continue in force during our Pleaſure, notwithſtanding the ſame from time to time be not continued by Adjournment. A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Canbury*, the fourth day of *July*,

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation for the due execution of the Office of Clerk of the Market of our Houſhold and throughout our Realm of England *and Dominion of* Wales, *and for the ſurveying and ſettling of the conſtant Reel appointed to be uſed by all Clothiers and Workers in Cloth and Yarn, and for the Increaſe of the Poor's Wages labouring therein.*

A.D.1636. *Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.11. dorſ.*

WHEREAS ſeveral Complaints have been heretofore made, as well unto our late dear and Royal Father King *James*, of bleſſed Memory, in his life-time, and unto Us ſince our acceſs to the Crown, as unto the Lords and others of our Privy Council, and to divers of our Juſtices of Aſſiſe in their Circuits, and Juſtices of Peace of ſundry Counties of this our Realm at their Seſſions, of the great Abuſes, Deceits and Falſities frequently uſed, by and amongſt Weavers, Combers, Spinſters and other Workers and Makers of Woollen Cloth and Yarn, by the daily falſifying their Yarn, as well in the length of their Reel Staff, as in the number of the Threads, and of the differences grown among themſelves, concerning a conſtant Reel for the Reeling of Yarn to be kept, and for the Increaſe of Wages for the Poor, according to the Statutes of *Quinto Elizabeth* and *Primo Jacobi*.

For remedy and reformation whereof, and for ſettling a conſtant courſe for the ſaid Reel, and Increaſe of the Poors Wages, it hath been upon great advice thought fit, that the ſaid courſe of keeping of a conſtant Reel, throughout all the Clothing Counties of this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and the Increaſe of the Wages for the Poor might proceed and go on, for the general good of the whole Commonwealth, and that in regard the Reel Staff had been lately increaſed a fifth or ſixth part longer than had been accuſtomed, all Spinſters ſhould have for the Spinning and Reeling of Six double Knots on the double Reel, or Twelve on the ſingle Reel, a Penny, which is more by two Pence in the Shilling, than formerly they have had, and that all Labourers and other Artificers employed about the Trade of Clothing and Yarn-making, ſhould have the like Increaſe of Wages; and for eſtabliſhing the ſame, We have by our Letters Patents, bearing date the two and twentieth day of *January* now laſt paſt, for us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, willed, ordained and appointed, as well for avoiding of all future Deceit in making of Cloth and Yarn, and for preſervation of Peace between Buyer and Seller, Workmaſter and Servant, and all Clothiers, Weavers, Combers, Spinſters and other Workers and Makers of Cloth and Yarn, either Linen or Woollen, within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, that there be a conſtant Reel provided and kept by all and every Clothier, Weaver, Comber, Spinſter, and other Workers and Makers of Cloth and Yarn, either Woollen or Linen, within all and every the Counties of this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and in all Cities, Boroughs, and Towns Corporate, and other Places, where the making of Cloth or Yarn either Linen or Woollen is uſed, the ſaid Reel to be called a Clock Reel or Reel Staff, and to be of one Yard about the ſingle Reel, or two Yards or two Ells about the double Reel, every Knot containing fourſcore Threads, for all Yarn whatſoever, both Woollen and Linen, the ſame to be kept and continued as a conſtant Reel between Buyer and Seller, Workmaſter and Servant, A.D.1636.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

whereby the truth of the ſame may appear to all Perſons trading in Cloth or Yarn; the ſurveying, ſearching, ſealing and overſight whereof, as of the Increaſe of the Wages of the Poor, We have by our ſaid Letters Patents, committed and appointed, unto our welbeloved Servant *John Etherington* one of the Yeomen of our Chamber, and to *Henry Stracey* for the term of one and thirty Years, with the like Fees and Allowances for the ſame their Service, as the Clerk of the Market of our Houſhold, hath for Weights and Meaſures, a Schedule hereof is hereunto annexed, and that they attend their ſaid Service but once a Year as the Clerk of the Market doth; And that they and the ſaid Clerk of the Market, do travel and ſet together, as ſhall be moſt commodious for themſelves, and the good and eaſe of the Commons, as by our ſaid Letters Patents more at large appeareth; All which, We do by this our Royal Proclamation ratify and confirm, and do ſtrictly enjoin, require and command all our loving Subjects whatſoever, whom the ſame ſhall or may concern, that they carefully and diligently obſerve the ſame, and be obedient and conformable thereunto, and that all Clothiers, Weavers, Combers, Spinſters, and other Perſon and Perſons working or making of Cloth or Yarn, either Woollen or Linen, do from henceforth provide and keep a conſtant Reel or Reel Staff, according to the Contents of our ſaid Letters Patents, and that the Poor employed about the making of Cloth and Yarn have the ſaid Increaſe of Wages, after the rate of two Pence in the Shilling more than heretofore they have had paid and continued unto them.

And whereas alſo by the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm of *England*, there ſhould be one Weight and one Meaſure throughout the whole Realm, whereof our ſaid late dear Father King *James* in his great Wiſdom, Piety and Juſtice, by his Royal Proclamation, dated the ſecond day of *February*, in the ſixteenth Year of his Reign, did admoniſh his then Subjects of this Kingdom; Yet nevertheleſs We are informed, that the ſame hath wrought little or no reformation, but that there are at this day frequently uſed in the Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate, and in many other Market Towns, Pariſhes, Villages and other Places in this our Realm, eſpecially in the Northern and Weſtern Parts, and in our Dominion of *Wales* and Counties Palatine of *Lancaſter* and *Durham*, falſe and deceitful Weights and Meaſures, of different contents one from another, and all diſagreeing from our Standard appointed to be the rule and direction for them.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

And whereas We are alſo informed, that many unconſcionable Perſons within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, have and do uſe ſeveral Weights and Meaſures, with the greater to buy, and with the leſſer to ſell, and do alſo uſe falſe and deceitful Beams and Balances, to the great loſs and defrauding of our Subjects, and eſpecially of the poorer ſort, who are moſt ſenſible of the ſame.

And whereas the Clerk of our Market, by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, ought by his Office to enquire of the ſaid Abuſes and puniſh and reform the ſame, and ought alſo to ſet reaſonable and indifferent Rates and Prices upon Victual and other Proviſion, chiefly in times of our Progreſs, and to foreſee that the ſame be wholeſom and of good condition and quality in their ſeveral ſorts, and ought alſo to inflict as well Pecuniary as Corporal Puniſhment upon the Offenders, according to the ſeveral qualities and degrees of their Offences; And whereas complaint hath been made unto Us, of the great negligence uſed in the execution of the ſaid Office, partly for that divers which are truſted as Deputies, to execute the ſame, have been hitherto ignorant what their power and authority is, and partly, becauſe divers of them have been very careleſs and remiſs, and reſpecting only their own private Games, extort unjuſt Fees, and either for favour or reward ſpare the Offenders, and neglect the publick Service wherewith they are truſted.

We therefore having taken the Premiſſes into conſideration, and foreſeeing how much the Plenty of this Realm might be increaſed, and the Frauds and Abuſes now generally uſed in buying and ſelling, eſpecially by Innkeepers and Victuallers, might be ſuppreſſed, if the Clerk of the Market by himſelf, or by honeſt and indifferent Deputies, did diligently and faithfully intend the execution of the ſaid Office; And We deſiring nothing more, after the eſtabliſhing of true Religion, and the Service of Almighty God, than by all good means to further and advance the Peace and Plenty of our loving Subjects, and minding alſo to provide, that the poor Labourers and indigent Spinſters, and other Artificers employed in and about the Trade of Clothing, may be duly anſwered the Increaſe of their Wages, after the foreſaid rate of two Pence in the Shilling; have thought fit, by this our Royal Proclamation, to publiſh and make known to all our loving Subjects, as well what by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, ſhould and ought to be performed by the Clerk of our Market and his Deputies, as by the ſaid *John Etherington* and *Henry Stracey* their Executors and Aſſigns, and their Deputies, and every of them reſpectively, as what Fees they may juſtly require and take, and what Courſes they ſhould hold, for the better execution of their Services, and what Accompt We expect and have determined to require at their Hands, concerning theſe Services hereafter; We do therefore hereby ſignify and declare, That the Office of the Clerk of our Market, being a very antient Office of our Crown, by the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, is to enquire of all abuſes in Weights, Beams, Balances and Meaſures, and alſo to enquire of all Falſities, Deceits and Abuſes in the Trades of Millers, Bakers, Brewers, Vintners, Innkeepers, Alehouſekeepers, Cooks, Victuallers, Fiſhmongers, Butchers, Chandlers, Grocers, Mercers, Clothiers, Clothworkers, Weavers, Taylors, Brokers, Tanners, Shoemakers, Smiths, Glovers, White-tawers, Malſters, Corn-maſters, Colliers, Woodmongers, and generally of all other Artificers, Tradeſmen and other Perſons whatſoever, having or uſing Weights and Meaſures, inhabiting whereſoever within our ſaid Realm or Dominion of *Wales*, as well to prevent Deceits and Fraud, as to puniſh the ſame; and alſo to ſearch and enquire, that all Victuals and other things put to Sale by them for the ſuſtenance or uſe of Man's Body, and all Proviſions for their Horſes or their Cattle, be wholeſom and of good quality, and that their Manufactures be well and Workmanlike made and wrought, and that they ſell at and for reaſonable and moderate Gains, and not at unreaſonable and exceſſive Prices, and eſpecially to enquire of and puniſh all Foreſtallers, Ingroſſers and Regrators, who by their inordinate deſire of Gain, do enhance the Prices of all things vendible, to the decay of all publick and open Markets, and the hinderance of all Traffick and Commerce between Man and Man.

And to the intent, that the Clerk of our Market, may put in due execution that Power, which by the Law is given unto him, for the furtherance of our Service, and the Service of the Commonwealth, We do will and ſtraightly command, that the ſaid Clerk of our Market and his Deputies, do from henceforth with all diligence execute the ſaid Office in all places, as well within the Verge in the times of our Progreſs, that our Nobles, Servants, Train and Suitors, attending upon our Perſon and Court, may be well and honeſtly uſed and demeaned, as in all other Parts and Places of this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and that from henceforth, he keep his Seſſions by himſelf or his ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, once in every Year at the leaſt, in the ſeveral Counties of this our Realm and Dominion of *Wales*, and in as many places in every County as ſhall be moſt convenient, for the general performance of the ſervice and eaſe of our People, and that he or they give knowledge in Writing of the times and places, when and where their Seſſions ſhall be held, by Precept under our Seal of the ſaid Office, to be directed to the high Conſtables within the Circuit of the Seſſions, a convenient time before ſuch Seſſions are to be held; and that one or more of the Juſtices of the Peace of the County inhabiting within the Circuit of that Seſſions, may upon reaſonable notice be preſent at every Seſſions, the better to aſſiſt the Clerk of the Market and his Deputies, and to ſee Juſtice equally and indifferently adminiſtred; and that the Clerk of our Market and his Deputy, do diligently enquire by the Oaths of twelve Men at the leaſt to be impannelled, returned and ſworn by him of them, in ſuch manner as hath anciently been accuſtomed, of all Offences committed, within the Precincts of that Seſſions, contrary to the Laws and enquirable by them, and that the Chief Conſtables of the Hundreds, and the Petty Conſtables of every Pariſh, and all other Inhabitants there, ſhall upon their Oaths, being thereunto required by our Clerk of our Market or his Deputy, give evidence to the Jury ſo to be impannelled; and becauſe We are informed that the greateſt Deceits and Abuſes are committed in Cities, Boroughs and Towns Corporate by the Chief Officers there, who ought to reform themſelves and others within their ſeveral Juriſdictions: Our expreſs will and commandment is, That all ſuch Chief Officers take ſpecial knowledge of our Pleaſure herein, and bend themſelves to a ſpeedy reformation and conformity thereunto.

And We will and command as well our Clerk of our Market and his Deputies, to give us or our Counſel true information of ſuch Perſons, as ſhall be found remiſs or refractory herein; as the ſaid *John Ethrington* and *Henry Stracey*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, or their ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, once every Year, to give a true and juſt Accompt unto our Juſtices of Aſſiſe of their ſeveral Circuits, of their Proceedings in our Service, according to the tenor of our ſaid Letters Patents unto them granted as aforeſaid, to the end the Delinquents may be proceeded againſt, in ſuch a courſe as their contempt ſhall deſerve.

And becauſe We are informed that the Buyers, the poorer ſort eſpecially, are much pinched by Sleights and Deceits uſed in meaſuring, We do therefore hereby command the Clerk of our Market and his Deputies in all their Seſſions, to make careful and diligent enquiry, of all ſuch Falſities and Deceits, and that they ſuppreſs all hooped Meaſures, which are or may be removed deceitfully at Pleaſure, and likewiſe all unlawful extraordinary broad or extraordinary narrow and deceitful Buſhels or other Meaſures, and We do charge and command, that no Innholder or Hoſtler, uſe any Meaſure of Straw or Wicker, or double Meaſure to ſell or utter their Provender by, nor uſe any Hoſtery Meaſure, but ſuch as ſhall be ſeiſed and ſealed by our Clerk of our Market, and that every of them have ſuch a ſealed Meaſure, continually hanging by a Chain at the Door of their Hoſtery, and all the reſt of their Meaſures in their Hoſteries to be anſwerable thereunto and ſealed, that ſo the Traveller or Paſſenger may not be deceived of his due Meaſure, and alſo to provide that they ſell their Meat, Drink, Hay and Provender, and other Proviſion both for Man and Beaſt for moderate Prices; and further that there be no Weights or Meaſures uſed by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, but ſuch as ſhall be of ſuch matter and ſubſtance, as are fit to receive and retain the impreſſion of our Seals, and ſuch as ſhall be ſeized by our Standard and ſealed as aforeſaid, and accordingly allowed and ſealed by our Clerk of our Market, and that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, do buy or ſell by any other Weights or Meaſures, nor vent their Commodities otherwiſe, but by ſuch ſealed Weights and Meaſures as aforeſaid; And We do ſtraightly charge and command our Clerk of our Market and his Deputies, that when any Offence ſhall be diſcovered and duly found out by them or any of them, that he or they do not neglect or omit either for favour or reward, to aſſeſs reaſonable Fines and other Puniſhments upon the Offenders, according to the natures and qualities of their Offences, and the condition of the Offenders; and the ſame being ſo aſſeſſed, that he and they cauſe the ſame to be duly eſtreated and levied upon the Offenders, for the uſe of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, by ſuch ways and means, as by the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm are warranted and appointed; and that herein they fail not, as they tender our high diſpleaſure, or would avoid that Puniſhment, which their negligence herein ſhall deſerve; And becauſe the Clerk of the Market of our Houſhold and his Deputies, may be encouraged to execute their Offices and Places with Integrity, and may have their juſt and reaſonable Fees allowed, and may not exact unjuſt Fees or Rewards, to the grief or oppreſſion of our loving Subjects, We have thought fit here withal to limit and expreſs the due Fees, which our Clerk of our Market or his Deputies may require and take, as the ſame hath been heretofore examined and approved of by the Lords and others then Officers of the Green Cloth, and ſo remain recorded in our Counting houſe, a Schedule whereof We have hereunto annexed; And if it ſhall happen, our Clerk of our ſaid Market, or any of his Deputies in the execution of their ſaid Places, by cutting or paring any Weight or Meaſure, ſhall ſpoil or impair the ſame, our Will and Pleaſure is, that then he or they ſhall make preſent Payment of the value thereof to the Owner; or if he or they ſhall directly or indirectly exact or take any greater Fee or Reward, than by the ſaid Schedule is expreſſed, upon complaint made, by any of our loving Subjects finding themſelves juſtly grieved therewith, to the Lord Steward, Treaſurer or Comptroller of our Houſe, the Party offending ſhall have his deſerved Puniſhment, and the Party wronged ſpeedy Recompence for the ſame.

And to the intent that our Service may be the better performed, We ſtraightly charge and command our Clerk of our Market, that he make no Deputy or Deputies from henceforth, but ſuch as ſhall be of ſufficiency and ability to perform the place, and which ſhall not himſelf be either Vintner, Innholder, Victualler or other Tradeſman, uſing the trade of buying and ſelling; and that this our Proclamation, for the better inſtructing of all our loving Subjects, ſhall, before the Feaſt of St. *Michael the Archangel* now next coming, be proclaimed in every Market Town throughout our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and be hanged up and faſtned in a Table in every Market place by the Officer, where it may continue to be ſeen and read by any that will; And further that it ſhall be read in every Pariſh Church, before the ſaid Feaſt of St. *Michael the Archangel* next coming, immediately after Evening Prayer upon the *Sunday* or Holyday, by the Miniſter or Clerk of the Church, and ſo from thenceforth at every Feaſt of the *Annunciation of the bleſſed Virgin Mary*, and Feaſt of St. *Michael the Archangel*, by the ſpace of five Years next coming, and ſhall be hanged up and preſerved in every Church, in a Table to be ſeen and read at all times by any that will; And that the default of Officers, Miniſters, Clerks and Churchwardens in this behalf, ſhall be enquired of and puniſhed by our Juſtices of Aſſiſe and Juſtices of Peace in their Seſſions, according to their diſcretions, as Contemners of our Royal Commandment.

And We do ſtraightly charge and command, that all our Juſtices of Aſſiſe, Juſtices of Peace, Sheriffs, our Clerk of our Market, his Deputy and Deputies, and the ſaid *John Etherington* and *Henry Stracey*, their Deputy or Deputies, and all Mayors and other Officers of Cities, Boroughs, Liberties and Towns Corporate, High Conſtables, Petty Conſtables, Tithingmen and other our Officers and Miniſters in all places whereſoever, do cauſe this preſent Proclamation to be duly executed, and to be from time to time aiding and aſſiſting to their uttermoſt, and to our Clerk of our Market and his Deputies, and to the ſaid *John Etherington* and *Henry Stracey*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and their Deputies, in the due execution of their Offices reſpectively; And that the ſaid Clerk of our Market, as well now as hereafter for the time being, be alſo aiding, furthering and aſſiſting unto the ſaid *John Etherington* and *Henry Stracey*, their Deputy or Deputies, in the due execution of their ſaid Office, as they and every of them tender our Service herein, the Commonwealth of this Realm, and our high diſpleaſure.

Given at our Court at *Oatlands*, the ninth day of *July*.

A Declaration of the Fees anciently belonging to the Clerk of the Market for the execution of his Office.

	d.
Firſt, For ſealing of every new Buſhel, for entring of the ſame with the Name and Dwelling-place of the Owner thereof.	iiii
Item, For ſealing of every half Buſhel, for entring the ſame, the Owner's Name and Dwelling-place.	ii
Item, For new ſealing every leſſer Meaſure or Weight, for entring the ſame with Names and Dwelling-places of the Owners thereof.	i
Item, For Recording every Victualler's Name, his Dwelling-place, and for viewing and examination of every particular Victualler's Ale and Beer Meaſures, be they never ſo many, and for entring the ſame.	ii
Item, For Recording of every Innholder's and Vintner's Name, and Dwelling-place, and for viewing or examination of every particular Innholder's and Vintner's Ale and Beer, Wine and Hoſtery Meaſures, be they never ſo many, and for entring the ſame.	iiii
Item, For Recording of the Names and Dwelling-places of every Butcher, Grocer, Chandler, Mercer, Draper, Clothier, or any other Perſon, entring of all their Weights, Meaſures, Ells, Yards, Beams and Balances, and for trying and examination of the ſame, be they never ſo many.	ii

A.D.1636.
*An.*12. *Car.*1.

	d.
Item, For new ſealing of every Ell or Yard at both ends, entring the ſame with the Names and Dwelling-places of the Owners thereof.	ii
Item, For trying and Examination of every Buſhel formerly ſealed, entring of the ſame with the Names and Dwelling-place of the Owners thereof.	ii
Item, For trying and examination of every leſſer Meaſure formerly ſealed, entring of the ſame, with the Name and Dwelling-place of the Owners thereof.	i
Item, For trying and examination of every Weight and Meaſure, of any Perſon or Perſons, that ſhall be found repugnant to his Majeſty's Standard, which ſhall ſell any Commodities by a leſſer Weight or Meaſure, or ſhall buy any Commodities by a greater Weight or Meaſure, to the Deceit of the Subject.	ii

The Fees to be taken for the ſealing and ſurveying of the conſtant Reel, and for the overſight of the Increaſe of the Poors Wages, working in the making of Cloth.

	d.
Imprimis, For ſealing of the conſtant Reel of two Yards or two Ells about, and for recording and regiſtring of the Names and Dwelling-places of the Owners thereof, the like Fee as for the Buſhel.	iiii
Item, For ſealing of the ſingle Reel, and for recording and regiſtring the Names and Dwelling-places of, the Owners thereof.	ii
Item, For trying and examination and overſight of the double Reel, being once ſealed, and for regiſtring the Names and Dwelling-places of the Owners thereof.	ii
Item, For the trying, examination and overſight of the ſingle Reel, and for regiſtring the Names and Dwelling-places of the Owners thereof.	i
Item, For the overſight of the Increaſe of the Poors Wages, working in the making of Cloth.	Gratis.

A Proclamation for putting off Tutbury *Fair in the County of* Stafford, *and of the Muſicians or Minſtrels Court there.*

A.D.1636.
*Pat.*12.*Car.*1. *p.* 14. *n.* 9. *dorſ.*

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, having appointed to be at his Honour of *Tutbury* upon the fifteenth day of *Auguſt* next, where he intends to abide five Nights, and being informed, that the Fair for the Town of *Tutbury* near to the Caſtle there, is to be holden upon the ſame day, and that the Muſicians or Minſtrels Court, and the Bull Running is uſually there kept the next day following, which will occaſion a great confluence of People thither, which in theſe times of Infection, his Majeſty for the ſafety of his Royal Perſon, and of thoſe that attend him, and in his Princely care to prevent by all good means, the occaſions of danger and diſperſion of the Plague, is pleaſed to declare his Royal Pleaſure therein; And doth therefore hereby expreſly charge and command, that *Tutbury* Fair in the County of *Stafford*, which is uſually holden on the fifteenth day of *Auguſt*, ſhall not be for this preſent Year holden that day, but ſhall be put off until the two and twentieth day of the ſame Month, and then to be kept at the place accuſtomed, and not before that time, and that the Muſicians

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. ans or Minſtrels Court, and the Bull Running, ſhall not be there holden until the three and twentieth day of *Auguſt* next coming, notwithſtanding any Grant, Uſage or Cuſtom whatſoever, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch further Puniſhment, as an Offence of this nature ſhall deſerve; wherefore his Majeſty doth ſtraightly charge and command all Muſicians and Minſtrels, and all other Perſons whatſoever, who have not ſpecial occaſion of ſervice or attendance upon his Majeſty there, that they forbear to reſort to the ſaid Caſtle or Town of *Tutbury*, during all the time of his Majeſty's Reſidence there; And that all Juſtices of Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and others his Majeſty's Officers and Miniſters whom it may concern, do take care to the due execution of his Royal command herein, as they will anſwer the contrary at their Perils. A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Given at our Honour of *Windſor*, the eighteenth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis tangente Rivum Thameſis.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 21. n. 19. dorſ.

REX, &c. Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro,
Willielmo Epiſcopo *London*, ſummo Theſaurario noſtro *Anglie*,
Ac predilectis & fidelibus Conſiliariis noſtris,
Franciſco Domino *Cottington*, Cancellario & Subtheſaurario Scaccarii noſtri, ac Magiſtro Curie noſtre Wardorum & Liberationum,
Et *Franciſco Windebank* Militi, uni Secretariorum noſtrorum principalium,
Necnon dilectis & fidelibus noſtris,
Johanni Bankes Militi, Attornato noſtro Generali,
Edwardo Littleton Militi, Solicitatori noſtro Generali,
Carolo Harbord Militi, Superviſori noſtro Generali,
Ac *Johanni Brooke*,
Willielmo Bronker,
Edwardo Wardour,
Gregorio Fenner,
Willielmo Becher,
Et *Olivero Nicholas*, Militibus, Necnon,
Willielmo Hackwell,
Johanni Pym,
Willielmo Hill,
Franciſco Phillipps,
Juſtiniano Povey,
Thome Hughes,
Johanni Glyn,
Et *Evano Seys*, Armigeris, Salutem.

Cum Rivus noſter *Thameſis* ſit antiquus Rivus, ac decurrit & decurrere conſuevit, à Villa de *Kingſton* ſuper *Tameſim* in Comitatu *Surrie*, uſque ad Villam de *Graveſend* in Comitatu *Kantie*.

A.D.1636. Cumque Portus noſter *London*, ſit antiquus Portus, ac inter eaſdem Villas ſcilicet in & per Rivum predictum ſitus exiſtat; Cumque etiam Rivus & Portus illi, abſque Purpreſturis, Incrochiamentis vel Nocumentis quibuſcunque ſedulò & accuratè cuſtodiri debeant; Cumque etiam nobis datum ſit intelligi, quod infra Portum predictum quàm plures Gradus, Anglice *Stayres*, & Scale, Anglice *Ladders*, ſtructi ſunt, & ſint in Rivo predicto, ac quam multa Pſeudothira, Anglice *Trapdoors*, juxta vel ſuper eundem Rivum ſita, aperiunt ſe in Rivum illum, necnon diverſe facte ſunt Purpreſture & Incrochiamenta in & ſuper dictum Rivum, ad Nocumentum ejuſdem Rivi ac Portus predicti, Licentiâ noſtrâ aut aliquo legali Warranto minime habitâ vel obtentâ in ea parte; Cumque inſuper ex Teſtimonio acceperimus fide digno, quod per Gradus, Scalas & Pſeudothira predicta, Quiſquilie, Cineres, Fimus aliaque materia turpis & ſqualida in Rivum predictum, ad Nocumentum etiam tam Rivi illius, quàm Portus predicti aſſiduè projiciuntur, ac diverſa Mercimonia, tam Cuſtumabilia quàm Prohibita, clanculò & fraudulenter iteratis Vicibus de Terra in Navem eſkippantur, & de Nave in Terram exonerantur, contra formam Statutorum in hujuſmodi caſu proviſorum, ac diminutionem Cuſtumarum noſtrarum, necnon poſt Proditiones, Murdra, Homicidia, Felonias & alia Malefacta hujuſmodi in *London*, *Weſtmonaſterio*, aut partibus adjacentibus perpetrata, Malefactores ad Supplicia per Leges & Statuta Regni noſtri *Anglie* conſtituta, evitanda

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

evitanda fugam facientes, per Gradus, Scalas & Pſeudothira illa, ſepius evadunt in retardationem Juſtitie.

Nos, de congruo & feſtino Remedio hiſce Malis adhibendo, ſeriò conſulentes, volentes tamen dilectos & fideles ſubditos noſtros premiſſorum in nullo culpabiles, his que ſibi ad uſum maximè conveniant, & ad Nocumentum non tendant totaliter orbari, ac plurimum confidentes, de Fidelitate, Induſtriâ & providâ Circumſpectione veſtris in Negotiis noſtris agendis, aſſignavimus Vos, ac tenore preſentium damus Vobis aut aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum predictos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem, ad inquirendum tam per Sacramentum proborum & legalium Hominum de Civitate noſtra *Londini,* & Comitatibus noſtris *Middleſex, Surrie, Eſſex* & *Kantie* reſpectivè, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, quàm per Depoſitiones Teſtium fide dignorum coram Vobis aut aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum evocandorum, & ſuper ſacroſancta Dei Evangelia examinandorum, ac omnibus aliis viis, mediis & modis, quibus rei veritas melius ſciri poterit, de & ſuper premiſſis, *viz.* ſi in Rivo predicto Gradus aliqui vel ſcale alique ſtructi vel ſiti ſint, aut Pſeudothira aliqua in vel ſupra eundem Rivum ſe aperiant, aut Purpreſture alique vel Incrochiamenta aliqua in vel ſuper Rivum illum facta ſint, ſcilicet, infra Portum predictum necne? Et ſi ſic, tunc qui Gradus, que Scale & que Pſeudothira, ac que Purpreſture & Incrochiamenta ubi quando per quem vel quos ſtructa, ſita vel facta fuerunt? Et in cujus ſive quorum poſſeſſione ſive occupatione jam exiſtunt? Necnon ad ſupervidendum omnes & ſingulos Gradus & Scalas in Rivo predicto ſtructos ſive ſitos, ac omnia & ſingula Pſeudothira in vel ſupra Rivum illum ſe aperientia, necnon omnes Purpreſturas & Incrochiamenta factas in vel ſuper eundem Rivum, ſcilicet infra Portum predictum, & ad conſiderandum maturè de ſituatione & convenientiâ Graduum, Scalarum, Pſeudothirorum, Purpreſturarum & Incrochiamentorum illorum; Et poſt maturam conſiderationem inde habitam, convocatis coram Vobis aut aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum prefatos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorum Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, Poſſeſſoribus & Occupatoribus talium Graduum, Scalarum, Pſeudothirorum, Purpreſturarum & Incrochiamentorum, quos, quas, & que conſideraveritis, aut aliqui tres vel plures veſtrum, quorum dictos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, conſideraverint expedientia permanere, ad componendum cum eiſdem Poſſeſſoribus & Occupatoribus de Gradibus, Scalis, Pſeudothiris, Purpreſturis & Incrochiamentis illis, pro talibus vero Terminis eiſdem Poſſeſſoribus & Occupatoribus inde reſpectivè concedendis, & pro talibus Finibus vel Reditibus, ſeu Finibus & Reditibus Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris in ea parte ſolvendis ſive reddendis, durantibus reſpectivis Terminis illis, qualibus vobis aut aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum predictos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, &

Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, ſecundum ſanas diſcretiones veſtras expedire videbitur, concedi, ſolvi ſeu reddi, in ea parte, ut quelibet pars componens, perſolvens Nobis ad manus Receptoris noſtri in ea parte ſpecialiter conſtituendi Denarios ex hujuſmodi Compoſitione ſua debitos, ſpecialem Licentiam pro continuatione hujuſmodi Gradus, Scale, Pſeudothiri, Purpreſture ſive Incrochiamenti ſui ad Terminum & pro Fine vel Reditu, ſeu Fine & Reditu inde compoſito habere valeat, ſecundum formam & effectum Compoſitionis hujuſmodi; Ita tamen quod nullus Terminus ſic concedendus excedat Triginta & unum Annos; Ita etiam quod pars Componens per ſufficientem Cautionem ſive Securitatem ad uſum noſtrum inveniendam faciat, Nos Securos de Gradu, Scala vel Pſeudothiro unde Compoſitionem hujuſmodi fecit cuſtodiendo, ut ex tunc deinceps nulla Mercimonia Cuſtumabilia ſeu prohibita per Gradum, Scalam ſeu Pſeudothirum illa de Terra in Navem eſkippentur, ſeu de Nave in Terram exonerentur, nec Quiſquilie, Cineres, Fimus, aliave Materia turpis ſive ſqualida in Rivum predictum, ad Rivum illum obſtruendum projiciantur ſeu projiciatur; Et quod pars ipſa componens, per ſe ſervientes, Factores, ſive Agentes ſuos voluntariè non permittat Malefactorem aliquem ratione alicujus Proditionis, Murdri, Homicidii, Felonie, aut alius Malefacti fugam facientem, per Gradum, Scalam ſeu Pſeudothirum ſuum ullo modo evadere.

Et ulterius vobis vel aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum prefatos
Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem, vel
Superviſorem Generalem, unum eſſe volumus, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem damus per preſentes, ad concedendum cuilibet parti componenti, ſuper hujuſmodi Compoſitione ſua ſpecialem Licentiam ſub Manibus & Sigillis veſtris vel aliquorum trium vel plurium veſtrum, quorum dictos
Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem, vel
Superviſorem Generalem, unum eſſe volumus, in forma predicta conficiendi pro continuatione hujuſmodi Gradus, Scale, Pſeudothiri, Purpreſture ſive Incrochiamenti ſui, ad Terminum & pro Fine vel Reditu, ſeu Fine & Reditu inde compoſito, ſecundum formam & effectum Compoſitionis illius; Et ſi pars aliqua componens, hujuſmodi Licentiam per Literas noſtras Patentes, ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie* conficiendas ſibi concedi deſideraverit, Volumus & per preſentes ordinamus, quod vos faciatis, aut duo ſive plures veſtrum, quorum prefatos
Dominum Theſaurarium, vel
Dominum Cottington, unum eſſe volumus, faciant in ea parte fieri, quoddam Warrantum in ſcriptis, manibus veſtris, aut eorumdem duorum ſive plurium veſtrum ſubſcribendum, continens in ſe Compoſitionem hujuſmodi, & *Attornato noſtro Generali* pro tempore exiſtenti dirigendum, ſuper quo quidem Warranto idem *Attornatus noſter Generalis* preparet & ſubſcribat Billam, Licentiam hujuſmodi in ſe continentem, que quidam Billa per vos aut aliquos duos ſive plures veſtrum, quorum prefatos
Dominum Theſaurarium, vel
Dominum Cottington, unum eſſe volumus, poſtea ſubſcripta ſit, & erit *Domino Cuſtodi* Magni Sigilli noſtri *Anglie* pro tempore exiſtente ſufficiens Warrantum, pro Sigillatione Tranſcripti ejuſdem Bille, cum eodem Sigillo noſtro ſic in Cuſtodiâ ſuâ exiſtente adeo ſufficiens & validum, ac ſi Nos Signum noſtrum manuale eidem Bille apponeremus, & uti Billa illa ſub Signo noſtro Privato & Privato Sigillo noſtro reſpectivè, ad modum uſualem tranſcripta foret, eâdem parte componente ſolvente reſpectivis Officiariis & Clericis Signi noſtri Privati & Privati Sigilli noſtri, Quadraginta Solidos Legalis Monete *Anglie* & non ampliùs; Et *Domino Cuſtodi Magni* Sigilli noſtri predicti pro tempore exiſtente, per preſentes Mandamus, quod idem Sigillum noſtrum, ſic in cuſtodiâ ſuâ exiſtens, cuilibet hujuſmodi Tranſcripto apponi faciat, abſque aliquo ulteriori Warranto à Nobis, Heredibus vel Succeſſoribus noſtris habendo, vel obtinendo in ea parte.

Et ulterius volumus, & per preſentes ordinamus, quod quelibet Litere noſtre Patentes in formâ & ex causâ predictis proſequende, ſint & erunt bone, firme, valide & effectuales in omnibus ſecundum tenorem eorumdem, ac ſi eidem Litere noſtre Patentes proſecute forent modo uſuali, aliquo Statuto, Actu,

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

Ordinatione, Proviſione, Proclamatione vel Reſtrictione in contrarium inde in aliquo non obſtantibus; Et ideo Vobis Mandamus, quod premiſſis omni quâ poteritis diligentiâ intendatis, ac ea faciatis & exequamini in formâ predictâ; Et Inquiſitionem illam vel Inquiſitiones illas diſtinctè & apertè factam vel factas, Nobis in Cancellariam noſtram quamcitò poteritis, & tandem in *Craſtino Sancte Trinitatis* proximo futuro, ubicunque tunc fuerimus, ſub Sigillis veſtris aut eorumdem trium vel plurium veſtrum, per quos facta vel facte fuerit vel fuerint mittatis & has literas noſtras Patentes; Et ulterius vobis vel aliquibus tribus vel pluribus veſtrum, quorum predictos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem damus per preſentes, ad omnia Gradus, Scalas, Pſeudothira, Purpreſturas & Incrochiamenta predicta, quos, quas & que conſideraveritis, aut tres vel plures veſtrum, quorum prefatos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, conſideraverint inexpedientia permanere, penitus evelli faciendum & proſterni.

Proviſo ſemper quod he Litere noſtre Patentes, aut aliquod in eiſdem contentum, non extendant nec extendat ad Inquiſitionem, Superviſum vel Compoſitionem faciendum, de aliquibus Meſſuagiis, Domibus, Edificiis, Structuris, Wharfis, Gardinis, Pomariis, Terris, Tenementis, Solo, Fundo ſeu Hereditamentis quibuſcunque à Nobis per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie* confectas, gerentes Datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium* primo die *Junii* Anno Regni noſtri Octavo, quibuſdam *Danieli Lea* & *Ricardo Smith*, ad uſum *Jacobi nuper Comitis Carleolienſis* preconceſſis, ſeu concedi mentionatis quovis modo; Et ulterius volumus & per preſentes declaramus, quod he Litere noſtre Patentes, licet per Adjournamentum non continuentur, non tamen diſcontinuantur ullo modo, ſed non obſtante permaneant in pleno robore & vigore ſuis.

Mandamus etiam Vicecomitibus *London, Middleſex, Surrie, Eſſex & Kantie,* quod ad certos dies & loca quos vel que ad hoc provideritis, aut Tres vel plures veſtrum, quorum prefatos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, ſcire fecerint, ex parte noſtra venire faciant vel faciat, quorum vobis tribus vel pluribus, quorum prefatos

Dominum Theſaurarium,
Dominum Cottington,
Franciſcum Windebanke,
Attornatum Generalem,
Solicitatorem Generalem,
Superviſorem Generalem,
Edwardum Wardour,
Willielmum Becher,
Oliverum Nicholas,
Willielmum Hill,
Franciſcum Phillipps, vel
Juſtinianum Povey, unum eſſe volumus, tot & tales probos & legales homines de reſpectivis Ballivis ſuis, tam infra Libertates quàm extra, per quos rei veritas melius ſciri poterit & inquiri; Mandantes, & per preſentes precipientes omnibus & ſingulis Majoribus, Ballivis, Conſtabulariis, & aliis Officiariis, Miniſtris, & Fidelibus noſtris quibuſcunque, quod vobis in executione premiſſorum ſint intendentes, aſſiſtentes & auxiliantes, quoties ad hoc fuerint a vobis premoniti.

In cujus rei, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury,* viceſimo die *Julii.*

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

A Proclamation prohibiting the keeping of Bartholomew Fair *and our* Lady Fair *in* Southwark.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p.14.n.10. dorſ.

WHEREAS his Majeſty, the better to prevent the danger and increaſe of the preſent Infection, hath taken ſpecial care, and given ſpecial directions to the Lord Mayor of *London* and to the Juſtices of Peace about that City, and the Borough of *Southwark*, to take order that the uſual Aſſemblies and Concourſe of People thither might be forborn; yet finding that the Plague is diſperſed in ſundry Places in and near about the ſaid City and Borough; His Majeſty's Princely Care and Providence of his Peoples Welfare in general, and of that City and Borough in particular, hath moved him to provide as much as in him is, to cut of all occaſions, that may conduce to the further ſpreading thereof; And whereas *Bartholomew Fair* is now at Hand, being a great Fair of reſort from all Parts of the Kingdom, and to be kept in *Smithfield* near the City of *London*; And likewiſe our *Lady Fair* in *Southwark*, which if they ſhould be held, might in all likelihood be a means of the Increaſe and Diſperſion of the Sickneſs into all Parts of the Realm, his Majeſty hath thought fit by open Declaration of his Pleaſure, not only to admoniſh and require all his loving Subjects, to forbear to reſort this Year to thoſe Fairs, but to enjoin the Lords and others intereſted in the ſame, that they ſhall not hold this now next *Bartholomow Fair*, in *Smithfield* nor elſewhere, nor the other Fair in *Southwark* nor elſewhere, upon pain of ſuch Puniſhment, as for a Contempt ſo much concerning the general Safety of his Majeſty's Subjects, they ſhall be adjudged to deſerve, which they muſt expect to be inflicted upon them with all ſeverity.

Given the ſix and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Slingesby *militi & aliis.*

A.D 1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p.2.n.2. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *William Slingeſby* Knight,
Sir *Arthur Ingram* the elder, Knight,
Lawrence Whitakers,
Francis Dym,
Thomas Paramore,
Anthony Withers,
William Jewell,
And *Chriſtopher Metcalfe*, Eſquires,
Anthony Keirle,
Allen Penry,
Bryan Rogers,
Thomas Mills,
Thomas Brough,
Francis Bellas,
John Wilſon,
John Shawe,
Richard Englesfield, and
James Living, Gentlemen, Greeting.

A.D.1636.

Whereas, by virtue of a former Commiſſion by us lately awarded, to divers Commiſſioners thereby named for the diſcovery of Offenders in the unlawful importing, buying, ſelling or uſing a falſe Dying Wood, called *Logwood* alias *Blackwood* or *Campeſia Wood*, to the great Deceit and Damage of our Subjects, and to the ſcandal and diſcredit of the Clothing and other Manufactures of the Kingdom in Foreign Parts, contrary to the Laws, Statutes and Proclamations provided and publiſhed againſt the ſame; And whereas ſince the iſſuing out and awarding of the ſaid Commiſſion, We are informed that there have been diſcovered many Offenders in that kind, whoſe Offences being of ſeveral degrees, are humble Suitors for our Royal Grace towards them, whereby they may eſcape the Penalties they have incurred; We being minded for the time to come to provide for Reformation in the Premiſſes, by quickening the execution of the Laws, Statutes and Proclamations made, ordained, provided and publiſhed touching the ſame; and reſolving likewiſe to require a due Accompt for the Offences committed, perpetrated or done in the Premiſſes, at any time or times from the beginning of our Reign until this preſent time, and that the Offenders therein by all due Ways and Means, be found out and proceeded againſt, according to their ſeveral and reſpective Contempts and Offences; Nevertheleſs, We being graciouſly inclined to extend our Royal Clemency towards ſuch Offenders in the Premiſſes, as becoming Suitors in that behalf, ſhall be thought meet and capable thereof by our Commiſſioners hereafter named; We therefore repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence in your approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms and Circumſpections, have named, ordained, made and conſtituted; and do hereby name, make, ordain and conſtitute you the ſaid

Sir *William Slingesby* Knight,
Sir *Arthur Ingram* the elder, Knight,
Lawrence Whitakers,
Francis Dynn,
Thomas Paramour,
Anthony Withers,
Willam Jewell,
Chriſtopher Metcalfe,
Anthony Keirle,
Allen Penny,
Bryan Rogers,
Thomas Mills,
Thomas Brough,
Francis Bellas,
John Wilſon,
John Shawe,
Richard Eglesfeild, and
James Living, to take care by all good and lawful Ways and Means whatſoever, as you or any three or more of you ſhall think fit, that the Offenders in the Premiſſes may be effectually enquired of, diſcovered, proſecuted, and puniſhed, to the end that for the time to come, the Laws, Statutes, Proclamations, and Proviſions, heretofore made, ordained, declared and publiſhed touching the Premiſſes, may be the more duly executed, and the Prejudice and Damage redounding to Us, and our Subjects as aforeſaid, may be prevented or reformed: And for that We well conſidering that the Caſes of ſuch, as ſhall be found Delinquents and Offenders touching the Premiſſes, are not all of the ſame nature, degree, kind, and quality, but that ſome of them being Maſters of Ships, Mariners and ſuch like, whoſe chief Employments, Livelihoods, and Dependencies are in and about Sea Affairs, and cannot therefore undergo the Charge or Time of the due Courſe of Juſtice in our Courts for their ſaid ſeveral Offences, without the loſs of their Trade, and Prejudice as well of their own Eſtates, as of others that employ them at Sea; And for the Mitigation of ſuch Forfeitures and Penalties, as by the ſtrict courſe of our ſaid Laws, Statutes, and Proclamations, they or other Offenders are liable unto as aforeſaid; As alſo for divers other Reaſons and Motives, as well they, as other Delinquents therein, may be capable of different Degrees and Meaſures of our Grace and Moderation, which We are pleaſed to extend and ſhew to ſuch, as ſhall ſue for the ſame, and ſhall be willing to compound for their ſaid Offences paſt in the Premiſſes; And We do hereby give and grant full Power and Authority to you, or any three or more of you, from time to time, by and with the advice and conſent of the Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, or any one of them being of the Degree of the Coif, to compound, conclude, and agree with any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, for, touching or concerning the Premiſſes, or any of them, which are, may or ſhall be, or be ſuppoſed to be liable, charged or chargeable with any the ſaid Deceits, Contempts, and Offences heretofore committed, perpetrated or done as aforeſaid, contrary to our ſaid Laws, Statutes, and Proclamations, for any matter or thing in them or any of them ſpecified and contained, touching the Premiſſes, and which ought or are ſubject or liable to make Fine or other Satisfaction or Recompence to Us, for or by reaſon of any Offences committed, contrary to the ſaid Laws, Statutes, and Proclamations, for, touching and concerning the releaſing, acquitting, freeing and diſcharging them and every of them reſpectively, of and for the ſame, as well in reſpect of any the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm of *England*, as of any the ſaid Proclamations, and of any matter or thing in them or any of them ſpecified or contained touching the Premiſſes, for ſuch Fine and Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, to be by them, every or any of them paid to our Uſe, for all or any the Offences aforeſaid, at ſuch days and times, and in ſuch manner and form, as you, or any three or more of you, ſhall think meet in that behalf, and which ſhall be in ſome ſort anſwerable, or according to the quality

A.D.1636. An.12.Car.1.

quality of the ſaid ſeveral Offences, the ſame being likewiſe conſidered with the Eſtates and Abilities of the Offenders reſpectively; And becauſe We deſire an effectual Proſecution may be had againſt Offenders herein, whereby the Abuſes in time to come may be the better repreſſed and reformed, We are pleaſed to declare and appoint, that ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as our right truſty Servant the Earl of *Ancram*, ſhall from time to time under his Hand and Seal, nominate and aſſign, ſhall be Proſecutor and Proſecutors in this Buſineſs, who ſhall give his and their attendance upon you our ſaid Commiſſioners in the execution of the Premiſſes as aforeſaid, the better to inform you of the Conditions, Eſtates, and Means of all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons offending, and willing to compound as aforeſaid, and of the ſeveral natures and qualities of their ſaid Offences; And therefore We do, by theſe Preſents, authorize ſuch Perſon and Perſons, Proſecutors, and their Deputies and Agents in the Premiſſes, as the ſaid Earl of *Ancram* ſhall from time to time nominate and appoint, by the beſt ways or means he, they or any of them can, to enquire, diſcover, and find out all and every the Frauds, Deceits, Practices, Abuſes, and other Offences aforeſaid, of what nature, kind or quality ſoever, that at any time or times, in all and every or any of the ſeveral Years, from the beginning of our Reign, to the date of theſe Preſents, have been committed, perpetrated and done by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, for, touching or concerning the unlawful importing, buying, ſelling, and uſing of the ſaid falſe Dying Wood called *Logwood*, *Blockwood*, or *Campeſia Wood* as aforeſaid, within any of the Parts of our Realm of *England*, or the Dominion of *Wales*, contrary to any our Laws, Statutes, or Proclamations, or of any thing in them or any of them ſpecified and contained; And the ſaid Offenders and every of them in the name of Us to ſue, inform againſt, implead and proſecute in our Courts of *Starchamber* or *Exchequer*, and in every or any of them, or in any other our Courts at *Weſtminſter*, or elſewhere, and the ſame Party or Parties, Offender or Offenders thereupon to bring to Judgment, Sentence, Cenſure or Decree, in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively; And thereupon to ſue for, recover, have and take forth Execution, of and for all and every ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, as by any ſuch Judgment, Sentence, Cenſure, or Decree in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſhall be adjudged, impoſed, ſet, or decreed as aforeſaid, for, by reaſon, or occaſion of all, every or any the Premiſſes.

A.D.1636. An.12.Car.1.

And to the intent the ſaid Perſon and Perſons ſo to be nominated Proſecutors as aforeſaid, their Deputies and Agents, may the better find out and diſcover the Frauds, Deceits, Abuſes, Practices, and Offences aforeſaid, in or concerning the Premiſſes, which have been committed, perpetrated, or done at any time or times, in all, every or any of the ſeveral Years, ſince the beginning of our Reign, unto the date of theſe Preſents as aforeſaid, We do hereby authorize ſuch Perſon and Perſons nominated, and to be nominated by the ſaid Earl as aforſaid, their Deputies or Agents (by and with the Approbation, Order, and Directions of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, to be in that Behalf firſt certified under your Hands) from time to time, to take forth out of our ſaid ſeveral Courts, or any of them, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other Proceſs, as ſhall be requiſite or needful, for and about the Execution of the Premiſſes; And We do hereby will and require the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular other the Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid Courts of *Starchamber* and *Exchequer*, and every of them reſpectively for the time being, and the Officers and Miniſters of all other our Courts, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, from time to time, to cauſe to be made forth of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs, and other Proceſs as ſhall be requiſite, and ſhall be required by ſuch Perſon or Perſons, their Deputies or Agents, with ſuch Approbation, Order and Directions of our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, as well for the better finding out, revealing and diſcovering of the Offences as aforeſaid, as for the recovering, taking and levying of the ſaid Fines, Penalties, Forfeitures, Sum or Sums of Money, and for the ſeizing and extending of any Lands or Goods, of all, every or any of the ſaid Offender or Offenders, or other Perſon or Perſons, ſubject or liable to the payment, or anſwering of the ſame or any of them; And in all things to be furthering, aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid Perſon and Perſons, their Deputies or Agents, in the due Execution of the Premiſſes; and for the doing thereof, theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto them and every of them, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And for that We intend to take and receive a juſt and due Accompt of this our Service, and that the Monies ariſing of or by reaſon of all, every or any of the ſaid Premiſſes, may be known and duly accompted for and diſpoſed of, for ſuch Uſes as We ſhall declare and appoint, We do hereby conſtitute, make and appoint our truſty and welbeloved Sir *William Slingesby* Knight, to be our Receiver (during our Pleaſure) of all ſuch Fines, Sums of Money, Benefits and Profits, as are or ſhall, or may to Us ariſe, accrue, grow or become due, anſwerable or payable, as well by cenſure of any our Courts, as of all other Fines, Compoſition or Compoſitions, ariſing by virtue of this our Commiſſion, for, touching or concerning the ſaid Premiſſes or any of them; Nevertheleſs our Will and Pleaſure is, and it is our intent and meaning, that theſe Preſents, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to impeach, infringe or prejudice a Grant by Us heretofore made to our Servant *James Chambers* Doctor of Phyſick, one of the Phyſicians for our Perſon in Ordinary, and *Edward Brawne* Eſquire, one of our Gentlemen Sewers in Ordinary, bearing date the twentieth day of *February*, in the fifth Year of our Reign, touching the receiving of the Fines, Forfeitures and other things accruing to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors therein mentioned and granted, but that they the ſaid *James Chambers* and *Edward Brawne*, or one of their Deputies, ſhall have notice from time to time, to be preſent at all ſuch Compoſitions to be made by virtue of theſe Preſents, as ſhall be grounded upon any penal Law or Statute whatſoever, or for tranſgreſſing the common Laws of this Realm, and ſhall receive all Fines, Forfeitures, and Compoſitions thereupon had or made, by virtue of this our Commiſſion accordingly; And We do hereby give and grant to the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby* full power and authority, to receive and take into his Hands and Cuſtody, all ſuch other Fines, Sums of Money, Benefit and Profits whatſoever, ariſen, accrued or grown, or ariſing, accruing or growing, or which are or may become due, anſwerable or payable to Us, for, or by reaſon of all, every or any the Offences aforeſaid, or any Compoſition or Agreement to be had or made, by reaſon, reſpect or occaſion of the ſame, or otherwiſe as aforeſaid.

And We do further give and grant unto you the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby* full power and authority, together with any other two or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, upon all and every ſuch Compoſitions and Agreements ſo made as aforeſaid, and that ſhall be firſt certified unto you in writing, under the Hands of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, and alſo upon due Payment and Satisfaction of the Monies ſo certified to be compounded for, unto you the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby*, to make Acquittances unto all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, charged or chargeable as aforeſaid, with whom ſuch Compoſition ſhall be made as aforeſaid, their Heirs, Executors or Aſſigns, concerning all Fines, Forfeitures, Sum and Sums of Money, Pains and Penalties whatſoever, by any the ſaid Perſon or Perſons compounding, incurred, loſt or forfeited, or to Us and the Proſecutors any ways to be anſwered or paid, for or by reaſon of the ſame as aforeſaid; And We will and declare hereby, that all and every Acquittance and Diſcharge, Acquittances and Diſcharges, that ſhall be made and given under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby*, and any other two or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall by virtue of theſe our Letters Patents or the Inrolment thereof, be a ſufficient and lawful Exoneration and Diſcharge, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, in as full and ample manner, as if the ſaid Compoſitions or Sums of Money raiſed, levied and received upon the ſame, had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, and Diſcharges thereupon made and given, by ſtriking of Tally or Tallies, of or for the ſame, according to the courſe of our ſaid Court; And therefore we do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, require, will and command all and every the Officers of our ſaid *Exchequer* for the time being, that upon bringing in or ſhewing unto them or any of them, whom it ſhall concern, any ſuch Receipt, Acquittance or other Diſcharge in writing, under the Hands and Seals of the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby*, and any other two or more of the ſaid Commiſſioners, acknowledging the Receipt of any ſuch Fines, Compoſitions or Sums of Money as aforeſaid, of and from the Party or Parties, which ſhall pay or ſatisfy the ſame, in manner and form aforeſaid, that they and every of them reſpectively, to whom it doth, ſhall or may appertain, do make or cauſe to be made, all and every ſuch further Diſcharge or Diſcharges, unto the ſaid Party or Parties ſo compounding and paying as aforeſaid, by levying or ſtriking of Tallies, or by Order or Orders, Decree or Decrees in Court, giving one or more *Quietus eſt* or otherwiſe, according to the courſe of our ſaid *Exchequer*, in as ample manner as if the ſaid Fines, Compoſitions, or Sums of Money had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, and to the ſaid Proſecutors reſpectively as aforeſaid; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment of them, together with the Receipts, Acquittances or Diſcharges, under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby*, and any other two or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners as aforeſaid, ſhall be to all and every of our ſaid Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid *Exchequer*, to whom it doth, ſhall or may appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And if upon Payment of the Monies compounded for as aforeſaid, any of the ſaid Offenders compounding, ſhall be deſirous to have Pardons and Diſcharges under our Great Seal of *England*, of or for any the Offences of the nature aforeſaid, Then our Pleaſure is, That upon the Certificate of any three or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners to our Attorney General for the time being in that behalf, our ſaid Attorney ſhall and may prepare ſeveral Bills or Books for our Signature, containing or purporting Pardons and Diſcharges in the name of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and ſo to paſs our Great Seal as aforeſaid, without any other or further Warrant to our Attorney General for the time being in that behalf; And if it ſhall happen at any time or times hereafter, any of the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money, recovered, raiſed, levied or received by way of Fines, Compoſitions, or otherwiſe ariſing, at and by ſuch Proſecution as aforeſaid, for or by reaſon of any of the ſaid Offences, Forfeitures and Penalties, and other the Premiſſes to be paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, or to the Hands of any Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs or other Officers; Then We do hereby require and authorize the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Under-treaſurer, Chamberlains, and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular other our Officers there, and all and ſingular Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs, or other our Officers or Miniſters, to whoſe Hands the ſame Sum or Sums of Money, Fines or Compoſitions ſhall be paid as aforeſaid, now and for the time being, That they our ſaid Officers and Miniſters and every of them reſpectively, do from time to time pay and deliver, or cauſe to be paid and delivered, unto the ſaid Sir *William Slingesby* our Receiver of our ſaid Fines and Compoſitions as aforeſaid, or to ſuch other Receiver or Receivers of the ſaid Fines and Compoſitions for the time being, all and ſingular ſuch Sum or Sums of Money ſo paid as aforeſaid, without any Fee or Charge to be paid or taken for the ſame; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and to the ſaid Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs, and others the Officers and Miniſters aforeſaid, and every of them, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And for the doing, performing and executing of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, according to our Intention herein declared, Theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or the Exemplification thereof, ſhall be to them and every of them a good and ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De

A.D.1636.
An.12.Car.1.

De Warranto ſpeciali Thome *Domino* Coventry, *Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli* Anglie.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1. p. 1. n. 2. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Thomas Lord *Coventry* Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, Greeting.

Theſe are to will and require you, that for the ſafeguard of the Seas and the defence of the Realm, you iſſue forth or cauſe to be iſſued forth of our high Court of *Chancery*, theſe enſuing Writs in the form following, with Duplicates of them under our Great Seal of *England*, unto the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places hereafter enſuing, and for ſo doing, this ſhall be your Warrant.

Memorandum quod xxvii die Februarii 1640. Anno Regni Domini Regis Caroli Anglie xvi, iſtud Irrotulamentum & omnia & ſingula in eodem contenta & expreſſa, vacantur per Judicium Dominorum Spiritualium & Temporalium in Curia Parliamenti.

Per me,

Johannem Browne *Clericum Parliamentorum.*

REX, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Dorceſtrie*,

Majori, Ballivis, Burgenſibus & Comunitati Ville de *Poole*, ac Vicecomiti Comitatus ejuſdem Ville,

Majori, Ballivis, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Dorcheſter* in Comitatu *Dorſet*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville & Burgi de *Wareham*,

Majori, Aldermannis, Ballivis, Burgenſibus & Communitati Ville de *Weymouth* & *Melcombe Regis*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Bridport*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Lyme Regis*,

Majori & Baronibus Burgi de *Corff*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Shafton* alias *Shafteſbury*, in Comitatu *Dorſet*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Blandford Forum* in Comitatu *Dorſet*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis, Burgis & Membris eorumdem & in Comitatu ejuſdem Ville de *Poole*, & in Inſulis de *Purbecke*, & in Villis de *Portland*, *Burton*, *Sherburn*, *Cramborne* & *Stoborough*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Dorſet*, Salutem.

A.D.1636.

Quia datum eſt Nobis intelligi, quod Predones quidam, Pirate & Maris Graſſatores, tam nominis Chriſtiani Hoſtes, Mahumetani, quàm alii congregati, Naves & Bona ac Mercimonia, non ſolùm Subditorum noſtrorum, verùm etiam Subditorum Amicorum noſtrorum in Mari, quod per Gentem Anglicanam ab olim defendi conſuevit, nefariè diripientes & ſpoliantes, ea ad libitum ſuum deportavere, homineſque in eiſdem in Captivitatem miſerrimam mancipantes.

Cumque ipſos conſpicimus Navigium indies preparantes, ad Mercatores noſtros ulterius moleſtandum, & ad Regnum gravandum, niſi citiùs Remedium apponatur, eorumque conatui viriliùs obvietur, conſideratis etiam periculis, que undique his guerrinis temporibus imminent, ita quod Nobis & Subditis noſtris Defenſionem Maris & Regni omni feſtinatione quâ poterimus, accelerare convenit.

Nos volentes Defenſioni Regni, tuitioni Maris, ſecuritati Subditorum noſtrorum, ſalve conditioni Navium & Mercandizarum ad Regnum noſtrum *Anglie* venientium, & de eodem Regno ad partes Exteras tranſeuntium (auxiliante Deo) providere, maximè cum Nos & Progenitores noſtri Reges *Anglie*, Domini Maris predicti ſemper hactenus extiterunt, & plurimum nos tederet, ſi honor iſte Regnis noſtris temporibus depereat, aut in aliquo imminuatur.

Cumque onus iſtud Defenſionis quod omnes tangit, per omnes debeat ſupportari, prout per Legem & conſuetudinem Regni noſtri *Anglie* fieri conſueverit, Vobis prefatis Vicecomitibus, Majoribus, Ballivis, Aldermannis, Burgenſibus, probis Hominibus & omnibus aliis quibuſcunque ſupra mentionatis, in Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & locis ſupradictis eorumque membris, in fide & ligeantiâ quibus nobis tenemini, & ſicut nos & honorem noſtrum diligitis, necnon ſub foriſfacturâ omnium que Nobis foris facere poteritis, firmiter injungendo Mandamus, quod unam Navem de Guerra, Portagii, Quingentorum Doliorum cum

Hominibus, tam Magiſtris peritis, quàm Marinariis valentioribus & expertis, Ducentis ad minus, ac etiam Tormentis tam Majoribus quàm Minoribus, Pulvere tormentario ac Haſtis & Telis, aliiſque Armaturis neceſſariis, pro Guerra ſufficientibus, & cum duplici Eskippamento, necnon cum Victualibus uſque ad primum diem *Marcii* nunc proximè ſequentis, ad tot Homines competentibus, & abindè in viginti ſex Septimanas ad cuſtagia veſtra, tam in Victualibus quàm hujuſmodi Salariis & aliis ad Guerram neceſſariis, per tempus illud, ſuper Defenſione Maris in obſequio noſtro in Comitiva Cuſtodis Maris, cui cuſtodia Maris, ante predictum primum diem *Marcii* committeremus; Et prout ipſe ex parte noſtra dictaverit, moraturum parari, & ad Portum de *Portſmouth* citra dictum primum diem *Marcii* duci faciatis, ita quod ſint ibidem eodem die ad ultimum, ad proficiſcendum exindè cum Navibus noſtris & Navibus aliorum fidelium Subditorum noſtrorum, pro tuitione Maris & Defenſione veſtrum & veſtrorum, repulſioneque & debellatione quorumcunque, Mercatores noſtros & alios Subditos & Fideles predictos in Dominia noſtra ex cauſa Mercature ſe divertentes, vel abindè ad propria declinantes ſuper Mare gravare ſeu moleſtare, ſatagentium.

Aſſignavimus autem vos prefatum Vicecomitem Comitatus noſtri *Dorſet*, Majores & Ballivos Villarum & Burgorum predictorum, aut aliquos ſex vel plures veſtrum, quorum te prefatum Vicecomitem Comitatus noſtri *Dorſet*, unum eſſe volumus, infra quadraginta Dies poſt receptionem hujus Brevis, ad aſſidendum quantum de Cuſtagiis predictis ſuper predictam Villam de *Poole* & Comitatum ejuſdem, ac predictas Villas & Burgos de *Dorcheſter*, *Wareham*, *Waymouth*, *Melcombe Regis*, *Bridporte*, *Lyme Regis*, *Corffe*, *Shafton* alias *Shaftesbury* & *Blandford Forum* cum Membris eorumdem, ſeparatim poni & aſſideri debeat; Et ſi hujuſmodi Aſſeſſamenta, infra predictos quadraginta dies, per vos, ſex vel plures veſtrum fieri non contigerint, tunc aſſignavimus te prefatum Vicecomitem Comitatus noſtri *Dorſet*, ad aſſeſſamenta hujuſmodi ſuper predictas Villas & Burgos, cum Comitatu Ville de *Poole* & Membris eorumdem facienda, prout rationabiliter videris faciendum; Et volumus quod de toto facto tuo, tu prefatus Vicecomes *Dorſet*, ſub Sigillo tuo predictos Majores, Ballivos, & Vicecomitem Ville de *Poole* reddas certiores.

Aſſignavimus etiam vos prefatos Majorem & Vicecomitem Ville de *Poole*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in eadem Villa & Membris ejuſdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Ville, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictam Villam cum Membris & Comitatu ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum; Et omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Majorem Burgi de *Dorcheſter*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in predicto Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictum Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Majorem Ville & Burgi de *Wareham*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in predicta Villa & Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictam Villam & Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas: Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum; Et omnes eorum quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eadem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Majorem Ville de *Waymouth* & *Melcombe Regis*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in predicta Villa & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictam Villam cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam vos prefatos Ballivos Burgi de *Bridporte*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in eodem Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eiſdem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictum Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas, & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneritis in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Majorem Burgi de *Lyme Regis*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in eodem Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictum Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas, & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Majorem Burgi de *Corffe*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in eodem Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictum Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas, & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Majorem Burgi de *Shafton* alias *Shafteſbury*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in eodem Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictum Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas, & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Aſſignavimus etiam te prefatum Ballivum Burgi de *Blandford Forum*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in eodem Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eadem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictum Burgum cum Membris ejuſdem,

dem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas, & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Et ulterius Aſſignavimus te Vicecomitem Comitatus noſtri *Dorſet*, ad aſſidendum omnes Homines in predictis Villis de *Portland*, *Burton*, *Sherborne*, *Cramborne*, & *Stoborough*, & in Membris eorumdem, & in omnibus aliis Villis, Villatis, Burgis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in predicto Comitatu *Dorſet*, & Terretenentes in eiſdem, Navem vel partem Navis predicte non habentes, vel in eiſdem non deſervientes, ad contribuendum Expenſis circa Proviſionem premiſſorum neceſſariis; Et ſuper predictas Villas, Villatas, Burgos, Hamlettos & locos cum Membris eorumdem, ſic (ut prefertur) aſſidendum & ponendum, videlicet, quemlibet eorum juxta ſtatum ſuum & facultates ſuas, & portiones ſuper ipſos aſſeſſas, per Diſtrictiones alioſve modos debitos levandas; Et Collectores in hac parte nominandum & conſtituendum, & omnes eos quos Rebelles & contrarios inveneris in premiſſis, Carceri mancipandum, in eodem moraturos, quouſque pro eorum deliberatione ulterius duxerimus ordinandum.

Et ulterius, vobis Mandamus, quod circa premiſſa diligenter intendatis, & ea faciatis & exequamini cum effectu, ſub periculo incumbenti; Nolumus autem, quod colore predicti Mandati noſtri, plus de eiſdem hominibus levari faciatis, quam ad premiſſa ſufficiet, Expenſas neceſſarias aut quod quiſquam qui pecuniam de Contributionibus ad predicta Cuſtagia faciendis, levaverit, eam vel partem inde aliquam penes ſe detineat, vel ad alios uſus quovis queſito colore, appropriare preſumat; Volentes, quod ſi plus quam ſufficiat collectum fuerit, hoc inter ſolventes pro rata portionis ipſis contingentis exſolvatur.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, duodecimo die *Auguſti*.

Per ipſum Regem.

The like Writs to be directed (mutatis mutandis) *unto the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places hereafter enſuing;* videlicet.

Cornub.

REX, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Cornubie*,

Majori, Aldermannis & liberis Burgenſibus de *Saltaſh*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Portbyham* alias *Weſtlowe*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Eaſtlowe*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Truroe*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Penryn*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Communitati Ville de *Penſaunce*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Padſtowe*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Liskered* alias *Liskeard*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Loſtwithiel*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Kullington* alias *Kellington*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Tregony*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Grandpont*,

Majori & Communitati Burgi de *Dunheved* alias *Launceſton*,

Majori & Communitati de *Helſton*,

Majori Burgi de *Boſſenia Trevena* & *Tintagell*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Bodmyn*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Camelford*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *St. Mawes*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis & Burgis & Membris eorumdem, ac in Burgis & Villis de *Michell*, *Newport*, *St. Germans* & *Foy*, & in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Cornubie*, Salutem.

Theſe are to be charged with one Ship of five hundred and fifty Tons, manned with two hundred and twenty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Rex,

Lieceſtr. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Leiceſtrie*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi *Leiceſtrie*, ac probis hominibus in eodem Burgo & Membris ejuſdem, & in Villis de *Harborowe* & *Bruntingthorpe*, & in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of four hundred and fifty Tons, manned with one hundred fourſcore Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Midd. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Midd.*

Ballivo Civitatis noſtre *Weſtmonaſterii*, ac probis hominibus in eadem Civitate & in Libertatibus & Membris ejuſdem, & in Villis de *Brainford* & *Uxbridge*, & in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Midd.* Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of five hundred and fifty Tons, manned with two hundred and twenty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Suff. Rex, &c. Vicececomiti Comitatus noſtri *Suff.*

Ballivis Burgenſibus & Communitati Ville *Gippwici*,

Majori & Communitati Burgi de *Orford*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Alborough*,

Ballivis, probis Hominibus & Burgenſibus Ville de *Dunwico*,

Ballivo & Communitati Ville de *Southwould*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus de *Hadleigh*,

Ballivo, Burgenſibus & Communitati Ville & Burgi de *Heya* alias *Eye*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi noſtri de *Bury Sancti Edmundi*.

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Sudbury*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, ac in Villis de *Woodbridge*, *Beccles* & *Clare*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Suffolcie*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of eight hundred Tons, and three hundred and twenty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Hunt. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Huntingdon*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Huntingdon*,

Ballivo, Aſſiſtentibus & Communitati Burgi de *Grunceſter* alias *Godmancheſter*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis & Membris eorumdem, ac in Villa de *Kimbolton*, Villa *Sancti Ivonis*, & Villa *Sancti Neoti*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Huntingdon*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of two hundred Tons, and fourſcore Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Bucks. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Bucks*,

Ballivo & Burgenſibus Burgi & Parochie de *Buckingham*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Cheping Wickombe* alias *Wicombe*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis & Parochia, & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Agmondiſham*, *Wendover* & *Marlowe Magna*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Bucks*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of four hundred and fifty Tons, one hundred and fourſcore Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Bedd. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Bedd.*

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Bedford*, ac probis Hominibus in eadem Villa & Membris ejuſdem, & in Villis de *Dunſtable*, *Laighton*, *Buzard* & *Luton*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Bedd.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred Tons, and one hundred and twenty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Derb. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus *Derb.*

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Derb.*

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Cheſterfeild*, ac probis omnibus in eiſdem Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Aſhburne*, *Bakewell*, *Tyddeſwell* & *Wirkeſworth*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Derb.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred and fifty Tons, and one hundred and forty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Hertf. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Hertford*.

Majori, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Hertford*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi *Sancti Albani*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Barkhamſted Sancti Petri*; ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Barkway*, *Ware*, *Hatfield Epiſcopi* & *Stortford*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Hertford*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of four hundred Tons, one hundred ſixty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Norff. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Norfolcie*,

Majori, ac Vicecomiti, Civibus & Communitati Civitatis *Norwici*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Majori, Burgenſibus Burgi de *Lenne Regis*,

Aldermannis, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Magna Jernmutha*,

Majori, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Thetford*.

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Caſtle Ryſing*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis, & in Villis de *Winterton*, *Cromer*, *Blackney*, *Clay* & *Burneham*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Norff.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of ſeven hundred and fourſcore Tons, and three hundred ſixteen Men, with double Equipage, and with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Cumbr. Weſtmorland. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Cumbrie*,

Majori, & Ballivis Civitatis *Carliolenſis* in Comitatu *Cumbrie*, necnon Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Weſtmorland*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Apulby* in Comitatu *Weſtmorland*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Kirkby Kendall* in Comitatu *Weſtmorland*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Cockermouth*, *Penrith*, *Iriby*, *Kirby Lonſdale* & *Kirby Stephen*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dictis Comitatibus *Cumbrie* & *Weſtmorland*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of one hundred and twenty Tons, and forty eight Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Eborum. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Eborum*,

Majori & Communitati Civitatis noſtre *Eborum*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Majori, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Rippon*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Doncaſter*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi ſive Ville *Pontefract*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Richmond*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Leeds*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Headon*,

Majori, Gubernatoribus & Burgenſibus Ville de *Beverley*,

Burgenſibus & Ballivis Ville de *Eaſtcardeleigh* alias *Scarburgh*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville de *Kingſton ſuper Hull*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Ville, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Villis, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis, & in Comitatu Ville de *Kingſton ſuper Hull*, & in Villis de *Bridlington*, *Blythe*, *Whitby* & *Giſborough*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Eborum*, Salutem.

To be charged with two Ships of ſix hundred Tons apiece, with two hundred forty Men apiece, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Staff. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Staff.*

Ballivis & Civibus Civitatis *Lichfield*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Stafford*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Novo Caſtro ſubtus Lynam*,

Majori & Communitati Burgi & Forrenne de *Walſal*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, Forrenna & Membris eorumdem, & Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis de *Lichfeild*, & in Villis & Burgis de *Tamworth*, *Wolverhampton* & *Uttoxater*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Staff.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred Tons, one hundred twenty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Wiltes. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Wilts*,

Majori & Communitati Civitatis *Nove Sarum*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi & Ville de *Marleberg*, Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi noſtri de *Devizes*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus de *Chippenham*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Villis, Burgis & Membris eorumdem; Et in Villis & Burgis de *Weſtbury*, *Malmesbury*, *Downton*, *Wilton*, *Wotton Baſſet*, *Lurgeſhall*, *Cricklade*, *Hindon*, *Veteri Sarum*, *Heytesbury*, *Calne* & *Bedwin Magna*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Wiltes*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of ſeven hundred Tons, manned with two hundred eighty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Heref.

Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Hereford*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Civibus Civitatis ſue *Hereford*,

Ballivis, Burgenſibus & Inhabitantibus Burgi ſive Ville de *Leominſter* alias *Lempſter*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgo, Villa & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis & Burgis de *Ledbury*, *Pembridge*, & *Wigmore*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Hereford*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred and fifty Tons, and one hundred and forty Men and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Monmouth.

Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Monmouth*,

Majori, Ballivis & Communitati Ville & Burgi de *Monmouth*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Newport* in Comitatu *Monmouth*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis & Villis & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis & Burgis de *Chepſtowe*, *Carlion*, *Uſke* & *Trelegg*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Monmouth*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of one hundred and fifty Tons, manned with ſixty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Salop.

Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Salop*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville *Salop*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus ac Hominibus & Inhabitantibus Ville de *Bruges*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Ludlowe*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Biſhops Caſtle*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Oſweſtry*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville & Burgi & Libertatis de *Wenlocke*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis, Burgis, Libertate, & Membris eorumdem, Et in Villis de *Newport*, *Wellington*, *Clunne*, *Elleſmere*, *Whitchurch*, *Drayton* & *Riſton*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Salop*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of four hundred and fifty Tons, manned with one hundred and fourſcore Men, and with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Surr.

Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Surr.*

Majori & probis Hominibus Ville de *Guildeford*,

Majori & Communitati ac Civibus Civitatis *London*, Dominis Manerii Burgi de *Southwark*,

Ballivis & liberis Hominibus Ville de *Kingſton ſuper Thamiſim*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis, Manerio, Burgo & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Gatton*, *Croydon*, *Reygate*, *Farneham*, *Blechingley* & *Godalminge*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Surr.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred and fifty Tons, and one hundred and forty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Southampton.

Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Southampton*.

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Porteſmouth* in Comitatu *Southampton*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Southampton*, ac Vicecomiti Comitatus ejuſdem Ville,

Majori, Ballivis & Communitati Civitatis *Winton.* in Comitatu *Southampton*,

Ballivis, probis Hominibus & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Andover*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Romſey infra* Comitatum *Southampton*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Baſingſtoke* in Comitatu *Southampton*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis, Civitate, Villis, & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Ville de *Southampton*, & in Villis de *Havant*, *Fareham* & *Inſula Vectis*, & in Membris eorumdem, & in omnibus aliis Inſulis, Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Southampton*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of ſix hundred Tons, manned with two hundred forty Men, and double Equipage, with Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Warw. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Warwici*,

Majori, Ballivis & Communitati Civitatis *Coventrienſis*, & Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi *Warwici*,

Ballivis Ville ſive Burgi ſui de *Birmingham*,

Gardianis & Societati Ville Regie de *Sutton Colfeild* in Comitatu *War.*

Ballivo, Aldermannis & capitalibus Burgenſibus Burgi de *Stratford ſuper Avon* in Comitatu *War.* ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis, & in Villis de *Alceſter* & *Colleſhull*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *War.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of four hundred Tons, one hundred ſixty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Devon. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Devon*.

Majori, Ballivis & Communitati Civitatis *Exonienſis*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Clifton*, *Dartmouth Hardnes*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Totnes*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Plympton Comitis*,

Majori & Communitati Burgi de *Plymouth*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville & Parochie de *Tyverton*,

Majori, Aldermannis & capitalibus Burgenſibus Burgi, Ville & Manerii de *Beddiford*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi & Parochie de *Barneſtaple*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi & Ville de *Torrington*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville & Burgi de *Okehampton*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Bradneys* alias *Bradninch*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Southmolton*,

Majori Burgi de *Lidford*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, Villis, Parochiis, Manerio & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis & in Burgis & Villis de *Axminſter* & *Taviſtock*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Devon*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of nine hundred Tons, manned with three hundred ſixty Men and double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Kanc. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Kanc.*

Majori & Civibus Civitatis ſue *Roffenſis*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville Regis & Parochie de *Maidſton*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville & Portus de *Sandwico*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville & Portus de *Dover*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville & Portus de *Heeth*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville & Portus de *Nova Romney*,

Majori & Communitati Civitatis *Cantuarienſis*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Prepoſito, Juratis & Inhabitantibus Villarum & Parochiarum de *Graveſend* & *Milton*,

Ballivis, Juratis & Communitati de *Romney Marſh*,

Majori, Juratis, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Quinborough*,

Ballivis, Juratis & Communitati Ville de *Lydd*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville de *Folkeſton*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville de *Feverſham*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville de *Fordewich*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville & Hundredi de *Tenterden*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, Portubus, Villis, Parochiis Hundredo & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis *Cantuarienſis*, ac in Inſula *Scapie* & Inſula *Thanet*, & in Villis de *Dartford*, *Cranebrooke* & *Sevenoke*, ac in omnibus aliis Inſulis, Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Kantie*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of eight hundred Tons, three hundred and twenty Men with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Northamp. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Northampton*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus de Villa *Northampton*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi & Parochie de *Higham Ferrers* in Comitatu *Northampton*, Ballivis, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Daventrie*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Civitatis de *Burgo Sancti Petri* alias *Peterborough*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Brackley*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Villis, Burgis, Parochia & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Owndle* & *Wellingborough*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Northampton*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of ſix hundred Tons, and two hundred and forty Men with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Nott. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Nott'*.

Majori & Aldermannis Ville *Nottingham*, ac Vicecomiti Comitatus ejuſdem Ville,

Majori & Aldermannis Ville de *Newarke ſuper Trent* in Comitatu *Nottingham*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Eaſt Retford*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis & Membris eorumdem, & Comitatu ejuſdem Ville *Nott'*. Et in Villis de *Manſfeld* & *Southwell*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in Comitatu *Nottingham*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred and fifty Tons, and one hundred Men with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Berks. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Berks*,

Majori & capitalibus Burgenſibus Burgi de *Reading*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Nova Windſor* in Comitatu *Berks*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Abingdon*,

Majori & Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi ſive Ville de *Wallingford*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Newberry*,

Gardiano, Pontenariis, Burgenſibus & Communitati Ville de *Mayndenhieth*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Wokingham*, in Comitatibus *Berks* & *Wilts*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis, Villis & Membris eorumdem, Et in Villis de *Farringdon* & *Wantage*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Berks*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of four hundred Tons, manned with one hundred and ſixty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Eſſex. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Eſſex*,

Ballivis, Aldermannis, capitalibus Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Malden*,

Majori & Communitati Ville *Colceſtrie*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi *Harewici* in Comitatu *Eſſex*,

Theſaurario & Camerario Fraternitatis ſive Gilde *Sancte Trinitatis* in Eccleſia Parochiali de *Walden*,

Majori, Recordatori, Ballivis & Communitati Burgi de *Thaxted*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis, Villis, Parochia & Membris eorumdem, Et in Villis de *Britleſea*, *Rumford*, *Braintree* & *Chelmeſford*, ac omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Eſſex*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of eight hundred Tons, manned with three hundred and twenty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Oxon. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Oxon*,

Majori, Ballivis & Communitati Civitatis *Oxon*, in Comitatu *Oxon*,

Hominibus & Burgenſibus Ville de *Burford*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Banbury*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi ſive Ville de *Chippingnorton*,

Gardiano, Pontenariis, Burgenſibus & Communitati Ville de *Henley ſuper Thamiſim*,

Majori & Communitati Burgi *Nove Woodſtock*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, Villis & Membris eorumdem, & in Villis de *Witney* & *Thame*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Oxon*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred and fifty Tons, manned with one hundred and forty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Rotel. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Rotel*, ac probis Hominibus in Villis de *Okeham* & *Morcott*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Rotel*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of eighty Tons, and thirty two Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Rex,

Briſtol. Rex, &c. Majori, Burgenſibus & Communitati Civitatis noſtre *Briſtol*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis, necnon probis Hominibus in eadem Civitate & in Libertatibus & Membris ejuſdem, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of one hundred Tons, and forty ſix Men, with double Equipage.

Glouc. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Glouc.*

Majori & Burgenſibus Civitatis noſtre *Glouc.* in Comitatu Civitatis *Glouc.* ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Ballivis, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Tewkeſbury* in Comitatu *Glouc.*

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Cheping Campden* in Comitatu *Glouc.* necnon probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis, ac in Villis & Burgis de *Newnham*, *Frampton*, *Cirenceſter*, *Thornbury*, *Tetbury* & *Cheltenham*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Glouc.* Salutem.

To be chaged with one Ship of five hundred and fifty Tons, and two hundred and twenty Men, with double Equipage.

Cantabr. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Cantabrigie*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Cantabrigiâ*,

Burgenſibus Ville ſue de *Wiſbech* infra *Inſulam Elienſem* in Comitatu *Cantabrigie*, necnon probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgo & Villis & Membris eorumdem, ac in omnibus Civitatibus, Villis & Burgis infra *Inſulam Elienſem*, necnon in Villatis de *Cheſterton* & *Soham*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Cantabrigie*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of three hundred and fifty Tons, manned with a hundred and forty Men, with double Equipage.

Lincoln. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Lincoln*,

Majori, Civibus & Burgenſibus Civitatis *Lincoln*, ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Boſton*,

Majori & Ballivis Burgi de *Grimſby magna*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Ville ſive Burgi de *Stanford*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Ville ſive Burgi de *Grantham*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, Villis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis, ac in Villis de *Spalding*, *Wainfleete*, *Gainſborough* & *Lowth*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Lincoln*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of eight hundred Tons, manned with three hundred and twenty Men, with double Equipage.

Somerſet. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Somerſet*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Bridgewater*,

Prepoſito & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Mynhead*,

Majori, Recordatori, Aldermannis & Juſticiariis Civitatis *Bathonienſis*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Axbridge*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Taunton*,

Majori, Magiſtro & Burgenſibus Civitatis ſive Burgi de *Wells*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Ivelcheſtre*,

Prepoſito & Communitati Burgi de *Langport Eſtover*,

Prepoſito & Burgenſibus Ville de *Yevell*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis, Civitatibus, Villis & Membris eorumdem, Et in Villis de *Chard*, *Chewton* & *Crewkerne*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Somerſet*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of eight hundred Tons, and three hundred twenty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Northumbr. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Northumbr.*

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville *Novi Caſtri ſuper Tynam*, ac Vicecomiti Comitatus ejuſdem Ville,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Berwico ſuper Twedam*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Morpeth*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Villis, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Ville *Novi Caſtri ſuper Tynam*, & in Villis de *Alnewick* & *Hexham*, ac in omnibus aliis Villis, Burgis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Northumbr.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred ſeventy Tons, and one hundred forty eight Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Wigorn. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Wigorn.*

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. Majori, Aldermannis & Civibus Civitatis noſtre *Wigorn.* in Comitatu Civitatis *Wigorn.* ac Vicecomiti ejuſdem Civitatis,

Ballivis, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Eveſham* in Comitatu *Wigorn.*

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Bewdley* in Comitatu *Wigorn.*

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Wichio* alias *Droytwich* in Comitatu *Wigorn.* ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu ejuſdem Civitatis, ac in Villis & Burgis de *Keddermınſter*, *Bromeſgrove*, *Parſhore*, *Sturbridge* & *Malverne*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Wigorn.* Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred fifty Tons, and one hundred forty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Suſſex. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Suſſex*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati antique Ville de *Rye*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati antique Ville de *Winchelſea*,

Majori, Juratis & Communitati Ville & Portus de *Haſtings*,

Ballivo, Juratis & Communitati Ville & *Leucate* de *Pevenſey*,

Burgenſibus Burgi de *Shoram*,

Majori, Burgenſibus & Communitati Burgi de *Arundel*,

Majori & Civibus Civitatis ſue *Ciceſtrie*,

Ballivis & Communitati Ville de *Seaford*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem, Civitate, Burgo, Portubus, Villis & Membris eorumdem; Et in Villis & Burgis de *Lewes*, *Brighthelmſtone*, *Midhurſt*, *Horſham*, *Battell* & *Petworth*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Suſſex*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of five hundred Tons, and two hundred Men, with double Equipage, &c.

London. Majori, Communitati & Civibus Civitatis noſtre *London*, necnon Vicecomitibus ejuſdem Civitatis, ac probis Hominibus in eadem Civitate & in Libertatibus & Membris ejuſdem Civitatis, Salutem.

To be charged with two Ships of eight hundred Tons apiece, manned with three hundred twenty Men apiece, with double Equipage, &c.

Dunelm'. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Dunelmenſis*,

Majori, Aldermannis & Communitati Civitatis *Dunelmenſis* & *Framwelgate*, ac probis Hominibus in eadem Civitate & Membris ejuſdem, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *Hartlepoole*, *Stockton* & *Sunderland*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Dunelmenſi*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of two hundred Tons, manned with fourſcore Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Lancaſtr'. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Lancaſtrie*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Liverpool*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville de *Preſton* in *Amounderneſs*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville de *Wigan*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Cliderowe*,

Seneſchallo & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Newton*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis, Villis & Membris eorumdem; Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Mancheſter*, *Warrington*, *Ormeſkirke*, *Bolton in the Moores* & *Rachdale*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Lancaſtrie*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of four hundred Tons, manned with one hundred ſixty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

Ceſtr. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſrti *Ceſtrie*,

Majori & Civibus Civitatis *Ceſtrie* & Vicecomitibus ejuſdem Civitatis, ac probis Hominibus in eadem Civitate, Comitatu & Membris ejuſdem, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *Nantwich*, *Knotteſford*, *Congleton* & *Maccleſfield*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & aliis locis in dicto Comitatu *Ceſtrie*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of three hundred Tons, manned with one hundred ſixty Men, with double Equipage, &c.

Glamorgan. Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Glamorgan*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Brecon*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Radnor*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Carmarthen*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Pembroke*,

Vicecomiti

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Cardigan*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Cardiffe* in Comitatu *Glamorgan*,

Ballivis, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi *Brecon*,

Ballivis, Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Burgi & Libertatis de *Nova Radnor*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Preſteigne* in Comitatu *Radnor*,

Majori, Burgenſibus & Communitati Comitatus & Burgi de *Carmarthen*, & Vicecomitibus eorumdem Comitatuum & Burgorum,

Majori, Aldermannis, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Kedwellie* in Comitatu *Carmarthen*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Pembr'*.

Majori, Ballivis, & Burgenſibus Ville & Comitatus de *Haverfordweſt* & Vicecomiti ejuſdem Ville & Comitatus,

Majori & Communitati Civitatis ſue *Menevenſis* in Comitatu *Pembr'*.

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Teinby* in Comitatu *Pembr'*.

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Cardigan*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Civitate, Burgis, Villis & Membris eorumdem, & in Comitatu Burgi de *Carmarthen* & in Comitatu Ville de *Haverfordweſt*, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *Swanſey*, *Cowbridge*, *Neath*, *Llantriſſent*, *Avan* & *Kinſig* in Comitatu *Glamorgan*, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *le Haye* alias *Dolgelthes*, *Trotoure* & *Bealth* in Comitatu *Brecon*, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *Knigton* & *Radar Guy* in Comitatu *Radnor*, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *Newcaſtle*, *Emblinge*, *Llandindiverie*, *Llandilover*, *Llangarne* & *Llangallocke* in Comitatu *Carmarthen*; Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Newport* & *Killgarran* in Comitatu *Pembr'*, & in Burgis ſive Villis de *Aberuſtwith*, *Tregiron*, *Llandedenvour* & *Llanbederpont Stephen* in Comitatu *Cardigan*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & locis in dictis ſeparalibus Comitatibus *Glamorgan*, *Brecon*, *Radnor*, *Carmarthen*, *Pembr'*. & *Cardigan*, Salutem.

To be charged with one Ship of five hundred Tons, manned with two hundred Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages and Victuals.

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

Montgomery, & alii.

Rex, &c. Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Mountgomery*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Denbeigh*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Flint*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Carnarvon*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Angles*,

Vicecomiti Comitatus noſtri *Merioneth*,

Capitalibus Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Mountgomery*,

Aldermannis, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Denbeigh*,

Aldermannis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Ruthin* in Comitatu *Denbeigh*,

Majori & Burgenſibus Ville de *Holt* in Comitatu *Denbeigh*,

Ballivis & Burgenſibus Ville de *Flint*,

Majori, Aldermannis, Ballivis & Communitati Ville & Burgi de *Carnarvon*,

Majori, Ballivis & Burgenſibus Burgi de *Bello Mariſco* in Comitatu *Angles*, ac probis Hominibus in eiſdem Burgis & Villis & Membris eorumdem, Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Weles Poole*, *Newtowne*, *Llandvilling*, *Llandlos* & *Machamleth* in Comitatu *Mountgomery*, & in Burgo ſive Villa de *Wrexham* in Comitatu *Denbeigh*, Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Cayriers*, *Ruthland*, *Sancti Aſaph* & *Hawardyn* in Comitatu *Flint*, Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Conwey*, *Pulbeley* & *Banger* in Comitatu *Carnarvon*, Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Hollyhead* & *Newburgh* in Comitatu *Angles*, Et in Burgis ſive Villis de *Hardleigh*, *Dolgelly* & *Bala* in Comitatu *Merioneth*, ac in omnibus aliis Burgis, Villis, Villatis, Hamlettis, & locis in dictis ſeparalibus Comitatibus *Mountgomery*, *Denbeigh*, *Flint*, *Carnarvon*, *Angles* & *Merioneth*, Salutem.

To be charged with a Ship of four hundred Tons, and manned with one hundred ſixty Men, with double Equipage, Munition, Wages, and Victuals.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636. An.12.Car.I.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to David Cuningham *and others concerning the Cutting and Felling of Timber Trees.*

A.D.1636. An.12.Car.I.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.I. p. 2. n. 7. dorſ.

A.D.1636.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved Sir *David Cuningham* Baronet,
Chriſtopher Lewkner Eſquire,
Thomas Hughes Eſquire,
Randal Church Eſquire,
Fabian Phillips and *William Willſhire* Gentlemen,
Greeting.

Whereas ſeveral Offences have been heretofore and ſtill are done and committed, by ſeveral Perſons, Maſters, Owners and Occupiers of Iron Works, Furnaces, Forges or Hammers, for ſmelting and making of Iron in the ſeveral Counties of this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, by felling, cutting and converting of Timber Trees and Woods into Coals, for the melting and making of the ſaid Iron in their ſeveral Iron Works, contrary to ſundry Laws and Statutes of this Realm, in that behalf made and provided, as well by the waſte and conſumption of Timber Trees of Oak, Beech, Aſh and Elm a Foot Square at the Stubb and more, or ſome part thereof, growing within fourteen Miles of the Sea and other navigable Rivers, as alſo by cutting and felling of young Timber Trees of Oak, Aſh and Beech not a Foot Square at the Stubb, and growing more remote from the Sea and navigable Rivers, and likewiſe in falling and cutting of Timber Trees, Woods and Underwoods in the Wilds of *Suſſex*, *Surrey* and *Kent*, within four Miles of the foot of the Hills called the *Downs*, lying between *Arundel* and *Pemſey*, and elſewhere within our ſaid Counties of *Suſſex*, *Surrey*, and *Kent*; And by making, erecting, building or new ſetting up any manner of Iron Mills, Furnaces, Fineries, Forges or Hammers, in any of the ſeveral Counties of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, for the working of any manner of Iron or Iron Metal; And alſo by felling and converting into Coal, for the uſe aforeſaid of Woods and Underwoods, growing within the compaſs of two and twenty Miles of our City of *London* or the Suburbs of the ſame, or within two and twenty Miles of the River of *Thames*, from *Dorcheſter* in our County of *Oxford*, downwards the ſaid River of *Thames*, And by felling the ſaid Timber Trees, Woods and Underwoods, at unſeaſonable times in the year, whereby the Bark thereof hath been loſt, And by ingroſſing of Iron and Iron Works, Furnaces, Forges and Hammers, and thereby inhancing the Prices of Iron, contrary to our Laws and Proclamations made for the Preſervation of Timber and Woods, for which ſaid Offences and Miſdemeanors, ſeveral Informations have been lately exhibited, and are now depending in our high Court of *Starchamber* in the name of our Attorney General, and ſome of the Offenders in the Premiſſes proceeded againſt for their Offences, and cenſured according to their Demerits and the Juſtice of that Court, whereupon divers other Delinquents and Offenders in the Premiſſes have made their humble ſuit to Us, for our gracious Clemency in the mitigation of thoſe Penalties, Forfeitures and Puniſhments, which by the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, We might juſtly inflict upon them, for their ſeveral Miſdemeanors and Offences committed in the Premiſſes as aforeſaid.

Know ye that We, minding eſpecially to provide for a due Reformation therein for the time to come, and being graciouſly inclined to a Moderation of the ſtrict Penalties and Severity of our Laws, towards ſuch our Subjects, Offenders in the Premiſſes, or any of them, as ſhall ſeek and ſue for our Grace and Favour therein, for their Offences paſt, and repoſing Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Diligence and Fidelities, have aſſigned, appointed, conſtituted and made, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, appoint, conſtitute and make, you the ſaid Sir *David Cuningham*, *Chriſtopher Lewkner*, *Thomas Hughes*, *Randal Church*, *Fabian Phillips* and *William Willſhire* to be our Commiſſioners; And We do hereby give unto you, or any two or more of you, full Power and Authority to treat and compound with any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, Maſters,

ters, Owners or Occupiers of Iron Works, Furnaces, Hammers or Forges, in any County or Counties of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, as are or have been Offenders in the Premiſſes or any of them, againſt any the Laws or Statutes of this our Realm, or any Proclamations Acts or Ordinances whatſoever, by felling and converting of Timber Trees, of Oak, Beech, Aſh or Elm, or any part thereof, or of any other Woods or Underwoods into Coal, for the melting, making or working of any manner of Iron or Iron Metal into Sows or Bars of Iron, within any the ſeveral Counties of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, or for ſelling the ſaid Timber Trees and Woods at unſeaſonable times, and for ingroſſing of Iron or Iron Works, and the enhancing the Prices of Timber and Iron, and for erecting or continuing any ſuch Iron Works, Furnaces, Forges or Hammers, and for all Offences and Miſdemeanors whatſoever, of the ſaid Iron Maſters, Owners or Occupiers of Iron Works, their Deputies, Clerks and Agents, for and concerning the Premiſſes or any of them, contrary to any of the ſaid Laws and Statutes, Proclamations, Acts and Ordinances, or any of them, for ſuch Sums of Money to be paid to our Uſe, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, ſhall think fit, according to the nature and quality of their ſaid Offences, upon which Compoſitions ſo made with you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you as aforeſaid, by and with the Approbation and Allowance of the Chancellor and Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, or any one or more of them, being of the Degree of the Coif, and upon Payment made of the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money, to the hands of the ſaid Sir *David Cuningham* (whom We do by theſe Preſents ordain and appoint to be our Receiver of the ſame) We are pleaſed that the ſaid Parties ſo compounding, ſhall be fully and abſolutely releaſed, acquitted and diſcharged, againſt Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, of, for, touching and concerning all or any of the ſaid Offences and Premiſſes, and of all Informations, Bills or Suits exhibited in our ſaid Court of *Starchamber*, or in any other of our Courts of Juſtice or elſewhere, touching the ſaid Offences or any of them, and all Pains, Penalties and Forfeitures whatſoever, by them incurred, or wherewith they are or may be charged touching the ſame.

And to the end that our gracious intent and meaning in the Premiſſes, may be more duly performed and executed, We do hereby give and grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, full power and authority, that upon payment of the ſaid Compoſition Monies to our uſe as aforeſaid, you, or any two or more of you, ſhall and may give and deliver unto the Parties paying the ſame, Acquittance and Acquittances in writing, under your Hands and Seals, or otherwiſe, teſtifying the receipt thereof to our Uſe, according to the Compoſitions and Agreements ſo made with you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you as aforeſaid; And that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, ſhall and may by writing under your Hands and Seals, releaſe, acquit and diſcharge the ſaid Perſon and Perſons, ſo compounding as aforeſaid, of, for, from and concerning the ſaid ſeveral Offences herein beforementioned, or any of them, and all Informations, Suits, Penalties and Forfeitures whatſoever, depending or incurred by them, or whereunto they are liable or ſubject, for or by reaſon of the ſame; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, and every of you, a good and ſufficient Warrant, for the doing and performing of the ſame, according to the true intent of theſe Preſents, without any other or farther Warrant to be made or obtained from Us in that behalf.

And further alſo, for the better and more full Indemnity and Diſcharge of every ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall ſo compound with you our ſaid Commiſſioners as aforeſaid, and ſhall be deſirous to have their Pardons and Diſcharges to paſs under our Great Seal, We will that upon ſuch Compoſitions had and made with you, by and with the Allowance of the Chancellor, and ſuch Barons of our *Exchequer* for the time being, or any one or more of them as aforeſaid, and the ſame ſo ſignified under the hands of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, unto our Attorney General for the time being, that he ſhall make and prepare for ſuch Perſons ſo compounding, Pardons, Releaſes and Diſcharges to them in our Name, of and for their ſaid Offences, and

A.D.1663. An.12. Car.1. and all Informations, Suits, Penalties and Forfeitures whatſoever incurred by them, or whereunto they are liable or ſubject, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Offences, for the full and abſolute acquitting, releaſing and diſcharging them thereof, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, which being by our ſaid Attorney General ſo prepared and made, and afterwards ſubſcribed with the hands of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, ſhall be an immediate Warrant to the Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being, for the paſſing of the ſame Pardons, Releaſes and Diſcharges under our Great Seal of *England*, without any Bill ſigned, Signet, or Privy Seal, or further or other Warrant to be from Us obtained, had or ſued for, in that behalf; The ſame Pardons and Diſcharges being firſt entred at the Signet and Privy Seal, paying reaſonable and fitting Fees for the ſame, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you, as to the Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, and to our Attorney General for the time being, a good and ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for the doing and executing of the Premiſſes as aforeſaid; And We do hereby will, authorize and require the Lord Treaſurer and Commiſſioners for our Treaſury, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our *Exchequer*, and all other our Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer* for the time being, that upon bringing in, or ſhowing any Acquittance or other Diſcharge in writing, under the Hands and Seals of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, acknowledging the Receipt of any ſuch Compoſitions, Sum or Sums of Money, of or from the Party or Parties ſo compounding, that you and every of you reſpectively to whom it ſhall appertain, do make and give, or cauſe to be made and given, all and every ſuch further Diſcharge and Diſcharges, unto the ſaid Party or Parties ſo compounding and paying as aforeſaid, by levying or ſtriking of Tallies, or by giving of *Quietus eſt*, or otherwiſe according to the courſe of our ſaid *Exchequer*, in as ample manner, as if the ſame Compoſitions, Sum or Sums of Money, had been paid into the Receipt of our ſaid *Exchequer*, to the uſe of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, together with the Acquittance or Acquittances, under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Sir *David Cuningham*, teſtifying the Receipt of ſuch Monies or Compoſitions as aforeſaid, ſhall be unto you and every of you, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; and We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall be and remain in force, until we ſhall declare our Pleaſure to the contrary, and that the ſame ſhall and may ſo ſtand in force, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment. A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Canbury*, the nineteenth day of *Auguſt*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation to Prohibit the keeping of the next Sturbridge *Fair.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.22. dorſ. THE Kings moſt excellent Majeſty perceiving the preſent increaſe and diſperſing of the Plague, into ſundry Parts of the Kingdom, is willing by his princely Care and Providence, to prevent the Occaſions of the further ſpreading thereof, by the publick concourſe of his People in theſe times of Danger, and therefore calling to mind, that *Sturbridge* Fair uſually kept near *Cambridge*, is now at hand, which, if it ſhould be held this Year, were likely, through the exceeding confluence of People thither, from all Parts of the Land, to occaſion the ſcattering the Infection in thoſe Places, which yet by God's Mercy ſtand clear and free; His Majeſty hath thought good, to declare his Royal Pleaſure and Commandment therein, and doth hereby ſtraightly charge and require all his loving Subjects whatſoever, to forbear to reſort this Year to that Fair, and expreſly commandeth the Lords and others intereſted therein, that they ſhall not hold or keep this next *Sturbridge* Fair near *Cambridge*, nor elſewhere, A.D.1636.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

where, nor any part thereof, nor any thing pertaining thereunto, upon pain of ſuch Puniſhment, as for an Offence, ſo much importing the general Safety of his People, they ſhall be adjudged unto, which they muſt expect to be inflicted with all Severity; And his Majeſty doth hereby further charge and command, under the like Penalty, all Citizens and Inhabitants of his City of *London*, that none of them for this preſent Year, ſhall bring or ſend any of their Goods or Merchandize to *Ely*, *Newmarket*, or any other Place near to the Univerſity of *Cambridge*, at or about the uſual time appointed for *Sturbridge* Fair, which were but to transfer that Fair to other Places, with no leſs Danger of diſperſing the Sickneſs throughout the Kingdom.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Given at our Court at *Warwick* Caſtle, the twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for adjourning of part of Michaelmas *Term.*

A.D.1636.

Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.13. dorſ.

THE Kings moſt excellent Majeſty, finding that the Infection of the Plague, is at this preſent diſperſed and ſcattered in ſundry Places, in and about the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and other Places; And forſeeing that if the general reſort and concourſe of People, from all Parts of the Kingdom to thoſe Cities, for the Occaſions of the next Term, ſhould be continued in the ordinary courſe, the ſame might be an occaſion of further diſperſing the ſaid Infection, as well in the ſaid Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, as in other Places, which yet (by God's Mercy) ſtand free, and hoping that the deferring and putting off the Buſineſs of the next Term of Saint *Michael*, for ſome of the firſt Returns thereof, till the coldneſs of the Year come further on, may (by God's Bleſſing) be a good means to prevent the further ſpreading of that Contagion, whereby his Majeſty, the Queen, and Prince, and Royal Progeny, may afterwards with more ſafety come and abide at their uſual Places of Reſidence and Acceſs, and his Subjects, as well for their Suits in Law, as for their Trade and Commerce, reſort to the ſaid Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, is therefore, of his ſpecial Favour and princely Providence, pleaſed to adjourn the ſaid Term of Saint *Michael*, that is to ſay, in and from the *Utas* thereof, unto the fourth Return of the ſaid Term, called *Menſe Michaelis* next coming, which his Majeſty doth hereby ſignify to all his loving Subjects of this his Realm, to the intent, that they and every of them, who have Cauſe or Commandment to appear in any of his Majeſty's Courts at *Weſtminſter*, in or at any day or time, from and after the ſaid *Utas* of Saint *Michael*, may tarry at their Dwellings, or where their Buſineſs ſhall lie, without reſorting to any of the ſaid Courts for that Cauſe, before the ſaid Return of *Menſe Michaelis* next coming, and that without danger of Forfeiture, Penalty or Contempt, to be incurred towards his Majeſty in that behalf; And nevertheleſs his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, that two of his Juſtices (that is to ſay) of either Bench, one ſhall the firſt day of the ſaid Term of Saint *Michael* called *Octabis Michaelis*, according to the ancient Order of the Laws, keep the Eſſoigns of the ſaid *Octabis Michaelis*, at which *Utas* of Saint *Michael*, Writs of Adjournment (which his Majeſty hereby requireth the Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* to make forth) ſhall be directed to the ſaid Juſtices, giving them Authority to adjourn the ſaid Term of Saint *Michael*, that is to ſay, from the *Utas* thereof, until the ſaid fourth Return thereof, and the ſaid Adjournment ſhall be made in the firſt day of the ſaid *Utas*, commonly called the day of *Eſſoines*.

A.D.1636.

And further his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, that all Matters, Cauſes and Suits depending in any of his other Courts, between Party and Party, as well in his Majeſty's Courts of *Chancery*, *Starchamber*, and *Exchequer*, as in the Court of Wards and Liveries, Dutchy of *Lancaſter*, and Court of *Requeſts*, ſhall have continuance, and the Parties ſhall have day from the date of theſe Preſents, until the ſaid fourth Return as aforeſaid.

Provided always, and his Majeſty's Pleaſure and Commandment is, That the Collectors, Receivers, Sheriffs, and other Accomptants, and all other Perſons

ſons that ſhould or ought to accompt or pay any Sum or Sums of Money, in any of his Majeſty's Courts of *Exchequer*, Court of Wards and Liveries, and of his Dutchy of *Lancaſter*, or in any of them, or to enter into any Accompt in any of the ſaid Courts, ſhall repair to the accuſtomed Places at *Weſtminſter*, where his Highneſs hath appointed ſuch Officers and Miniſters, as for that purpoſe his Majeſty hath thought expedient, and there to pay and do in every behalf, as though no ſuch Proclamation of Adjournment had been had or made.

And his Majeſty's further Pleaſure and Commandment is, That all Sheriffs ſhall return their Writs and Proceſs, againſt all ſuch Accomptants and Debtors, at the Days therein appointed: And if any Perſon or Perſons, who ought to accompt or pay any Sum or Sums of Money to his Majeſty, in any of the Courts and Places aforeſaid, do make default therein, that then his Highneſs's Writs and Proceſs ſhall be awarded againſt them, and duly ſerved and returned by the Sheriffs and other Officers, as the ſame ſhould have been, if this preſent Proclamation had not been made: And if any Sheriff or other Officer ſhall make default, or be negligent in ſerving, executing or returning of any their Writs or Proceſs aforeſaid, that then every ſuch Sheriff and other Officer, ſhall incur ſuch Pains and Penalties, as by the ſaid Courts or any of them, ſhall be taxed and aſſeſſed, willing and commanding all and every his Majeſty's Sheriffs, Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to whom it doth or ſhall appertain, to obſerve and keep their Aſſemblies and Appearances, with all their Returns and Certificates, in his Highneſs's ſaid Courts at *Weſtminſter* in *Menſe Michaelis* next coming, then and there to be holden and kept, and there to do their Offices and Duties in every behalf, in like manner and form as they ſhould or ought to have done, if this preſent Proclamation had not been had or made, as they will anſwer the contrary at their Perils.

And whereas the King's Majeſty by his Proclamation lately publiſhed, did preſcribe the times of *Michaelmas* and *Eaſter*, for preſenting to him for Cure ſuch Perſons, as were affected with the Diſeaſe called the *King's Evil*, his Majeſty now conſidering the danger that might ariſe, as well to his Royal Perſon as otherwiſe, if at the Feaſt at *Michaelmas* next, thoſe ſick Perſons ſhould make their reſort to his Court for Cure, is therefore pleaſed to declare his Royal Commandment therein, and doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons, upon pretence of ſeeking help or cure of the Diſeaſe called the *King's Evil*, do preſume to come to his Majeſty's Court, or to the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter* for that purpoſe, at *Michaelmas* next, but do forbear the ſame until the Feaſt of *Eaſter* next coming, unleſs his Majeſty ſhall hereafter ſignify his Pleaſure for any ſooner time, upon Pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhment as ſhall be meet to be inflicted for the neglect or contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Command.

Given at our Manor of *Lindhurſt*, the ſixth day of *September*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Job Harby *Armigero*.

A.D.1636.

*Pat.*12.*Car.*1. *p.* 2. *n.* 4. *dorſ.*

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved *Job Harby*, Eſquire, Greeting,

Whereas We by Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the ſeventeenth day of *September* in the ſecond Year of our Reign, Reciting, That whereas We by our Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing Date the ſixteenth day of *December* then laſt paſt, had given Power to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *George* Duke of *Buckingham*, our then High Admiral of *England*, or in his abſence to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as the ſaid Duke then ſhould name, to lay to pledge ſundry Jewels, precious Stones, and Veſſels of Gold, and of Silver Gilt, particularly named therein, for ſuch Sums of Money for our uſe, as the ſaid Duke or his Aſſignees could agree with Perſons to lend the ſame; And reciting therein alſo, That whereas in the abſence of the ſaid Duke, *Sackvile Crowe* Eſquire, and *Philip Calendrini* of *Amſterdam* Merchant, by ſpecial Aſſignment of the ſaid Duke under his Hand and Seal, had pawned the ſame Jewels and Premiſſes to divers Perſons, for the Sum of twenty thouſand Pounds or thereabouts, to our uſe, paid under the Names expreſſed in a Schedule thereto annexed; We did give Power to *Dudley Carlton* now Knight, and the ſaid *Philip Calendrini*, in our Name to continue the ſame Jewels, precious Stones and Premiſſes, with the ſame Perſons or any of them, to whom the ſame had been formerly pawned, or to any other Perſons for the aforeſaid Sum, for which they were pawned, or for ſuch greater Sum they could anew pawn the ſame, as by the ſaid ſeveral Commiſſions more at large may appear.

And whereas We, by our Letters and Inſtructions under our Sign Manual, have lately authorized you the ſaid *Job Harby*, for Us, and in our name, and to our uſe, to redeem the ſaid Jewels, precious Stones and Premiſſes, or ſuch Particulars thereof, as We have thereby ſpecially aſſigned you, out of the Hands of ſuch Perſon and Perſons, unto whom the ſame were pawned, and of and from ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, to whom the ſame or any part thereof are ſithence come unto, by your Payment of the Monies taken up thereupon to our uſe, according to the tenor of the ſame our Commiſſion and Inſtructions.

Now know ye, That We, repoſing truſt and confidence in your Fidelity, Induſtry and provident Circumſpection, do hereby ratify, approve and confirm unto you the ſaid *Job Harby*, our ſaid Commiſſion and Inſtructions to you under our Sign Manual ſo made and given as aforeſaid, and in further purſuance thereof, do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you the ſaid *Job Harby*, full Power and Authority for Us, and in our Name, and to our uſe, to redeem, receive and take into your Hands and Cuſtody the ſaid Jewels, precious Stones and Premiſſes, and every or any part thereof, of and from ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as the ſame were pawned unto, or into whoſe Hands the ſame or any part thereof are ſince come, or are now remaining; And We do likewiſe hereby give full Power and Authority to all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, to whom the ſaid Jewels, precious Stones and Premiſſes or any part thereof, were pawned or pledged as aforeſaid, or into whoſe Hands or Poſſeſſion they or any of them are ſithence come, and to Sir *William Boſwell* Knight, our Agent in the Low Countries, to deliver the ſame into your Hands for our uſe, taking an Acquittance or Acknowledgment from you the ſaid *Job Harby*, under your Hand and Seal, of and for your receiving of the ſame, which ſaid Acquittance or Acquittances, by you ſo to be made and given to the ſaid Parties, We will, declare and ordain, ſhall be a good and ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for their delivery of the ſame, unto you for Us and our uſe as aforeſaid; And theſe our preſent Letters Patents of Commiſſion, ſhall be, as well unto you the ſaid *Job Harby*, for your redeeming and receiving of the ſaid Jewels, precious Stones, and other the Premiſſes or any of them, for Us and our uſe, as unto every Perſon or Perſons, for the rendring and delivering up unto you the ſaid Jewels, precious Stones and Premiſſes or any part thereof, a full and abſolute diſcharge, acquital and releaſe, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors in that behalf, without any other or further Warrant to be obtained from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, for or concerning the ſame.

And We do further by theſe Preſents authorize you the ſaid *Job Harby*, to do, perform and execute all ſuch other acts, matters and things, as you in your Diſcretion and Judgment ſhall find to conduce to the Accompliſhment of our Service in the Premiſſes, according to the tenor and true meaning of our ſaid Commiſſion and Inſtructions under our Sign Manual, for which, this ſhall be your Warrant and Diſcharge.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Copthall*, the thirtieth day of *September*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1

De Warranto ſpeciali directo Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1. p. 1. n. 3. dorſ.

TRUSTY and welbeloved Counſellor, We greet you well. Whereas by a former Warrant We gave direction, that you ſhould iſſue forth of our High Court of *Chancery*, ſeveral Writs with Duplicates of them, under our Great Seal of *England*, to be directed to the ſeveral Sheriffs of ſeveral Counties, and to ſundry Cities and Towns in the ſaid Counties, commanding them to ſet out ſeveral Ships of ſeveral Burthens, and furniſhed with Men and Munition, for the full time of ſix and twenty Weeks, at their own Charges, with double Equipage, for the ſafeguard of the Seas, and defence of the Realm. Our Will and Pleaſure is, that for the Shires and Towns hereafter mentioned, you make theſe Alterations following, in the Tonnage and Number of Men, for which this ſhall be your Warrant.

Given at our Court at *Windſor*, the ſecond day of *October* in the twelfth Year of our Reign.

Cumberland and *Weſtmorland* were formerly to provide a Ship of one hundred and twenty Tons, manned with forty eight Men; now to provide a Ship of one hundred forty Tons, manned with fifty ſix Men.

London City was formerly to provide two Ships of eight hundred Tons apiece, and three hundred twenty Men apiece; now to provide two Ships of ſeven hundred Tons apiece, manned with two hundred eighty Men apiece.

A.D.1636.

Middleſex was formerly to provide a Ship of five hundred fifty Tons, manned with two hundred and twenty Men; now to provide a Ship of five hundred Tons, manned with two hundred Men.

Northumberland County and Town of *Newcaſtle*, were formerly to find a Ship of three hundred ſeventy Tons, manned with one hundred forty eight Men; now to find a Ship of two hundred and ten Tons, manned with eighty four Men.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, tertio die *Octobris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Memorandum quod xxvii° die Februarii 1640, *Anno Regni Domini Regis Caroli xvi°. Iſtud Irrotulamentum & omnia & ſingula in eodem contenta & expreſſa, vacantur per Judicium Dominorum Spiritualium & Temporalium in Curiâ Parliamenti.*

Per me Johannem Browne *Clericum Parliamentorum.*

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo *Epiſcopo* London *ſummo Theſaurario* Anglie, & aliis.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1. p. 2. n. 5. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*
To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,
William Lord Biſhop of *London* our High Treaſurer of *England*,
And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,
Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, our Great Chamberlain of *England*,
Edward Earl of *Dorſet* Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

A.D.1636.

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,
Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,
Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,
Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our principal Secretaries of State,
And Sir *Francis Windebanke* Knight, another of our principal Secretaries of State, Greeting,

Whereas divers Complaints have been and are daily made unto Us, by ſundry of our Subjects, That they have been robbed and pillaged at Sea by the Ships and Veſſels belonging to the Subjects of foreign Princes and States in Amity with Us; And that our ſaid Subjects having thereupon repaired unto the Princes and States, whereto the Parties and Veſſels that have ſo injured them do belong, and having there demanded Reparation and Satiſfaction according to Juſtice, have been either refuſed the ſame, or elſe ſo delayed, as hath amounted to no leſs then a denial of Juſtice, whereby divers of our Subjects have been diſtreſſed and undone.

Foraſmuch as We are tied in Honour and Juſtice, to afford our Subjects all lawful aſſiſtance, for recovery of their ſaid Loſſes, and that it hath been uſual in ſuch caſes, where ſatiſfaction in a fair and ordinary way cannot be obtained, to grant Letters of Marque or Repriſal.

Know ye therefore, that We having taken the Premiſſes into Conſideration, and having been willing to provide for the Reparation of the Wrongs and Damages, of ſuch our Subjects this way, who after all fair and due Proceedings uſed, according to the forms of Princes and States in Amity, have not obtained Satiſfaction or Reſtitution, do by theſe Preſents require and authorize you our Commiſſioners for our Admiralty, or any three or more of you for the time being, to give Warrants to the Judge of our High Court of Admiralty for the time being, to iſſue out of our ſaid Court in our Name and under our Seal of Admiralty, Letters of Marque or Repriſal, to ſuch of our Subjects, as have been or ſhall be robbed, pillaged or damnified at Sea, by any foreign Prince or State in Amity with Us, or by any of their Subjects, to apprehend, ſeize and take the Ships, Veſſels, Goods or Merchandizes, of any the Subjects of ſuch Princes or States as robbed or pillaged them, upon due Proof to be firſt made upon Oath in our ſaid Court of Admiralty, and certified to you our ſaid Commiſſioners by the Judge of our ſaid Court, as well of the Loſſes and Damages they or any of them have ſuſtained, as that they have been denied Juſtice by the Prince or State, to which the Parties that did the damage belonged, or that Juſtice hath been ſo long or unneceſſarily delayed, as doth amount to a denial of Juſtice; Nevertheleſs our Will and Pleaſure is, that the ſaid Letters or Commiſſions of Marque or Repriſal to be ſo granted, ſhall be iſſued out of our ſaid Court of Admiralty, in ſuch manner and form and according to ſuch Articles, Orders and Inſtructions, as ſhall be from time to time agreed upon, adviſed and given by our Privy Council in that behalf; And theſe Preſents ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for the doing and performing of the Premiſſes, according to our Intent and Pleaſure herein declared.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Copthall*, the eleventh day of *October*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation for a general Faſt to be Weekly obſerved throughout the Realm of England.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.16. dorſ.

THE heavy Judgment of God in his preſent Viſitation of the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and divers other Parts of the Kingdom, at this time with the Peſtilence, ought to move us to acknowledge the immediate Hand of God therein, for the Sins of this Land, ſo to afflict and correct his People; And his Majeſty, having taken into his Religious care, that in common Calamities, the ſpecial means to remove the Evil, is by ſerious Humiliation, to implore the grace and favour of that ſupreme offended Majeſty, who hath ſmitten the Land, and can only heal it, hath reſolved according to the example of pious Kings in former Ages, and in like Caſes, to command general and publick Faſts, to be held through the whole Realm, in ſuch manner, as is herein declared, and to the end ſo Religious an Exerciſe may be performed with all Decency and Uniformity, his moſt Excellent Majeſty hath, with the Advice of his Reverend Biſhops, reſolved upon a grave and religious form of ſolemnizing thereof, and this his

Royal

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Royal Pleaſure he doth hereby publiſh and declare to all his loving Subjects, and doth ſtraighly charge and command, that this Faſt be religiouſly and ſolemnly obſerved and celebrated Weekly, from the time of the publiſhing of this Proclamation, upon every *Wedneſday* throughout the whole Kingdom, during the continuance of the preſent Infection, with this Limitation nevertheleſs, that in the City of *London* and Suburbs thereof, and in all other Cities, Towns and Places, where the Infection now is, or hereafter ſhall happen to be, and during the continuance of the Contagion in any of thoſe Places, the ſaid Faſts ſhall be no otherwiſe celebrated in publick, in ſuch ſeveral Pariſh Churches, than by a devout and religious uſe of the Prayers in the printed Book now appointed to be ſet forth, and that no Miniſter ſhall in *London* or any other Place Infected, detain their Aſſemblies any longer time together, to hear either Sermons or other divine Service, becauſe ſuch detaining of the People ſo long together, may prove dangerous to the further increaſe of the Sickneſs; and further, that all other Duties of Prayer and Humiliation requiſite to the keeping of ſuch a Faſt, be obſerved by every Perſon in their private Families at home; but in all Cities, Towns and other Places not Infected, his Majeſty requireth that the ſaid Faſt be publickly ſolemnized, not only by reading the ſaid Book, but by the uſe of Sermons or Homilies alſo, as upon like occaſions hath been commanded and obſerved, the ſame Sermons not exceeding the ſpace of an Hour; And for the more orderly ſolemnizing thereof without confuſion, his Majeſty, by the Advice of his Reverend Biſhops, hath directed that the Book of Prayers formerly ſet forth by Authority, ſhall be reprinted and publiſhed, which with the publick Exhortation therein, his Majeſty thinketh fit and commands to be uſed in all Churches and Places, at theſe publick Meetings, and he hath given charge to his Biſhops to diſperſe the ſame throughout his whole Kingdom, ſo far as in theſe ſickly times they may be able; all which his Majeſty doth expreſly charge and command ſhall be reverendly and devoutly performed, by all his loving Subjects, as they tender the favour of Almighty God, and would avoid his juſt Indignation againſt this Land, and upon pain of ſuch Puniſhments, as his Majeſty can juſtly inflict upon all ſuch, as ſhall contemn or neglect ſo religious a Work.

Given at our Court at *Newmarket*, the eighteenth day of *October*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conceſſione Officii Roberto Moyle *Armigero, unà cum annexâ Schedulâ Feodorum Officio* Prothonotarii *Curiæ Communium Placitorum pertinentium.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 10. n. 9.

CHARLES by the grace of God, &c. To all to whom, &c. Greeting.

Whereas in the Rolls, Records and Memorandums of our Court of *Common Pleas* at *Weſtminſter*, of the Term of *Eaſter* in the third Year of our Reign, it is mentioned, that the ſeventh day of *May* in the ſame Term, *Thomas Richardſon* Knight, then Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas* at *Weſtminſter*, did freely give to *Robert Moyle* Gentleman, one of the Clerks of the ſaid Court, the Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, then vacant by the death of *Thomas Waller* Eſquire, then late third Prothonotary of the ſame Court; And him the ſaid *Robert* did admit to the ſaid Office, to have, hold and enjoy to the ſaid *Robert* for term of his life, as his Freehold, according to the cuſtom of the ſaid Court, from the time whereof the memory of Man is not to the contrary, uſed and approved; And him the ſaid *Robert*, having firſt taken as well the Oath of Supremacy, according to the form of the Statute in that Caſe made and provided, as his corporal Oath, as well and faithfully from thenceforth behaving and demeaning himſelf to the ſame Office, as the manner is, did put and inſtitute him into Corporal Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Office, to hold, occupy, and have the ſame Office in form aforeſaid, as fully and wholly, and in the ſame manner and form, as the ſaid *Thomas Waller* then lately held and occupied the ſame, taking in the ſame Office, the Fees, Profits, Commodities and Emoluments to the ſaid Office due and accuſtomed, as by the Records of the ſaid Court amongſt other things may appear.

And whereas, We by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, did heretofore conſtitute our welbeloved and faithful Sir *John Finch* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our ſaid Court of *Common Pleas*, to have and exerciſe the ſaid Office during our Pleaſure, with the Fees, Wages, Profits and Commodities to the ſaid Office due and accuſtomed; as by the ſame Letters Patents may appear: And whereas by Covenant made between Us, or others for Us, and on our behalf, and the ſaid Sir *John Finch*, it is agreed amongſt other things, that the ſaid Sir *John Finch* ſhall not grant any Office of Prothonotary in the ſame Court to any Perſon, nor ſhall admit any Perſon to the execution thereof, without our Royal Command or Warrant in that behalf; And further that he from time to time, ſuch Office of Prothonotary becoming void, ſhall grant the ſame, and admit into the execution thereof, any meet Perſon or Perſons, to be named by Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors; And whereas We are reſolved, that the ſaid Offices or Places of Prothonotaries in our ſaid Court, ſhall from henceforth for ever be in the gift and diſpoſing of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, whenſoever they or any of them ſhall hereafter become void, and not in the diſpoſition or power of the Chief Juſtice of that Court for the time being or of any other.

Now know ye that We, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, and for divers good Cauſes and Conſiderations Us thereunto moving, the ſaid grant and admiſſion of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, unto the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of our ſaid Court as aforeſaid, and his Eſtate and Intereſt therein, do for Us our Heirs and Succeſſors, well allow, approve, ratify and confirm by theſe Preſents.

And further We of our like eſpecial grace, certain knowledge, and meer motion, do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by theſe Preſents, ratify and confirm unto him the ſaid *Robert Moyle* the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of our ſaid Court, which he now holdeth and enjoyeth, and into which he was ſo formerly admitted upon the Death of the ſaid *Thomas Waller* as aforeſaid, to have, hold, execute, exerciſe and enjoy the ſame Office, to him the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, for and during the term of his natural Life, together with all Rights, Privileges, Immunities, Fees, Profits, Emoluments and Advantages whatſoever, thereunto incident, belonging, or in any wiſe appertaining, or heretofore lawfully had, taken, uſed or enjoyed, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Office, or the exerciſe or execution thereof, in as full, large, ample and beneficial manner and form, as the ſaid *Thomas Waller* or *Hugh Browker*, *Laurence Radford*, *Richard Love*, *Richard Cupper*, *John Pooley*, *John Raymond*, *William Coningesby*, *John Caril* and *Humfrey Coningesby*, or any of them, or any of their Predeceſſors in the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, heretofore lawfully had, held, enjoyed or executed, or might lawfully have had, held, enjoyed or executed the ſame, or as any of the other Prothonotaries of the ſaid Court have had, now have, or hereafter ſhall or may have, by reaſon of their ſaid ſeveral Offices or Places of Prothonotaries in the ſaid Court; and to avoid all queſtions, ambiguities, ſcruples and doubts, that may at any time hereafter riſe or grow, touching the due and accuſtomed Fees, belonging or appertaining to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary.

Know ye alſo that We, of our further eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give, grant, declare, appoint, ratify, confirm and allow, that he the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court during his Life, and the Clerks of the ſaid Office ſeverally and reſpectively, and all others that hereafter ſhall be admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, and their and every of their Clerks reſpectively, ſhall and may from time to time, and all times hereafter, peaceably and lawfully demand, receive, perceive, take, detain, keep and diſpoſe, to his and their own proper uſes, all and every ſuch, ſo much, and ſo many Fee and Fees, Profits, Commodities, Emoluments and Advantages whatſoever, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, or the exerciſe or execution thereof, as are mentioned, declared, ſet forth and expreſſed, in a Schedule of Fees to theſe preſents annexed, and which are therein mentioned to belong unto the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, and to his Clerks by reaſon of the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary aforeſaid, which ſaid Schedule of Fees, upon a careful and ſerious examination thereof had, by our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor *Thomas* Lord *Coventry*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, *Henry* Earl of *Mancheſter* Keeper of our Privy Seal, and *Francis* Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries, have appeared unto them to be the due and accuſtomed Fees, which have been had and enjoyed in the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, for the ſeveral buſineſſes in the ſaid Schedule expreſſed, mentioned and contained, all and every which ſaid Fees mentioned in the ſaid Schedule, We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, by theſe our Letters Patents, allow and declare to be the due and accuſtomed Fees belonging to the ſaid third Prothonotary, and his Clerks reſpectively; And to ſuch others, as ſhall hereafter be admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary and their Clerks reſpectively, as in the ſaid Schedule is mentioned, ſet forth and declared; And the ſame Fees and every of them, We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by theſe Preſents, ratify, confirm and allow, to the ſaid *Robert Moyle* third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, and to his Clerks reſpectively; And to ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall hereafter be admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary reſpectively.

And We do further by theſe Preſents of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will, ordain and grant, That it ſhall and may be lawful to and for the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court and his Clerks reſpectively; And to and for all and every ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, which ſhall hereafter be Prothonotary and Prothonotaries of the ſaid Office, to demand, receive, take, perceive and enjoy all and every other due and accuſtomed Fees, Profits, Commodities and Emoluments, Rights, Privileges, Preheminences, Powers, Authorities, Duties and lawful Uſages whatſoever, due or belonging to the ſaid Office or Place of third Prothonotary, and to the Clerks of the ſaid Office reſpectively; And which We, our Heirs or Succeſſors hereafter, by our Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, or under the Privy Seal of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, or which our Juſtice of our ſaid Court of *Common Pleas* for time being, ſhall declare in writing to be due and accuſtomed Fees, which ſhall or may happen to be omitted and not contained in the ſaid Schedule to theſe Preſents annexed.

And We further of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant to the ſaid *Robert Moyle* third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, and to every other Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall be hereafter admitted into the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, and his and their Clerks reſpectively, That he and they, ſhall and may for ever hereafter, peaceably and lawfully demand, receive, perceive, take, have and enjoy the ſame Fees, Profits, Commodities, Emoluments, Rights, Privileges and Preheminences, Powers, Authorities, Duties and lawful Uſages whatſoever, and every of them, without the let, diſturbance, moleſtation or denial of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or any of us; Willing, and, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, ſtraightly charging and commanding, that none other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall or do from henceforth trench, incroach, or uſurp upon the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, now being third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court and his Clerks, or upon thoſe that ſhall henceforth be Prothonotaries of the ſaid Office or their Clerks, or moleſt or diſturb them or any of them, touching the ſame Fees, Profits, Commodities, Emoluments, Rights, Privileges, Preheminences, Powers, Authorities, Duties and lawful Uſages whatſoever, or any of them, or violate or infringe the ſame or any of them; But that the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now third Prothonotary and his Clerks, and thoſe that ſhall hereafter be Prothonotaries of the ſaid Office, by themſelves and their Clerks reſpectively, ſhall for ever hereafter make, write, do, execute, expedite and perform all and every the Buſineſſes particularly mentioned in the ſaid Schedule hereunto annexed, and all other Buſineſs which of right ought to be done in the ſaid Office, or which hath been lawfully uſed to be done, executed, made, written, diſpatched or performed by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, now third Prothonotary and his Clerks, or by any of his Predeceſſors, Prothonotaries of the ſaid Office, and their Clerks or any of them.

And of our like eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, We do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant, promiſe and grant, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, now third Prothonotary of our ſaid Court of *Common Pleas*, and to and with thoſe, that ſhall henceforth become Prothonotaries of the ſaid Office and every of them, That We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will not at any time hereafter make, ordain, create, or conſtitute any new or other Office or Offices, in our ſaid Court of *Common Pleas* at *Weſtminſter*, to the prejudice, hurt or damage of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, now third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court of *Common Pleas* and his Clerks, or thoſe which henceforth ſhall be third Prothonotaries of the ſaid Court, or their Clerks, or to the diminution, abridging or taking away of any of their ſaid Fees, Profits, Commodities, Emoluments, Rights, Privileges, Preheminences, Powers, Authorities and lawful Uſages whatſoever, or any of them; or to impeach, violate, or infringe the ſame or any of them, nor will give or grant to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, other than to the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court of *Common Pleas* and his Clerks, and to thoſe that henceforth ſhall be third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court and their Clerks; Any Licence, Power or Authority for the doing, executing, and performing of any act, employment, matter or thing whatſoever, of right, or according to the true intent or meaning of theſe Preſents, ought, or is herein, or in the Schedule hereunto annexed, mentioned to be due and of right to be done, executed, diſpatched and performed by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, now third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, and his Clerks, or thoſe which hereafter ſhall be third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court of *Common Pleas* and their Clerks, or for the having and receiving of any Fee or Fees, Duties, Wages, Profits, Commodities, Emoluments or any other Advantages whatſoever, which of right or according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents, ought or is herein, or in the Schedule hereunto annexed, mentioned to be due, and of right to be had, demanded, received, perceived or taken by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, now third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court of *Common Pleas*, and his Clerks, or thoſe that henceforth ſhall be third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, or their Clerks.

Know ye further alſo that We, of our further eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, and for divers other good Cauſes and Conſiderations Us thereunto eſpecially moving, have been graciouſly pleaſed to promiſe, covenant, grant and agree; And by theſe Preſents do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, promiſe, covenant, grant and agree, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors and Adminiſtrators, that We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will cauſe and procure from time to time, ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as he the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall at any time nominate and appoint, and in ſuch ſort and manner as hereinafter is expreſſed, to be lawfully and duly admitted, according to the courſe and cuſtom of the ſaid Court, into the Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth and enjoyeth as aforeſaid, when the ſaid Office ſhall next become void, in ſuch ſort and manner as herein after is expreſſed; to have, hold and enjoy the ſaid Office with all Fees, Profits, Commodities and Emoluments thereunto as aforeſaid belonging, unto the ſaid Perſon or Perſons to be nominated as aforeſaid, as his and their Freehold, for and during the term of the natural Life of *Walter Moyle* Gentleman, eldeſt Son of the ſaid *Robert*; And if the ſaid *Walter* ſhall die before he ſhall accompliſh his full age of one and twenty Years, and *John Moyle*, ſecond Son of the ſaid *Robert*, ſhall be then living, That then We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will cauſe and procure from time to time, ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall at any time nominate and appoint, and in ſuch ſort and manner as hereafter is expreſſed, to be lawfully and duly admitted, according to the courſe and cuſtom of the ſaid Court, into the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, which the ſaid *Robert* now holdeth and enjoyeth as aforeſaid, when it ſhall next become void, To have, hold and enjoy the ſame, unto the ſaid Perſon and Perſons as aforeſaid, for and during the natural Life of the ſaid *John Moyle*.

And whereas the ſaid *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle*, and either of them, being yet within the Age of one and twenty Years, the ſaid *Robert Moyle* hath nominated unto Us, *Gilbert Yard* of the *Middle Temple, London*, Gentleman, and one of the Clerks of the ſaid *Robert* in his Office of Prothonotary aforeſaid, to be the Perſon, whom he for the preſent truſteth to take ſuch Admittance of and into the ſaid Office, when the ſame ſhall become void as aforeſaid, according to the intent of theſe Preſents, until ſuch time as the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall nominate and appoint another Party to be truſted in the ſtead of the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; We therefore of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, at the Inſtance and humble Suit of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, and upon his Nomination, do by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant, grant, promiſe and agree, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, That We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, ſhall and will provide, cauſe and procure, that the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, who for the preſent is nominated the Party to be truſted to execute the ſaid Office, to and for the uſe of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle*, or ſuch other fit Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall be nominated and appointed in Truſt by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns as aforeſaid, ſhall be, according to the courſe and cuſtom of the ſaid Court, duly, legally and effectually admitted, ſworn and placed in the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth, in ſuch ſort, manner and form, as that he the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or ſuch other Perſon or Perſons as ſhall be nominated and appointed, by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, during the natural Life of the ſaid *Walter Moyle*, and in caſe the ſaid *Walter* ſhall die before his full age of one and twenty Years, and *John Moyle* ſhall be then living, then for and during the natural Life of the ſaid *John*, ſhall and may have, hold and enjoy the ſame Office, together with all Rights, Privileges, Immunities, Fees, Profits and Emoluments whatſoever, thereunto incident, belonging or in any wiſe appertaining, or heretofore lawfully had, taken, uſed or enjoyed, by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, *Thomas Waller*, *Hugh Brooker*, *Laurence Radford*, *Richard Love*, *Richard Cupper*, *John Pooley*, *John Raymond*, *William Coningesby*, *John Carrill* and *Humſrey Coningesby*, or by any other, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Office, of the exerciſe or execution thereof, in as large and ample manner, as they or any of them ever had, held or enjoyed the ſame, in manner and form following, that is to ſay, from and immediately after ſuch time, as the ſaid Office by the Death of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or by Surrender, Forſeiture or other Determination whatſoever, of the Eſtate or Intereſt, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now hath and enjoyeth in the ſaid Office as aforeſaid, ſhall become void, the ſaid Office ſhall be had, holden, executed and enjoyed by the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall be nominated and appointed by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, during the Life of the ſaid *Walter Moyle*; And in caſe the ſaid *Walter* fortune to die before he attain to the age of one and twenty Years, the ſaid *John Moyle* then living, then during the life time of the ſaid *John Moyle*, and he the ſaid *Gilbert Yard* and ſuch other Perſon or Perſons as ſhall be nominated and appointed, by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns as aforeſaid, ſhall be immediately thereunto lawfully ſworn and admitted, according to the courſe and cuſtom of the ſaid Court, and ſhall or may lawfully execute the ſame, in Truſt as aforeſaid, to the Uſes aforeſaid, for the term of the natural Life of him the ſaid *Walter*, and in caſe the ſaid *Walter* ſhall die before he come of full age, and *John Moyle* ſhall be then living, then We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, ſhall procure and cauſe the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall be nominated and appointed by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, to be lawfully ſworn and admitted into the ſaid Office, according to the courſe and cuſtom of the ſaid Court, and ſhall or may lawfully execute the ſame in Truſt as aforeſaid, to the Uſes aforeſaid, for and during the natural Life of *John Moyle*, in as large, ample and beneficial manner and form, as the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, *Thomas Waller*, *Hugh Browker*, *Laurence Radford*, *Richard Love*, *Richard Cupper*,

per, *John Pooley*, *John Raymond*, *William Coningesby*, *John Carill* and *Humfrey Coningesby*, or any of them, or any of their Predeceſſors in the ſaid Office, have lawfully had, held, enjoyed or executed, or might lawfully have had, held, enjoyed and executed the ſame as aforeſaid; And We are further graciouſly pleaſed, and do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant, promiſe, grant and agree, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, by theſe Preſents, that in caſe the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or any other Perſon or Perſons, to be nominated and appointed in Truſt by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall happen to die in the life-time of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, or that the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as the ſaid *Robert Moyle* ſhall ſpecially nominate, appoint or aſſign for that Purpoſe, ſhall be willing or deſirous to change, alter or amove the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or other Perſon to be nominated and appointed as aforeſaid, out of or from the ſaid Office, or to prevent his or their admittance thereunto, and in his Name or ſtead, to name and put into the ſaid Office the ſaid *Walter* or *John Moyle* reſpectively, when they ſhall be of the full age of one and twenty Years, or ſome other fit or meet Perſon, that at any time then after, upon the humble Petition and Requeſt of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns in that behalf to be made, to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, intimating thereby the death of the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or other Perſon or Perſons to be nominated and appointed as aforeſaid, or otherwiſe the deſire of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, to prevent him the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or other Perſon or Perſons to be nominated and appointed as aforeſaid, from being admitted into the ſaid Office, or to remove him or them out of the ſame, and from the execution thereof, or out of or from the Eſtate or Intereſt, wherewith he or they is, are or ſhall be truſted, of, in or concerning the ſaid Office, We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will be graciouſly pleaſed from time to time, during the life of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, ſo to provide and take ſuch effectual courſe and order, that the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle*, or elſe ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall be then after nominated and appointed from time to time, by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or by his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, at the Election of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or of his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall and may be ſworn and admitted in due form of Law, according to the courſe and cuſtom of the ſaid Court, into the ſaid Office, in the room and ſtead of the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, or other Perſon or Perſons to be nominated and appointed as aforeſaid; To have, hold, execute, exerciſe and enjoy the ſame, with all Rights, Privileges, Immunities, Fees, Profits and Emoluments whatſoever, thereunto incident, belonging, or in any wiſe appertaining, or heretofore lawfully had, taken, uſed and enjoyed as aforeſaid, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Office or the Execution thereof, in Truſt as aforeſaid, to the Uſes aforeſaid, for and during the natural Lives of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, immediately upon ſuch Limitations and Contingencies, and in ſuch form, and in as large and ample manner as is before declared; And if any Perſon or Perſons, ſo to be at any time then after admitted into the ſaid Office, or for whom We, our Heirs or Succeſſors have taken or ſhall take Order for him or them to be admitted as aforeſaid, by the nomination and appointment of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or of his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall likewiſe die, or be removed in the life-time of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, or that the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall at any time or times, during the Lives of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, be willing and deſirous to change, alter and amove any ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, ſo to be put into the ſame Office as aforeſaid, and to have the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle*, they being then of full age as is aforeſaid, or ſome other meet and ſufficient Perſon to be admitted into the ſaid Office, at the Election of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns as aforeſaid, That then upon the like humble Petition and Requeſt to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors to be made in manner and form, or to the effect aforeſaid, We, our Heirs and Succeſſors from time to time, will be graciouſly pleaſed to cauſe and procure the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle*, they or either of them then being of full age, and the ſame being deſired as aforeſaid, or any other ſufficient Perſon, whom the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall from time to time ſo name and deſire, to be lawfully and duly admitted into the ſaid Office, and to have, hold, execute and enjoy the ſame, with all Immunities, Fees and Emoluments thereunto belonging, or therewith heretofore lawfully held and enjoyed as aforeſaid, in Truſt and to ſuch Uſes as before in theſe our preſent Letters Patents is limited and declared.

And We do likewiſe for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by theſe Preſents, covenant, grant, promiſe and agree, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors and Adminiſtrators, That the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, and the ſaid *Walter Moyle* when he ſhall come of full age, or in caſe the ſaid *Walter Moyle* ſhall die before his ſaid full age, the ſaid *John Moyle* when he ſhall come of full age as aforeſaid, and all others to be truſted with the Execution of the ſaid Office, according to the intents of theſe Preſents, ſhall from time to time and at any time, as occaſion ſhall require in manner aforeſaid, after the ſaid Office ſhall next become void, be freely without any Recompence or Charge ſworn and admitted into the ſaid Office, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth as aforeſaid, by the Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court for the time being, or by ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall from time to time by Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or otherwiſe, be lawfully authorized thereunto.

And further We of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant and grant, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns by theſe Preſents, That he the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, or any and every other Perſon or Perſons, that ſhall be ſo named and deſired as aforeſaid, to be from time to time admitted into the ſaid Office as aforeſaid, ſhall and may quietly and peaceably during the natural Life of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, from and after ſuch time, as before in theſe Preſents is limited and appointed, have, hold, execute and quietly enjoy the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth, with all the Rights, Privileges, Immunities, Fees, Profits and Emoluments whatſoever, thereunto incident, belonging or in any wiſe appertaining, or heretofore lawfully had, taken, uſed or enjoyed, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Office, or the Execution thereof, in Truſt as aforeſaid, and to the Uſes aforeſaid, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; And that the Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court that now is, and every other Chief Juſtice of the ſame Court, that hereafter for the time being ſhall be, reſpectively, and every other Perſon or Perſons who hath or ſhall have lawful Power, to ſwear and admit the Prothonotaries of the ſaid Court from time to time, as the ſame ſhall be deſired, ſhall freely without any Recompence or Charge, ſwear and duly admit the ſaid *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard* reſpectively as aforeſaid, and every ſuch other Perſon or Perſons that for the time being, ſhall be deſired or nominated in Truſt by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, during the Lives of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; And that during the Lives of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, none other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall be ſworn or admitted into the ſaid Office, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth as aforeſaid, or have the Execution thereof, ſave only the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle*, and ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as is and ſhall from time to time as aforeſaid, be nominated by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or by his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents.

And to the end and purpoſe, that our true intent and meaning in this behalf may take due effect, We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will, require, authorize and ſtraightly charge and command, the ſaid Sir *John Finch* now Chief Juſtice of our ſaid Court, and every other Perſon or Perſons, which ſhall be hereafter made Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court, and every other Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, that ſhall be lawfully

fully authorized in that behalf; and every of them reſpectively, that he and they and every of them reſpectively, to whom it ſhall appertain, ſhall and do from time to time, duly and freely, without any delay or exception, or without any recompence to themſelves or any of them, or other charge to the ſaid Parties deſiring the ſame or any of them, receive, allow, ſwear and duly admit into the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth, as Perſons thereunto by Us eſpecially named, according to the ſaid Agreement made with the ſaid Sir *John Finch* as aforeſaid, and according to our intent and reſolution as aforeſaid, the ſaid *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard* reſpectively as aforeſaid, and every or any other Perſon and Perſons for the time being, to be by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or by his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns thereunto nominated and appointed or deſired, and none other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, during the Lives of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, immediately and as ſoon as the ſaid Office ſhall next become void, and as ſoon as the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, or any other Perſon or Perſons hereafter to be nominated as aforeſaid, ſhould or ought to be admitted into the ſaid Office, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; And We do alſo, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by theſe Preſents, will, require, authorize, ſtraightly charge and command the ſaid Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court now being, and which hereafter for the time ſhall be, and all and every other Perſon and Perſons, whom it doth or ſhall concern, for the time being, That upon the deſire or requeſt of any Perſon or Perſons, unto whom any nomination is by theſe Preſents, or hereafter, at the inſtance and nomination of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or of his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall be made, to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth in manner aforeſaid, that he and they do from time to time, give and adminiſter unto ſuch Perſon or Perſons, the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, and all other Oaths, that are or ſhall be neceſſary, for the enabling of him or them to the Execution of the Office aforeſaid, when and as ſoon as he or they reſpectively ſhall be admitted to the ſaid Office; And that the ſaid Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court for the time being, and all and every other Perſon and Perſons, whom it doth or may concern, ſhall do, perform and execute all things, which are neceſſary and fitting, for the enabling of him or them to the Execution of the ſaid Office; And for ſuch allowance, ſwearing and admiſſion as aforeſaid, Theſe our Letters Patents, or the Conſtat, Exemplification, or Inrolment thereof, ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge to the ſaid Sir *John Finch*, now Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court, and to every other Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court for the time being in that behalf.

And We of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will, declare, ordain and appoint, and do hereby covenant, promiſe and grant, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, That it ſhall be lawful to and for the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, and in his Default to and for his Executors or Adminiſtrators, by his or their Deed or Deeds in writing, under his or their Hand and Seal, or by his or their laſt Will and Teſtament in writing, or by any other ways or means, to appoint or declare what Truſtee or Truſtees ſoever, he or they ſhall think fitting, for or concerning the Diſpoſition of the Profits of the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court as aforeſaid, which ſhall be received by the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, or any of them reſpectively, as aforeſaid, or by any other Perſon that ſhall be ſo truſted with the ſaid Office as aforeſaid; And that they the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, and ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as from time to time ſhall be ſo truſted as aforeſaid, ſhall be firmly holden and bound to perform all and every ſuch Truſt and Truſts, by the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or by his Executors or Adminiſtrators ſo to be appointed or declared.

And We do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant, promiſe and grant, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, That We, our Heirs or Succeſſors, will not at any time hereafter, during the Lives of the ſaid *Robert* and *Walter*, or either of them, or during the Life of the ſaid

John, in caſe the ſaid *Walter* ſhall die, before he ſhall come to the age of one and twenty Years as aforeſaid, give or grant the ſaid Office, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth as aforeſaid, or any the Fees, Vails, Profits or Commodities belonging to the ſame, or will nominate or appoint any other Perſon or Perſons to be admitted thereunto, or to have the ſaid Office or the Execution thereof, or any the Fees, Vails, Profits or Commodities as aforeſaid, nor permit or ſuffer any other Perſon or Perſons to be admitted thereunto, or to have the ſaid Office or the Execution thereunto, or any the Fees, Vails, Profits or Commodities aforeſaid, during the Lives of the ſaid *Robert*, *Walter* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, ſave only ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or his Executors or Adminiſtrators, or ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as he or they ſhall for that purpoſe nominate, aſſign or appoint as aforeſaid, according to the intent and purpoſe and in ſuch manner as is herein before declared.

And We do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge, and meer motion to the ſaid *Robert Moyle* third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard* reſpectively as aforeſaid, that it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for the ſaid *Robert Moyle* during the term of his natural Life, and to and for the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, and for every other Perſon or Perſons reſpectively as aforeſaid, that ſhall hereafter be admitted to the ſaid Office, by the nomination or appointment of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or of his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, after they ſhall be lawfully ſworn and admitted into the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, in caſe of ſickneſs, old age or other infirmity, or otherwiſe upon juſt occaſions to be allowed of, by the Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court for the time being, to execute the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, by able and ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, to be approved of by the Chief Juſtice of the ſaid Court; And that their and every of their perſonal Service and Attendance, in or upon the ſaid Office ſhall be ſpared; And We, of our further eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, one Annuity, yearly Penſion or Fee of Ten Pounds by the Year of lawful *Engliſh* Money, for and during all the time that he the ſaid *Robert Moyle* ſhall by himſelf, his Clerks or ſufficient Deputy, enter or enrol the poor Mens Pleas in the ſaid Court without Fees, payable at the Feaſts of *All-Saints*, and the *Aſcenſion of our Lord God* yearly by equal Portions, and Ten Pounds for every year, ſince the ſaid *Robert* was firſt admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary which he now holdeth, for his pains and travail for the entry of Cauſes *in forma pauperis*, or poor Mens Pleas in his ſaid Office, without Fees to be paid to the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, at and upon the Feaſt days of *All-Saints* and *Aſcenſion* next enſuing the date of theſe our Letters Patents, which ſaid Annuity, Penſion or Fee, as alſo the ſaid Sum of Money, are to be payable iſſuing and going out, and to be had, received and taken, out of the Iſſues and Revenues of the ſaid Court, which are payable into the Hanaper of the *Chancery*, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, without any Accompt to be rendred or made for the ſame; Wherefore We will, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do authorize and require our Keeper or Clerk of the ſaid Hanaper for the time being, and all other Perſons whom it ſhall or may concern, that they ſee and take order that the ſaid Annuity, yearly Penſion or Fee of Ten Pounds by the year, for and during ſuch time as aforeſaid; And the ſaid Sum of Ten Pounds for every year, ſince the ſaid *Robert Moyle* was firſt admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, be well and truly paid unto him, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; And theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge for them, and every of them, for the Payment thereof without any further or other Warrant to be ſued for, had or obtained from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors in that behalf.

And We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant, promiſe and grant to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, That We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will grant to the ſaid *Walter* or *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, and to every other Perſon and Perſons which at or by the nomination or ap-

appointment of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or of his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall be admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth, according to the true meaning of theſe Preſents, the like Annuities or yearly Penſion or Fee of Ten Pounds, ſo long as they or any of them reſpectively, holding or enjoying the ſaid Office, ſhall by themſelves, their Clerks or ſufficient Deputies, enter or enrol the ſaid poor Mens Pleas in the ſaid Court, without Fees for their and every of their Pains and Travail, in entring of ſuch Cauſes in *forma pauperis*, or poor Mens Pleas in the ſaid Office as aforeſaid, to be paid out of the Iſſues and Revenues of the ſaid Court of *Common Pleas*, which are payable into the ſaid Hanaper of the *Chancery*, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, at the Feaſts of *All-Saints* and the *Aſcenſion of our Lord* by equal Portions as aforeſaid, by the Hands of the Clerk of the ſaid Hanaper for the time being, the firſt Payment thereof, to begin and be made at the firſt of the ſaid Feaſts, which ſhall next happen after the ſaid Office, by the death of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, or otherwiſe ſhall become void as aforeſaid.

And further, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge, and meer motion, We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give, grant, declare, appoint, ratify, confirm and allow, that the ſaid *Robert Moyle* may to his own uſe, during his Life, and the ſaid *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, and every other Perſon and Perſons as aforeſaid, that ſhall hereafter be admitted to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, which the ſaid *Robert Moyle* now holdeth, and every of them reſpectively as aforeſaid, for and in conſideration of their doing and performing their ſeveral particular Buſineſſes and Services, before declared, then ſhall and may from time to time, and at all times hereafter, when any of them reſpectively ſhall execute the place of third Prothonotary, peaceably and lawfully demand, receive and take, unto and for the proper uſe of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, for and during his Life, and after his deceaſe in truſt unto and for the uſe and uſes aforeſaid; And to that and none other end, keep and diſpoſe all and every ſuch, ſo much and ſo many Fee and Fees, Profits, Commodities, Emoluments and Advantages whatſoever, for or by reaſon of their ſaid Place or Office, or the exerciſe or execution thereof reſpectively, as are mentioned, declared, ſet forth and expreſſed in the Schedule of Fees beforementioned, and to theſe Preſents annexed, to belong and appertain to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, and all other ancient and lawful Fees, Profits and Emoluments, to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary incident, belonging or appertaining, in the ſame manner and form, as is before in theſe Preſents mentioned, expreſſed and declared.

And We do further, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, give and grant to the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, that they and every of them reſpectively, as they ſhall be admitted into the ſaid Office, of third Prothonotary, and every ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall hereafter be admitted into the ſaid Office, at the Nomination of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, full power and lawful Authority, from time to time, to make meet, good and lawful Orders, Rules, Conſtitutions and Ordinances in Writing, for the good and well ordering and governing of the Clerks belonging to the ſaid Office; And We, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do by theſe our Letters Patents, give and grant full power and authority to the ſaid *Robert Moyle* third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, and every other Perſon and Perſons, to be nominated and appointed for the execution of the ſaid Office, during the lives of the ſaid *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, ſeverally and reſpectively to adminiſter to every Clerk that ſhall be admitted into the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, at his firſt entry into the ſaid Office, and to every Clerk already admitted into the ſaid Office, a Corporal Oath upon the Holy *Evangeliſts*, as well to teſtify and declare, in his and their Conſciences, our Supremacy and their Allegiance, according to the Statute in that caſe made and provided; As alſo one other Corporal Oath upon the Holy *Evangeliſts*, according to the tenor and effect hereafter following, that is to ſay, you ſhall ſwear, *That you ſhall execute the Place of a Clerk in the Office of third Prothonotary of this Court, truly and faithfully, to the beſt of your knowledge, ſkill and cunning, you ſhall obſerve and keep all ſuch good, meet and lawful Orders,* *Rules, Conſtitutions and Ordinances, as are or hereafter ſhall be conceived, made and ſet down in writing, by the ſaid third Prothonotary for the time being, to be obſerved and kept by the Clerks of the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary; you ſhall not uſe any fraud or other deceit to the Prothonotary of the ſaid Office for the time being, or to any of his Majeſty's People, having to do in the ſaid Office; you ſhall not increaſe or take any Fees in your place, other than ſuch Fees as are confirmed and allowed in and by his Majeſty's Letters Patents, and are expreſſed or mentioned in a Schedule of Fees to the ſaid Letters Patents annexed, and ſince enrolled in his Majeſty's Court of* Common Pleas, *or ſuch Fees, which the Juſtices of the ſaid Court for the time being, ſhall declare in writing to be due and accuſtomed Fees, which ſhall and may happen to be omitted, and not contained in the ſaid Schedule to his Majeſty's Letters Patents annexed.* So help you God, and by the Contents of this Book.

And if any ſuch Clerk, to whom the ſaid ſeveral Oaths, ſhall be ſo tendred, refuſe to take and pronounce the ſaid ſeveral Oaths, in manner and form aforeſaid, that then ſuch Clerk ſo refuſing to take the ſaid ſeveral Oaths, ſhall be diſabled to be a Clerk, either of the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary, or of any other Prothonotary's Office in the ſaid Court, or any other of our Courts at *Weſtminſter*, until he ſhall ſubmit himſelf, and require to take and receive the ſaid ſeveral Oaths as aforeſaid, and ſo take and accept the ſame.

And further We, of our more eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, covenant, promiſe and grant, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns by theſe Preſents, That if the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, or the ſaid *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, ſhall at any time, during the natural Life of the ſaid *Walter* or *John* reſpectively as aforeſaid, upon any doubt, which he, they or any of them, ſhall conceive of the validity or ſtrength of theſe our Letters Patents, or of any Covenant, Grant, Confirmation, Clauſe or Article therein contained, or for any other juſt cauſe or reaſon, be deſirous to have and obtain from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, a new Grant or other Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, whereby the ſaid *Robert Moyle* himſelf, or the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, and every other Perſon to be nominated in truſt as aforeſaid, ſhall and may be the better ſecured of the having, holding and enjoying of the ſaid Office, and Fees, Profits, Privileges and Immunities thereunto incident, belonging or appertaining, or therewith to be enjoyed or received, during the lives of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, *Walter Moyle* or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents, with ſupply and amendment of any imperfections or defects, or with any neceſſary Alterations, which ſhall be, by the ſaid *Robert Moyle* or by his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, or any of them reſpectively, thought fit and requiſite to be ſupplied and amended, or altered by Us, our Heirs, or Succeſſors, That then upon the humble Petition of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, to be made in that behalf; And upon the Certificate of the Attorney General, of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors for the time being, to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to be made in that behalf, We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will forthwith make and paſs under our Great Seal of *England*, unto the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, *Walter Moyle*, *John Moyle* and *Gilbert Yard*, or any one of them reſpectively as aforeſaid, or to ſuch other Perſon or Perſons for the time being, as ſhall be ſo named and truſted, or named to be truſted with the ſaid Office as aforeſaid, ſuch further or other Letters Patents, Grants and Aſſurances of or unto the ſame Office and Premiſſes, with ſuch other larger or more beneficial Covenants and Clauſes, and with ſuch Alteration, Supplement and Amendment, and in ſuch form and manner, for the ſure having, holding and enjoying the ſaid Office and Premiſes, for and during the natural Lives of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, *Walter Moyle* and *John Moyle*, reſpectively as aforeſaid, as by the Attorney General of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for the time being, and the Council learned in the Law of the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall be reaſonably adviſed and deviſed, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; And We further will, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and

Succeſſors, do covenant, promiſe and grant, to and with the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns; and We do hereby ſignify and declare our Will and Pleaſure to be, That theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, and all the Grants, Covenants, Confirmations, Agreements and Proviſions therein mentioned, ſhall be and remain, and ſhall from time to time and at all times hereafter, be conſtrued, adjudged and taken to all intents and purpoſes, to be firm, good, ſufficient and effectual in the Law, according to the true intent and meaning hereof: And ſhall be taken, conſtrued, allowed and adjudged in all the Courts of Record, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors and elſewhere, moſt ſtrongly againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and moſt largely, beneficially and benignly to and for the ſaid *Robert Moyle*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns as aforeſaid; And for the ſaid *Gilbert Yard*, *Walter Moyle*, or *John Moyle* reſpectively as aforeſaid, and for every other Perſon or Perſons to be nominated or truſted as aforeſaid, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; Any courſe of Court, Uſage, Cuſtom, Preſcription, or any Law, Statute, Act, Ordinance, Proviſion or Reſtriction heretofore uſed, had, made, ordained or provided, or any Covenant, Grant, Promiſe or Agreement, of or for any Gift, Grant or Nomination, of or to the ſaid Office of third Prothonotary of the ſaid Court, heretofore by Us made in writing or otherwiſe, to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, or any Defect or Miſpriſion in the reciting, or not true and certain reciting of the ſaid Office, Grant, Admiſſion, or other the Premiſſes before mentioned, or any part thereof, or any other miſrecital, not recital, or other Defect, Imperfection, Error, or other Matter, Cauſe, Conſideration or thing whatſoever, to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Although expreſs mention, *&c.*

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Copthall*, the eighth day of *November*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Theſe are the Fees due and belonging to the three Prothonotaries of the Court of Common Pleas *at* Weſtminſter, *for Entries of Declarations, Pleas and Judgments; And alſo for making and entring of Writs in their ſeveral Offices, and for Dues belonging to them.*

IMPRIMIS, For the Entry of every common Declaration, common Plea in Bar, wherein no Freehold is pleaded, common Replication and common Rejoinder in Actions perſonal, *xii d.*

For the Entry of every ſpecial Declaration, ſpecial Plea in Bar or Abatement, Freehold, Replication or Rejoinder, and Pleas ſubſequent in Actions perſonal, not exceeding three Sheets, every Sheet containing twelve Lines at the leaſt, and every Line containing ten Words, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

For every Declaration in Actions upon the Caſe, *Ejectione firmæ*, Accompt, Annuity, Conſpiracy, Covenant, Deceit, Partition, *Plegiis acquietandis*, Debt upon Statutes, Plaint in Aſſize, and the like ſpecial Actions, and in all real, mixt and popular Actions, if the Declaration or Plaint exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Bar, Replication, Rejoinder, and Pleas ſubſequent, in every of the Actions laſt above recited, and in the like Actions not exceeding three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Oyer of every Bill, Obligation, Indenture, Record, Return or Certificate, or the like entred in *hac Verba*, not exceeding the length of three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet above that length, *viii d.*

For Recording of every Appearance by the Court, *ii s. iv d.*

A.D.1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

For the Entry of every Recognizance without Condition, Challenge to the Sheriff or Coroners, or to the Array, or other ſpecial Averments, *ii s.*

And for the entring of every Recognizance with a Condition, *iiii s.*

For every Judgment in Debt, Treſpaſs or Detinue, without a *Tales* for the Prothonotary, *ii s.*

And for Entry of every Adjournment, *iiii d.*

For every Judgment with a *Tales*, beſides the Fee above recited, *ii s.*

And for every *Remanet* and Judgment for Coſts, given to the Defendants by the Statute, beſides the Fee aboveſaid, *ii s.*

For every Judgment in all other Actions, as well perſonal as mixt, and real, and Prohibitions and the like, *iiii s.*

For every Satisfaction, *Recordatur*, Diſcontinuance, Retraxit, Relinquiſhment, *Noli proſequi*, or the like in Actions perſonal, *ii s.*

And in real Actions, *iiii s.*

For the entring of a ſingle Recovery, and the Writ of Seizin thereupon, *x s. vi d.*

And for every Voucher more, *iiii s.*

For the Entry of every *Mittimus* and *Dedimus Poteſtatem* for a common Recovery, *vi s.*

For the Entry of a Summons and Warrant for a common Recovery, and the Writ of Summons *ad Warrantizandum*, *iiii s. vi d.*

For the Entry of *Certiorari*, to certify a Warrant of Attorney for the Tenant or Voucher, *iiii s.*

And if for both, *vi s.*

For every foreign Voucher ſent to the *Common Pleas* to ſummon the Vouchee, if the Record be not above three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet more, *viii d.*

The like Fees are to be paid when the Record is remitted back again, after the Voucher is determined, *ii s. viii d.*

For the Entry of every ſpecial Verdict, whereupon a *Curia adviſare vult*, is entred, being not above the length of three Sheets written as aforeſaid, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet exceeding that length, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every general Verdict with a *Curia adviſare vult*, without a *Tales*, *ii s.*

And with a *Tales*, *iiii s.*

For the Entry of every *Remittitur* of Debt or Damages, *xii d.*

For the Entry of every Information upon any Penal Law, and ſigning the *Subpœna* only, *ii s. viii d.*

A.D.1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

For the entring of every Surmiſe for a Prohibition to be granted, not exceeding the length of three Sheets written as aforeſaid, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet above that, *viii d.*

For the entring of every *Audita Querela*, not exceeding three Sheets written as aboveſaid, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet more, *viii d.*

For the Entry of the Oath of every Witneſs, to prove the Surmiſe in a Prohibition or *Audita Querela*, brought by an Infant, and the Entry of the Proofs *de morte & vita viri* in Dower, and the like Actions and Suits, *ii s.*

For the releaſing of any Default in any real Action, *ii s.*

And for the Entry of the recital of the grand Caption, *ii s.*

For Damages clear in any Action, where Damage is given, if the Damage given amount to five Marks or above, two Shillings in the Pound, *ii s.*

And if under five Marks, *nihil.*

For examining every Record of *Niſi prius*, *xii d.*

For making of the Record for Trial of an Iſſue in any of the Counties Palatine, for the firſt three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet after, *iiii d.*

For the Exemplification of any Record not exceeding ſix Sheets, *v s.*

And for every Sheet exceeding that rate, *viii d.*

For the entring of Seizin in Dower and dying ſeized, if the return of the Seiſin exceed not three Sheets, *iiii s.*

And for every Sheet exceeding, *viii d.*

For the entring of Writs of Exemption *de non ponendo in Juratis & Patents*, *de libertatibus allocandis*, and Protections, Conuzance of Pleas and the like, according to the Rates aboveſaid, if they exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Entry of the Default upon the Diſtreſs in Waſte, *Quare impedit*, and the like, and Judgment thereupon, if the Title or Count do not exceed three Sheets, *v s. iiii d.*

And if it be more than as aforeſaid, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the Entry of *A Quo Warranto*, if it exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And if it exceed more, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Plea thereupon, according to the ſame rate, *ii s. viii d.*

A.D.1636. An.12.Car.1.

For the entring of every Plea in Accompt pleaded before Auditors, if it be not above three Sheets written as aboveſaid, *ii s.*

And if more for every Sheet exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Summons and Severance and Aid Prier, *ii s.*

For the Admiſſion of an Infant to his Prochain Amy or Guardian, *ii s.*

And if it be by Commiſſion, *iiii s.*

For the Entry of the Defendants Diſcharge upon a *Capias pro Fine*, or of a Contempt, *ii s.*

For the like upon a Reſcous returned and admitted to his Fine, *iiii s.*

For the traverſing of a Reſcous and Iſſue thereupon, *vi s.*

For the entring of the Allowance of every general and ſpecial Pardon of Outlawry before Judgment and after, *v s. iiii d.*

For the entring of a *Dies datus* in Debt, Detinue and Treſpaſs, *xii d.*

And in all other Actions, *ii s.*

For entring of the Receipt of a Femme Covert, Tenant in Tayl, Leaſſee for Years or the like, *ii s.*

And for the Entry of the Plea, if it exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet exceeding, *viii d.*

And if the Receipt be by Writ, then more for entring of the Writ, *ii s.*

For the entring of an Aſſize delivered into the *Common Pleas* by the Juſtices of Aſſize to be inrolled, for every Sheet, *xii d.*

And if the Aſſize come into the *Common Pleas* by *Certiorari*, then more for entring the *Certiorari*, *ii s.*

For entring of every Abridgment of the Demand in Dower, Aſſize, Waſte, or the like, *ii s.*

For the entring of every *Pone*, to remove a Plea by Writ out of the County Court there holden by Juſtices, and for the Return of the *Pone*, *iiii s.*

For the entring of any Record ſent into the *Common Pleas* by *Mittimus* or otherwiſe, and likewiſe for the Entry of every *Rege inconſulto*, or ſuch like, if it exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Certificate of Baſtardy certified by the Biſhop, the awarding of the Writ and Judgment thereupon, *vi s.*

For the Entry of the Licence of the Court to purchaſe a new Writ by Journies of Accompt, *ii s.*

For the Entry of every original Writ delivered of Record in real and mixt Actions, *ii s.*

A.D.1636. An.12.Car.1.

Theſe ancient Fees following were omitted out of the former Certificates, but are now found by two Juries of Attornies of the Court of Common Pleas, *as it was directed by the Lords of his Majeſty's moſt Honourable Privy Council.*

For the Entry of every Sheet above three Sheets, of every Challenge to the Sheriffs or Coroners, or to the Array, or other ſpecial Averments, or the like, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every *Remanet* in real Actions, *iiii s.*

For the Entry of the *Remittitur* in real and mixt Actions, *ii s.*

For the Entry of every Sheet above three Sheets of every Aid Prier, *viii d.*

For the Entry of an Admiſſion of a Guardian, if it be by Commiſſion and *Mittimus*, *vi s.*

For the Entry of a Privy Seal for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the Entry of the Licence of the Court, to compound upon Penal Statutes, *ii s.*

For the Entry of every Warrant of Attorney made by the Tenant in common Recoveries, or the like, after their Appearance at the Bar, *ii s.*

For every Judgment by ſpecial Confeſſion of the Title in *Quare impedit*, or the like, if it exceed not three Sheets, *iiii s.*

And for every Sheet after, *viii d.*

For the entring of every ſpecial Imparlance, *ii s.*

For the entring of every *Committitur* of a Priſoner to the *Fleet* by the Roll, being brought to the Bar by Writ, and every Tender of the Body in Diſcharge of the Bail, *iiii s.*

But if it be without Writ, then in either Caſe but *ii s.*

For the entring of every Demand of a Priſoner to appear, and remanding the ſaid Priſoner, *iiii s.*

For the Entry of every Eſſoine in the Plea Roll as upon Wagers of Law, *xii d.*

For Entry of the Bail upon every Reverſal for inſufficiency of the Exigent, or of the Return, *ii s. iiii d.*

For the Entry of every Declaration in Debt upon a Demiſe or the like ſpecial Declaration, if the Declaration exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And if ſuch Declaration exceed the Number of three Sheets, then for the Entry of every ſuch Sheet containing twelve Lines, and every Line ten Words, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every ſeveral Count upon one Original, in Debt, Detinue, Treſpaſs, and the like, *xii d.*

And for the Entry of every general Account upon the Caſe and Accompt, and the like upon ſeveral Days, if the Count exceed not three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every ſpecial Condition or Indorſement of any Obligation entred in *hæc Verba*, not exceeding the length of three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

But if the Condition be in Debt for Payment of Money at one Day, or under the length of two Sheets, then for the Entry thereof but *xii d.*

For the Entry of every *Mittimus* or *Certiorari*, and the Return thereof, *iiii s.*

But if the Return thereof exceed three Sheets, then for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

For the Entry of the Count in a Prohibition and Pleadings thereupon after Appearance of the Defendant, not exceeding the length of three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet above that length, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Writ of Attaint or falſe Judgment, *ii s.*

For the Entry of the Return thereof, and the Aſſignment of Erorrs or falſe Oath, not exceeding three Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet more, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Sheet, above three Sheets of the Oath of every Witneſs examined, to prove the Surmiſe in a Prohibition, or *Audita Querela*, brought by an Infant, and the Entry of the Proofs *de morte & vita viri* in Dower, and the like Actions and Suits, *viii d.*

Fees due to the Prothonotaries for Writs, and the Entries of them amongſt other their Dues.

For every Writ of Prohibition or Conſultation not exceeding four Sheets, *ii s.*

For every Sheet ſo exceeding, *iiii d.*

For every Withernam, return *habendum*, after Appearance, ſecond Delinquence, Writ of Privilege, *Habeas Corpus*, *Procedendo*, *Certiorari*, Summons and Reſummons, *Petit Cape*, *Venire facias*, *Scire facias*, *Elegit*, *Extent*, *Superſedeas*, *Subpæna*, Writ to the Biſhop, Attachment, *Diſtringas Juratores*, *Habeas Corpora & Diſtringas in Aſſiſis & Attinctis*, and the like *Habere facias Seiſinam*, *Habere facias Poſſeſſionem*, Writs of View, *Mittimus*, *Identitatem Nominis*, and every other ſpecial Writ, *ii s.*

For the entring of every ſuch Writ which requireth an entring not exceeding four Sheets, *ii s.*

And if more for every Sheet exceeding as aboveſaid, *viii d.*

For every *Capias ad Satisfaciendum & Fieri facias*, *vi d.*

For every *Teſtatum*, *Sur. Capias ad Satisfaciendum & Fieri facias*, *Diſtringas ad deliberand.* and Writs to inquire of Damages in Treſpaſs and Replevin, *xii d.*

For Writs to inquire of Damages in Coven, Ejectment, Actions upon the Caſe, and the like, *ii s.*

For every *Capias pro Fine*, *vi d.*

For the *Exigent* upon a *Capias pro Fine*, *x d.*

For the Entry of the Return of every Writ in the Prothonotaries Roll, other than the *Capias ad Satisfaciendum* returned *non eſt inventus*, and the *Fieri facias* returned *nulla habet Bona*, whereupon any further Proceſs is awarded, not exceeding four Sheets, *ii s.*

And if more, then for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Writ of Privilege, or *Habeas Corpus*, with the Bail for one Cauſe, *vi s.*

And for every Cauſe more, *ii s.*

For Entry of every *Committitur* upon a *Habeas Corpus*, *unà cum Die & Cauſâ*, *ii s.*

And for every other Cauſe, *ii s.*

For every Reverſal upon an Outlawry for Default of Proclamation, with one Name and the Bail, or *Noli Proſequi*, *iiii s. iiii d.*

And for every Name more, *ii s.*

For every Reverſal for the Inſufficiency of the Writ of Proclamation, or Return for one Name without Bail, or *Noli Proſequi*, *vi s. iiii d.*

And for every Name more, *ii s.*

For every Reverſal for inſufficient *Exigent* or Return for one Name, *viii s. iiii d.*

And for every Name more, *ii s.*

Theſe

Theſe ancient Fees following, were omitted out of the former Certificates, but are now found by two Juries of Attornies of the Court of Common Pleas, *as it was directed by the Lords of his Majeſty's moſt Honourable Privy Council.*

For every *Capias ad Satisfaciendum & Fieri facias* after a *Devaſtavit*, *ii s.*

Whereof by the Allowance from the Prothonotary the Clerk hath had, *viii d.*

For every Sheet exceeding four Sheets of Writs to inquire of Damages in Covenant, Ejectment, Actions upon the Caſe, and the like Actions, *iiii d.*

For every Writ of *Liberate*, or the like ſpecial Writ, *ii s.*

Whereof by Allowance from the Prothonotary, the Clerk hath had, *viii d.*

Por every *Diſtringas nuper Vicecomiti & non Omittas*, *ii s.*

Whereof by Allowance from the Prothonotary, the Clerk hath had, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every ſuch Writ, and the Entry of every other ſpecial Writ, which requireth an Entry not exceeding four Sheets, *ii s.*

And for every Sheet ſo exceeding, *viii d.*

For every *Diſtringas in Detinue*, *xii d.*

Whereof the Clerk by Allowance from the Prothonotary hath had, *iiii d.*

For Writs to inquire of Damages in Covenant, Ejectment, Actions upon the Caſe, and the like Actions, if they exceed not four Sheets, *ii s.*

Whereof, by Allowance from the Prothonotary, the Clerk hath had *viii d.*

For the Entry of every *Committitur* upon a *Habeas Corpus una cum Die & Cauſâ*, with one Cauſe returned, beſides the Entry of the Writ, *ii s.*

And for the Entry of the Writ, *ii s.*

And for every other Cauſe returned, *ii s.*

For the Signing of all Proceſs upon Informations, excepting the firſt *Subpœna*, *xvi d.*

The Prothonotaries Clerks Fees.

Imprimis, For the Copies of common Declarations and Pleas, for every Sheet containing twelve Lines and every Line ten Words, *iiii d.*

For every Sheet in real and mixt Actions, and Actions upon any Statute, and the like, *viii d.*

For drawing every ſpecial Declaration and Plea for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For every Continuance every Term, of every Iſſue, Writ, Imparlance, Demurrer, or ſpecial Verdict, or Adjournment, *iiii d.*

For exemplifying of every Recovery with a ſingle Voucher, *iiii s. vi d.*

For exemplifying of a double Voucher, *vi s.*

And for every Voucher more, *xii d.*

For exemplifying any Record not exceeding eight Sheets, *v s.*

And for every Sheet more, *vi d.*

For drawing of every extraordinary long Writ, after the rate for every Sheet, *viii d.*

And for the Entry thereof if it ſo require, for every Sheet, *iiii d.*

For the Copy of a Judgment for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the Entry of every Writ, and the Return thereof into the Prothonotary's Remembrance, for the drawing up of a Judgment, if it exceed not three Sheets, *vi d.*

And for every Sheet after, *iiii d.*

For entring every common Rule into the Bill of Pleas, or common Remembrancer, *iiii d.*

For the entring and ingroſſing every Summons for a Recovery, and for the making of the Writ of Summons, *ii s.*

For the Entry of every *Mittimus* and *Dedimus Poteſtatem* for a Recovery, *ii s. vi d.*

For the engroſſing of every *Niſi prius*, after the rate of every Sheet, *iiii d.*

For entring of every *Teſtatum ſuper Capias ad Satisfaciendum*, and *Fieri facias*, *iiii d.*

Theſe ancient Fees following, were omitted out of the former Certificates of the Clerks Fees, but are now found by two Juries of Attornies of the Court of Common Pleas, *as it was directed by the Lords of his Majeſty's moſt Honourable Privy Council.*

For the Search of one Term in the Prothonotary's Office in his Dogget or Remembrance, *iiii d.*

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

For the iſſuing out of the Court Money of the Party receiving, *a Penny in the Pound.*

For making of every long Writ, as Prohibitions and the like, for every Sheet, *iiii d.*

For the Proſecution and ſuing out Proceſs for the King to bring in the Party, for to make Fine for his Contempt, until the Party render himſelf, or be outlawed, beſides the Fees of the Court, *iii s. iv d.*

And if there be Cauſe of Proſecution after the *Exigent* returned, then more, *iii s. iiii d.*

For the Copies of a Suggeſtion to grant a Prohibition, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For drawing of every Surmiſe to have a Prohibition, ſpecial Verdict, and the like, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

The Prothonotaries Clerks Fees for Informations only.

For Engroſſing of every Information, *viii d.*

For the Copy of the ſaid Informations, if it amounts to the Number of five Sheets of Paper or upwards, *iii s. iiii d.*

And if it be under the Number of five Sheets, then for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the making of every *Capias pro Fine* upon an Information, *vi d.*

For the entring of the general Iſſue upon the Roll, where the firſt Information was firſt entred in the Term it was firſt exhibited, *viii d.*

For the Regiſtring of every Licence to compound in the Office Book, *iiii d.*

An ancient Fee due to the Second Prothonotary's Clerk only.

For Recording of every Fine acknowledged at the Bar by Writ, and moved by a Serjeant, *iiii d.*

Fees due to the Secondaries of the three Prothonotaries in their ſeveral Offices.

For the Copy of every common Rule, *iiii d.*

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

For taking a Note of the Rule of the Judges in Court upon the Motion of a Serjeant, for drawing the ſame Rule in Paper in *Latin* Words, and entring it in the Bill of Pleas, and the Copy thereof, the Draught not exceeding ſix Lines in Paper, *viii d.*

If the Rule exceed ſix Lines, then *xii d.*

For every Wager of Law in Court, or Non-ſuit of the Plaintiff upon a Wager of Law, *xii d.*

For the Entry of a *Committitur* of any Defendant to the *Fleet*, in Execution of any Judgment or otherwiſe in Court, and for making a Copy thereof for the Warden of the *Fleet*, containing the Cauſe of the Commitment, *xii d.*

For the Entry of every Commitment to the *Fleet* of any Perſon, yielding himſelf in Diſcharge of his Bail, and for the like Copy, *xii d.*

For attending the Judge from his Chamber to *Weſtminſter*, to take any privy Verdict tried at the Bar, *iii s. iiii d.*

For reading the Record of a Demurrer in Court or ſpecial Verdict, *xii d.*

For taking Bail in Court, *xii d.*

For entring of an Admiſſion of an Infant to his Prochain Amy, or Guardian, to the Prothonotaries Remembrance, *xii d.*

For the Copy of the Iſſue and Jurors Names, to be delivered to the Jury upon any Trial at the Bar, *xii d.*

For reading of Evidences upon Trials at the Bar, of each Party Plaintiff and Defendant, *iii s. iiii d.*

For entring of every Satisfaction by ſpecial Warrant, *Recordatur* and Diſcontinuance, *viii d.*

For every Satisfaction by general Warrant, *iiii d.*

For Entry of every Will, or Letters of Adminiſtration, to enable an Executor or Adminiſtrator to acknowledge Satisfaction, and the Entry of the Satisfaction, *xii d.*

For every Copy of Interrogatories and Depoſitions of Perſons examined upon Interrogatories, by Order of the Court, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

A

A Proclamation for cleanſing the River of Thames, *of Shelves and Annoyances, and for Ballaſting of Ships with the Sand and Gravel thereof.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12 Car.1. p.14. n.17. dorſ.

WHEREAS the King's moſt excellent Majeſty, having taken into Conſideration, that the keeping of the River *Thames* navigable and free from Shelves and other Annoyances, being the principal River of the Kingdom, is a Buſineſs that much importeth, not only the Benefit of his City of *London*, but the Harbour and Safety of his Majeſty's Navy, and otherwiſe the common good of the Realm; Out of his Princely care thereof, and according to a Statute in the ſeven and twentieth Year of King *Henry* the Eighth, made for the Preſervation of the ſaid River of *Thames*, hath been pleaſed by all good and effectual means, to provide for the Conſervation of the ſame, and conſidering that the cleanſing of the ſaid River, is a work of great burthen and charge, and that the ballaſting of Ships and other Veſſels riding and harbouring in the ſame, and the diſpoſing of the Gravel, Sand and Soil thereof, is an Intereſt properly belonging to his Majeſty, and that a conſtant Vent and Imployment of the ſaid River, Sand and Gravel for ballaſting of Ships, would much encourage and advance the Enterpriſe of cleanſing and freeing of the ſame River, from the Damages and Annoyances, wherewith of late times it is much ſtraitned, and impaired, eſpecially near to the ſaid City, by reaſon that all the Drains and common Sewers thereof do fall into the ſame, his Majeſty to that end and purpoſe in *June* laſt, by Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, did grant Power and Privilege to *Thomas Smith* Eſq; his Majeſty's Receiver General of his Dutchy of *Cornwall*, and others, for a certain term of Years, and under an yearly Rent to his Majeſty, by them or their Deputies, Agents and Workmen, in all Places within the ſaid River (being to the Damage or Annoyance of the ſame) to dig and take up the ſaid Gravel, Sand and Soil by ſuch ways and means as they ſhould think fit, and to ſell and diſpoſe of the ſame, to and for the ballaſting of Ships and other Veſſels, which ſhould have occaſion to uſe Ballaſt within the ſaid River, at ſuch moderate rates as River Ballaſt was then and formerly had been uſually ſold for, with ſundry other Proviſions therein made for the good of the ſaid River, and benefit and accommodation of ſhipping there; His Majeſty therefore, for the better execution of the ſaid Statute, which hath been long neglected, and for the advancement of a Work of ſo great importance, as the cleanſing and conſervation of the ſaid River of *Thames*, according to the intent of the ſaid Statute and his Majeſty's ſaid Grant, and to the end that all his loving Subjects may take knowledge of his Pleaſure therein, doth hereby expreſly will and command, that the ſame Statute and the ſeveral Branches thereof, be hereafter duly obſerved and kept, of and by all his Majeſty's Subjects, to whom it may any way concern, under the Forfeitures and Penalties therein contained; And his Majeſty doth hereby further ſtraightly charge and command all Maſters and Owners of Ships and other Veſſels whatſoever, that ſhall have uſe of Ballaſt within the ſaid River, that whilſt the ſaid River Ballaſt may be had at the ſaid Rates, and will as ſufficiently ſerve the turn, they do not buy or receive any Ballaſt for ballaſting their Ships or Veſſels within the ſaid River, of or from any Perſon or Perſons, other than the ſaid *Thomas Smith* and other his Majeſty's ſaid Farmers, unleſs that they ſhall not be able upon convenient Requeſt to furniſh them with River Ballaſt, in which caſe only it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Maſters and Owners of Ships, for that time alone and no longer, to provide them elſewhere, and his Majeſty expreſly forbiddeth all other Perſons whatſoever, to ſell or utter any the Gravel, Sand or Soil of the ſaid River for the ballaſting of Ships or Veſſels within the ſame River, without the licence and conſent of his Majeſty's ſaid Leſſees during the ſaid Term, whom he hath bound to be provided of convenient Wharfs, and to have always in readineſs ſufficient quantity of Ballaſt, in meet places of the Banks of the ſaid River, for drying and draining of the ſame, whereby it may be fit for ballaſting of Ships and Veſſels, that

For the iſſuing out of the Court Money of the Party receiving, *a Penny in the Pound.*

For making of every long Writ, as Prohibitions and the like, for every Sheet, *iiii d.*

For the Proſecution and ſuing out Proceſs for the King to bring in the Party, for to make Fine for his Contempt, until the Party render himſelf, or be outlawed, beſides the Fees of the Court, *iii s. iv d.*

And if there be Cauſe of Proſecution after the *Exigent* returned, then more, *iii s. iiii d.*

For the Copies of a Suggeſtion to grant a Prohibition, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For drawing of every Surmiſe to have a Prohibition, ſpecial Verdict, and the like, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

The Prothonotaries Clerks Fees for Informations only.

For Engroſſing of every Information, *viii d.*

For the Copy of the ſaid Informations, if it amounts to the Number of five Sheets of Paper or upwards, *iii s. iiii d.*

And if it be under the Number of five Sheets, then for every Sheet, *viii d.*

For the making of every *Capias pro Fine* upon an Information, *vi d.*

For the entring of the general Iſſue upon the Roll, where the firſt Information was firſt entred in the Term it was firſt exhibited, *viii d.*

For the Regiſtring of every Licence to compound in the Office Book, *iiii d.*

An ancient Fee due to the Second Prothonotary's Clerk only.

For Recording of every Fine acknowledged at the Bar by Writ, and moved by a Serjeant, *iiii d.*

Fees due to the Secondaries of the three Prothonotaries in their ſeveral Offices.

For the Copy of every common Rule, *iiii d.*

For taking a Note of the Rule of the Judges in Court upon the Motion of a Serjeant, for drawing the ſame Rule in Paper in *Latin* Words, and entring it in the Bill of Pleas, and the Copy thereof, the Draught not exceeding ſix Lines in Paper, *viii d.*

If the Rule exceed ſix Lines, then *xii d.*

For every Wager of Law in Court, or Non-ſuit of the Plaintiff upon a Wager of Law, *xii d.*

For the Entry of a *Committitur* of any Defendant to the *Fleet*, in Execution of any Judgment or otherwiſe in Court, and for making a Copy thereof for the Warden of the *Fleet*, containing the Cauſe of the Commitment, *xii d.*

For the Entry of every Commitment to the *Fleet* of any Perſon, yielding himſelf in Diſcharge of his Bail, and for the like Copy, *xii d.*

For attending the Judge from his Chamber to *Weſtminſter*, to take any privy Verdict tried at the Bar, *iii s. iiii d.*

For reading the Record of a Demurrer in Court or ſpecial Verdict, *xii d.*

For taking Bail in Court, *xii d.*

For entring of an Admiſſion of an Infant to his Prochain Amy, or Guardian, to the Prothonotaries Remembrance, *xii d.*

For the Copy of the Iſſue and Jurors Names, to be delivered to the Jury upon any Trial at the Bar, *xii d.*

For reading of Evidences upon Trials at the Bar, of each Party Plaintiff and Defendant, *iii s. iiii d.*

For entring of every Satisfaction by ſpecial Warrant, *Recordatur* and Diſcontinuance, *viii d.*

For every Satisfaction by general Warrant, *iiii d.*

For Entry of every Will, or Letters of Adminiſtration, to enable an Executor or Adminiſtrator to acknowledge Satisfaction, and the Entry of the Satisfaction, *xii d.*

For every Copy of Interrogatories and Depoſitions of Perſons examined upon Interrogatories, by Order of the Court, for every Sheet, *viii d.*

A Proclamation for cleanſing the River of Thames, *of Shelves and Annoyances, and for Ballaſting of Ships with the Sand and Gravel thereof.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12 Car.1. p.14. n.17. dorſ.

WHEREAS the King's moſt excellent Majeſty, having taken into Conſideration, that the keeping of the River *Thames* navigable and free from Shelves and other Annoyances, being the principal River of the Kingdom, is a Buſineſs that much importeth, not only the Benefit of his City of *London*, but the Harbour and Safety of his Majeſty's Navy, and otherwiſe the common good of the Realm; Out of his Princely care thereof, and according to a Statute in the ſeven and twentieth Year of King *Henry* the Eighth, made for the Preſervation of the ſaid River of *Thames*, hath been pleaſed by all good and effectual means, to provide for the Conſervation of the ſame, and conſidering that the cleanſing of the ſaid River, is a work of great burthen and charge, and that the ballaſting of Ships and other Veſſels riding and harbouring in the ſame, and the diſpoſing of the Gravel, Sand and Soil thereof, is an Intereſt properly belonging to his Majeſty, and that a conſtant Vent and Imployment of the ſaid River, Sand and Gravel for ballaſting of Ships, would much encourage and advance the Enterpriſe of cleanſing and freeing of the ſame River, from the Damages and Annoyances, wherewith of late times it is much ſtraitned and impaired, eſpecially near to the ſaid City, by reaſon that all the Drains and common Sewers thereof do fall into the ſame, his Majeſty to that end and purpoſe in *June* laſt, by Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, did grant Power and Privilege to *Thomas Smith* Eſq; his Majeſty's Receiver General of his Dutchy of *Cornwall*, and others, for a certain term of Years, and under an yearly Rent to his Majeſty, by them or their Deputies, Agents and Workmen, in all Places within the ſaid River (being to the Damage or Annoyance of the ſame) to dig and take up the ſaid Gravel, Sand and Soil by ſuch ways and means as they ſhould think fit, and to ſell and diſpoſe of the ſame, to and for the ballaſting of Ships and other Veſſels, which ſhould have occaſion to uſe Ballaſt within the ſaid River, at ſuch moderate rates as River Ballaſt was then and formerly had been uſually ſold for, with ſundry other Proviſions therein made for the good of the ſaid River, and benefit and accommodation of ſhipping there; His Majeſty therefore, for the better execution of the ſaid Statute, which hath been long neglected, and for the advancement of a Work of ſo great importance, as the cleanſing and conſervation of the ſaid River of *Thames*, according to the intent of the ſaid Statute and his Majeſty's ſaid Grant, and to the end that all his loving Subjects may take knowledge of his Pleaſure therein, doth hereby expreſly will and command, that the ſame Statute and the ſeveral Branches thereof, be hereafter duly obſerved and kept, of and by all his Majeſty's Subjects, to whom it may any way concern, under the Forfeitures and Penalties therein contained; And his Majeſty doth hereby further ſtraightly charge and command all Maſters and Owners of Ships and other Veſſels whatſoever, that ſhall have uſe of Ballaſt within the ſaid River, that whilſt the ſaid River Ballaſt may be had at the ſaid Rates, and will as ſufficiently ſerve the turn, they do not buy or receive any Ballaſt for ballaſting their Ships or Veſſels within the ſaid River, of or from any Perſon or Perſons, other than the ſaid *Thomas Smith* and other his Majeſty's ſaid Farmers, unleſs that they ſhall not be able upon convenient Requeſt to furniſh them with River Ballaſt, in which caſe only it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Maſters and Owners of Ships, for that time alone and no longer, to provide them elſewhere, and his Majeſty expreſly forbiddeth all other Perſons whatſoever, to ſell or utter any the Gravel, Sand or Soil of the ſaid River for the ballaſting of Ships or Veſſels within the ſame River, without the licence and conſent of his Majeſty's ſaid Leſſees during the ſaid Term, whom he hath bound to be provided of convenient Wharfs, and to have always in readineſs ſufficient quantity of Ballaſt, in meet places of the Banks of the ſaid River, for drying and draining of the ſame, whereby it may be fit for ballaſting of Ships and Veſſels, that

A.D.1636. *An.*12.*Car.*1. ſhall be laden with Clothes or other dry Goods or Merchandizes, and to have Lighters of all ſorts juſtly gaged and marked for their bigneſs and burthen, whereby the Buyers of the ſame Ballaſt may not be deceived in the juſt quantity and weight thereof, and to deliver the ſame Gravel and Sand unto the ſaid Ships or Veſſels, at ſuch proper places for taking in of the ſame, as may be fit, according to the ſeveral burthens and qualities of the ſaid Shipping; And of this his Majeſty's Royal will and commandment, he expreſly chargeth all his loving Subjects whom it may concern, to take notice, and from henceforth to conform themſelves thereunto, under the Pains, Penalties and Forfeitures provided by the ſaid Statute, and upon ſuch further Puniſhment, as by the Laws or Statutes of the Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted on ſuch Offenders, as ſhall be found to contemn or neglect the ſame; And his Majeſty doth hereby will, require and command, as well all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Searchers and other his Officers and Miniſters, of or belonging to the Port of *London* or any the Members thereof, as alſo the Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity-houſe* of *Deptford Strand*, that they and every of them in their ſeveral Offices and Places reſpectively, from time to time hereafter upon the reaſonable Requeſt of his Majeſty's ſaid Farmers, their Deputies or Agents, be aiding, favouring and aſſiſting unto them in the due accompliſhment of the Premiſſes, as they tender his Majeſty's pleaſure therein, and this ſhall be their Warrant in that behalf. A.D.1636. *An.*12.*Car.*1.

Given at our Court at *Windſor*, the eight and twentieth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the Revocation and Repeal of certain Letters Patents, and of part of a Proclamation lately publiſhed for the keeping of a conſtant Reele in Clothmaking, and for the Increaſe of the Poor's Wages labouring therein.

A.D.1636. *Pat.*12.*Car.*1. *p.* 14. *n.* 18. *dorſ.* WHEREAS, according to ſeveral Certificates of ſundry our Judges, and Juſtices of Peace of divers Counties of this our Kingdom, We did by our Letters Patents, bearing date the two and twentieth day of *January* laſt paſt, ordain and appoint, that there ſhould be a conſtant Reel provided and kept by all Clothiers, and others, Workers and Makers of Yarn and Cloth, within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and by our Proclamation dated the ninth day of *July* then following, We did declare the tenor of the ſame Letters Patents to all our loving Subjects, yet notwithſtanding the ſame not taking ſuch good effect, as by Us was expected, and complaint being made thereof to the Lords and others of our Privy Council, a Letter was lately directed from them to the Juſtices of Peace of our County of *Eſſex*, concerning the Reformation of Abuſes in the Manufacture of Woolen Cloth, which We intended by the ſaid Letters Patents and Proclamation; Whereupon a Certificate being returned under the Hands of our truſty and welbeloved the Lord *Maynard*, the Chief Juſtice of our Bench, and many other Juſtices of Peace of our ſaid County of *Eſſex*, and the ſame being read before Us (We ſitting in Council in our Royal Perſon) for the reaſons in that Certificate expreſſed, it was ordered that the ſaid Letters Patents (being granted to *John Etherington* one of the Yeomen of our Chamber, and to *Henry Stracy*) ſhould be declared void, according to a Proviſo in them contained, and therefore We do by this our Proclamation revoke, recall and repeal the ſame Letters Patents, and that part of the ſaid Proclamation publiſhed for keeping of the conſtant Reele, and Increaſe of the Poor's Wages, and do hereby declare the ſame to be void and of none effect to all Intents and Purpoſes whatſoever. A.D.1636.

Given at our Honour of *Hampton-Court*, the eleventh day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo *Epiſcopo* London *& aliis.*

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 2. n. 10. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To the right Reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our High Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, our Great Chamberlain of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *Francis Windebanke* Knight, one other of our principal Secretaries of State, our now Commiſſioners for the Admiralty of *England*, Greeting.

Whereas by our ſeveral Writs under our great Seal of *England*, directed to the ſeveral Sheriffs of our Counties of *England* and *Wales*; And to the principal Officers of certain Cities and Towns, for providing and ſetting forth of forty five Ships and Pinnaces of ſeveral Burthens this next year, furniſhed at their own Charges with Men, Tackle, Munition, Victuals and other neceſſaries, for the time mentioned in the ſaid Writs, for the Safeguard of the Seas and Defence of the Realm.

And whereas We are graciouſly pleaſed to lend Ships and Pinnaces of our own to thoſe Counties and Places, which cannot of themſelves find ſuch Ships and Pinnaces for the Service as are required by our Writs, and ſhall humbly deſire our gracious favour to ſupply them for the better furtherance of ſo great a Work.

Know ye, that We for the better accompliſhment and execution of our Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes, do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners for the Admiralty of *England*, or any three or more of you, to give Order and Warrants to the Officers of our Navy for the time being, to prepare and furniſh in warlike manner, ſo many of our Ships and Pinnaces, as the Lords of our Privy Council ſhall direct, in aid and eaſe of ſuch Counties, as cannot of themſelves furniſh ſuch Ships and Pinnaces, as by our Writs are required, and to ſet them forth in full Equipage of Men and Proviſions of all ſorts, appertaining to the Office of the Navy, and Victualler for the time being, mentioned in the ſaid Writs according to the courſe and practice of the Office of the Navy.

A.D.1636.

And that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, do give like Order and Warrant to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin *Mountjoy* Earl of *Newport*, Maſter of our Ordnance, and to the Maſter of our Ordnance for the time being, to cauſe the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, to arm and furniſh in warlike manner ſo many of our Ships and Pinnaces as aforeſaid, with Ordnance and Munition of all ſorts requiſite for the ſaid Ships and Pinnaces Service for that time.

And We do hereby require and authorize Sir *William Ruſſel* Knight and Baronet, Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being, to receive of and from the ſeveral Sheriffs and Officers of the Counties and Towns aforeſaid or their Aſſigns, all ſuch Monies as ſhall by them or their Aſſigns be paid in for the ſaid Ships and Service, which ſaid Sheriffs and Officers of the ſaid Counties and Towns or their Aſſigns, We do hereby will and authorize to pay the ſame to our ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy accordingly; And thereupon he to give his tripartite Acquittance or Acquittances indented, for the ſeveral Sums ſo to be by him received, which ſaid tripartite indented Acquittance or Acquittances of our ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy, our will and pleaſure is, ſhall be unto the ſaid Sheriffs, and other Officers and their Aſſigns, a full and ſufficient diſcharge in that behalf, one of which ſaid tripartite Acquittances, ſigned by the ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Sheriff or other Officer of

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. of the ſaid Towns and Counties, or their Aſſigns, We will ſhall be brought and left with *Edward Nicholas* Eſquire, one of the Clerks of our Privy Council, whom we appoint to keep the ſame; And likewiſe we require and authorize the ſaid Sir *William Ruſſel* our now Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being, to pay over, out of the ſaid Monies by him received or to be received as aforeſaid, ſuch Sum and Sums of Money, as are or ſhall be appointed to *John Crane* Eſquire, our Surveyor of Marine Victuals for the time being; And alſo to Sir *John Heydon* Knight, Lieutenant General of our Ordnance reſpectively for the time being, by eſtimates ſigned or to be ſigned by you our ſaid Commiſſioners of our Admiralty, or any three or more of you; And We do hereby likewiſe require the ſaid Treaſurer; and all and every other the Officers of our Navy reſpectively, according to the Duties of their ſeveral places, to cauſe the ſeveral Payments to be made out of the ſaid Monies, for all Proviſions, Wages and other neceſſaries, for the ſaid Ships and Service, with ſuch Vouchers, Acquittances and Warrants as are agreeable to the ordinary courſe of the Office of our Navy; And that the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, do alſo cauſe the ſeveral Payments to be made out of the ſaid Monies, for all proviſions and things belonging to their charge, according to the uſual courſe and cuſtom of that Office. A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

And laſtly We do hereby will and require our ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy, Surveyor of Marine Victuals, and Lieutenant of our Ordnance reſpectively, to make and yield up perfect and particular Accompts, for all Receipts and Diſburſements whatſoever, made or to be made by them reſpectively for this Service, with ſuch Vouchers, Acquittances and Warrants as aforeſaid, which We will, ſhall be ingroſſed in Leidger Book for this Service only, and ſo brought to our Council Board, and from thence to be directed for a final Accompt and Diſcharge, as ſhall be thought fit; And for the doing and executing all and ſingular other the Services herein expreſſed, We will that this our Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well to our ſaid Commiſſioners for the Admiralty, as the ſaid Maſter and Officers of the Ordnance, to the Treaſurer and Officers of the Navy, to the ſeveral Sheriffs and other Officers of the ſaid Cities, Towns and Counties, and all others whom it may concern, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the four and twentieth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo *Epiſcopo* London *& aliis pro Salt-Petre.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p. 2. n. 11. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To the right Reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord High Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, our Great Chamberlain of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

A.D.1636. *Francis* Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Comptroler of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *Francis Windebanke* Knight, one other of our Principal Secretaries of State, our now Commiſſioners for the Admiralty of *England*, and to the Commiſſioners for the ſaid Admiralty for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas We have been pleaſed to aſſume, and take into our own Hands, and for our own uſe and benefit, all the Salt-Petre which ſhall be made within

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

within this our Kingdom and Dominion of *Wales*, or imported into the ſame from foreign Parts, and to ſell and diſtribute all ſuch Powder as is or ſhall be made thereof, to ſuch our Subjects, as for their uſe and proviſion ſhall deſire the ſame, over and above that, which ſhall be neceſſary for our own Service; And are minded that the making of Salt-Petre and Gunpowder, and the Sale of Gunpowder, ſhall be hereafter managed by one and the ſame Perſon for our benefit.

And whereas a Contract was lately made on our behalf with *Samuel Cordwell* and *George Collins* Gentlemen, for the ſole working, and converting into Gunpowder of all Salt-Petre, as well got, digged and made within this our Realm of *England* and other our Dominions, as which ſhall be imported or brought into the ſame from foreign Parts, which being made at their charges, into good and perfect Gunpowder fit and ſerviceable for our Uſe and Service, they are for the ſpace of thirteen Years, to be accompted from the laſt day of *October* laſt paſt, to bring and deliver into our Stores within our *Tower* of *London*, by ſuch monthly Proportions, as is agreed on and expreſſed in the ſame Contract, for which ſaid Gunpowder, the ſame being firſt proved, tried and allowed of by ſuch of our Office of Ordnance, or others of knowledge and truſt as are accuſtomed in that behalf, and then after delivered and received into our ſaid Stores, the ſaid *Samuel Cordwell* and *George Collins*, upon the Certificate made by the Officers of our Ordnance, or any three ar more of them (whereof the Surveyor of our Ordnance, or the Keeper of our Stores for the time being to be always two) unto our Commiſſioners for our Admiralty for the time being, are by Warrant of them or any three or more of them, to receive from the Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, after the rate and price of ſeven pence half penny for every pound ſo delivered and received into our ſaid Stores.

And that the ſame Payments might be conſtantly and duly made to the ſaid *Samuel Cordwell* and *George Collins* (and that alſo without any Fees or Deductions) by the Hands of our Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, upon ſuch Warrants as aforeſaid; And to the end that foreign Petre might be provided and brought from time to time, as the ſame ſhould be imported and brought into this Kingdom, it was agreed on our behalf by the ſaid Contract (and We have ſithence accordingly given order) that for the firſt Year of the ſaid thirteen Years, there ſhall remain in the Hands of our ſaid Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, three thouſand pounds Stock of our Treaſure, for payment of the ſaid Powder and Proviſion of Petre as aforeſaid, which Sum hereafter is to be leſſened or abated, if by experience it appear that a ſmaller Stock may ſerve; And that the ſame, together with all the Profits from the ſaid laſt day of *October* laſt paſt, made by Sales of Powder, ſhould be iſſued by Warrant only from our ſaid Commiſſioners for our Admiralty for the time being, or any three or more of them, upon ſuch Proofs and Certificates ſo had and made as aforeſaid, for which Receipts and Payments, the ſaid Lieutenant is to render unto Us in our *Exchequer* yearly, an Accompt in particular, for and touching the ſaid Petre and Powder, whereby We may be informed of the Carriage and Profit of the ſame buſineſs; And alſo is to give unto our ſaid Commiſſioners for our Admiralty, an Accompt Monthly, or as often as they ſhould require, for all ſuch his Receipts and Payments, as by the ſaid Contract more at large may appear.

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

Now know ye that We, repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted you our preſent Commiſſioners for our Admiralty, and the Commiſſioners for our Admiralty, that hereafter for the time ſhall be, to be our Commiſſioners, and We do hereby give unto you and them, and to any three or more of you and them, full power and authority to give Warrant from time to time, to the Maſter of our Ordnance for the time being, to give order to the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, to ſell and deliver to ſuch Perſons, and at ſuch Rates and Priees, as you our ſaid now Commiſſioners for our Admiralty, or the Commiſſioners for our Admiralty that for the time hereafter ſhall be, or any three or more of you or them, ſhall from time to time direct, ſuch quantities or proportions of Gunpowder, as ſhall be required or deſired by any our Subjects for their uſe and proviſion, according to the good diſcretions of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you for the time being as aforeſaid; And We will, ordain and appoint hereby, that the Monies from time to time ariſing and proceeding, of and by the Sale and Sales of the ſaid Gunpowder, ſhall be delivered and paid to the Hands of the Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, for our uſe and benefit; And that the ſame Monies being by the ſaid Lieutenant ſo received as aforeſaid, ſhall from time to time by him be duly diſburſed and accompted for in our *Exchequer*, in ſuch manner and form, as by our High Treaſurer and Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer* for the time being, ſhall be ordained and appointed in that behalf.

And further We will, declare and appoint, that this our Service in and about the Premiſſes, and the accompliſhment of our Pleaſure therein, ſhall be performed, executed and done from time to time, as well by the ſeveral Officers of our Ordnance as of our *Exchequer* reſpectively for the time being, without any Defalcation, Fee or Allowance whatſoever, to be had, made, received or taken by them, or any of them reſpectively, of or for the ſame.

And further, in purſuance and performance of the ſaid Contract made with the ſaid *Samuel Cordwell* and *George Collins*, We do hereby alſo give power unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you from time to time as there ſhall be cauſe, to give Warrant and Order to the Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, to iſſue, as well out of the ſaid Stock of Monies remaining in his Hands, as out of the Monies ariſing by the Sale and Sales of our Powder, ſuch Sum and Sums of Money, as ſhall from time to time be due and payable, not only to the ſaid *Samuel Cordwell* and *George Collins*, our Gunpowder-makers, after the rate of ſeven pence half penny the pound, for all ſuch Powder, as they ſhall deliver into our Stores upon ſuch Trial and Certificate as aforeſaid, but alſo for ſuch Proportions of foreign Salt-Petre, as any Merchant or others by Contract with you our ſaid Commiſſioners for our Admiralty, or any three or more of you for the time being, ſhall from time to time deliver into our Stores for our Service, which ſaid Payments to be made to our ſaid Gunpowder-makers, We will, ſhall be made by our ſaid Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, without any Fees, Deductions or Demands whatſoever.

And We do hereby alſo authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners for our Admiralty for the time being, or any three or more of you, to do, perform and execute from time to time, all ſuch further acts, matters and things, as you in your diſcretions ſhall think meet, for the better advancing our Service and Benefit in the Premiſſes; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you and every of you as aforeſaid, for the doing and executing of all and every the Premiſſes, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge; And our will and pleaſure is, that all other Commiſſions heretofore by Us granted to the Commiſſioners for our Ordnance, or others for Sale of Gunpowder, ſhall from henceforth ceaſe and be determined, and that this our Commiſſion ſhall be and continue in force; And that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall and may proceed from time to time in the execution thereof, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by adjournment.

And laſtly, We do hereby require and command, as well all and every our Officers of our Ordnance, as other our Officers and Miniſters to whom it ſhall or may appertain, to be from time to time aiding and attendant on you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, in and about the execution of the Premiſſes.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the four and twentieth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

De Confirmatione Statutorum Eccleſiæ Metropoliticæ Chriſti Cantuarienſis.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1.
p.10. n.3.

REX, Dilectis *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis & Metropolitice *Chriſti Cantuarienſis*, Necnon omnibus in aliqua dignitate aut Officio ibidem conſtitutis, Univerſis denique membris atque Miniſtris dicte Eccleſie, Salutem.

Per libellos ſupplices nobis ex parte Eccleſie veſtre exhibitos, perque teſtimonium Reverendiſſimi Patris & predilecti Conſiliarii noſtri *Willielmi Archiepiſcopi Cantuarienſis*, intelleximus, Regulam adminiſtrande Eccleſie illius omniumque ad eandem pertinentium, in multis valde imperfectam eſſe, preſentiumque perſonarum, rerum & temporum conditioni minus idoneam, unde plurimum non modo pulcherrime Eccleſie Fabrice, ſed & ſingulis ibidem degentibus incubuerit detrimenti, Ad Statutorum denique confirmationem, neutiquam adhuc acceſſiſſe authoritatem regiam, quàm ut Nos concedere dignaremur, humillimè petiiſtis.

Nos igitur qui ſacre fidei defenſioni (ad quam Solium noſtrum divina bonitas evexit) auſpicatam ſubditarum Nobis Eccleſiarum Cathedralium gubernationem, vel plurimum conferre cenſeamus, Votis veſtris gracioſe annuentes, librum quendam Statutorum, per dictum Reverendiſſimum patrem (quem etiam in hac parte per Literas noſtras Patentes ſpecialiter authorizavimus) ſtudioſè atque fideliter confectum collectumque, tam è prioribus Statutis, quàm antiquis illius loci conſuetudinibus, necnon è Canonibus *Eccleſie Anglicane*, & poſt maturam uniuſcujuſque rei examinationem manu ſua ſubſcriptam, & ad Nos delatam, inſpeximus ſimul & approbavimus, eundemque librum, & ſingula Statuta atque Ordinationes in eodem contentas, Auguſtiſſimi noſtri inſcriptione, ad omnem juris effectum ratificamus, Confirmationiſque noſtre & authoritatis regie vim & robur iiſdem per preſentes impartimus, Vobis igitur, veſtriſque dehinc in eâ Eccleſiâ Succeſſoribus eundem librum Statutorum (in membrana conſcriptum de ſexaginta ſex paginis in folio minore conſtantem, in Capite prime pagine Auguſtiſſimo nomine noſtro per Nos ut prefertur) inſcriptum, atque in uno uniuſcujuſque pagine per dictum Archiepiſcopum, ex mandato noſtro ſignatum, pro ſumma qua ſub Deo fungimur authoritate, in *Eccleſie Cantuarienſis* regimen, reique veſtre publice adminiſtrande regulam, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris Damus & Concedimus per preſentes.

A.D.1636.

Mandantes univerſis & ſingulis ſub virtute debite obedientie, ut pro ſe quiſque quatenus ad ipſum (pro ſuo cujuſque loco aut munere) ulla ex parte pertinebunt, eadem Statuta fideliter obſervat, atque obſervari curet, adque ipſorum preſcriptum ſeſe in omnibus componat ſub pœna que incumbit.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium has Literas noſtras fieri fecimus Patentes, dictumque Statutorum Librum Literis iſtis affigi atque connecti mandavimus.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Viſitando Academias Oxoniæ & Cantabrigiæ *per* Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12.Car.1.
p.10. n.2.

REX omnibus ad quos, *&c.* Subortâ nuper Lite & Controverſiâ, inter Reverendiſſimum in Chriſto Patrem *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem*, & Univerſitates noſtras *Oxonie* & *Cantabrigie*, ſuper Jure & Titulo Viſitationis Metropolitice Univerſitatum predictarum, prefato Archiepiſcopo Jus Viſitandi predictas Univerſitates ſibi & Eccleſie ſue Metropolitice *Chriſti Cantuarienſis* vendicante, prefatiſque Univerſitatibus ſe à Viſitatione predicta exemptas eſſe pretendentibus, Liteque & Controverſiâ predictâ ad nos & Judicium & Sententiam noſtram Regiam delatâ ; Nos ad ſtabiliendam Pacem inter

A.D.1636.

inter Partes predictas, & ad tollendam imperpetuum hujuſmodi Controverſie materiam, Reverendiſſimum in Chriſto Patrem, predilectumque & perquam fidelem Conſiliarium noſtrum, *Willielmum* providentiâ divinâ *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem*, totius *Anglie* Primatem & Metropolitanum & Univerſitatis *Oxonienſis* Cancellarium, Necnon predilectum & perquam fidelem Conſanguineum & Conſiliarium noſtrum *Henricum Comitem Holland* Univerſitatis *Cantabrigienſis* Cancellarium, alioſque nonnullos à predictis Univerſitatibus, Mandata ſufficientia habentes, venire fecimus coram Nobis & Conſiliariis noſtris in Aula noſtra apud Honorem noſtrum de *Hampton Court*, viceſimo primo die Menſis *Junii* Anno Regni noſtri duodecimo, ibidemque auditis & intellectis, que per Partes predictas hinc inde dici & allegari potuerunt, habitâque cum prefatis Conſiliariis noſtris deliberatione maturâ, ad definiendam & dejudicandam Litem & Controverſiam predictam, proceſſimus in modum ſequentem, Primò & ante omnia per probationes legitimas & per confeſſionem utriuſque Partis, Nobis conſtabat, Nos Jure Corone noſtre Regni *Anglie*, habuiſſe & habere poteſtatem Viſitandi Univerſitates predictas, quoties & quandocunque Nobis & Succeſſoribus noſtris viſum fuerit, prefatumque Archiepiſcepum Jure Eccleſie ſue Metropolitice *Chriſti Cantuarienſis*, habuiſſe & habere poteſtatem Viſitandi totam Provinciam ſuam *Cantuarienſem*, in qua Univerſitates predicte poſite ſunt.

Cum vero ex parte Univerſitatum propoſitum eſſet, Univerſitates predictas per quaſdam Chartas noſtras & Predeceſſorum noſtrorum, & Bullas Papales fuiſſe exemptas & immunes, ab omni Viſitatione & Juriſdictione Archiepiſcopi predicti, eandemque immunitatem legitimo temporis uſu fuiſſe preſcriptam; Ex parte prefati Archiepiſcopi coram Nobis oſtenſum & probatum fuit, Tres Predeceſſores ſuos *Archiepiſcopos Cantuarienſes* actualiter Viſitaſſe Univerſitates predictas, Jure Eccleſie ſue Metropolitice *Chriſti Cantuarienſis*, & non per poteſtatem legitimam, ortâque olim Lite inter *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* & Univerſitatem *Oxonienſem*, ſuper Jure Viſitationis predicte, tempore *Richardi Secundi* predeceſſoris noſtri Regis *Anglie*, eundem Predeceſſorem noſtrum plenè auditis que per Partes utrinque proponi potuerunt, pro Archiepiſcopo & Jure Viſitationis ſue judicaſſe, eâdemque Controverſiâ iterum emergente, inter *Archiepiſcopum Cantuarienſem* & *Univerſitatem Oxonienſem*, tempore *Henrici Quarti* Predeceſſoris noſtri Regis *Anglie*, eundem Predeceſſorem noſtrum ſimiliter pro Archiepiſcopo predicto & Jure Viſitationis ſue predicte pronunciaſſe & determinaſſe, eaſdemque Sententias & Determinationes per Actum Parliamenti Anno tertiodecimo *Henrici quarti* fuiſſe ratificatas & confirmatas; Quinetiam Nobis conſtabat, predictas Exemptiones & Immunitates à Viſitatione Metropolitica *Archiepiſcopi Cantuarienſis*, vel earum aliquam per aliquam Chartam noſtram, vel Predeceſſorum noſtrorum non fuiſſe conceſſas, eaſdemque per Bullas Papales concedi non potuiſſe, nec per curſum temporis citra actuales Viſitationes Archiepiſcoporum predictorum fuiſſe legitime preſcriptas, nec de Jure noſtro Eccleſiaſtico potuiſſe preſcribi; Prefatuſque Archiepiſcopus coram Nobis protulit Scedulam ſubſcriptam, Manibus Magiſtrorum Collegiorum *Univerſitatis Cantabrigienſis*, in quâ predicti Magiſtri pro ſe & Univerſitate ſua Privilegiis & Immunitatibus Papalibus Univerſitati predicte conceſſis renunciabant, quibus omnibus per nos conſideratis, habitâque deliberatione cum prefatis Conſiliariis noſtris, Judicavimus & Determinavimus, Jus Viſitandi Cancellarios, Magiſtros & Scholares Univerſitatum predictarum & Succeſſores ſuos, eorumque ſervientes, aliaſque perſonas pro tempore exiſtente Libertatibus & Privilegiis Univerſitatum prefatarum utentes, Necnon Univerſitates predictas ut Univerſitates, ſpectare & pertinere ad prefatum Archiepiſcopum & Succeſſores ſuos & Eccleſiam ſuam Metropoliticam predictam, per ſe aut Commiſſarium ſeu Commiſſarios ſuos exercendum; Et quod prefati Cancellarii, Magiſtri, Scholares & relique perſone Privilegiis Univerſitatis utentes, eorumque Succeſſores perpetuis futuris temporibus, eidem Archiepiſcopo & Succeſſoribus ſuis eorumve Commiſſariis in Viſitatione & Juriſdictione Univerſitatum predictarum in omnibus pareant & obediant.

Cum vero coram Nobis pretereà proponeretur, non ſatis conſtare quoties & Viſitatiò predictarum Univerſitatum exerceri debeat; Ad amputandas ſimiles Controverſias in futurum, Ordinavimus, quod licebit prefato Archiepiſcopo & Succeſſoribus ſuis Viſitare Univerſitates predictas, non tantùm ſemel in Vita, ſicuti in reliquis partibus *Provincie Can-*

A.D.1636.
An. 12. Car. 1.

Cantuarienſis nuper uſitatum fuit, verumetiam quod licebit iis eorumque ſingulis, poſt primam Viſitationem Metropoliticam finitam, predictas Univerſitates per ſe vel Commiſſarios ſuos Viſitare, quotieſcunque illud neceſſarium prefatis Archiepiſcopis viſum fuerit ex causâ rationabili & legitimâ, per Nos & Succeſſores noſtros primitùs approbandâ.

Cumque preterea coram Nobis proponeretur ex parte Cancellariorum predictorum, futurò valde incommodum ſibi & Succeſſoribus ſuis pre dignitate perſonarum ſuarum, ſi in Viſitationibus predictis perſonalitèr debeant comparere, Declaravimus Jure ſatis conſultum eſſe eorum incommodis in hac parte, cum poſſint in Viſitationibus predictis per Procuratores ſuos comparere; Denique per prefatum Archiepiſcopum à Nobis humiliter petitum fuit, ut hoc noſtrum Judicium & Declaratio poteſtatis Viſitandi Univerſitates predictas, ſibi & Succeſſoribus ſuis Jure Eccleſie Metropolitice *Chriſti Cantuarienſis* competentis non poſſint in futurum extendi ad Epiſcopos & Archidiaconos locorum, in quibus Univerſitates predicte poſite ſunt, Et ut prefate Univerſitates per prefatos Epiſcopos & Archidiaconos impoſterum non poſſint Viſitari, Et ut hoc noſtrum Judicium Ordinationem & Determinationem ſub Magno Sigillo *Anglie* concedere & confirmare dignaremur; Cujus Petitioni annuentes, declaravimus quod Univerſitates predicte per Epiſcopos & Archidiaconos predictos impoſterum non Viſitentur, Et hoc noſtrum Judicium Ordinationem & Declarationem ſub Magno Sigillo *Anglie* communiri & confirmari juſſimus. Mandantes prefatis Cancellariis, Magiſtris & Scholaribus Univerſitatum predictarum, ut Viſitationi prefati Archiepiſcopi & Succeſſorum ſuorum ſe ſubmittant; Et ut nullam Exemptionem ſeu Immunitatem adverſus Viſitationem predictam ſibi vendicare preſumant.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Wilielmo Parkhurſt *Militi & aliis pro meliori Regimine Cerviſiariorum.*

A.D.1636.
Pat. 12. Car. 1. p. 2. n. 14. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *William Parkhurſt* Knight, one of the Wardens of our Mint,
Sir *William Beecher* Knight, one of the Clerks of our Privy Council,
Sir *Dudley Carleton* Knight, one other of the Clerks of our Privy Council,
Sir *Abraham Williams* Knight, one of the Clerks of our Signet,
Sir *William Boſwell* Knight,
Sir *John Jacob* Knight,
Thomas Meautis Eſquire, one of the Clerks of our Privy Council,
Edward Nicholas another of the Clerks of our Privy Council,
Francis Gall Eſquire, one of the Clerks of our Signet,
Robert Kirkham Eſquire, another of the Clerks of our Signet,
John More Eſquire, another of the Clerks of our Signet.
Symon Digby Eſquire,
Laurence Whitaker Eſquire,
Henry de Veeke Eſquire,
Thomas Windebanke Eſquire,
Edward Norgate Eſquire,
Philip Warwick Eſquire,
William Trumball Eſquire, and
James Duppa Eſquire, Greeting,

Whereas We have taken into conſideration the manifold Inconveniences that ariſe to this Kingdom, by the exceſſive Number of common Malſters, which of late Years are grown, and do ſtill daily increaſe in all Parts of the Realm, by means whereof is occaſioned, not only a greater conſumption and waſte of Barly that way, than is meet, but alſo many and ſundry Abuſes and Deceits are practiſed by them, in the making of Malt in unſeaſonable Months of the Year, and in leſſer ſpace of time in the Fat, Floor and Steeping, than it can be well and perfectly made, and by making the ſame of Mowburnt or ſpired Barly, and by ſlack and deceitful drying thereof, and by mixing and ſelling of good and bad Malt together, and by putting to ſale of Malt not well and ſufficiently trodden, rubbed or fanned from the

A.D.1636.
An.12. Car.1.

Duſt or Droſs thereof, whereby it becometh unwholſom and deceitful in the uſe, contrary to ſundry good Proviſions made by ſeveral Acts of Parliament in that behalf, to the great damage of our Kingdom and People, the execution of which ſaid Acts of Parliament, We now finding to be much neglected, and that the Evils intended thereby to be reformed, do ſtill daily increaſe, and ſundry other unlawful Practices have been and are ſtill uſed, in the making and ſelling of Malt, by Perſons taking upon them the Art and Myſtery of Malt-making, not having been Apprentice to the ſame.

And whereas We have likewiſe taken knowledge of manifold inconveniences, ariſing to our Kingdom and People, for that Innkeepers, Alehouſe-keepers and other Victuallers, do take upon them to brew the Ale and Beer they utter by retail, and to make ſtrong, heady and unwholſom Drink, ſerving rather for Drunkenneſs and Exceſs, than for any good or neceſſary Uſe, and that without keeping the Aſſiſe of Prices appointed by the Law, in both which, We intending Reformation, are minded to appoint and ſettle in fit Places throughout our Realm and Dominion aforeſaid, a competent number, as well of common Malſters as of common Brewers reſpectively, ſuch as ſhall be thought meet to be allowed, who being ſeverally incorporated and reduced under Government, may be bound as well to reform the Abuſes in Malt-making, as to brew wholſom Beer and Ale, according to the Aſſiſe and Prices appointed by the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, and may breed and bring up Apprentices in the ſame Trades; We therefore having taken the Premiſſes into our Royal Conſideration, and minding to provide ſome fitting means to remedy the ſaid Evils, have thought fit, by the advice of our Privy Council, to reſtrain the unneceſſary and unlimited number of common Malſters, and alſo to reſtrain all Innkeepers, Alehouſe-keepers, Taverners, and other Victuallers, from brewing the Ale and Beer they utter by retail as aforeſaid; And in every ſuch County, City, Borough or Town Corporate, or other Place where it ſhall be needful, within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, to ſettle a meet and competent number of honeſt and able Perſons, ſuch as ſhall be thought fit and allowed to uſe ſeverally the Trades of common Malſters and of common Brewers reſpectively, who being by Us made into ſeveral Corporations or Bodies Politick, may be regulated and reduced under Order and Government, whereby the aforeſaid ſeveral Abuſes now commonly practiſed in thoſe ſeveral Trades, may be reformed and prevented for the time to come.

And whereas it hath appeared by Certificates made to Us and our Privy Council, from divers Counties and Towns, what number of common Malſters are fit to be incorporated in the ſame, and that there are divers able and meet Perſons, that are deſirous to be allowed to uſe the Trade of common Malſters, and to be governed under the Order and Regulation of Bodies Corporate, if they might be admitted thereunto; And being alſo informed, that divers other Perſons from ſeveral Parts of this Kingdom, have voluntarily offered and deſired to come in and compound in like manner with Us, for Grants, Charters and Allowance to uſe the Trade of common Brewers, and to erect common Brewhouſes in fit Places, where now there are none, under ſuch Fines and yearly Payments to Us, and under ſuch Cautions and Proviſions, as ſhould be thought meet in that behalf.

Know ye therefore, that for the better accompliſhment of our Royal intentions in the Premiſſes, We repoſing Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have named, made and conſtituted you to be our Commiſſioners; And We do hereby give and grant full Power and Authority to you, or any three or more of you, to treat and compound with all ſuch Perſons, as ſhall be willing and deſirous to be incorporated and allowed, for uſing the Art and Myſtery of common Malſters, in the ſeveral Counties, Cities, Boroughs, and other Places of this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and alſo with ſuch other Perſons, as ſhall come in and voluntarily offer themſelves, to take Grants and Charters from Us to be allowed for common Brewers in fit and meet Places, upon Certificates or other good and ſufficient Teſtimony firſt made or given unto you, of their Abilities and Fitneſs for the ſame, upon ſuch Fines or yearly Sums or both, to be paid to Us, as you ſhall think meet, and according to ſuch Articles or Inſtructions, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall from time

time

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

time to time hereafter receive from Us or our Privy Council in that behalf; The ſame Fines or yearly Sums to be from time to time paid to our Uſe, to the Hands of ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as We already have or hereafter ſhall appoint to receive the ſame; And in Default of ſuch Appointment, then the ſame to be paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*; And after ſuch Compoſitions ſhall be by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, ſo made as aforeſaid, That then you or any three or more of you, do certify to the Lords and others of our Privy Council, the Names of all ſuch Perſon and Perſons ſo compounding, and at what Rates and Conditions ye have ſo compounded with them, to the end that our ſaid Privy Council may thereupon give Order to our Attorney General for the time being, for preparing for our Signature, ſuch Bills of Incorporation as ſhall be meet; And theſe Preſents ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, as well for the doing and executing the Premiſſes, as of all ſuch other Acts, Matters and things, as may conduce to the advancement of our Service therein, a full and ſufficient Diſcharge; And We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue and be in force, notwithſtanding the ſame be not adjourned from time to time.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the one and thirtieth day of *January*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Articulis inter Dominum Regem & Johannem Crane *Militem pro Victualatione Claſſis Regiæ.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.1. p.24. n.1.

THIS Indenture made the twentieth day of *February*, *Anno Domini*, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty ſix, in the twelfth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord *Charles*, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

Between our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King's Majeſty of the one Part, and *John Crane* of *Loughton* in the County of *Bucks* Eſquire, chief Clerk of his Majeſty's Kitchen, Officer of the Admiralty and Marine Affairs, and Surveyor General of all Victuals, for the Ships and Marine Affairs to be provided and delivered, for the victualling of the Ships and other Veſſels ſerving his Majeſty, of the other Part;

Witneſſeth, That whereas our Sovereign Lord the King's Majeſty that now is, by his Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the twentieth day of *November*, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty five, hath been pleaſed to conſtitute and appoint the ſaid *John Crane* to be Officer of the Admiralty and Marine Affairs, and Surveyor General of all Victuals for the Ships and Marine Affairs, to be provided and delivered for the victualing of the Ships and other Veſſels ſerving his Majeſty. It is thereupon (and upon due Conſideration had of the Prices of Victuals, and the Charges incident thereunto) now articulated, covenanted, granted and agreed, by and between our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King's Majeſty and the ſaid *John Crane* by theſe Preſents, That he the ſaid *John Crane*, by himſelf, his Deputies, Miniſters and Aſſigns, ſhall well and ſufficiently ſerve the victualling of all ſuch Mariners and Soldiers, as from time to time ſhall be appointed to ſerve, not only in his Majeſty's own Ships and Veſſels at the Seas, and for the ſafe keeping them in Harborough, but alſo any other Ships or Veſſels that ſhall be called or appointed to ſerve his Majeſty from time to time; The Order of which Victualling, ſhall be made and performed, as in this preſent Indenture is hereafter expreſſed, *videlicet*,

Firſt, Every Man to have for his Allowance by the Day one Pound of Bisket, one Gallon of Beer, two Pounds of Beef with Salt for *Sundays*, *Mondays*, *Tueſdays*, and *Thurſdays*, or elſe inſtead of Beef for two of thoſe Days in every Week, one Pound of Bacon or Pork ſalted, and a Pint of Peaſe, with all as heretofore hath been uſed and accuſtomed, and for the *Wedneſdays*, *Fridays*, and *Saturdays*, every Man to have by the Day one quarter of one Stockfiſh, half a quarter of a Pound of Butter, and a quarter of a Pound of Cheeſe, ſaving for the *Friday* to have the quantity of Fiſh, Butter and Cheeſe but for one Meal, or elſe inſtead of Stockfiſh, ſuch quantity of other Fiſh or Herrings, as the time of the Year ſhall afford, countervailing the proportion of Stockfiſh, and in ſuch order and manner as of long time it hath been uſed and accuſtomed; All which ſaid Victuals, as well for the Harbour as for the Seas, ſhall be uſed and delivered by the ſaid *John Crane*, his Deputies and Aſſigns in ſuch ſort, order and manner, and ſuch good ſeaſonable Victuals, as ſhall be meet and fit for his Majeſty's Service.

Alſo the Purſers to be paid by the ſaid *John Crane* for Neceſſaries, as Wood, Candles, Diſhes, Cans, Lanthorns and in ſuch like, *viz.* in the time of Service at the Seas, Sixpence for every Man by the Month, and two Shillings to every Ship for lading Charges by the Month, and alſo for the ordinary Men in Harborough, Twelvepence by the Month, and for the extraordinary Men in Harborough, Sixpence for every Man's Neceſſaries by the Month, the Payment to be made, according as he ſhall have Warrant to Victual the Ships, or elſe the ſaid *John Crane* delivering ſufficient Store of all thoſe Neceſſaries to the Purſers, he ſhall then detain the ſaid neceſſary Money to himſelf.

Alſo the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall Victual as well in Harborough as at the Seas, ſo many Men from time to time, as ſhall be particularly declared or expreſſed in any Warrant to be ſubſcribed by the Lords Commiſſioners for the Admiralty, or by the Lord Admiral, or by two of the head Officers of the Navy for the time being, for the Seas, or by the Clerks of the Cheque for the Harborough, for ſuch time and ſpace as is limited in the ſaid Warrant or Warrants, which Victual of good and ſeaſonable Meat and Drink, the ſaid *John Crane*, his Deputies or Aſſigns ſhall deliver to the ſaid Purſers, free of all Litherage and all Tranſportations whatſoever, upon the Coaſt of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, for all the Boats, Hoys, and Ships that tranſport the Victuals, ſo as they be not inforced to ſtay for their Diſcharge, above four or five Days after they come to the Ships, and offer to deliver their ſaid Proviſions.

And alſo it is agreed, that the ſaid *John Crane*, his Deputies or Aſſigns, ſhall not take any manner of Proviſions of Victuals, by virtue of any Commiſſion, unleſs the Sailors to be victualled upon the Seas, exceed the number of three thouſand Men, which happening, then they ſhall have the Aid of his Majeſty's Commiſſion to be made forth, according to the Laws of this our Realm, and as heretofore hath been accuſtomed, with proviſo, that the Proviſions be made by Agreement with the Parties, only it ſhall always be lawful for the ſaid *John Crane*, his Deputies and Aſſigns, from time to time during the continuance of this Contract, to take by Commiſſion, at his Majeſty's reaſonable and uſual Prices in ſuch ſort, as hath formerly been accuſtomed in like Caſes, Wine, Caſks, Hoops, Yoſts, Hoys, and other Veſſels with Mariners, Carts and Carriages, and alſo ſhall Impreſs Bakers, Coopers, and other like needful Miniſters, and ſhall have free liberty to tranſport any Corn, Grain, Butter, Cheeſe, Salt or other Victuals, provided by him for this Service, from any Port or Place within this Realm unto *London*, *Rocheſter*, *Dover*, *Portſmouth*, and *Plymouth*, without any further Warrant or Order to be given therein on this behalf.

Alſo the ſaid *John Crane* doth covenant and agree, to have a Store or Staple of Victuals to ſerve two thouſand Men for one Month, of twenty eight Days to the Month, to be delivered upon fourteen Days warning, part at *London*, part at *Dover*, part at *Portſmouth*, and part at *Rocheſter*; Alſo it is agreed that the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall bear the Charges of all Waſtes and Loſſes of all Victuals whatſoever, that ſhall be provided by him for Victualling the Ships, as well in Harborough as upon the Coaſts of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, except the ſame ſhall happen to periſh by Wreck, or be taken by the Enemy, or Fire happen in the Ships and Storehouſes, which God forbid, or in ſuch Caſes and Accidents, where the Damage and Loſs cannot be juſtly laid and imputed to the neglect of the ſaid *John Crane*, or his Deputies, and in thoſe his Majeſty to bear the Loſs; And his Majeſty doth hereby require the head Officers of the Navy, to ſee that the Purſers, Stewards, and other Officers do their Duties in this Caſe, as ſincerely as if his Majeſty did bear all the Charges and Loſſes himſelf.

Alſo the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall bring monthly or quarterly the Warrants of the ſaid Victuals unto two of the head Officers of the Navy, and the ſaid Officers ſhall make up his Reckonings for the

A.D. 1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

the victualling of the number of Men in every Ship, as is expreſſed in the ſaid Warrants, and ſhall ſubſcribe his Books, whereupon he ſhall have due Allowance upon his Accompts accordingly;

Alſo the ſaid *John Crane* doth covenant and agree by theſe Preſents, not to demand any increaſe of Price or all in the Bisket, except the Service be to continue above ſix Months, nor in the Beer and Cask, except it be to continue above four Months, but will free his Majeſty thereof, and bear the Loſs himſelf.

Alſo the ſaid *John Crane* will bear the Loſs of Bisket, Bags, and Water Cask ſo happening without any Charge to his Majeſty.

And his Majeſty doth hereby require the head Officers of our Navy, to take herein ſtrict Accompts of the Purſers and other inferior Officers and Miniſters of the Ships, that all unreaſonable and unneceſſary Waſtes and Expences may be prevented and avoided, as if his Majeſty did bear the Loſs and Charge thereof himſelf.

And it is further agreed, that the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall, upon the determination of every Year's Accompt, pay unto his Majeſty's Receipt of the *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, all ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall fall out due unto him; And alſo if any Accompt for and from the firſt of *January*, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty and five, there ſhall remain a Surpluſage due unto him; The Lord High Treaſurer of *England*, and Undertreaſurer of the *Exchequer*, or Commiſſioners for the exerciſe of the Office of Lord Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, ſhall give preſent Order, that the ſaid Surpluſage ſhall be paid and anſwered to the ſaid *John Crane*, or his Aſſigns, without any further Warrant to be had or obtained in that behalf.

Alſo it is agreed, that the ſaid *John Crane*, his Deputies and Aſſigns, ſhall have the uſe and occupying of all his Majeſty's Brewhouſes, Bakehouſes, Mills, Garners and Storehouſes, as well at the *Tower-hill* as at *Dover*, *Portſmouth* and *Rocheſter*, with all the Grounds, Profits and Commodities, to them or any of them belonging or appertaining (excepting as in the ſaid Letters Patents before mentioned is excepted) paying ſuch Rents for the ſame, as have heretofore been paid to his Majeſty, and not otherwiſe.

And whereas his Majeſty's ſaid Storehouſes and other the Premiſſes, at the time of the ſaid *John Crane*'s Entry upon the ſame, were in great decay, as by a Certificate under the Hands of divers the Officers of the Navy, who were Commiſſioners to ſurvey the ſame, appeareth; It is covenanted by the ſaid *John Crane*, that he will keep the ſaid Houſes in as good ſtate and repair, as he found them, and when they ſhall be put into ſufficient repair, that then the ſaid *John Crane*, after ſuch repair, will at his Charges keep, maintain and leave the ſame to his Majeſty in good and ſufficient Repairs.

And further, that he the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall diſcharge his Majeſty of all and every Fee and Fees, Allowance and Allowances, incident for the keeping of them.

Alſo it is agreed, that in caſe the ſaid *John Crane* ſhould by Order of the Lords Commiſſioners for the Admiralty, the Lord Admiral for the time being, or the head Officers of the Navy aforeſaid, or any two of them for the time being, provide for any Service, any great quantity of Beer or other Proviſions, which ſhall not be expended by reaſon of the ſudden Diſcharge of the Mariners or otherwiſe, that then the Loſs which ſhall grow, as well in the ſaid Beer or other Proviſions, as alſo in the Cask, Cooperidge and Tranſportation thereof, if any be, ſhall be born by the ſaid *John Crane*; But if the Proviſions that ſhall be ſo made, be to ſerve above five hundred Men three Months, containing eighty four Days, upon the approvement thereof, by the Certificate of two of the principal Officers of the Navy for the time being, or upon the Oath of the ſaid *John Crane*, he ſhall have Allowance of the Loſs from his Majeſty upon his Accompts of all the Surpluſage, that ſhall be for any Number above the ſaid five hundred Men, eighty four Days; and if it ſhall be thought meet, upon like good Teſtimony of the ſaid Officers for the time being, that any part of the Victuals provided, whereof Loſs might grow, cannot conveniently in any reaſonable time be expended, in Harborough or otherwiſe ſold without Loſs; That then the Lord Treaſurer of *England*, or the Commiſſioners for the Office of the Lord Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, ſhall licence the ſame to be tranſported beyond the Seas, there to be ſold and uttered, for the avoiding of his Majeſty's Loſs therein, as much as may be.

Alſo it is agreed for and on the behalf of his Majeſty by theſe Preſents, that the ſaid *John Crane*, ſhall have due Allowance and Payment for the victualling of every Man ſo victualled as aforeſaid, that is to ſay, for every Man ſerving in Harborough, ſeven Pence Halfpenny by the Day, and for every Man ſerving at the Sea, eight Pence Halfpenny by the Day, the ſame to begin the firſt Day of *January*, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty five, and that the principal Officers of the Navy for the time being, ſhall for and from the ſaid firſt Day of *January*, make up the ſaid Surveyors Reckonings, and ſubſcribe his Books at the ſaid Rates, and that the Auditors of his Majeſty's Impreſt in their turns, ſhall draw up his Accompt, and give Allowances thereupon that the ſame may be paſſed accordingly; And for his better Encouragement to undergo the ſaid Service, the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall have and receive infallibly, by God's Aſſiſtance, the laſt Day of every Month, the firſt Payment, to begin the laſt Day of *January*, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty five, out of the Monies payable into the Receipt of his Majeſty's *Exchequer*, by the Farmers of his Majeſty's great Cuſtoms for the time being, the Sum of four hundred Pounds, and for all extraordinary Services of Victualling his Majeſty's Ships and other Veſſels, to be imployed either upon the Coaſts of *Scotland*, *Ireland* or elſewhere Abroad, the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall receive due Payment within one Month, after he or his Aſſigns ſhall bring and deliver the Eſtimate or Certificate thereof, ſigned and allowed by the Lords Commiſſioners for the Admiralty, or the Lord Admiral and the Officers of the Navy for the time being, with his Majeſty's Privy Seal thereupon, authorizing the Payment thereof, as heretofore in like Caſes and Services hath been accuſtomed; But if at any time hereafter the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall not receive due Payment, according to the true intent and meaning of this Article, that then the ſaid *John Crane*, from and after the time of ſuch default of Payment, ſhall receive ſufficient Impreſt in Hand, before he make any ſuch Proviſions.

And it is further agreed, and his Majeſty doth ſtrictly command, that the ſaid Head Officers of the Marine Affairs for the time being, do from time to time give ſtrict charge to the Purſers, Stewards, and Cooks of all his Majeſty's Ships, and other Ships and Veſſels imployed in his Majeſty's Service, to preſerve and return at the end of every Victualling, the proportion of Cask and Bisket Bags delivered, ſaving ſo much, as ſhall be thought reaſonable to be allowed them for Water Cask and ſteep Tub, in regard whereof, the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall allow unto the Steward of each Ship for Drawage, after the rate of four pence for each Ton, that he ſhall ſo return, and in caſe the ſaid Purſers, Stewards and Cooks, after knowledge hereof given them by any of the Head Officers aforeſaid, ſhall be found notwithſtanding negligent and careleſs therein, and do convert and uſe the ſame as they have done in times paſt, to their own private benefit and commodity, they to pay for every Ton of Cask ſo miſpent and not returned, twelve Shillings *per* Ton, and for every Bisket Bag ten Pence; And that alſo the ſaid Officers ſhall inflict ſuch Puniſhment on them, either by diſcharging them of their ſaid Places, ſtopping their Wages or otherwiſe, as to their diſcretions ſhall ſeem meet.

Alſo it is agreed, that this Bargain ſhall begin the firſt day of *January* one thouſand ſix hundred thirty five, and ſhall continue until there ſhall be twelve Months notice given in writing to the contrary, either to the ſaid *John Crane* by the Lord High Treaſurer of *England*, or Commiſſioners of the Treaſury for the time being, in the behalf of his Majeſty, upon the falling of the Prices of Victuals, or elſe like notice to be given by the ſaid *John Crane* unto the Lord Treaſurer of *England* or the Commiſſioners for the Treaſury for the time being, upon the increaſing of the Prices of Victuals; And upon ſuch notice given upon either Party, the ſaid Bargain to be void, and from that time forwards the ſaid *John Crane* to ſerve again by virtue of his Majeſty's Commiſſion, upon Accompt or otherwiſe in ſuch ſort as ſhall beſt pleaſe his Majeſty.

Foraſmuch as the ſaid Surveyor is to bear the over Prices, Waſtes and Loſſes of Victuals, and all Charges incident thereunto as aforeſaid, his Majeſty doth covenant and agree, that he ſhall have one Servant or Deputy, if he think good, in each Ship that his Majeſty ſetteth out into the Seas, to be entred by the Clerk of the Cheque into Victuals and Wages, as one of the Ship's Company, and ſhall be uſed and intreated, to the end he may ſee to the orderly Stowage and expending of the Proviſion of Victuals, and witneſs ſuch Waſtes and Loſſes as ſhall fall

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.I.

fall out at Sea, and alſo if upon any contrary Wind or other occaſions, the Ships be enforced to ſtay out any longer time than the firſt appointment, the ſaid Perſon to make Proviſion of Victuals in ſuch Places or Ports as they ſhall happen into, that the Ship be not diſtreſſed, neither his Majeſty defrauded in demanding any other Rates or Surcharge of Price of Victuals, as heretofore in like caſes hath been uſual; And foraſmuch as the ſaid Surveyor doth run a great hazard to free his Majeſty of all over Prices, Loſſes, Waſtes and Charges of Victuals, as in this Contract is before ſpecified, his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, that the Captains and Maſters of Ships, do look unto the well ordering and governing of the Ships Company, and to ſee that they have their full number.

And his Majeſty doth covenant and agree, that neither they, nor any other ſhall intrude or meddle with Victualling the Ships Company, and if they do, the ſaid Surveyor ſhall not be enforced to make Payment for the ſame, but it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Surveyor to uſe ſuch known, ſufficient and honeſt Men of the Purſers or Stewards, in making any Supply of the Proviſion of Victuals for the ſaid Ships, as they might their own Servants.

Provided that if the ſaid Purſers or Stewards ſo truſted or employed, do ſhorten the Sailors of their due and accuſtomed Allowances, or impoſe upon them any unwholſom or corrupt Victuals, That then upon good proof thereof, the Lords Commiſſioners for the Admiralty, or the Lord Admiral for the time being, ſhall forthwith diſcharge them of their Places, and inflict ſuch further Puniſhment upon them, as he or they ſhall think meet, for the advancement of his Majeſty's Service.

Laſtly, our Sovereign Lord the King, his Majeſty, doth ſignify to be his Majeſty's Pleaſure, That the ſaid *John Crane* ſhall continue and enjoy the Name, Place and Office of Surveyor General of the Victuals for his Majeſty's Navy, according to his Majeſty's Letters Patents aforeſaid, and to have the Fees, Diets and Allowances therein mentioned and expreſſed, during his Majeſty's Pleaſure, in ſuch ſort as Sir *Sampſon Dorrell* and Sir *Allen Appeſley*, had or might have had and enjoyed the ſame, any thing to the contrary in this Contract notwithſtanding.

In Witneſs whereof to the one part of this Indenture, remaining with the ſaid *John Crane*, our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King's Majeſty hath cauſed the Great Seal of *England* to be put, and to the other part of this Indenture remaining with our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, in his Majeſty's Treaſury of the *Exchequer*, the ſaid *John Crane* hath put his Hand and Seal, the day and year firſt above written, *Annoque Domini* one thouſand ſix hundred thirty ſix.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation prohibiting the Importation of foreign Gunpowder, and that his Majeſty's Subjects may be conſtantly ſupplied out of his Majeſty's Storehouſe.

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.I. p.14. n.20. dorſ.

WHEREAS the Providence of Almighty God, among many other Bleſſings to this Kingdom, hath furniſhed the ſame with Mines of Salt-Petre for making ſufficient Store of Gunpowder, for the Service and Defence of the ſame; And whereas his Majeſty, out of his Princely care of the Safety of this Kingdom, hath ſo provided for the digging and working of Salt-Petre, and converting and making the ſame into Gunpowder within his own Dominions, as that there ſhall be always ready in his Majeſty's Magazines or Storehouſes, ſuch competent Proportions of good and ſerviceable Gunpowder, as ſhall be neceſſary, not only for his Majeſty's own uſe, but for the ſupply of his Subjects for their Expences at Sea and Land; his Majeſty therefore for the better ſetling a Work of ſuch Importance, as the making of Petre and Powder in his own Kingdoms, and that the Makers thereof appointed by his Majeſty, may receive no interruption or diſturbance therein, doth hereby ſignify his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be,

A.D.1639.
An.12. *Car*.1.

be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, either his natural born Subjects, Denizens or Strangers, do at any time or times hereafter import or bring, or cauſe to be imported or brought into his Dominions of *England*, *Wales* or *Ireland*, or any of them, or into any the Ports, Havens, Creeks or Places thereof, any Gunpowder whatſoever made or to be made in any foreign Parts or Places, to be ſold or put to Sale here, upon pain of the forfeiture thereof, the ſame Gunpowder to be ſeiſed to his Majeſty's uſe, and the Moiety of the value thereof to be paid to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall make ſeizure of the ſame, upon his or their delivery thereof into his Majeſty's Storehouſe, and alſo upon pain of his Majeſty's high Indignation and Diſpleaſure, and ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as may be inflicted on the Offenders for the contempt of his Royal Commandment in that behalf; And his Majeſty doth alſo require and command all and ſingular the Officers of his Cuſtoms, within all and every the Ports of the ſame, his Dominions and the Creeks and Members thereof, that they and every of them from henceforth, wholly forbear to take or make any Entries or Compoſitions for the Cuſtom, Subſidy or other Duty, for any Gunpowder brought or to be brought into any his ſaid Dominions from any foreign parts, to be uttered or ſold here, and alſo that they and every of them (whom it doth or ſhall concern) do ſtay and ſeiſe as aforeſaid to the uſes aforeſaid, all ſuch foreign Gunpowder, as after the date hereof, ſhall be by any Perſon or Perſons, conveyed or brought into any Port or Creek of the ſame his Majeſty's Dominions, to be uttered or ſold, upon pain of forfeiture of their Offices, and of undergoing his Majeſty's Indignation and Diſpleaſure, with ſuch further Puniſhments as their Contempts and Defaults herein ſhall deſerve.

And to the intent his Majeſty's Subjects may from time to time be duly ſupplied with Powder, his Majeſty out of his Royal care in that behalf, hath given expreſs order and command, that his Officers ſhall be provided at all times hereafter, and ſhall have in their Cuſtody in his ſaid Magazines or Storehouſes, ſufficient quantities of Gunpowder, from whence his Subjects ſhall and may, from time to time, buy and have thereof by greater or leſſer quantities at their Pleaſures, ſo much good and ſerviceable Gunpowder, as they or any of them ſhall require for their neceſſary uſe and expence, and the ſame to be there ſold and delivered unto them, at the Rate and Price of one Shilling and ſix Pence the Pound, and not above, until his Majeſty ſhall be pleaſed to give further Order therein.

A.D.1636
An.12. *Car*.1

And to the end, that the Retailers of Gunpowder may be limited to moderate Gains thereby, his Majeſty doth hereby declare his Royal Will and Commandment to be, that no Perſon or Perſons that now dealeth, or hereafter ſhall deal, in retailing of Gunpowder within the City of *London*, and within thirty Miles thereof, or within thirty Miles of any of his Majeſty's Ports, ſhall utter or ſell the ſame, above the Rate or Price of One Shilling eight Pence the Pound; But for ſuch Ports or Places as ſhall be thirty Miles diſtant or more from *London*, or any of his Majeſty's ſaid Ports, in ſuch caſes the ſaid Retailers may ſell the ſame at One Shilling eight Pence half-penny the Pound, and not above, which half-penny increaſe of Price is allowed for the Land Carriage of the ſame Powder.

And his Majeſty doth hereby further declare his expreſs Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, other than his Majeſty's Makers of Gunpowder, who now have, or hereafter ſhall be contracted with, ſhall at any time or times hereafter make or cauſe to be made any Gunpowder within any his Majeſty's Dominions of *England*, *Wales* or *Ireland*, or any of them, either by the uſe of Hand-mills, Water-mills, or otherwiſe, upon pain of the Forfeiture, as well of the ſame Powder ſo made, as of the Engines and Inſtruments to be uſed thereabouts, and to have the ſame Mills to be demoliſhed, and the Offenders therein to be further proceeded againſt in our Court of *Starchamber*, or otherwiſe puniſhed according to their Contempts and Offences herein.

Given at his Majeſty's Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

My

My Lord of Canterbury's Return to his Majeſty's Inſtructions, for the Year 1636.

.D.1636.

ibliotheca
arl. 61.
. 26. fol. 35.

May it pleaſe your ſacred Majeſty,

ACCORDING to your Royal Commands expreſſed in your late Inſtructions for the good of the Church, I do here moſt humbly preſent my yearly Account, for my Dioceſe and Province of *Canterbury* for this laſt year ending at *Chriſtmas* 1636.

And firſt for my own Dioceſe.

I have every year acquainted your Majeſty, and ſo muſt do now, that there are ſtill about *Aſhford* and *Edgerton*, divers *Browniſts* and other Separatiſts; but they are ſo very mean and poor People, that we know not what to do with them, they are ſaid to be the Diſciples of one *Turner* and *Fenner*, who were long ſince apprehended and impriſoned by order of your Majeſty's High Commiſſion Court; But how this part came to be ſo infected with ſuch a humour of Separation, I know not, unleſs it were by too much connivance at their firſt beginning, neither do I ſee any remedy like to be, unleſs ſome of their chief Seducers be driven to abjure the Kingdom, which muſt be done by the Judges at the Common Law, but it is not in our power.

*nform me of he Particu-
ars, and I
all com-
and the
udges to
ake them
bjure.*

I have received Information from my Officers, that the *Walloons* and other Strangers in my Dioceſe, eſpecially at *Canterbury*, do come orderly to their Pariſh Churches, and there receive the Sacraments, Marry, &c. according to my Injunctions, with that Limitation, which your Majeſty allowed.

There have been heretofore, many in *Canterbury* that were not conformable to Church Diſcipline, and would not kneel at the Communion, but they are all now very conformable, as I hear expreſly by my Officers, and that there is no falling away of any, to Recuſancy.

There hath been a Cuſtom, that ſome Miniſters thereabouts, have under divers pretences lived for the moſt part at *Canterbury*, and gone ſeldom to their Benefices; which hath given a double Scandal, both by their abſence from their ſeveral Cures, and by keeping too much Company, and that not of the beſt manner; I have ſeen this remedied in all, ſave only one Man; and if he do not preſently conform, I have taken order for his Suſpenſion.

A.D.1636.

London.

In the Dioceſe of *London*, I find that my Lord the Biſhop there (now by your Majeſty's grace and favour, Lord High Treaſurer of *England*) hath very carefully obſerved thoſe Inſtructions which belong to his own Perſon, and for the Dioceſe, his Lordſhip informs me, of three great miſdemeanors, the one committed by Dr. *Cornelius Burgeſs*, who in a *Latin* Sermon before the Clergy of *London*, uttered divers inſolent Paſſages againſt the Biſhops and Government of the Church, and refuſed to give his Lordſhip a Copy of the Sermon; ſo there was a neceſſity of calling him into the High Commiſſion Court, which is done.

The ſecond Miſdemeanor is of one Mr. *Wharton*, a Miniſter in *Eſſex*, who in a Sermon at *Chelmsford*, uttered many unfit and ſome ſcurrilous things, but for this he hath been convented, and received a Canonical Admonition, and upon his ſorrow and ſubmiſſion, any further Cenſure is forborn.

The third Miſdemeanor which my Lord complains of, is the late ſpreading and diſperſing of ſome factious and malicious Pamphlets againſt the Biſhops and Government of the Church of *England*, and my Lord further certifies, that he hath reaſonable ground to perſwade him, that thoſe libellous Pamphlets have been contrived, or abetted and diſperſed by ſome of the Clergy of his Dioceſe; And therefore deſires me to uſe the Authority of the High Commiſſion, for the diſcovery of this notorious practice, to prevent the Miſchiefs, which will otherwiſe enſue upon the Government of the Church; this, God willing, I ſhall ſee performed; but if the High Commiſſion ſhall not have power enough, becauſe one of thoſe Libels contains ſeditious matter in it; And that which is very little ſhort of Treaſon (if any thing at all) then I humbly beg leave to add this to my Lord Treaſurer's motion, and humbly to deſire, that your Majeſty will call it into a higher Court, if you find Cauſe, ſince I ſee no likelihood, but that theſe Troubles in the Church,

What the High Commiſſion cannot do in this, I ſhall ſupply as I ſhall find Cauſe in a more powerful way.

A.D.1636. *An.12.Car.1.*

if they be permitted will break out into ſome Sedition in the Commonwealth.

My Viſitation is yet depending for this Dioceſe, and by reaſon of the Sickneſs, I could not ſafely hold it, nor think it fit to gather ſo much People together, but, God willing, I ſhall perform that Duty ſo ſoon as conveniently I may, and then certify your Majeſty at the next Return, what ſhall come under my own view.

Winton.

In this Dioceſe, I find by my Lord's report from his Officers, that there are divers Recuſants in ſeveral Parts of the Country, and that ſome of them have been ſeduced away from the Church of *England* within theſe two or three Years.

For all things elſe, I receive no complaint thence, ſave only of three or four Miniſters, that are negligent in Catechiſing, and obſerve it not at all, or but in the *Lent* only; But I ſhall call upon the Biſhop to ſee this remedied, and to be as vigilant as he can, againſt any further increaſe of Recuſants.

Bath and *Wells.*

From *Bath* and *Wells* I have received a very good and happy Certificate, both that all your Majeſty's Inſtructions have been exactly performed through that whole Dioceſe, and that by God's Bleſſing, and the well ordering of the Church Affairs, there hath been fewer *Popiſh* Recuſants preſented than formerly, and that the number of them is much decreaſed; And this I cannot but highly approve to your Majeſty, if there be not fewer preſented, either by the overawing of them, which ſhould preſent, or ſome cunning in thoſe which would not be preſented.

Norwich.

For this Dioceſe, my Lord hath given me a very careful and punctual Account, very large, and in all particulars, very conſiderable, and I ſhall return it to your Majeſty as briefly as I can reduce it; And firſt he hath for this Summer, but by your Majeſty's leave, lived from both his Epiſcopal Houſes in *Ipſwich*, partly becauſe he was informed, that that ſide of his Dioceſe did not need his preſence, and he found it ſo; and partly becauſe his Chapel at his Houſe in *Norwich* was poſſeſſed by the *French* Congregation, and ſo the Biſhop left deſtitute, but he hath given them warning to provide themſelves againſt *Eaſter* next.

A.D.1636. *An.12.Car.1.*

His Lorſhip found a general defect in Catechiſing quite through the Dioceſe, but hath ſettled it; And in *Norwich*, where there are thirty four Churches, there was no Sermon in the Morning on *Sundays*, ſave only in four, but all put off till the Afternoon, and ſo no Catechiſing, but now he hath ordered, that there ſhall be a Sermon every Morning, and Catechiſing in the Afternoon in every Church.

For Lectures, they abound in *Suffolk*, and many ſet up by private Gentlemen, even without ſo much as the knowledge of the Ordinary, and without any due Obſervation to the Canons or the Diſcipline of the Church, divers of theſe his Lordſhip hath carefully regulated according to order; and eſpecially at St. *Edmundſbury*, and with their very good content, and ſuſpended no Lecturer of whom he might obtain Conformity; and at *Ipſwich*, it was not unknown unto them, that now Mr. *Ward* ſtands cenſured in the high Commiſſion, and obeys not, yet the Biſhop was ready to have allowed them another, if they would have ſought him, but they reſolve to have Mr. *Ward* or none, and that (as is conceived) in deſpite of the Cenſure of the Court.

At *Yarmouth*, where was great Diviſion heretofore for many Years, their Lecturer being cenſured in the High Commiſſion about two years ſince, went into *New England*, ſince which time there hath been no Lecture, and very much Peace in the Town, and all Eccleſiaſtical Orders well obſerved; but in *Norwich*, one Mr. *Bridge*, rather than he would conform, hath left his Lecture and two Cures, and is gone into *Holland*, the Lecturers in the Country, generally obſerving no Church Orders at all; and yet the Biſhop hath carried it with that temper, and upon their promiſe, and his hope of Conformity, that he hath inhibited but three in *Norfolk*, and as many in *Suffolk*, of which one is no graduate, and hath been a common Stage-Player.

Let him go, we are well rid of him.

His Lordſhip humbly craves direction what he ſhall do, with ſuch Scholars (ſome in holy Orders and ſome not) as Knights and private Gentlemen keep in their Houſes, under pretence to teach their Children, as alſo with ſome Divines, that are beneficed in Towns, or near, but live in Gentlemens Houſes; for my part, I think

I approve your Judgment in this, I only think it very fit the beneficed Men were preſently commanded to reſide upon their Cures, and for the reſt, your Majeſty's Inſtructions allow none to keep Chaplains, but ſuch as are qualified by Law, all which notwithſtanding, I moſt humbly ſubmit (as the Biſhop doth) to your Majeſty's Judgment.

add, that care muſt be taken, that even thoſe qualified by Law, keep none but Conformable Men.

For Recuſants, whereas formerly there were wont to be but two or three preſented; his Lordſhip hath cauſed above forty to be indicted at *Norwich* at the laſt Seſſions; And at the Aſſizes at *Suffolk* delivered a Liſt of ſuch as were preſented upon the Oath of the Churchwardens to the Lord Chief Juſtice, and his Lordſhip to the grand Jury, but they ſlighted it, pretending the Biſhop's Certificate to be no Evidence, but the true reaſon is conceived to be, becauſe he had alſo inſerted ſuch as had been preſented to him for Recuſant Separatiſts, as well as Recuſant Romaniſts.

Biſhop's Certificates in this Caſe, muſt be moſt unqueſtionable Evidence.

His Lordſhip's care hath been ſuch, as that though there are about fifteen hundred Clergymen in that Dioceſe and many diſorders; yet there are not thirty excommunicated or ſuſpended, whereof ſome are for Contumacy and will not yet ſubmit; ſome for obſtinate denial to publiſh your Majeſty's Declaration; and ſome for contemning all the Orders and Rites of the Church, and intruding themſelves, without Licence from the ordinary, for many Years together.

Laſt of all, he found that one half of the Churches in his Dioceſe, had not a Clerk able to read and anſwer the Miniſter in divine Service, by which means the People were wholly diſuſed from joining with the Prieſt; and in many places from ſo much as ſaying *Amen*, but concering this his Lordſhip hath ſtrictly enjoyned a Reformation.

If this Account given by my Lord Biſhop of *Norwich* be true, as I believe it is (and ought to believe it, till it can be diſproved) he hath deſerved very well of the Church of *England*, and hath been very ill rewarded for it; his humble Suit to your Majeſty, is, that you will be graciouſly pleaſed in your own good time, to hear the Complaints that have been made againſt him, that he may not be overborn by an outcry for doing Service.

His Suit is granted, and aſſuredly his Negative Conſequence ſhall follow.

Oxford.

In the Dioceſe of *Oxford*, I find all your Majeſty's Inſtructions duly obſerved, and there is but one Lecture in the whole Dioceſe, and that is read at *Henly* upon *Thames*, by ſome Miniſters of the Dioceſe, conformable Men and allowed by the Biſhop.

His Lordſhip hath alſo called upon divers Recuſants, but upon their being queſtioned, they pleaded an Exemption from his Authority, under your Majeſty's great Seal.

If this be not upon compoſition, I underſtand it not.

Ely.

From my Lord of *Ely*, I have received a very fair account, that his Dioceſe is very orderly and obedient, inſomuch that he hath not any thing of Note to acquaint me with.

Lincoln.

My Lord in his Certificate, mentions two particulars fit for your Majeſty's knowledge, the firſt is, that one of his Clergy a learned and pious Man (as he ſaith) ſet up a Stone upon Pillars of Brick for his Communion Table, believing it to have been the Altar Stone, and becauſe this appeared to be but a Grave Stone; and for avoiding further rumours in that Country among the preciſer ſort, his Lordſhip cauſed it to be quietly removed, and the ancient Communion Table placed in the room of it, but did not further queſtion the Party, becauſe he found him a harmleſs Man and otherways a deſerver; but how deſerving ſo ever he hath been, I muſt judge it a very bold part in him to attempt this without the knowledge and approbation of his Ordinary.

This may prove a bold part in the Biſhop and the poor Prieſt in no fault, as the other day his Information proved, concerning the Ship buſineſs at the Council Board, therefore examine this further.

The ſecond is, that there are riſen ſome differences in the Southern Parts of this Dioceſe, about the Miniſters urging the People to receive at the Rails, which his Lordſhip ſaith he hath procured to be placed about the holy Table, and the People in ſome places, refuſing ſo to do.

Now becauſe this is not regulated by any Canon of the Church, his Lordſhip is an humble Suitor to your Majeſty, that he may have directions therein, and truly I think for this particular, the People will be beſt won by the decency of the thing it ſelf; and that I ſuppoſe may be compaſſed in a ſhort time, but if your Majeſty ſhall think it fit, that a quicker way be held, I ſhall humbly ſubmit.

Try your way for ſome time.

Sarum.

From the Lord Biſhop of this Place and Dioceſe, I have received no Particular, but in general thus, that all your Majeſty's Inſtructions are now obſerved there without any repugnance, for ought either Chancellor or any other Officer of his hath informed him.

A.D.1636. *An.12. Car.1.*

Worceſter. My Lord the Biſhop of this See, certifies, that your Majeſty's Inſtructions are carefully obſerved, and that there are only two Lectures in the City of *Worceſter*, but very conformable, and that they ſhall no longer continue, than they are ſo, and that one of them preaches on *Sundays* in the Afternoons after Catechiſing and Service in the Pariſh Churches, and ending before evening Prayers in the Cathedral.

I may not here forbear to acquaint your Majeſty, that this *Sunday* Lecture was ever wont to be in the Cathedral, and that it was removed, becauſe the City would ſuffer no Prebend to have it; and Evening Prayers in their Pariſh Church muſt needs begin betimes, and their Catechiſing ſhort, and the Prayers at the Cathedral, begin very late, if this Lecture can begin and end in the ſpace between, but if it can be ſo fitted, I think the Dean and Chapter will not complain of the remove of the Lecture to a Pariſh Church.

Exeter, Chicheſter, Peterborough. For theſe three Dioceſes, my Lords the Biſhops certify, that all your Majeſty's Inſtructions are carefully obſerved; Neither do any of them mention any thing amiſs in the general, either for Doctrine or Diſcipline, only the Biſhop of *Exeter* hath ſent me up two Copies of the late Libel, intitled, *News from Ipſwich*, which were ſent thither to a Stationer, with blank Covers.

Hereford. Theſe five Dioceſes following I have viſited this Year, by my Vical General and other Commiſſioners; and for *Hereford* I find not many things amiſs, though the often change of the Biſhop there, which hath of late happened, hath done no good among them; but ſome pretenſions there are, to certain Cuſtoms, which I conceive, were better broke, then kept; I ſhall do my beſt to reform them as I have opportunity, and humbly beg your Majeſty's aſſiſtance, if I want power.

Which you ſhall not want if you need.

St. Davids. For St. *Davids*, the Biſhop is now there, and will take the beſt care he can, to ſee all things in order; but there is one *Matthews* Vicar of *Penmane*, that preacheth againſt keeping of Holy Days, with divers other, as fond or profane Opinions; the Biſhop hath inhibited him, and if that do not ſerve, I ſhall call him into the High Commiſſion Court.

A.D.1636. *An.12. Car.1.*

Baronet *Ridd* is in this Dioceſe, the Son of a late Biſhop there, who is a ſober Gentleman, he hath built him a Chapel, and deſires the Biſhop to conſecrate it; but his Lordſhip finding one of your Majeſty's Inſtructions to be, that none ſhall keep a Chaplain in his Houſe, but ſuch as are qualified by Law, which he conceives a Baronet is not, hath hitherto forborn to conſecrate this Chapel, as being to be of ſmall uſe, without a Chaplain, and humbly craves direction herein, what he ſhall do.

I humbly propoſe to your Majeſty, Whether, conſidering the Charge this Gentleman hath been at, and the ill Ways which many of them there have to Church, it may not be fit, to conſecrate this Chapel, and then that he may have a Licence to uſe the Miniſter of the Pariſh, or any other lawfully in Orders; Always provided that he uſe this Chapel but at times of ſome Neceſſity, and not making himſelf and his Family Strangers to the Mother Church, and that there be a Clauſe expreſſed in the Licence, for recalling thereof, upon any abuſe there committed, and that this Licence be taken, either from the Biſhop under his Seal, or from the Archbiſhop of the Province.

Since he hath been at the Charge and hath ſo good Teſtimony, let him have his deſire, with thoſe Reſtrictions mentioned.

Landaff. For *Landaff*, is found very little amiſs, the Biſhop only complains, that whereas Mr. *Wrath* and Mr. *Erbury* are in the high Commiſſion for their ſchiſmatical Proceedings, the ſlow Proſecution there againſt them, makes both them perſiſt in their By-ways, and their Followers judge them faultleſs; But for this, I humbly preſent to your Majeſty this Anſwer, that now the loſs of two Terms, by reaſon of the Sickneſs, hath caſt the Proceedings of that Court, as well as of others behind hand, and there is no remedy where all things elſe, as well as it, are at a ſtand.

St. Aſaph. In the Dioceſe of St. *Aſaph*, there is no Complaint but the uſual, that there is great reſort of Recuſants to *Holy Well*, and that this Summer the Lady *Faulkland* and her Company, came as Pilgrims thither, who were the more obſerved becauſe they travelled on Foot, and diſſembled neither their Quality nor their Errand, and this Boldneſs of theirs, is of very bad Conſtruction among your Majeſty's People. My humble Suit to your Majeſty is, that

whereas

A.D.1636.

An.12. Car.1.

It is done.

whereas I complained of this, in open Council in your Majeſty's Preſence, you would now be graciouſly pleaſed that the Order then reſolved on, for her Confinement, may be put in Execution.

Bangor.

For *Bangor*, I find that the Catechiſing was quite out of Uſe in thoſe remote Parts (the more the pity) but the Biſhop is now in hope, to do much good, and ſeeth ſome Reformation in that Particular already; And I would ſay for this and the other Dioceſes in *Wales*, that much more good might be done there in a Church-way, if they were not overborne by the Proceedings of the Court of Marches there: And this preſent Year in this Dioceſe of *Bangor*, my Commiſſioners for my Metropolitical Viſitation there, complain unto me, that the Power which belongs to my Place, hath been in them, very much wronged and impeached by that Court, and I do moſt humbly beſeech your Majeſty in your own good time, to give this my Cauſe a Hearing, if it take not a fair End without trouble.

I doubt not but by the Grace of God to agree theſe Differences by hearing of them.

A.D.1636.

An.12. Car.1.

Glouceſter. Rocheſter. Briſtol.

For *Rocheſter*, (God comfort him) the Biſhop is very ill of a Palſy, and that I fear hath made him forget his Account. Neither hath the Biſhop of *Glouceſter* ſent me any, but why I know not; and for *Briſtol* the See is void.

Coventry and Litchfield.

For the Biſhops of Glouceſter, Coventry and Litchfield, I muſt know why they have not made their Accounts.

For this Dioceſe I have likewiſe received no Account, but I fear, whereas the Biſhop was lately complained of to your Majeſty, for making uſe of the poor Woods there remaining, he is not overwilling to give an Account of that Particular; nor of the groſs Abuſe committed in the Cathedral Church by the Lady *Davis*, who I moſt humbly beſeech your Majeſty, may be ſo reſtrained, as that ſhe may have no more Power to commit ſuch horrible Profaneneſs.

And ſo I moſt humbly ſubmit this my yearly Account of my Province of *Canterbury*, to your Majeſty's princely Wiſdom.

W. Cant.

Whitehall, 21 *Feb.*
1637.

A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's Pleaſure in the incorporating of the Tradeſmen and Artificers inhabiting within three Miles of the City of London.

A.D.1636.

Pat.12.Car.1. p.14. n.21. dorſ.

WHEREAS a great number of People, as well Aliens as others our Subjects born, who never ſerved as Apprentices in any Trade, Craft or Occupation, have intruded into Places as well within our City of *London*, exempt from the Freedom thereof, as without our ſaid City and within three Miles of the ſame, and there without Reſtraint or Order, have uſurped, and do ſtill practiſe and exerciſe ſeveral Trades, Myſteries and Handicrafts, by means whereof, the ſaid Places are much peſtered with Inmates, and become noiſome and contagious, Wares are falſified and ſophiſticated, and the Tradeſmen and Artificers, as well within the ſaid Places as within our City of *London*, who have ſerved as Apprentices according to our Laws, are very much impoveriſhed and diſabled to maintain their Families; We taking the Premiſſes into our princely Conſideration, and reſolving on the beſt and ſpeedieſt way of Reformation for the good of our People, and for the remedy of the aforementioned Evils for time to come, have thought meet, to ſet a Stop to the future confluence and intruſion of Foreigners and Aliens in the ſaid Places, and for that Cauſe, and for the regulating and more orderly diſpoſing of Trade and Tradeſmen there, by the advice of the Lords and others of our Privy Council, by our Letters Patents under our great Seal of *England* (in ſuch ſort as therein is expreſſed) incorporated the preſent Tradeſmen and Artificers inhabiting within the ſame Places, who have ſerved as Apprentices by the Space of ſeven Years, and have there erected and eſtabliſhed a ſettled Government, ordaining and declaring by our ſaid Letters Patents, that no Perſon whatſoever, other than the preſent Tradeſmen and Artificers, ſhall from henceforth inhabit in the ſaid Places to ſet up or exerciſe any Art, Myſtery, Trade or Occupation, or uſe any trading by Retail there, or be admitted into the ſaid Corporation, unleſs he ſhall firſt ſerve as an Apprentice there by the Space of ſeven Years; And concerning the ſaid Tradeſmen and Artificers, We have by our ſaid Letters Patents ordained and declared, that ſuch of them as have ſerved Apprenticeſhips by the Space of ſeven Years, ſhall forthwith be received into the Freedom of the ſaid Body; And for ſuch of them as being Natives, have not ſerved Apprenticeſhips as aforeſaid, in regard the Puniſhment whereunto they are liable (if We ſhould put our Laws in Execution) would much impoveriſh them, and rather bring a Charge upon the Pariſhes wherein they live, which are overburthened with Poor already, than work any Reformation for the time to come.

We therefore, out of our princely Care for their Eaſe and Welfare, by our ſaid Letters Patents, have further ordained, that they alſo may be admitted into the ſaid Freedom, in ſuch manner as by our ſaid Letters Patents is ordained, and after ſuch Admittance, ſhall and may freely uſe their Trades within the ſaid Places, during their natural Lives, and as for ſuch Aliens as have for ſome reaſonable time openly uſed and exerciſed Trades within the ſaid Places, We have further by our ſaid Letters Patents, declared our gracious Will and Pleaſure to be, that ſuch of the ſaid preſent Aliens there inhabiting, as ſhall be found fit to partake of this our Grace and Favour, and will ſubmit themſelves to be regulated and ordered by our Laws and the Conſtitutions of the ſaid Corporation, may alſo be admitted into the Commonalty and Freedom of the ſaid Body accordingly, as is ordained by our ſaid Letters Patents, and after ſuch Admittance, ſhall and may freely uſe their Trades there during their natural Lives; And that no other Alien ſhall from henceforth be admitted into the ſaid Freedom; And to the end that ſo great Care by Us taken, for the general Good and Welfare of our People inhabiting in the ſaid Places, may not be fruſtrate, our Will and Pleaſure is, that all the ſaid Tradeſmen and Artificers now inhabiting in the ſaid Places, and intending there to continue, be forthwith admitted into the ſaid Freedom, and that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall after the Feaſt of *All Saints* next enſuing, uſe or exerciſe any Trade, Myſtery, Craft, Occupation, or trading by Retail in the Places aforeſaid, unleſs he or they be admitted into the ſaid Freedom, upon pain of our Indignation, and ſuch further Puniſhment, as We by our Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, or by our Prerogative Royal may inflict upon the Contemners of our Royal Will and Pleaſure; And for the more ſpeedy affecting the great Good hereby intended, it is our expreſs Will and Pleaſure, that the Churchwardens, Conſtables and other Officers of the ſeveral Pariſhes and Precincts within the Places aforeſaid, do forthwith deliver unto the Chamberlains of the ſaid Corporation, the Names and Surnames of all the preſent Inhabitants within their reſpective Pariſhes and Precincts, who now exerciſe any Trade, Myſtery, Craft, Occupation, or dealing by Retail there, as alſo the Places of their Abode, and what Trade every of them doth uſe, that ſo the Names of the preſent Tradeſmen and Artificers and Places of their Abode being known, the Intruſion of others, may the better be prevented and diſcovered in time to come.

Laſtly, We do hereby declare, that in all the Premiſſes our Royal Care hath been, not to alter or infringe the preſent Forms of Government already eſtabliſhed, within any of the ſaid Places, but only to afford our Royal Aſſiſtance for the Eaſe and Relief of our good Subjects, in Caſes not already not provided for; And therefore by our ſaid Letters Patents We have provided for, That the Juriſdiction and Form of Government heretofore eſtabliſhed within our City of *London*, our City of *Weſtminſter*, the Borough of *Southwark*, our *Tower* of *London*, the Liberties and Precincts thereof, or elſewhere within the Places aforeſaid, and the Privileges, Immuniments and Rights of them or any of them, and alſo the Liberties, Privileges, Immuniments and Rights heretofore granted, to the Dean and Chapter of the Collegiate Church of St. *Peter Weſtminſter*, or by them or their High Steward for the time being lawfully uſed, ſhall not by our ſaid Letters Patents be any ways infringed or prejudiced.

Given at our Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the four and twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.I.

A.D.1663. An.12. Car.I.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Biſhop of London *and others, to grant Letters of Marque and Repriſal againſt the* French *King's Subjects.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12.Car.I. p.2. n.16. dorſ.

A.D.1626.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Councellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our high Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Councellors,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, our great Chamberlain of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Councellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Comptroler of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one other of our Principal Secretaries of State, our now Commiſſioners for the Admiralty of *England*, Greeting.

Whereas divers of our loving Subjects having ſuſtained ſundry great Wrongs, Loſſes and Damages, as well at Sea in ſurprizing, pillaging and taking their Ships, Goods and Merchandizes, as otherwiſe by our dear Brother the *French* King, or his Subjects inhabiting in ſundry Places under the ſaid King's Obedience; And whereas all fair Courſes and due Proceedings, according to the Forms of Princes and States being in Amity, have been obſerved and uſed, in demanding and ſeeking Reſtitution and Reparation, for the ſaid Wrongs, Loſſes and Damages, yet no Reſtitution or Satisfaction can be obtained, whereby divers of our ſaid Subjects have been diſtreſſed and undone; And whereas humble Suit hath been made unto Us by them for Letters of Repriſal (they having no other means by order of Juſtice for their Relief) and that they may be licenced to ſtay, apprehend and take the Ships and Goods of the ſaid *French* King or his Subjects, according to their ſeveral Caſes, whereſoever the ſame ſhall be found upon the Seas, or in any Port or Part within or without our Realms and Dominions, to anſwer the Loſſes and Damages by our ſaid Subjects ſuſtained as aforeſaid, or otherwiſe for a full Reſtitution to be made to them, for the Ships, Goods and Merchandizes, ſo taken and detained from them reſpectively, with their reaſonable Charges which they ſhall be at for the recovery of the ſame; Foraſmuch as We are tied in Honour and Juſtice to afford our Subjects all lawful Aſſiſtance for recovery of their ſaid Loſſes, and that it hath been uſual in ſuch Caſes where Satisfaction cannot in a fair and ordinary way be obtained, to grant Letters of Marque or Repriſal;

Know ye therefore, that We having taken the Premiſſes into Conſideration, and being willing to provide for the Reparation of Wrongs, Loſſes and Damages of our Subjects, in ſuch particular Caſes only as aforeſaid, do by theſe Preſents authorize and require you our Commiſſioners of our Admiralty, or any three or more of you for the time being, to give Warrant to the Judge of our high Court of Admiralty for the time being, to iſſue out of the ſame Court in our Name, Commiſſions or Letters of Marque or Repriſal under our Seal of Admiralty, to ſuch of our Subjects as have been or ſhall be robbed, pillaged or damnified at Sea, or in Port by the ſaid *French* King or any of his Subjects, to apprehend, take and ſeize the Ships, Veſſels, Goods and Merchandizes, of the ſaid *French* King or any of his Subjects whatſoever, or whereſoever they ſhall be found upon the Seas, but not in any Port or Harbour, unleſs it be the Ships or Goods of the Party that did the Wrong, upon due Proof to be firſt made upon Oath in our ſaid Court of Admiralty, and certified to you our ſaid Commiſſioners by the Judge of the ſame Court, as well of the Loſſes and Damages, they or any of them have ſuſtained, as that they have been denied Juſtice by the ſaid King or his Miniſters, or that Juſtice hath been ſo long and unneceſſarily delayed, as amounteth to a denial of Juſtice.

A.D.1636. *An.*12. *Car.*1.

Nevertheleſs our Will and Commandment is, That the ſaid Commiſſions or Letters of Marque or Repriſal to be ſo granted, ſhall be alſo iſſued out of our ſaid Court of Admiralty, in ſuch manner and form, and according to ſuch Orders and Inſtructions, as ſhall be from time to time agreed upon and adviſed by our Privy Council, or any ſix or more of them in writing under their Hands, to remain in our ſaid Court of Admiralty upon Record, for better Direction in the Premiſſes; And theſe Preſents ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for the doing and performing of the Premiſſes according to our Intent and Pleaſure herein declared.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *February*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Georgio *Domino* Goring *& aliis conceſſâ, concernente Venditionem de* Tobacco *abſque Licentiâ Regiâ.*

A.D.1636. *Pat.*12.*Car.*1. *p.* 13. *n.* 1. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To our right truſty and welbeloved,

George Lord *Goring*, Baron of *Hurſt Perpoint*,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *David Watkins* Knight,

John Denny,

John Latch,

Robert Longe, and

Hamand Claxton Eſquires, and

Charles Franckland Gentleman,

Greeting.

Whereas We are informed, that daily Complaint is made by ſundry Perſons by Us licenced, in ſeveral Parts of our Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, by Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, to vent and utter Tobacco by Retail, that divers Perſons, contrary to our Royal Proclamations and Letters Patents, without any Licence or Authority from Us in that behalf obtained, do unlawfully vent and utter Tobacco by Retail, whereby the ſaid licenced Perſons are not only much hindered and prejudiced, but alſo are diſabled to pay ſuch Rents unto Us, as are reſerved upon their ſaid Licences.

For remedy whereof, and for prevention of other Inconveniences which may enſue thereby; We, repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted you to be our Commiſſioners, and We do give full power and free liberty unto you the ſaid

George Lord *Goring*,

Sir *David Watkins*,

John Denny,

John Latch,

Robert Longe,

Hamond Claxton, and

Charles Franckland, or any two of you, to call before you or any two of you, all ſuch Perſons as ſhall be complained of unto you, or any two of you, for venting and uttering Tobacco by Retail, without Licence, contrary to the ſaid Proclamations and Letters Patents, and alſo to enquire upon Oath and all other lawful ways and means, what quantities of Tobacco have been vented and uttered by Retail, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever not licenced under our Great Seal of *England*, and alſo to enquire whether any Vintners, Innkeepers, Alehouſe-keepers or Victuallers, not licenced as aforeſaid by Us to vent and utter Tobacco by Retail, have notwithſtanding, contrary to our Regal Proclamations and Letters Patents in that behalf made, contemptuouſly vented and uttered the ſame by Retail, or taken recompence for any Tobacco, under colour or pretence of giving away the ſame, or by permitting their Wives or Servants, or any others belonging unto them, with their privity or conſent to give or ſell the ſame directly or indirectly, whereby to evade or elude the ſaid Proclamations and Letters Patents; And further alſo to enquire whether any Tobacco be ſold or uttered by Retail in any Towns or Places within our ſaid Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, where no Licences have been granted to any Perſon or Perſons to ſell and utter Tobacco by Retail, and by whom the ſame is ſo ſold? And alſo by what Warrant the ſaid Perſon or Perſons do retail the ſame? And further, if you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you ſhall upon due Examination or Proof find any manner of Perſon or Perſons ſo complained of, to be guilty of the ſaid Offences, then our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give full Power and Authority unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any two of you, to take Bonds or Recognizances to our Uſe of every ſuch Perſon ſo offending, to offend no more in the like kind, and alſo to ſet down and order ſome reaſonable Recompence and Satisfaction to be made by the ſaid Offenders, to ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall make Complaint thereof, unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of you, as you in your Judgments and Diſcretions ſhall hold fit and reaſonable, or otherwiſe as the Caſe ſhall require, to inform the Lords of our Privy Council under your Hands, or the Hands of any two of you, of the Offences done and committed by ſuch Perſons contrary to our ſaid Proclamations and Letters Patents, that ſuch further Proceeding may be had thereupon, as they ſhall find fit and convenient.

And foraſmuch as it may happen, that ſome malicious and evil diſpoſed Perſons, for private Reſpects may make falſe and feigned Informations unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners concerning the Premiſſes, whereby our Subjects may be put and expoſed to trouble and expence, to their great vexation and trouble; For prevention of all ſuch cauſeleſs trouble and charge, We do hereby give Power and Authority unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you, in caſe you ſhall find any Perſon or Perſons falſely accuſed or complained of, touching the Premiſſes, to order every Perſon and Perſons ſo complaining to make fit and reaſonable Recompence, to every ſuch Perſon ſo as aforeſaid falſely and wrongfully complained of, and in caſe any of the Perſons complained of for the Cauſes before mentioned, ſhall refuſe or neglect to come and appear before you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you, to be examined touching the Premiſſes, or ſhall contemptuouſly depart from you before the hearing or ordering of ſuch Complaint, or ſhall refuſe or neglect to ſubmit to your Order made upon ſuch Complaint, then our Will and Pleaſure is, that you give Information unto our Privy Council, or ſuch of them, as by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, dated the five and twentieth Day of *February*, in the ninth Year of our Reign, are authorized and appointed to treat and agree with our Subjects for retailing of Tobacco, of the Contempt and Diſobedience of every ſuch Perſon, and in the mean time to take ſuch ſecure courſe for every ſuch contemptuous Perſon's forthcoming, as you or any two of you ſhall think fit.

And whereas it hath fallen out and may daily happen, that divers Perſons complained of, to have offended in this kind, having entered into Bond to our Uſe, not to offend any more againſt our ſaid Proclamations, and yet do nevertheleſs perſiſt in offending contrary to the ſame, whereby they have juſtly incurred the Penalty and Forfeiture of the ſaid Bonds, for the better Encouragement of all ſuch Perſons as have taken Licences from Us, and for the indemnity of every ſuch Perſon, as ſhall be prejudiced by Retailers of Tobacco without our Licence, We do hereby authorize and appoint you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of you, by and with the Approbation of our Attorney General for the time being, to deliver ſuch of the ſaid Bonds to every ſuch Patentee or Perſon licenced, as ſhall be prejudiced or damnified by the breach of them, to be ſued and recovered in our Name to the uſe and benefit of the ſaid Patentees ſo damnified as aforeſaid, as you in your Diſcretions ſhall think fit; And We do alſo give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of you as aforeſaid, full Power and Authority to do, perform and execute from time to time, all and every ſuch further Act and Acts, thing and things whatſoever, for the furtherance of our Service in the execution of the Premiſſes, as you or any two of you ſhall think fit, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you or any two of you, ſo doing and executing all and every the Premiſſes, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

And laſtly, We do hereby require and command all Mayors, Sheriffs, Juſtices of Peace, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other Officers and Miniſters whatſoever to whom it ſhall appertain, to be from time to time aiding, aſſiſting and attendant to you our

A.D.1636.
An.12.Car.1.

ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of you, in and about the execution of the Premiſſes, as they and every of them tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer their neglect at their perils.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636.
An.12.Car.1.

A Declaration of the ſeveral Duties to be paid for Subſidies and Impoſts upon Goods exported and imported.

A.D.1636.
Pat.12,Car.1. p.13. n.5.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To the right reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London* our high Treaſurer of *England*, and

To the high Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, and

To the Commiſſioners for our Treaſury that hereafter for the time ſhall be,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

And to the Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer* for the time being,

And to the chief Baron and the reſt of the Barons of the *Exchequer* now and for the time being,

And to the Cuſtomers, Collectors, Farmers, Comptrollers, Surveyors and Searchers, and all other our Officers and Miniſters of our Ports, Havens and Creeks now and for the time being, and to all others our Officers and Miniſters, and Subjects to whom it ſhall or may concern, Greeting.

Whereas We, by Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the twenty ſixth day of *July*, in the ſecond year of our Reign, for the Cauſes and Conſiderations therein expreſſed, did then declare our Will and Pleaſure to be, That all theſe Duties upon Goods and Merchandizes, called by the ſeveral names of Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts, ſhould be levied, collected and received in ſuch manner and form, as the ſame were levied, collected and received at the time of the deceaſe of our late dear Father King *James*, of bleſſed Memory.

And whereas We by other our Letters Patents ſealed with the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the one and thirtieth day of *Auguſt*, in the eleventh year of our Reign, reciting the ſaid Letters Patents herein before mentioned, did ratify, approve and allow the ſame, and the Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts therein by Us declared and appointed to be collected, levied and received, to our Uſe, to have continuance and be to our uſe duly anſwered and paid, with ſuch Additions, Alterations and Enlargements, as are therein expreſſed.

A.D.1636.

And whereas by the ſame our Letters Patents of the one and thirtieth day of *Auguſt* aforeſaid, We did declare that We, by the advice of our Privy Council, had cauſed a new Book of Rates to be made, and had ſet down therein and expreſſed the ſeveral Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts, which We did intend ſhould be thereafter collected and duly anſwered and paid to our Uſe, upon the particular Goods and Merchandizes therein named, to be imported or exported, into or out of this our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, or any of them, and did therefore appoint, ordain and command thereby, That from and after the Feaſt of *All Saints* next enſuing the date thereof, there ſhould be demanded, collected, levied, taken and received by way of Cuſtom, Subſidy and Impoſt, upon all Goods, Wares and Merchandizes of whatſoever kind, nature or quality, which from and after the ſaid Feaſt Day of *All Saints* then next enſuing, ſhould either be brought from any part beyond the Seas into this Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, or into any of them, or which ſhould be tranſported or carried forth of this Realm of *England*, or Dominion of *Wales*, or Port and Town of *Berwick*, or out of any of them into any foreign Parts, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, according to the ſeveral Prices, Rates and Values in the ſaid Book of Rates mentioned and expreſſed, and not otherwiſe.

In which Book of Rates, great Balks, the Hundred containing one hundred and twenty, are rated at twelve Pounds for Subſidy, and at three Pounds for Impoſt; And middle Balks, the Hundred containing one hundred and twenty, are rated at five Pounds for Subſidy, and thirty five Shillings for Impoſt; And ſmall Balks, the Hundred containing one hundred and twenty, are rated at forty Shillings for Subſidy, and ten Shillings for Impoſt.

And *Taunton* Cottons the hundred Goads are rated at four Pounds for Subſidy, and forty Shillings for Impoſt.

And Small Bayes the Piece, containing in weight thirty Pounds and under, are rated at forty Shillings for Subſidy, and thirty ſix Shillings and eight Pence for Impoſt, and twelve Pence *per* Piece for pretermitted Cuſtom.

And the *Barnſtable* Bay at eight Pence the Piece for pretermitted Cuſtom, and red Wooll the Pound is rated at three Shillings four Pence for Subſidy, and thirteen Shillings four Pence for Impoſt.

And Sheep Skins in the Wooll are rated at three Pence the Skin for a Subſidy.

And Cocheneal called *Silveſter* or *Campechia* Cocheneal, is rated at ſix Shillings eight Pence the Pound for Subſidy, and thirteen Shillings four Pence for Impoſt.

And Red or *Guinea* Wood is rated at fifteen Pounds the Ton for Subſidy, and fifteen Pounds the Ton for Impoſt.

And Clothes called Dimitties are rated at eight Pence the Yard for Subſidy, and ſixteen Pence the Yard for Impoſt.

And Buckweed *alias* Buckwheat *alias* Brank, is rated at twenty Shillings the Quarter for Subſidy, and ſix Shillings eight Pence the Quarter for Impoſt.

And Rapeſeed is rated at twenty Shillings the Quarter for Subſidy, and at ſix Shillings eight Pence the Quarter for Impoſt outwards.

And Minikin Bayes, containing in weight from fifty four Pounds to ſeventy Pounds, are appointed to pay as for the ſingle Bayes ſix Pounds for Subſidy, and four Pounds for Impoſt, and eighteen Pence for pretermitted Cuſtom; And all that ſhall contain in weight ninety Pounds, are thereby appointed to pay all Duties as for four ſingle Bayes, and ſo ariſing upwards in weight to pay all Duties proportionably.

And *Holland* linen Cloth brought in Bags or Bolts, is rated at ſixteen Pence the Ell Subſidy, and two Shillings eight Pence for Impoſt; As in and by the ſaid Letters Patents or Book of Rates amongſt other things more at large appeareth.

Now know ye that our Will and Pleaſure is, that all the ſaid great Balks, middle Balks, and ſmall Balks, and *Taunton* Cottons, and red Wooll, and Sheep Skins in the Wooll, and Cocheneal, commonly called *Silveſter* or *Campechia* Cocheneal, and Red or *Guiney* Wood, and Clothes called Dimitties, and Buckweed *alias* Buckwheat *alias* Brank, Rapeſeed, Minikin Bayes, and *Holland* linen Cloth brought in Bags or Bolts, ſhall for ever hereafter be diſcharged of and from the Payments mentioned in the ſaid Book of Rates.

Nevertheleſs We are pleaſed and do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors appoint, ordain and command by theſe Preſents, that from henceforth all Timber in Balks, which ſhall be of ſix Inches ſquare and upwards, that ſhall be imported or brought from any the Parts beyond the Seas into this Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, or into any of them, ſhall be rated according to the Meaſure of Timber, the Foot Square at four Pence for the value thereof; And according to that rate, ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage, and the ſame Foot Square, according to the Meaſure of Timber, ſhall be alſo rated at one Penny for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, for Impoſt twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage, and all other Balks under ſix Inches Square, ſhall pay for Subſidy and Impoſt, according to the Rate mentioned in the ſaid Book of Rates for ſmall Balks; And all *Taunton* Cottons containing thirty two Yards in length, ſhall be rated at twenty ſix Shillings eight Pence the Piece for the value thereof, and ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage, and every Piece ſhall pay more for pretermitted Cuſtom four Pence.

And red Wooll brought into this Kingdom ſhall be rated at thirteen

Shillings four Pence the Pound weight, for the value thereof; And after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame red Wooll, ſhall likewiſe be rated at ſix Shillings eight Pence the Pound weight, for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall alſo pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for Impoſt twelve Pence in the Pound according to Poundage.

And *Iriſh* Sheep Skins in the Wooll, commonly called Woolfells brought into this our Realm of *England*, and Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, ſhall be rated at four Pounds the hundred Skins, accompting ſix Score to the Hundred for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound according to the Poundage; And all other ſorts of *Iriſh* Sheep Skins, *Iriſh* Lamb Skins, *Iriſh* Morkins, *Iriſh* Slynks and *Iriſh* Broaks which ſhall be brought into this our Realm, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, ſhall be rated at thirty Shillings the Hundred for the value thereof, accompting ſix Score to the Hundred, and after that rate ſhall pay to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound more according to Poundage.

And Cocheneal, called *Silveſter* or *Campechia* Cocheneal, that ſhall be imported or brought into this our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, ſhall be rated at eight Shillings Sixpence the Pound weight for the value thereof; And after that rate ſhall pay to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors for Subſidy, twelve Pence in the Pound according to Poundage; And the ſame *Silveſter*, or *Campechia* Cocheneal, ſhall be alſo rated at ten Shillings the Pound weight, for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall alſo pay for Impoſt twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage.

And Red Wood brought from *Guiney*, or any part of the Continent of *Africa*, into this our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, ſhall be rated at twenty Pounds the Ton for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall pay to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame Red Wood ſhall be alſo rated at twenty Pounds the Ton for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall likewiſe pay for Impoſt twelve Pence in the Pound according to Poundage.

And Lead Oar hereafter to be exported out of this our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, which is not mentioned in the ſaid Books of Rates, Outwards, ſhall be from henceforth rated at four Pounds the Ton, for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, for Subſidy twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame Lead Oar ſhall be alſo rated at ten Pounds the Ton, for the value thereof, and after that rate ſhall likewiſe pay for Impoſt twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage.

And *Barneſtable* ſingle Bayes, the Piece containing in weight under thirty Pounds, which ſhall be tranſported into foreign Parts from the Port of *Barneſtable* and the Members thereof only, and from no other Port or Place, ſhall be for ever hereafter freed and diſcharged, of and from the Impoſt mentioned in the ſaid Book of Rates.

And that the ſaid Clothes called Dimitties made of Cotton Wooll and brought from any the Dominions or Countries, under the Juriſdiction of the Grand Signior of *Turky*, ſhall be rated at eight Pence the Yard for the value thereof for Subſidy, as formerly, and after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame Dimitties ſhall alſo be rated at four Pence the Yard for the value thereof for Impoſt, which formerly was Sixteen, and after that rate of four Pence the Yard, ſhall likewiſe pay twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage.

And Buckwood *alias* Buckwheat *alias* Brank, ſhall be rated at twenty Shillings the Quarter for the value thereof for Subſidy, as formerly it was, and after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame Rapeſeed *alias* Buckwheat *alias* Brank, ſhall alſo be rated at forty Shillings the Quarter for the value thereof for Impoſt, and according to that rate ſhall alſo pay twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage.

And Rapeſeed ſhall pay, rated at twenty Shillings the Quarter, or the value thereof, for Subſidy, as formerly it was; And after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame Rapeſeed ſhall be alſo rated at twenty Shillings the Quarter for the value thereof for Impoſt, and after that rate ſhall likewiſe pay twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage.

And that the Clothes called Minikin Bayes, otherwiſe Fuiſhadoes, that do or ſhall contain in weight above ſeventy Pounds, ſhall as well for the time paſt ſince the ſaid one and thirtieth Day of *Auguſt*, as for ever hereafter, be freed and diſcharged of and from the Payment of all pretermitted Cuſtom mentioned in the ſaid Book of Rates, for the over weight above ſeventy Pounds; And *Holland* linen Cloth, which ſhall be brought into our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, in Bags or Bolts, ſhall be valued at ſixteen Pence the Ell, for the value thereof for Subſidy, and after that rate ſhall pay unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage; And the ſame *Holland* linen Cloth ſhall alſo be rated at four Shillings the Ell, for the value thereof for Impoſt, and after that rate ſhall alſo pay twelve Pence in the Pound, according to Poundage.

Wherefore We do hereby, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, declare our expreſs Will and Command to be, that all our Cuſtomers, Collectors and Farmers of our Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts within any Port, Haven or Creek of this Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick* for the time being, ſhall collect, levy, receive, and take up to our Uſe the ſaid Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts, for all the ſaid Wood and Lands, Wares and Merchandizes herein before particularly mentioned, to be hereafter ſo imported or exported as aforeſaid, according to the Prices, Values and Rates herein before expreſſed and not otherwiſe, as they and every of them will anſwer for the contrary at their Perils; The ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents and Book of Rates herein before mentioned, or any Declaration, Clauſe, Rate, Value, Matter or Thing therein contained to the contrary hereof notwithſtanding.

And for the due Execution of our Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes, We do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, require and authorize, our High Treaſurer, Commiſſioners for our Treaſury, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer now being, and which hereafter for the time ſhall be, to give order and commandment alſo to all Cuſtomers, Collectors, Farmers, Comptrollers, Surveyors and other our Officers and Miniſters, of all and every our Ports, Havens, Creeks and other Places, within our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, where it ſhall be needful, that they and every of them from henceforth do and ſhall demand, collect, levy, take and receive to our Uſe, of all our natural born Subjects, free Denizens and Strangers whatſoever, all ſuch Sum and Sums of Money for and upon all the ſaid Goods, Wares and Merchandizes herein before particularly named, to be hereafter ſo imported or exported as aforeſaid, as well in point of Cuſtom and Subſidy, as of Impoſt herein before appointed, laid, limited and ſet, to be collected, levied and paid, and received for the ſame, according to the Prices, Values and Rates herein before mentioned and expreſſed, and not otherwiſe; The ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents and Book of Rates herein before mentioned, or any other Value, Matter or Thing therein contained to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And to the end the ſaid Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts herein before particularly appointed, laid, limited and ſet, may be duly anſwered to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, We will and command, that no Merchant, or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall by our ſaid Officers be permitted to make Entry Inward or Outward, for the landing or ſhipping of any the particular Goods, Wares or Merchandizes herein before named, which ſhall ſtand charged hereby with any Cuſtoms, Subſidies or Impoſts as aforeſaid, before the ſame Merchant or other Perſon ſhall have anſwered and paid, or compounded for with the Collector or Collectors of the ſame for the time being, whom it ſhall concern all ſuch Sum and Sums of Money, as for the ſaid Cuſtoms, Subſidies and Impoſts of the ſaid Merchandize are herein limited, ſet down and appointed to be

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. paid, upon Pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and as they will anſwer the ſame at their uttermoſt Perils.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the three and twentieth day of *March*. A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Per ipſum Regem.

Proclamatio, quâ interdicuntur Claves Regiorum Parcorum & Gardinorum abſque Licentiâ ſpeciali.

A.D.1636. *Pat.12.Car.1. p. 13. n. 2. dorſ.*

THE King's moſt excellent Majeſty, being informed of the freedom of acceſs, that ſundry Perſons do take unto themſelves, into his Majeſty's Houſes, Gardens and Parks, by undue procurement of Keys, which belong not to any but thoſe of ſpecial Place and Truſt about his Majeſty, and to the Keepers and Officers of his Parks.

For Reformation thereof, and to prevent the Inconveniences depending thereupon, his Majeſty doth hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth expreſly charge and command all Lockſmiths and others whomſoever, other than his Majeſty's own ſworn Lockſmith for the time being, that they nor any of them, do at any time hereafter preſume to make or cauſe to be made, any Keys for any Locks of Doors in *Whitehall*, or in any other of his Majeſty's Houſes or Gardens, or of his Park of St. *James*; And that his Majeſty's own Lockſmith preſume not to make or deliver any Key of any of his Majeſty's ſaid Houſes, or Gardens, or of the Park of St. *James*, without ſpecial Warrant under the Hand of the Lord Chamberlain of his Majeſty's Houſhold for the time being, (to whom the diſpoſing thereof doth properly belong) expreſſing what Key, and for what Perſon it ſhall be made, and that upon every ſuch Key, he ſet and engrave the Name of the Perſon for whom it is appointed.

And his Majeſty's further Will and Pleaſure is, and he doth ſtraightly charge and command all ſuch, that are or ſhall be allowed Keys of any of his ſaid Houſes or Gardens, carefully to retain and keep the ſame in their own Hands and Cuſtody, and upon every remove of his Majeſty's Houſhold, to deliver them up to his Majeſty's Officer that then waits, to be by him committed into the Hands of the Keeper of his Majeſty's Houſe for the time being, whom his Majeſty likewiſe requireth to keep the ſame with all Safety, and to reſtore them back at his Majeſty's reacceſs to any of his Houſes, to the Gentleman Uſher who ſhall have Charge to prepare ſuch Houſe for his Majeſty's coming, to be by him diſtributed to whom they ſhall rightfully belong.

A.D.1636.

And his Majeſty doth likewiſe inhibit and forbid all Lockſmiths and others whomſoever, other than his Majeſty's own ſworn Lockſmith, directly or indirectly to make any Locks or Keys for any of his Majeſty's Parks of *Hyde*, *Maribone*, *Windſor*, *Oatlands*, *Hampton Court*, *Richmond*, *Nonſuch*, *Greenwich*, *Eltham*, *Theobalds*, *Enfield*, *Havering*, or of any other his Majeſty's Parks of the like diſtance from *Whitehall*; And his Majeſty doth ſtraightly charge and command his own ſworn Lockſmith, to make no Locks or Keys of any of the Parks without ſpecial Warrant, to be given him under the Hand of the principal Commander of the ſame Park, for which it is to be made, and that no Lock or Key be made of any other of his Majeſty's Parks whatſoever within, by his Majeſty's Lockſmith, or any other without like ſpecial Warrant of the principal Commander, that hath or ſhall have the Charge thereof; And theſe his Majeſty's Royal Commands he ſtraightly chargeth to be hereafter obeyed and exactly obſerved, upon Pain of his high Indignation, and the ſevereſt Puniſhment that may be inflicted upon the Offenders.

Given at his Majeſty's Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the ſix and twentieth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, Regio Aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium, Anno duodecimo Caroli Regis.

A.D.1636. *Pars decima ſeptima*, N. 3.

Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Hereford*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury* decimo tertio die *Junii*. P. S.

Ibidem, N. 2.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Georgio Coke*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Hereford* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury* viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 1.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury* ſeptimo die *Julii*.

P S.

Pars quinta, N. 3.

Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Briſtol*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury* decimo octavo die *Julii*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 2.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Roberto Skinner* Epiſcopo *Briſtol* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall* viceſimo tertio die *Septembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 1.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii*.

P. S.

Officia de Anno duodecimo Caroli *primi*.

A.D.1636. An.12 Car.1. *Pars nona*, N. 5.

Pro Thoma Comite Arundell & Surr'.

REX, ſexto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Thome Comiti Arundell & Surr'*, Officium Capitanei ſive Cuſtodis Caſtri de *Saint Moſſe* alias *Saint Mawes* in Comitatu *Cornubie* durante vita.

P. S.

Pro Avis Andros.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 4.

The King, the twenty ſecond day of *October* granteth to *Avis Andros*, the Office of Marſhal of the Ceremonies, to attend on Ambaſſadors from Foreign Princes, with the Fee of 100*l*. *per Annum*, during Pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Gilberto Boone Armigero.

Pars ſecunda, N.8. *dorſo*.

Rex, decimo die *Julii* conſtituit *Gilbertum Boone* Armigerum ad ſtatum & gradum ſervientis ad legem.

Per Regem.

Pro Willielmo Burgh.

Pars nona, N. 6.

Rex, primo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Willielmo Burgh*, Officium unius Philazariorum Domini Regis in Curiâ de Banco, durante vitâ in Reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Brownlowe Armigero.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 14.

The King, the ſeventeenth day of *December*, granteth to *Richard Brownlow* Eſquire, the Office of Chief Prothonotary of the Court of *Common Pleas*, with the Fees thereof mentioned in a Schedule.

P. S.

Pro Franciſco Bacon.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 7.

The King, the fourteenth day of *July*, granteth to *Francis Bacon*, the Office of making, drawing, writing and ingroſſing to the Great Seal of *England*, of all Licences and Pardons of Alienations during his Life in Reverſion, P. S.

Pro Johanne Barton Armigero.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 9.

Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Junii*, concedit *Johanni Barton* Armigero Officium unius ſervientium Domini Regis ad arma, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Burwell.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N.15.

Rex, nono die *Junii*, concedit *Willielmo Burwell* Officium Clerici Warrantorum, Irrotulamentorum & Extractuum Curie Domini Regis de Banco, durante vitâ in Reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Albano Cox.

Pars nona, N. 4.

The King, the twenty firſt day of *May*, granteth to *Alban Cox*, the Cuſtody of the King's Stables at *Saint Albans*, with the lodging and grounds thereunto belonging during his life.

P. S.

Pro Dudleio Carleton Milite.

Pars decima quarta, N. 8.

Rex, viceſimo ſexto die *Maii*, concedit *Dudleio Carleton* Militi Officium unius Clericorum Conſilii privati Domini Regis, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 17.

Pro Johanne Cupper & aliis.

The King, the fourteenth day of *October*, granteth to *John Cupper* and others, the Office of Surveyor of all Iron Works, Furnaces and Forges, within this Kingdom and Dominion of *Wales*, for twenty one years.

P. S.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 11.

Pro Johanno Corrance Generoſo.

Rex, decimo quinto die *Julii*, conſtituit *Johannem Corrance* Generoſum, Clericum omnium Brevium & Proceſſuum in Curiâ Domini Regis Cameræ Stellatæ, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 17.

Pro Ranulpho Crewe.

The King, the third day of *June*, granteth to *Ranulph Crewe*, the Office of his Majeſty's Merchant in the Eaſt Parts beyond the Seas, for the buying and providing of Pitch, Tar, Hemp, Flax, Oakham, Sailcloths, and other neceſſaries for the apparelling and furniture of his Majeſty's Navy, Ships, and other Veſſels for the Seas, during Pleaſure.

P. S.

Pars nona, N. 2.

Pro Johanne Dand Generoſo.

Rex, triceſimo die *Maii*, concedit *Johanni Dand* Generoſo, primum Officium Philazarii in Curiâ Domini Regis de Banco, quod primò & proximè vacari contigerit, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pars undecima, N. 2.

Pro Jacobo Duppa Armigero.

The King, the twenty ſeventh day of *February*, granteth to *James Duppa* Eſquire, the Office of Receiver of all Fines, yearly Payments and Sums of Money reſerved, paid or payable upon the ſeveral Grants and Letters Patents of Incorporation of Maltſters and Brewers, for any Licence to be granted, during his life. P. S.

Pars undecima, N. 3.

Pro Edwardo Comite Dorſet.

Rex, viceſimo die *Martii*, concedit *Edwardo* Comiti *Dorſet*, Officium & Officia Cuſtodis Parcorum Domini Regis, vocatorum *Grafton Parke* & *Patterſpurie Parke*, in Comitatu *Northampton*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 13.

Pro Willielmo Drake Armigero.

Rex, decimo tertio die *Julii*, concedit *Willielmo Drake* Armigero, Officium Chirographi de Communi Banco Domini Regis, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pars decima, N. 10.

Pro Johanne Edisbury & aliis.

Rex, decimo octavo die *Novembris*, concedit *Johanni Edisbury* Armigero & aliis, Officium & Officia Prothonotarii & Clerici Coronæ Domini Regis in Comitatibus *Denbigh* & *Mountgomery*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pars nona, N. 7.

Pro Richardo Francklyn.

Rex, primo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Richardo Francklyn* juniori, Officium Philazarii in Curiâ Domini Regis de Banco, tam de Comitatibus *Wilts* & *Southampton*, quàm de Villâ de *Southampton*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 18.

Pro Emanueli Fenton & alio.

Rex, ſexto die *Octobris*, concedit *Emanueli Fenton* & *Richardo Fenton*, Officium Scrutatorum Domini Regis in Portu Ville de *Kingſton ſuper Hull* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pars decima, N. 12.

Pro Franciſco Gliſſon, M. D.

Rex, decimo die *Novembris*, concedit *Franciſco Gliſſon* Medicinæ Doctori, Officium ſive locum Lectoris Domini Regis in Medicinâ ſive arte medica, in uſum Juventutis in almâ Academiâ *Cantabrigienſi* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 5.

Pro Johanne Gulſton.

The King, the twenty ſecond day of *July*, granteth to *John Gulſton* Eſquire the Office of one of the Prothonotaries of the Court of *Common Pleas*, with the Fees thereof mentioned in a Schedule during life.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 10.

Pro Alexandro Gretton.

Rex, ſecundo die *Junii*, concedit *Alexandro Gretton* Generoſo, Officium Nuncii ſive Purſuivandi Curiæ Wardorum & Liberationum, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pars prima, N. 2.

Pro Thoma Harward.

Rex, quarto die *Februarii*, concedit *Thomæ Harward*, Officium ſive locum Capellani divina celebrantis in eccleſiâ de *Claynes* in Comitatu *Wigorn.* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Benjamino Holford & aliis.

Pars undecima, N. 5. Rex, viceſimo primo die *Martii*, concedit *Benjamino Holford* & aliis, Officium Collectorum & Receptorum Domini Regis, omnium Finium & Foriſfacturarum in cauſis eccleſiaſticis, civilibus, maritimis & forinſecis, durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Carolo Harbord milite.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 1. Rex, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Septembris*, concedit *Carolo Harbord* militi, Officium Auditoris generalis *Caroli* Principis *Walliæ* durante beneplacito. P. S.

Pro Richardo Jones & aliis.

Pars nona, N. 1. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Maii*, concedit *Richardo Jones* Armigero & aliis, Officium Cuſtodum Sigilli Originalis Domini Regis, pro ſigillatione omnium brevium, proceſſuum & aliorum brevium, pro & in Comitatibus *Denbigh* & *Mountgomery*, ac Officium ſcribendi & faciendi omnia brevia originalia & alia brevia cum eodem Sigillo ſigillanda, infra Comitatus predictos durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Roberto Kirkham.

Pars viceſima, ſecunda, N. 2. The King, the nineteenth day of *September*, appoints *Robert Kirkham* Eſquire, Surveyor of the Salt Works at the *South* and *North Shields*, in the Counties of *Durham* and *Northumberland* for fourteen Years. P. S.

Pro Jacobo Levingſton.

Pars decima, N. 11. Rex, decimo tertio die *Novembris*, concedit *Jacobo Levingſton* Armigero, Officium unius Auditorum Domini Regis Wardorum & Liberationum, durante vitâ in reverſione. P. S.

Pro Willielmo Legg Armigero.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 6. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Junii*, concedit *Willielmo Legg* Armigero, Officium Cuſtodis Armaturæ & aliorum habilimentorum Domini Regis Guerræ, infra Galerias, prope, infra vel adjacentes le Tiltyard infra Manerium de *Greenwich*, ac Officium ſervientis & Magiſtri Armorum & Armaturarum infra turrim *London*, ac alibi infra Regnum *Angliæ* durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Henrico Comite Mancheſter.

Pars ſecunda, N. 3. dorſo. Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Auguſti*, conſtituit *Henricum* Comitem *Mancheſter* Locumtenentem pro Comitatu *Huntington*. P. S.

Pro Willielmo Morgan & aliis.

Pars nona, N. 3. Rex, decimo nono die *Maii*, concedit *Willielmo Morgan* Armigero & aliis, Officium Attornatorum Generalium Domini Regis, in Comitatibus *Carmarthen*, *Cardigan*, *Pembroke*, *Radnor* & *Brecknock* in *Southwallia*, durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Thome Meautys.

Ibidem, N. 8. The King, the twenty ninth day of *March*, grants to *Thomas Meautys* Eſquire, the Office of Muſter Maſter General of *England* for life. P. S.

Pro Thoma Mabewe.

Pars decima quarta, N. 1. The King, the tenth day of *May*, granteth to *Thomas Mabewe*, the Office of Clerk of the Paſſes and Licences in the Out-Ports, and the writing and regiſtring of the ſame, and of the Names of all thoſe that ſhall go out of this Kingdom, unto any Foreign Parts or Places beyond the Seas, for twenty one years in reverſion. P. S.

Pro Thoma Morton.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 12. The King, the twefth day of *June*, grants to Sir *Thomas Morton* Knight, the Office of the Clerk of the King's Silver in the Court of *Common Pleas*, during the lives of *Thomas Morton* and *Albertus Morton* in reverſion. P. S.

Pro Arthuro Manwaring.

Ibidem, N. 18. Rex, duodecimo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Arthuro Manwaring* Militi & aliis, Officium Clerici Coronæ Cancellariæ *Angliæ* durante vitâ, in reverſione. P. S.

Pro Carolo Comite Nottingham.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 14. dorſo. Rex, ſecundo die *Junii*, conſtituit *Carolum Comitem Nottingham* & alios Locumtenentes infra Comitatum *Surr'*. P. S.

Pro Comite Northumbriæ.

Ibidem, N. 15. dorſo. Rex, ſecundo die *Junii*, conſtituit *Algernon Comitem Northumbriæ* & alios Locumtenentes infra Comitatum *Suſſex*. P. S.

Pro Robert Parkhurſt.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 3. Rex, viceſimo ſecundo die *Julii*, concedit *Roberto Parkhurſt* Armigero, A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. Officium Cuſtodis ſive Clerici Hanaperii Cancellariæ Domini Regis, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Pitkin.

Ibidem, N. 4. The King, the eighth day of *Auguſt*, granteth to *William Pitkin*, the Room and Office of the School-Maſter of the Free *Grammar* School of *Barkhamſtead* during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Iſaaco Powell.

Ibidem, N. 16. The King, the ſixth day of *June*, granteth to *Iſaac Powell*, the Office or Room of Child of his Majeſty's Leaſh during life.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Read.

Pars decima quarta, N. 2. The King, the nineteenth day of *May*, granteth to *John Read*, the Office of gaging, branding and marking of all empty Butter Cask and Veſſels, for fourteen years.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Rogers.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 11. The King, the eighteenth day of *February*, granteth to *James Rogers*, the Office of keeper of his Majeſty's Games, of Hare, Pheaſant, Partridge, Heron, and all other Wild Fowl within the Manor of *Richmond* and the Liberties thereof during life.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Rogers.

Ibidem, N. 12. Rex, ſexto die *Februarii*, concedit *Thome Rogers* Generoſo, Officium Clerici ad ſcribendum & conficiendum omnia brevia *de diem clauſit extremum*, Commiſſiones *ad inquirendum poſt mortem* & *Superſedeas* eorundem, ac omnia alia Brevia & Proceſſus in Curiâ Wardorum & Liberationum, per Warranta ibidem fienda vel aſſignanda, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Rowe Milite.

Ibidem, N. 15. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Decembris*, concedit *Thome Rowe* Militi, officium & munus Cancellarii Ordinis Garterii infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Seymour Armigero.

Pars decima quarta, N. 4. Rex, viceſimo ſecundo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Henrico Seymour* Armigero, Officium Contrarotulatoris Domini Regis, tam magnæ & parvæ Cuſtumæ, quam ſubſidii in Portu Civitatis *London*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Vicecomite Savage.

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 8. Rex, triceſimo die *Junii*, concedit *Johanni Vicecomiti Savage*, Officium Gubernatoris & Conductoris omnium tenentium & ſervientium, per & infra Foreſtam de *Maccleſfield* in Comitatu Palatino *Ceſtriæ*.

P. S.

Pro Timotheo Tourneur.

Pars viceſima quinta, N. 5. Rex, triceſimo primo die *Julii*, concedit *Timotheo Tourneur* Armigero, Officium Juſticiarii Comitatuum *Carnarvon*, *Merioneth* & *Angleſey* infra Principalitatem *Walliæ*, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Wells.

Pars decima quarta, N. 3. The King, the ſeventh day of *April*, granteth to *John Wells*, the Office of Clerk and Keeper of all his Majeſty's Stores and Storehouſes at *Deptford Strond*, *Chatham*, *Portſmouth*, and elſewhere for his Majeſty's Ships and Navy for life.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Ward.

Ibidem, N. 5. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Maii*, concedit *Richardo Ward*, Officium Receptoris exituum & ſervitiorum omnium Honorum, Caſtrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Terrarum & Tenementorum Domini Regis, in Comitatibus *Dorſet* & *Somerſet*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Wynne.

Ibidem, N. 10. Rex, decimo nono die *Aprilis*, concedit *Thome Wynne*, Officium unius Superviſorum Reventionum Coronæ Regiæ, in Comitatibus *Flint*, *Denbigh*, *Carnarvon*, *Mountgomery*, *Merioneth* & *Angleſey*, in *Northwalliâ*, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Watſon.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 13. Rex, decimo tertio die *Januarii*, concedit *Richardo Watſon*, Officium unius Chirurgorum Domini Regis ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Wardour Milite.

Ibidem, N. 16. Rex, ſeptimo die *Octobris*, concedit *Edwardo Wardour* Militi, Officium Receptoris Domini Regis omnium finium, & reddituum reſervatorum & accreſcendorum, pro incrochiamentis vel

A.D.1639. An.12. Car.1. vel nocumentis in & ſuper Rivum *Thameſis*, pro termino viginti & unius annorum.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Younge.

Pars decima, N. 13. Rex, decimo octavo die *Novembris*, concedit *Richardo Young* Militi & Baronetto, executionem & exercitium Officii Cuſtodis ſive Clerici Hanaperii Cancellariæ, durante Suſpenſione *Georgii Mynne* ab Officio predicto.

P. S. A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

Pro Franciſco Younge.

Rex, viceſimo ſecundo die *Februarii*, concedit *Franciſco Younge*, Officium Cuſtodis Domorum ſuperiorum infra Caſtrum de *Windſor* durante vitâ. Pars viceſimâ prima, N. 9.

P. S.

Præſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli *Duodecimo.*

A.D.1636. Pat.12 Car.1. p. 1. n. 155. *Johannes Ramſey*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Compton*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per promotionem *Jacobi Wedderborn*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ad Epiſcopatum de *Dunblain* in Regno noſtro *Scotie*, & ex prerogativa noſtra Regia pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Waltero* permiſſione divina *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

154. *Chriſtoferus Dowe*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis *Omnium Sanctorum in Haſtings*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Ricardo Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

153. *Jonathan Browne* juris Civilis Doctor, & unus Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Decani ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

152. *Thomas Rowe*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum de *Whitchurch*, in Eccleſia noſtra Cathedrali *Wellenſi*, per promotionem *Jacobi Winterborne*, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum *Dunblain* in Regno noſtro *Scotie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo Bathonienſi & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

151. *Henricus James*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Awre*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Thome James* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Godfrido Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

150. *Gilbertus Sheldon*, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Hickford* in Comitatu *Buck*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam per liberam Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Thome Topping* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Johanni* permiſſione divina *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Stephanus

146. *Stephanus Boughton*, Clericus, A. M. & Capelle noſtre Regalis Subdiaconus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Henxworth*, in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Pauli Vicecomitis Banning* (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Johanni* permiſſione divina *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

145. *Herbertus Griffith*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam de *Bucnill* alias *Buckenhill*, in Comitatu *Salop*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Briani Crowther* Wardi noſtri, vel pro defectu liberationis ejuſdem è manibus noſtris proſequende, vel aliter ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino Domino *Theophilo*, permiſſione divina *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto decimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

144. *Alexander Levingſton*, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Wells*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Mattheo Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

143. *Willielmus Clemſon*, Clericus, S.T.B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Hemingſton* in Comitatu *Suffolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Aylemer* filii & heredis *Samuelis Aylemer* defuncti, ſive ratione liberationis è manibus noſtris poſt mortem *Samuelis Aylemer* predicti minimè proſecute, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Matheo*, permiſſione divina *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Marcii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Thomas Arcbbold, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Abbotts Moreton*, in Comitatu & Dioceſe *Wigornie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Ricardi Lewis*, ſive pro defectu liberationis ejuſdem e manibus noſtris ſumpte, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Johanni* permiſſione divina *Wigornie* Epiſcopo. 142.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto decimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Andreas Clare, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Henxworth* in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Pauli Vicecomitis Bayning*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Johanni* permiſſione divina *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo. 141.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quintodecimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Georgius Beaumont, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Bately*, in Comitatu & Dioceſe *Eborum*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Copley* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Ricardo* providentia divina *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano. 140.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Sampſon Johnſton, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de 139.

preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Fobbing*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divina *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

138. *Dainel Wicherley*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Hemingſton* in Comitatu noſtro *Suffolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem, quia *Johannes Aylmer* heres *Samuelis Aylmer* Armigeri nuper defuncti, liberationem ſuam è Curia noſtra Wardorum nondum acquiſivit, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Mattheo*, providentia divina *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

137. *Chriſtoferus Newſted*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Halingbury Magna* alias *Much Halingbury*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie, aut alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Willielmo* permiſſione divina *London* Epiſcopo, Summo Theſaurario *Anglie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, primo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

136. *Henricus Adam*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Dewsbury*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino predilecto & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro *Ricardo* providentia divina, *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

135. *Thomas Hughes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Thormerton* alias *Farmerton*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive donationem, pro defectu liberationis *Johannis Aſhfield* Wardi noſtri hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divina *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

134. *Thomas Weeks*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Prebendam illam de *Finnesbury*, in Eccleſia noſtra Cathedrali *Divi Pauli London*, per promotionem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris, ac Domini *Georgii* nuper *Briſtol* Epiſcopi ad Epiſcopatum *Herefordie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Divi Pauli London*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, nono die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

133. *Ambroſius Moſton*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Lanwerne*, in Dioceſe *Landavenſi*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Caroli Van* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divina *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Pivato Sigillo.

132. *Willielmus Kember*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Symondburne* in Comitatu *Northumbrie*, Dioceſis *Dunelmenſis*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Pa-

A.D.1636.
*An.*12.*Car.*1.

tentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Thome* permiſſione divina *Dunelmenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

131. *Willielmus Fuller*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis de *Ely*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Decani ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Mandantes *Capitulo & Canonicis*, quod ad predictum Decanatum, prefatum *Willielmum Fuller* admittant, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quartodecimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

130. *Ricardus Peck*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Uploman* in Comitatu *Devonie*, & Dioceſi *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem per pravitatem Simonie, & ad noſtram preſentationem virtute cujuſdam Actus Parliamenti, Anno Regni Domine *Elizabethe* nuper *Anglie* Regine, Predeceſſoris noſtre triceſimo primo, in eo caſu editi & proviſi, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Joſepho Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

129. *Johannes Wyvell*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochiales *Sancti Leonardi* prope *Exoniam*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, Dioceſi *Exonie*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Hancock*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Joſepho Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

128. *Jonathan Skinner*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Wolverſton* in Comitatu *Suffolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam per liberam reſignationem *Timothei Dalton* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis Heredis *Philippi Bacon* Armigeri defuncti, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Mattheo Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, decimo ſeptimo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

127. *Johannes Nelſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Micklam* alias *Mickleham*, in Dioceſe *Winton*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem per defectum liberationis inde ſumpte vel ſumende, per Dominam *Elizabetham* jam Comitiſſam *Petriburgenſis*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Waltero Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, nono die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

126. *Robertus Skinner*, S. T. P. *Briſtol* Epiſcopus electus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Greenes Norton* alias *Norton Davye*, cum Capellis annexis, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Franciſco Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, octavo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

125. *Thomas Howell*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam ſive liberam Capellam noſtram Regiam *Sancti Georgii* infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, modo vacantem, per mortem naturalem . . . *Herne*, Sacre Theologie Profeſſoris, ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, quintodecimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

124. *Robertus Bee*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſenta-

tione ad Rectoriam de *Strelley* alias *Stirley* in Comitatu *Nottinghamie*, & Dioceſi *Eborum*, per reſignationem *Johannis Waring*, ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice, ratione minoris etatis *Georgii Strelley* Generoſi ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Ricardo Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

123. *Ricardus Tucker*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Ludnan* alias *Ludſnan* alias *Ludſnanles*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Joſepho Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

122. *Edvardus Togood*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad portionem de *Tidcombe*, in Eccleſia de *Tiverton*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive aliquo alio modo quocunque vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, Domino *Joſepho Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

121. *Johannes Singleton*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Baſsledon* alias *Baſsledeane*, cum Capella de *Aſhampſted* annexa, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Lunacie *Andree Kingſmele* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Johanni Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

120. *Edvardus Newman*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Broadhempſon*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, Domino *Joſepho Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

119. *Thomas Newcomen*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Wivenhoe*, in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, Dioceſis *London*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Rogeri Towneſend* Baronetti, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, Domino *Willielmo London* Epiſcopo, ſummo Theſaurario *Anglie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

118. *Georgius Durant*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Weſton Subedge*, in Comitatu & Dioceſe *Glouceſtrie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, aut alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Godfrido Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

117. *Edvardus Morton*, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Croſton*, unacum Vicaria ejuſdem, in Comitatu *Lancaſtrie* & Dioceſi *Ceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis, vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Johanni Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D.1636. An. 12. Car. 1.

116. *Edvardus Newman*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Lodowell* cum Capella annexa, in Comitatu noſtro *Devonie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice per pravitatem Simonie ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

115. *Stephanus Charman*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Hemſworth*, in Comitatu & Dioceſe *Eborum*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, Lapſum temporis aut alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Ricardo Eboracenſi* Archiepiſopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

114. *Daniel Chandler*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Aſton ſuper Trent*, in Comitatu *Derbie*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice, per Utlagariam *Anthonii Roper* Armigeri, ſeu pro non licentiâ concordandi Nobiſcum, pro alienatione Advocationis Eccleſie predicte prius habitâ & obtentâ, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, aut aliquo quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Roberto Coventrie* & *Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

113. *Michael Berwick*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Herbrandſton*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, Domino *Rogero Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Martii*.

Per Dominum Cuſtodem Magni Sigilli Anglie.

112. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe fuerunt *Simoni Dudſon* Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Seighford*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Roberto*, *Coventrie* & *Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Martii*.

111. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Ford*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Bury*, *Ciceſtrenſis* Dioceſis, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Ricardo Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Martii*.

110. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Nehemie Rogers*, Clerico, A. M. Dioceſis *Elienſis*, ad Sextam Prebendam ſive Canonicatum in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Sancte & individue Trinitatis Elienſis*, quem nuper habuit *Jacobus Wedderburne*, S. T. P. per promotionem predicti *Jacobi* ad Epiſcopatum de *Dunblain* in Regno noſtro *Scotie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure prerogative Corone noſtre Regie *Anglie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Franciſco Elienſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Aprilis*.

109. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Willielmo Hall*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Sancto Bartholomeo parvo* in *Smithfield*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Willielmo London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Aprilis*.

108. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Hugoni Holden*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Noke*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes.

tentes Domino *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Maii*.

107. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Richardo Pretty*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Hampton in Arden*, cum Capellâ de *Nuthurſt* eidem annexâ, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Maii*.

106. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Horne*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Hedendon* alias *Hedingdon* alias *Hedington*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

105. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Howorth*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Vicariam *Sancte & individue Trinitatis* in Villa *Cantabrigie*, & Dioceſi *Elienſi*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Franciſco*, *Elienſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Maii*,

104. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Nicholao Greaves*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Eldon* alias *Over Eldon*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Aprilis*.

Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Tourney*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Cambflory*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Willielmo*, *Bathonienſi & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio docimo die *Maii*.

103. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Nicholao Oldiſworth*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Burton ſuper Montem*, cum Capellâ de *Moreton Henmarſh* eidem annexâ, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege ut ſupra.

102. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Humfrido Peake*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Acris* alias *Aukeridge*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino Domino *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quartodecimo die *Maii*.

101. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Littleton*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Nicholai Acon*, *London* Dioceſis, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſextodecimo die *Maii*.

100. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Edwardo Collier*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Llanbedor Welfrey*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Maii*.

99. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Herberto Griffith*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Bucknill* alias *Buckenhill*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*,

jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Theophilo*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Maii*.

98. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Gilberto Sheldon*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Oddington ſuper Otemore*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Maii*.

97. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Henrico Miller*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Thormerton* alias *Farmington*, alias *Thormington*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Maii*.

96. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Joſepho Thurſton*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Sampford Magna* cum Capellâ de *Hempſteed*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Maii*.

95. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Willielmo Sherburne*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Caſtle Froome*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Theophilo*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Maii*.

94. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Mattheo Lawe*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam ſive Capellam de *Alverton* alias *Allerton*, peculiaris juriſdictionis Decani & Capituli *Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Divi Andree Wellenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Maii*.

93. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Willielmo Evelin*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Turrant Keinſton*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Georgio*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Maii*.

92. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Briano Rives*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Vicariam de *Stanwell*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Maii*.

91. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Jonathan Field*, Clerico, A. M. ad primam Rectoriam ſive portionem de *Bromyard*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Herefordie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, providentia divina *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano, ad quem omnis & omnimoda juriſdictio ſpiritualis & Eccleſiaſtica, que ad Epiſcopatum *Herefordie* ſede plena pertinuit, ipſa ſede jam vacante, notoriè dignoſcitur pertinere.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Junii*.

90. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Jonathan Browne*, Clerico, Legum Civilium Profeſſori, Prebende ſive Canonicatus de *Huntingdon*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem,

cantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione vacationis Sedis Epiſcopalis *Herefordie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Junii*.

89. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Shawe*, Clerico, A. B. ad Vicariam de *Alnham*, Dioceſis *Dunelmenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Thome*, *Dunelmenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, undecimo die *Junii*.

Roberto Harris, Clerico, A. M. conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe, ad Rectoriam de *Mellis*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quarto die *Junii*.

88. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Craige*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Pevington*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Maii*.

87. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Joſue Pullein*, Clerico, A. M. ad Decanatum, ſive Rectoriam, ſive Vicariam de *Middleham*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Junii*.

86. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Willielmo Noble*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Quiniborough*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quintodecimo die *Junii*.

85. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Hall*, Clerico, A.M. ad Vicariam de *Wicken*, Dioceſis *Coventrie* & *Lichenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Roberto*, *Coventrie* & *Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

84. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Willielmo Slater*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Stephani* in *Exonia*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſextodecimo die *Junii*.

83. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Thome Eaton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Oſtinghanger* alias *Weſtinghanger*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo tertio die *Junii*.

82. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Hooke*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Durweſton*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Georgio*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Junii*.

81. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Thome Prichard*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum de *Gonwall*, in Eccleſiâ noſtrâ Cathedrali *Herefordie* jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione vacationis Sedis Epiſcopalis *Herefordie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et

diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo Patri, *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ad quem omnis & omnimoda juriſdictio Spiritualis & Eccleſiaſtica, que ad Epiſcopatum *Herefordie* ſede plena pertinuit, ipſa ſede jam vacante, notoriè dignoſcitur pertinere.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo tertio die *Junii*.

80. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Chemney*, Clerico, A. B. ad Vicariam *Sancti Petri in Wigenhall*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Mattheo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

79. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Henrico Carpenter*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Steeple Aſhton*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per promotionem *Georgii Webb*, Clerici, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ad Epiſcopatum de *Limerick* in Regno noſtro *Hibernie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre *Anglie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni, Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

78. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Barnes*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Abbots Kerſwell*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Joſepho, Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

77. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Samueli Marſh*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Patney*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per promotionem *Jacobi Wedderburne*, Clerici, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum de *Dunblain* in Regno noſtro *Scotie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre *Anglie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni, Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

76. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Roberto Kerfoote*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Quenhall*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Godfrido, Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Julii*.

75. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Stephano Boughton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Bargrave*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per tranſlationem *Georgii Cooke*, Clerici, S. T. P. nuper *Briſtol* Epiſcopi, ad Epiſcopatum *Herefordie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure prerogative Corone noſtre regie *Anglie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Johanni, Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Julii*.

74. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Willielmo Norris*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Brampford Speake*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per reſignationem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Joſepho, Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Julii*.

73. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Waltero Whitſtons*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Weſtoke*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Richardo, Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Julii*.

72. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Georgio Roberts*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Notgrave*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Godfrido, Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Julii*.

71. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Jacobo Whittakers*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Vicariam de *Gulvalle* alias *Laneſley*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram

preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, nono die *Julii*.

70. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Riceo Lloyd*, Clerico, A. B. ad Rectoriam de *Glandeſtry* alias *Glanſtry*, alias *Glaſtry*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury* octavo die *Julii*.

69. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Johanni Denniſon*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Charleton*, Dioceſis *Roffenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Roffenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, tertio decimo die *Julii*.

68. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Olivero Galhampton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Leonardi*, juxta Portam auſtralem *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo octavo die *Julii*.

67. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe fuerunt *Richardo Fletcher*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Caſtro Richardi* alias *Richards Caſtle*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Julii*.

66. Conſimiles Literes Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Langley*, Clerico, de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Shadoxburſt*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per reſignationem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege ut ſupra.

65. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Samueli Kinnaſton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Somerford Magna*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

64. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Hieronimo Spelman*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Weſt Newton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Auguſti*.

63. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Falder*, Clerico, A. B. ad Vicariam de *Shilbottle* alias *Shevilbottle*, Dioceſis *Dunelmenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Thome*, *Dunelmenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, primo die *Auguſti*.

62. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Georgio Drumond*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Chiddeſley Corbett*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive alio quocunque modo, jure vel titulo legali, ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

61. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Smyth*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Kirkeby ſuper Moram*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

60. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Michaeli Bennett*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Gretford*, Dioceſis *Lin-*

colnie, per ceſſionem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, duodecimo die *Auguſti*.

59. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Philippo Hutton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Showldby* alias *Sywouldby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni, Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Auguſti*.

58. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Gabrieli Bridges*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Vicariam de *Thorpe* alias *Throp*, alias *Thorpe Mundevile*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Franciſco, Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Auguſti*.

57. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Allen*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Merſton*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive ex pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni, Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, primo die *Septembris*.

56. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Brent*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Spewioll*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni, Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Septembris*.

55. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Roberto Marriott*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Lenham*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo Domino *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo tertio die *Septembris*.

54. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome Heginbotham*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Goxhill*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Johanni, Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, undecimo die *Octobris*.

53. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Willielmo Sherley*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Huiſh Combflower*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per promotionem *Johannis Atherton*, Clerici, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum de *Waterford & Liſmore*, in Regno noſtro *Hibernie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, jure prerogative Corone noſtre Regie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo, Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, ſexto die *Octobris*.

52. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Bowen*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Grenden Warren*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Georgio, Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, decimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

51. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Henrico Adam*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Rawmarſh*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Ricardo, Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, decimo octavo die *Octobris*.

50. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome Evans*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Welland*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni, Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, quarto die *Octobris*.

Conſimiles

49. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Roberto Pricket*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Dynnington* alias *Donnington*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Richardo*, *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, octavo die *Novembris*.

48. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome Bullingham*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Gisburne*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Richardo*, *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, octavo die *Novembris*.

47. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſ *Georgio Palmer*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Farnham Royal* alias *Farnham Regis*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, quinto die *Novembris*.

46. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Willielmo Watts*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Much Marcle* alias *Marcle Magna*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per Lapſum temporis, ſive quocunque alio modo vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

45. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Adamo Hunt*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Aſton ſuper Edge*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione Utlagarie Patroni Eccleſie, ſive allo quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, viceſimo tertio die *Novembris*.

44. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Hume*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Charleton*, Dioceſis *Roffenſis*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Roffenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, viceſimo quarto die *Novembris*.

43. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Alexandro Kelley*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Charleton*, Dioceſis *Roffenſis*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Waltero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, triceſimo die *Novembris*.

42. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome White*, Clerico, L. L. B. ad Vicariam de *Portiſlade*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Richardo*, *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Coptball*, nono die *Decembris*.

41. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Marmaduco Carver*, Clerico, A.M. ad Vicariam de *Skipwith*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Richardo*, *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Decembris*.

40. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Bridges*, Clerico, ad Rectoriam de *Ditchridge*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Decembris*.

39. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Olivero Galhampton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Omnium Sanctorum ſuper Muros in Exonia*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Decembris*.

38. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome Watſon*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Milton Erneis*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem vacantem; & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem;

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1. tantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Decembris*.

37. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Joſie Alſopp*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Haughton Gildable*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Decembris*.

36. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Cheyneo Rowe*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Houghton Conqueſt*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione Utlagarie *Richardi Conqueſt* Armigeri, Patroni dicte Eccleſie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Decembris*.

35. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Edwardo Overton*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Glaſon* alias *Glaſton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Januarii*.

34. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Barlow*, Clerico, ad medietatem Rectorie Eccleſie Parochialis de *Moreton Merrill* alias *Daubney*, alias *Dawkin* alias *Daudley*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et he Litere diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Januarii*.

33. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome Maiſters*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Eaſtwickham*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Januarii*.

32. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Lewis*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Northſtock*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Bathonie & Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Januarii*.

31. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Valentino Dey*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Michaelis* in *Southelman*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Januarii*.

30. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Powell*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Devereux*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii*.

29. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Joſepho Hill*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Loddington*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per reſignationem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Franciſco*, Domino Epiſcopo *Petriburgenſi*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii*.

28. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Willielmo Greenhill*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Peikerke cum Glinton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice, ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii*.

Conſimiles

27. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Cragg*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Fyfield*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Waltero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Januarii*.

26. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Pretty*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Aldritch* alias *Alrewitch*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Copthall*, viceſimo quarto die *Octobris*.

25. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Joſie Robinſon*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Kirkdyton*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Richardo*, *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Februarii*.

24. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Mattheo Benniet*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Nicholai Acon*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo, Summo *Anglie* Theſaurario.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Februarii*.

23. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Mattheo Bennet*, Clerico, ad Rectoriam *Sancti Olavi in Exonia*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege ut ſupra.

22. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Littleton*, Clerico, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Georgii* in *Southwark*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, per Ceſſionem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*.

21. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Hillerſden*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Stanley Regis*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Julii*.

20. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Willielmo Ruſſel*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam ſive Vicariam de *Bambar* alias *Bamburgh*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

19. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Georgio Parry*, Clerico, A. B. ad Vicariam de *Pennarth*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertiodecimo die *Februarii*.

18. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Roberto Caddiman*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Rownton* alias *Rowington*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quartodecimo die *Februarii*.

17. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Richardo Hardy*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Deane*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quartodecimo die *Februarii*.

16. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe fuerunt *Johanni Horne*, Clerico, A. M. ad Eccleſiam

A.D.1636. An.12. Car.1.

ſive Rectoriam de *Hedendon* alias *Hedington*, *Oxonie* Dioceſis, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Januarii*.

15. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Johanni Alleyn*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Marſton*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Februarii*.

14. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Willielmo White*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Telford* alias *Elford*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo, jure vel titulo legali, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Februarii*.

13. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Gualtero Artſon*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Engliſh Bicknor*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Februarii*.

12. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Thome Pell*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Bridgeham*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Woſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Martii*,

11. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe *Radulpho Richardſon*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Gropenhall* alias *Grapenhall* alias *Gropnall*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur Domino *Johanni*, *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Martii*.

10. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe *Thome Atwood Rotheram*, Clerico, ad Vicariam de *Ickleford* cum *Pyrton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Martii*.

9. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe fuerunt *Johanni Churchill*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Stinſford*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Roberto*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſextodecimo die *Martii*.

8. Conſimiles Litere Patentes de preſentatione conceſſe fuerunt *Gervaſio Kecke*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Evenlod* alias *Emlod*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Januarii*.

7. Conſimiles Litere Patentes conceſſe fuerunt *Willielmo Compleſham*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Carnaby*, alias *Carneigbby*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Richardo*, *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Januarii*.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

A Proclamation againſt the diſorderly Tranſporting his Majeſty's Subjects to the Plantations within the Parts of America.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p. 15. n. 19. dorſ.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty being informed, that great Numbers of his Subjects, have been and are every Year tranſported into thoſe parts of *America*, which have been granted by Patent to ſeveral Perſons, and there ſettle themſelves, ſome of them with their Families and whole Eſtates, amongſt which Numbers, there are alſo many idle and refractory Humours, whoſe only or principal end is, to live as much as they can without the reach of Authority.

His Majeſty having taken the Premiſſes into Conſideration, is minded to reſtrain for the time to come, ſuch promiſcuous and diſorderly departing out of the Realm, and doth therefore ſtraightly charge and command, all and every the Officers and Miniſters of his ſeveral Ports in *England*, *Wales* and *Berwick*, that they do not hereafter permit or ſuffer, any Perſons being Subſidy Men, or of the value of Subſidy Men, to imbarque themſelves in any the ſaid Ports or the Members thereof, for any of the ſaid Plantations, without Licence from his Majeſty's Commiſſioners for Plantations, firſt had and obtained in that behalf, nor that they admit to be imbarqued any Perſons under the degree or value of Subſidy Men, without an Atteſtation or Certificate from two Juſtices of the Peace, living next the place where the Party laſt of all or lately then before dwelt, that he hath taken the Oaths of Supremacy and Allegiance, and like Teſmony from the Miniſter of the Pariſh, of his Converſation and Conformity to the Orders and Diſcipline of the Church of *England*.

A.D.1637.

And further his Majeſty's expreſs Will and Pleaſure is, that the Officers and Miniſters of his ſaid ſeveral Ports and the Members thereof, do return to his Majeſty's ſaid Commiſſioners for Plantations every half Year, a particular and perfect Liſt of the Names and Qualities of all ſuch Perſons, as ſhall from time to time be imbarqued in any of the ſaid Ports for any of the ſaid Plantations; And of theſe his Majeſty's Royal Commands, all the Officers and Miniſters of the ſaid Ports and the Members thereof, are to take care, as they will anſwer the neglect thereof at their Perils.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the laſt day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Queſtions propoſed to the Judges concerning Eccleſiaſtical Courts.

In Camera Stellata coram Concilio ibidem duodecimo die Maii, Anno 13. Caroli Regis.

A.D.1637. Bibl. Harleiana 61. B. 26. fol. 39.

THIS Day ſeveral Petitions, being read in open Court, preſented on the behalf of *John Baſtwick*, Doctor in Phyſick, and *William Prynne*, Gentleman, Defendants, at the Suit of his Majeſty's Attorney General; The moſt Reverend Father in God, the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* his Grace, informed the Court, that in ſome of the Libellous Books and Pamphlets lately publiſhed, his Grace and others of the Reverend Biſhops of the Realm, are ſaid to have uſurped upon his Majeſty's Prerogative Royal, and to have proceeded, in the high Commiſſion, and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts, contrary to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, about which he prayed the Judges might be attended, and they prayed and required by this Court, to certify their Opinions therein; upon conſideration whereof the Court hath ordered, that the two Lords Chief Juſtices now in Court preſent, the Lord Chief Baron, and the reſt of the Judges and Barons ſhall

A.D.1637.

be

A.D. 1637. An. 13. Car. 1.

be attended by his Majeſty's learned Council, touching the Particulars hereafter enſuing, *viz.*

1. Whether Proceſs may not iſſue out of the Eccleſiaſtical Courts in the Names of the Biſhops.

2. Whether a Patent under the Great Seal, be neceſſary for the keeping of the Eccleſiaſtical Courts and enabling of Citations, Suſpenſions, Excommunications, and other Cenſures of the Church, and whether the Citation ought to be in the King's Name, and under his Seal of Arms, and the like for Inſtitutions and Inductions to Benefices, and Correction of Eccleſiaſtical Offences.

3. Whether Biſhops, Archdeacons, and other Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, may or ought to keep any Viſitation at any time, unleſs they have expreſs Commiſſion or Patent under the Great Seal of *England* to do it, and that as his Majeſty's Viſitors only, and in his Name and Right alone.

M. Goad.

Examinatur, per *Arthur* pro Rege.

The Judges Certificate.

May it pleaſe your Lordſhips;

According to your Lordſhips Order made in his Majeſty's Court of *Starchamber*, the 12th of *May* laſt, we have taken Conſideration of the Particulars, wherein our Opinions are required by the ſaid Order, and we have all agreed,

That Proceſs may iſſue out of the Eccleſiaſtical Courts in the Name of the Biſhops, and that a Patent under the Great Seal, is not neceſſary for the keeping of the ſaid Eccleſiaſtical Courts, or for the enabling of Citations, Suſpenſions, Excommunications or other Cenſures of the Church, and that it is not neceſſary, that Summons, Citations or other Proceſs Eccleſiaſtical in the ſaid Courts, or Inſtitutions or Inductions to Benefices, or Correction of Eccleſiaſtical Offences, by Cenſure in thoſe Courts, be in the King's Name or with the Stile of the King, or under the King's Seal, or that their Seals of Office, have in them the King's Arms, and that the Statute of 1 *Edw.* 6. Cap. 2. which enacted the contrary is not now in force.

We are alſo of Opinion, that the Biſhops, Archdeacons, and other Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, may keep their Viſitations, as uſually they have done, without Commiſſion under the great Seal of *England*, ſo to do.

John Bramſton. *Tho. Trevor.*
William Jones. *Fran. Crawley.*
George Crooke. *Hump. Davenport.*
Robert Berkley. *Richard Hutton.*
John Finch. *Geor. Vernon.*
Jo. Denham. *Richard Weſton.*

July 1ſt 1637.

A Proclamation for calling in a Book Intitled, An Introduction to a Devout Life, *and that the ſame be publickly Burnt.*

A.D. 1637. Pat. 13. Car. 1. p. 15. n. 18. dorſ.

WHEREAS a Book intitled, *An Introduction to a Devout Life*, was lately Printed by *Nicholas Oakes* of *London*, and many of them publiſhed and diſperſed throughout the Realm, the Copy of which Book, being brought to the Chaplain of the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* for Licence and Allowance, was by him, upon diligent peruſal, in ſundry places expunged and purged of divers Paſſages therein, tending to Popery; Nevertheleſs the ſame Book after it was ſo amended and allowed to be Printed, was corrupted and falſified by the Tranſlator and Stationer, who between them, inſerted again the ſame Popiſh and unſound Paſſages, and the Stationer is now apprehended and the Tranſlator ſought for, to be proceeded againſt according to Juſtice.

His Majeſty out of his pious and conſtant care, to uphold and maintain the Religion profeſſed in the Church of *England*, in its Purity without Error or Corruption, doth therefore hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, all Perſons of what degree, quality or condition ſoever, to whoſe Hands any of the ſaid Books are or ſhall come, that without delay, they

deliver

D.1637
13. Car. 1.

deliver or ſend them to the Biſhop or Chancellor of the Dioceſe, whom his Majeſty requireth to cauſe the ſame to be publickly Burnt, as ſuch of them as have been already ſeized, or have been by his Majeſty's expreſs command; And to this his Majeſty's Royal Pleaſure, he requireth all his loving Subjects to yeild all due conformity and obedience, as they will avoid the cenſure of high contempt.

A.D.1637.
An. 13. *Car.* 1.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the fourteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation touching the Manufactures of Playing Cards and Dice.

.D.1637.
at 13. *Car.* 1.
15 *n.* 17.
rſ.

A.D.1637.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, for the better Employment and Relief of the Cardmakers and Dicemakers of the Realm, having of late taken order, for a conſtant Weekly buying and taking off from them, of their Manufactures of Cards and Dice, whereby they may be enabled to live of their Trades, and for prevention of thoſe common abuſes, which have been and ſtill are practiſed by the uſe of falſe Cards and Dice, to the great deceit and damage of his Subjects, his Majeſty by his Letters Patents under his Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the nine and twentieth day of *April*, in the thirteenth Year of his Reign, hath appointed an Officer for the ſearching and ſealing of all ſuch good and Merchantable Cards and Dice, as now are or ſhall be hereafter, either made within this Realm, or imported into the ſame, from any Foreign or other Parts, before the ſaid Cards and Dice ſhall be uttered or put to Sale; his Majeſty doth therefore hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, That all Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, as well Makers of Cards and Dice, within the Realm, as Merchants and others, who ſhall Import the ſame from Foreign or other Parts, do from henceforth from time to time, bring the ſame Cards and Dice to his Majeſty's Officer or his Deputies in *London*, and other remote Places, to be there viewed, examined and ſealed, if they ſhall be found good and Merchantable, paying to his Majeſty's ſaid Officer or his Deputies upon the ſealing thereof, ſuch Allowance and Fee, as by his Majeſty's ſaid Letters Patents is appointed in that behalf; And his Majeſty doth hereby expreſs his further Royal Pleaſure to be, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall or do hereafter preſume directly or indirectly, to buy, ſell, uſe, utter, keep or diſpoſe of any Cards or Dice whatſoever within the Realm, before the ſame ſhall be duly viewed, ſearched and ſealed by his Majeſty's ſaid Officer, or his Deputies, upon pain of the Forfeiture of all ſuch Cards and Dice, to be ſeized and taken by the ſaid Officer or his Deputies, or by ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall diſcover or find out the ſame, and upon the forfeiture alſo of twelve Pence, for every pair of Cards or Bale of Dice, which any ſhall ſo buy, ſell, uſe, keep or put to Sale, before they ſhall be viewed and ſealed, the one Moiety of all Seizures and Forfeitures, his Majeſty appointeth to be to the Officer and Parties who ſhall ſeize the ſame; Provided the ſaid forfeited Cards and Dice, be afterwards duly brought to be ſealed, and the other Moiety thereof to be duly anſwered to his Majeſty, and upon ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as by the Laws or Statutes of the Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted for their contempt or neglect therein.

And for the eaſe of the Cardmakers or Dicemakers, as are or ſhall be reſiding in parts remote from the City of *London*, it is provided, that his Majeſty's ſaid Officer ſhall have and appoint his ſeveral Deputies, in meet places of the Realm, where it ſhall be needful, who ſhall Seal without Fee, all ſuch old Stocks of Merchantable Cards and Dice already made or imported, as ſhall be brought unto the Officer aforeſaid or his Deputies, within one Month now next coming, and ſhall alſo Seal all ſuch other Merchantable Cards and Dice, as after that time ſhall be Made or Imported, for the Allowance or Fee, by his Majeſty's Letters Patents aſſigned, to be received by the ſaid Officer in that behalf; And his Majeſty doth hereby require and command as well all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and others his Majeſty's Officers

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

ficers and Miniſters, as all his Cuſtomers, Collectors, Farmers, Searchers, and other the Officers of his ſeveral Ports, within this Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales* and Town of *Berwick*, That they and every of them in their ſeveral Offices and Places, be from time to time, aiding and aſſiſting to his Majeſty's ſaid Officer, and his Deputies, in the due execution of his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure herein, and in his ſaid Letters Patents declared and expreſſed, as they will anſwer the neglect of his Majeſty's Royal Commands herein.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the fifteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

A ſpecial Grant for the ſettling of a Trade at Goa *and other Parts of the* Eaſt Indies.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p. 16. n. 6.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas We by our Letters under our Royal Signature and Signet, bearing date the twelfth day of *December*, one thouſand ſix hundred thirty five, and in the eleventh Year of our Reign, directed to our truſty and welbeloved Subjects, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, reciting, That whereas the ſaid Captain *Weddell* being Commander of the Ships, which returned the then laſt Summer from the *Eaſt Indies*, together with the ſaid *Nathaniel Mountney* Merchant, Chief Accomptant in thoſe Parts, for the Company of Merchants trading to the ſame, had in their way homewards, touched at *Goa* and the Parts of *Malabar*, and had been there by the Vice-Roy of our dear Brother the King of *Spain*, not only well received and welcomed, but the ſaid Vice-Roy from our ſaid Brother, did as well by Letters to our ſaid Brother, as by a Contract ſigned by himſelf and Council on their Parts; And for Us by the Preſident and Council employed by the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company, concluded a Truce and free Trade not only at *Goa* aforeſaid, but alſo at *China*, and all other Parts where they had any free Trade in the *Eaſt Indies*; Provided it might ſtand with the good liking of Us, and our ſaid dear Brother, which might tend to the venting of good Quantities, not only of the Native and Staple Commodities of this our Kingdom; but alſo of the Manufactures and other Merchandizes uſually exported from hence into Foreign Parts, which by reaſon of thoſe troubleſome times, had not then of late had ſo quick and profitable Vent and Sale, as thentofore.

And whereas We being informed, that in all this time, ſince the erection of the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company, notwithſtanding the manifold Privileges granted to them, they had neither ſo planted and ſettled Trade in thoſe Parts, nor made any ſuch Fortification or Place of Surety, as might give Aſſurance or Encouragement to any in future times, to adventure to trade there, neither had We received any annual Benefit from thence (as other Princes did) by reaſon of the ſaid Company's neglect in fortifying, but had meerly intended and purſued their own preſent Profit, and Advantage, without providing any ſafety or ſettledneſs for eſtabliſhing of Traffick in the ſaid *Indies*, for the good of Poſterity, or for longer time, than it ſhould pleaſe the Natives or Inhabitants there to permit the continuance thereof; Whereas the *Portugueſe* and *Dutch* had planted and fortified themſelves there, and eſtabliſhed a laſting and hopeful Trade there for the good of Poſterity, and by advantage thereof, had not only rendred our Subjects abiding in thoſe Parts, ſubject to their Inſolencies and apparent Injuries, but in a manner wrought them out of Trade there, which we found not only by the complaint of divers of the Adventurers in that Society, but principally by the daily decreaſe of our Cuſtoms for Goods Imported from thence, which We could impute to nothing more, than the ſaid Company's ſupine neglect of diſcovery and ſettling of Trade in divers places in thoſe Parts, when they had a plentiful Stock and fair Opportunities to have compaſſed and effected it; And We reciting further by the ſame our Letters,

ters, That foraſmuch as We had then of late cauſed ſeveral Voyages to be made and enterpriſed, for the diſcovery of the North-Weſt Paſſage towards the *Eaſt Indies*, through the Northern Seas, which had not been ſo ſucceſsful as was expected, and yet not willing to lay aſide a work of ſo great importance and conſequence, whilſt there ſhould be any hope to effect it, which We were informed and did believe, might probably be performed from *Japan* North Eaſt, to the North part of the *Californias* on the backſide of *America*, about forty degrees North Latitude, and ſo coaſt along Northward, Eaſtward and Weſtward, as the Land will give way to ſixty four Degrees Northward, where it was left undiſcovered by Sir *Thomas Button*, Captain *Luke Foxe* and others, to come through the Strait of *Hudſon* in the Weſtern or *Atlantick* Sea.

We therefore having maturely and ſeriouſly conſidered, that the Increaſe of Trade and Navigation, is the principal means to bring Honour and Wealth to this our Kingdom; And having nothing more in our Eye and Affections, than the honour and ſtrengthening thereof, and the good and enriching of our Subjects; And being reſolved to leave no fair and probable means unattempted, which might in likelihood bring to paſs our ſaid deſigns and deſires, and raiſe a Trade which may employ our Subjects and the Shipping of our Kingdom, in caſe the Trade of the aforeſaid Company ſhould fail, which We foreſeeing would be of ill conſequence to Us and our Kingdom, and repoſing eſpecial truſt and confidence in the approved fidelity, ability, judgment and experience of the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney* in Maritime Affairs, did appoint and authorize them by our ſaid Letters under our Royal Signature and Signet, and did give them not only Licence and expreſs Command, but alſo full power and authority, with the good Ships, the *Dragon*, the *Sun*, and the *Katharine*, with one or more Pinnaces at the opening of the then next Spring, to undertake a Voyage to *Goa*, the Parts of *Malabar*, the Coaſt of *China* and *Japan*, there to trade for ſuch Commodities and Merchandizes, as might be ſold and vented with moſt Profit and Advantage, and as well as they could, conveniently open a ſafe and ſettled way for intercourſe and trade in thoſe Parts, for all other our Subjects for the future; And likewiſe by the way, if occaſion ſhould be offered, to touch at *Cape Bona Eſperança*, in thirty four Degrees or thereabouts South Latitude, the Iſland of Saint *Lawrence* with the adjacent Iſlands, the Coaſt of *Moſambique*, *Sefala* and *Ethiopia*, the Iſlands of *Socotora*, the Coaſt of *Arabia*, the Gulph of *Perſia*, the Coaſt of *India*, the Coaſt of *Malabar*, and having there refreſhed themſelves, and being furniſhed with all neceſſaries, they were from thence to proceed to the Iſlands of *Ceylon* and other adjacent Iſlands, the Coaſt of *Cormandel*, the Gulf of *Bengala*, the Coaſt of *Pegu*, the Iſland of *Samatra*, the Straits of *Mallacca*, *Sunda* and *Banca*, with the Iſlands of *Java*, *Macaſſar*, *Borneo*, *Gilolo*, with the *Moluccos* Iſlands, with *Nova Guinea* and adjacent Iſlands Southward and Eaſtward, the Coaſt of *Siam*, *Canchichina* and *China*, with the Iſlands of *Aynan*, *Lequios*, *Philippinas*, with the Straits of *Manillos*, the Iſland of *Japan*, the Coaſt of *Cathaia* and *Tartaria*, or to any other place whatſoever, where occaſion of trade or diſcovery ſhould lead them in the Voyage aforeſaid, and to employ their beſt diligence, induſtry and endeavours, not only to trade for ſuch Goods, Money, Commodities and Merchandizes, as they carried from hence, wherein they had full power and authority to carry with them ſuch Money, Goods and other Commodities, as they ſhould conceive, might beſt conduce and tend to the advantage and good Succeſs of that Voyage, but alſo in exchange thereof, to bring home from thence ſuch Jewels, Money, Gold, Silver, Goods, Commodities and Merchandizes, as they in their Judgments and Diſcretions ſhould think, might be of beſt value and advantage to the Merchants and Adventurers in that Voyage.

And We likewiſe thereby gave them command and authority, at their beſt conveniency, when they ſhould come into the Parts of *China*, *Japan*, or from any other Parts where they ſhould think fitting, to ſend from thence one of their Ships or Pinnaces, or ſuch other Veſſel or Veſſels, as they could buy, more fit, well prepared and furniſhed with ſuch neceſſaries and proviſions, and manned with a ſufficient complement of Men, under the charge and command of ſuch able Perſon or Perſons as they ſhould think fit, to ſearch for and diſcover the North-Eaſt

Paſſage to the North part of the *Californias*, on the backſide of *America* as aforeſaid, and to meet with the North-Weſt Paſſage ſo far diſcovered by Sir *Thomas Button*, Captain *Luke Foxe* and others, ſo to enter into the Straits of *Hudſon* into the Weſtern or *Atlantick* Sea; For better performance whereof, We by our ſaid Letters, did authorize the ſaid Captain *Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, to give the Perſon whom they ſhould employ therein, a Commiſſion with ſuch directions and inſtructions, as they in their Experience and Judgment, and upon advice ſhould conceive beſt, to conduce to the happy diſcovery of the ſaid Paſſage, and to uſe any other means they ſhould think meet, for the better effecting of the ſaid deſign; And We did thereby grant them full power, to give ſuch Perſons order and authority, to take poſſeſſion for Us of all ſuch Lands as they ſhould diſcover, and conceive might be of advantage and honourable for Us to own and hold; And We did thereby give to the Diſcoverers thereof and their Adventurers, and their Heirs for ever, a full Moiety or half part of all Benefits of Cuſtoms and Duties, or whatſoever elſe by Trade, Plantation or otherwiſe might ariſe thereby, in recompence of their charge and hazard of the ſaid diſcovery, reſerving to our ſelf only the Sovereignty thereof, and the intereſt and diſpoſing of the other Moiety or half part; And for the better Accompliſhment of thoſe hopeful Services and Employments, tending ſo much to the common good of our People and Kingdom, We did thereby put under the charge and command of the ſaid Captain *Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, all the ſaid Ships, the *Dragon*, the *Sun*, and the *Katharine*, and other Pinnaces and Veſſels, ſet forth for that Voyage and Enterprize, or which ſhould be added to the ſame, giving them full power and abſolute authority, together with the advice and conſent of twelve able and ſufficient Men, which ſhould be of Counſel, and conſiſt of ſix able Seamen and ſix Merchants and Factors, ſuch as they ſhould ſelect, and in their Judgments conceive moſt able, of which the then Captain of the Admiral, ſhould have a bearing Voice to order, diſpoſe and command all the Maſters, Pilots, Boatſwains, Gunners, Officers and others whatſoever, aboard or belonging to them or any of them, and likewiſe to order, diſpoſe and command all the Merchants, Factors, Purſers, and all others whatſoever, aboard or belonging to them or any of them, with power to diſplace and put out of their Offices ſuch as they ſhould not find fitting to undergo the ſame, and to put into the ſame Offices ſuch others, as they ſhould conceive moſt fitting and capable, and likewiſe to take out of one Ship and put into others, ſuch Perſon and Perſons as they ſhould conceive fitting and neceſſary, as might be moſt behoofful and advantageous for that Work and Service; And in caſe of matters of Privacy, the Counſel to conſiſt of five, whereof the then Captain of the Admiral and chief Merchant to be two, and they to make choice of three others; And if any Officer or other Perſon appertaining to the ſaid Service or Ships, ſhould be refractory to their command and directions on that behalf, or commit any Diſorders or Violences worthy of Puniſhment, We did thereby authorize and command them to puniſh him or them ſo offending, according to the known Orders and Cuſtoms of the Seas; And becauſe in ſo long a Voyage there might be occaſion for more ſevere Puniſhment than ordinary, We did thereby give order for one other Commiſſion to be given, authorizing them to execute Martial Law, upon all ſuch as ſhould ſo far forget themſelves and their duty, as to deſerve the ſame; And We did thereby alſo give further power and authority unto the ſaid Captain *Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, that in caſe they ſhould find it requiſite to leave any Merchants or others on Shore, for the good of the Trade either at *Goa*, the Coaſt of *Malabar*, *China*, *Japan*, or in any other place whatſoever, where they ſhould come, they were to make choice of the moſt able and truſty amongſt their Ships, that ſhould be willing there to remain, and to conſtrain none that were unwilling to ſtay behind them, taking ſpecial care that thoſe whom they ſhould leave in thoſe Parts behind them, might be ſafe and well treated, leaving in writing under their Hands and the common Seal of their Company, a ſignification to all our Subjects that ſhould or might find them there, that it was our expreſs pleaſure and command, that they ſhould not moleſt, hinder or diſturb ſuch Perſons, as they ſhould ſo leave in their quiet Trade or Traffick at their Perils, and upon pain of our

high

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

high Indignation and Diſpleaſure; And We did moreover thereby give full power and authority to them, and ſuch as were Adventurers with them in that ſo laudable an Undertaking, to make and uſe one common Seal, wherein was to be engraven a *Lion paſſant gardant* between three *Imperial Crowns*, to Seal all Diſpatches, Certificates, Letters and other matters, concerning that Imployment and Affair, and We did thereby declare our expreſs Will and Pleaſure to be, that all Licences, Liberties, Privileges, Commands, Powers and Authorities thereby given, ſhould ſtand, be good and effectual to them, and all the Adventurers with them, and all Perſons imployed with or under them, notwithſtanding any Grant or Patent formerly given to the Company of Merchants trading to the *Eaſt Indies*, the *Turkey* Company or any others whatſoever; And we did thereby alſo expreſly command and charge, as well all Officers as others whatſoever, belonging to the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company, or imployed by or under them or any of them, not to moleſt, diſturb or hinder the execution of our command thereby given, or any Officer or other Perſon imployed in the ſame, by any ways or means whatſoever, as they or any of them would anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils; And laſtly our ſpecial command alſo thereby, was that for any thing done or to be done by virtue of that our Commiſſion, neither they the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney* or any others, which were or ſhould be Adventurers or imployed in the ſame, ſhould at any time either before, during or after the ſaid Voyage, be ſued, queſtioned, impleaded in Law or in any ſort moleſted or troubled, by reaſon of ſending the ſaid Ships to the Parts of the *Eaſt Indies*, or to any the Parts or Places in our ſaid Letters mentioned, for that it was our ſpecial direction and command to ſend the ſame, and for ſundry weighty reaſons and matters beſt known to Us, ſo as the ſame were not for matters performed contrary to that our Commiſſion, or to the prejudice of the Adventurers in that Voyage; And as an Enſign that they were eſpecially imployed by Us, And of our gracious care of the good of that deſign, We did thereby authorize and require them to carry in all their the ſame Colours, commonly called the *Union Flag*, which our own Ships and none but the Ships imployed in our particular Service ought to bear, notwithſtanding our expreſs Proclamation heretofore to the contrary; And as for all other matters either of Government or otherwiſe concerning the ſaid imployment and diſcovery, We referred them to the Inſtructions ſigned by Us, bearing date with the ſame our Letters.

And whereas We by other our Letters under our Royal Signature and Signet, bearing date the ſame twelfth day of *December*, one thouſand ſix hundred thirty five, and in the ſame eleventh year of our Reign, for the better performance of the ſaid Voyage, did give and grant unto Sir *William Courten* and others, the Merchants and Adventurers in the ſaid Voyage, and their Agents and Aſſigns, full Power, Licence and Authority, and that it ſhould and might be lawful to and for them, to buy and take up within our Realm of *England* and the Dominions of the ſame, the Sum of forty thouſand Pounds in Foreign Gold and Silver, or Bullion, or Foreign Gold, Silver and Bullion to that value; And the ſame ſo bought or taken up to tranſport in the intended Voyage aforeſaid, into any Foreign place or places whatſoever, whereby any thing might be effected, which as they conceived, might conduce to the Service aforeſaid, without the incurring of any Penalty, Forfeiture or other Puniſhment for the ſame, and without any Cuſtom, Subſidy, Account, Duty or Payment to be therefore made, paid or given to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or to any our Officers or Miniſters, or to any other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever in that behalf; And therefore by the ſame our laſt mentioned Letters, We did require and authorize all and every our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, whom it did or ſhould concern, to permit and ſuffer the ſaid Sir *William Courten*, and the Merchants and Adventurers aforeſaid, and their Agents and Aſſigns, to have and take the full benefit of thoſe our Commands and Liberties, according to our Pleaſure therein declared; And we did further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give full Power and Authority to all and every Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, who had or ſhould have any Foreign Gold or Silver or Bullion, remaining in their Hands, that they might ſell or exchange the ſame, to or with the ſaid Sir *William Courten*, and the Merchants and Adventurers aforeſaid, and their Agents and Aſſigns, to be diſpoſed of according to our Pleaſure therein declared, ſo as the ſame Foreign Gold

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

or Silver or Bullion, were ſold, exchanged or tranſported within one Year next after the date of our ſaid Letters, any Law, Statute, Act of Parliament, Prohibition, Proclamation, Letters Patents, Ordinance or other matter or thing to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding, as by the ſame our ſeveral Letters (amongſt other things) more at large may appear.

And whereas We by our other Letters under our Royal Signature and Signet, bearing date the ſame twelfth day of *December*, in the eleventh Year of our Reign, have for the Reaſons therein expreſſed, given and granted to the ſaid Captain *John Weddell*, in caſe of urgent Neceſſity, and all ſuch as ſhould ſucceed him, by Virtue of our Commiſſion herein before recited, full Power and Authority to call, hold and keep a Marſhal Court, and therein as well by Examination of Witneſſes upon their Oaths, as by all other lawful ways and means, to hear and determine all Cauſes Criminal, Mutinies, Diſobediences and all unlawful Acts and Deeds, of what Nature, Name or Quality ſoever they be, done or committed by any Mariner, Seaman or other Perſon or Perſons, of or belonging to any the Ships or Pinnaces aforeſaid, and all Offenders therein to chaſtiſe, correct and puniſh, as the greatneſs and quality of their Fault ſhould require, that is to ſay, for any wilful Murder or any notable Mutiny, the ſame being by due and lawful ways and means truly and juſtly proved, to execute and take away their Lives or any Member, in force and order of Marſhal Law, and for all other leſſer Offences, to puniſh the Delinquents, according to the known Laws and Orders of the Sea, and to hear and determine all ſuch private Contracts, Matters, Cauſes, Controverſies and Complaints, as ſhould happen to ariſe, grow or be moved, between any Perſon or Perſons in the ſaid Ships and Pinnaces, That private Quarrels and Diſſenſions, might not hinder or prejudice the Service and Imployment, for which he had received Commiſſion from Us as aforeſaid, and by our Inſtructions of the ſame date for the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney* in the ſaid Voyage, We have (amongſt other things) given to the ſaid *Nathaniel Mountney*, all ſuch Authority, Power and Command, for governing and ordering our ſaid Subjects on Shore, as We have by the ſaid Inſtructions, or by any of our Commiſſions given to the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* at Sea or a Shipboard, and by our ſaid Inſtructions, We have ſignified our Will and Pleaſure, what Perſons ſhall ſucceſſively ſucceed in the Charge of the ſaid Voyage, in caſe the ſaid Captain *John Weddell*, ſhall fortune to die before the end of the ſame, and to that end, have thereby given unto them and every of them ſo ſucceeding, as full and ample Power and Authorities to all intents and purpoſes, as We have given to him the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* by our ſaid Inſtructions or any of our Commiſſions.

And whereas We by our other Letters under our Royal Signature and Signet, dated the nineteenth of the ſame Month of *December* in the ſaid eleventh year of our Reign, directed to the ſaid Captain *John Weddell*, or to the chief Commander of the Fleet, whereof the *Dragon* was Admiral, ſet forth by command from Us for a Voyage to the South Seas, &c. Reciting that upon an Overture of Trade made in *January* then laſt was twelve Month, by the Vice-Roy of *Goa*, from our dear Brother the King of *Spain*, unto the Preſident and Council of our *Eaſt India* Company, We embracing the ſaid offer had in purſuit thereof, commanded to be ſet forth, the good Ships the *Dragon*, the *Sun*, the *Katharine*, the *Planter*, the *Anne* and the *Diſcovery*, laden with Goods and Merchandizes of great value, proper and fit for Trade with the *Portugueſe* and others in thoſe Parts.

And foraſmuch as We and divers of our Subjects by our command, had been at a very great charge in ſetting forth and lading the ſaid Ships and Veſſels, whereby to give aſſurance of our Royal and clear Intents, to embrace and entertain the Trade ſo freely offered unto Us as aforeſaid, and not having means in ſo ſhort a ſpace to ſettle the ſame, by ſuch a formal League and Treaty with our ſaid Brother, as was requiſite to oblige either of Us to give way to ſuch a free Trade and Commerce; We did therefore by our ſaid Letters require, authorize and direct, how the ſaid Captain *Weddell* or the Chief Commander of the ſaid Fleet, ſhould demean and comport himſelf, when he cometh to *Goa* and other Parts thereabouts, in caſe when he cometh thither, the Subjects of our ſaid Brother the King of *Spain*, ſhould refuſe and hinder him in trading in thoſe Parts, or that any ſhould in contempt of our Commiſſions, Letters and Inſtructions given under our Royal Hand and Signet, uſe any violence to any of the Ships under his Command, or to the Goods, or Perſons ſerving in or belonging to the ſame Ships or Veſſels, as by our ſaid ſeveral Letters, Commiſſions and Inſtructions, relation being had unto them, more fully appeareth.

And whereas the ſaid good Ships the *Dragon*, the *Sun*, the *Katharine*, the *Planter*, the *Anne*, and the *Diſcovery* herein before mentioned, were provided, victualled, laden and fitted, and are already put to Sea in the ſaid Voyage, under the Command of the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, at and by the Charge and Adventure of Us, and of our truſty and faithful Servant *Endymion Porter* Eſquire, one of the Grooms of our Bed-chamber, and of our ſaid late truſty and welbeloved Subject Sir *William Courten* Knight, ſince deceaſed, and *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnel* Merchants, (whom We commanded to be Adventurers therein) and of their Partners, wherein the ſaid Sir *William Courten* had, and bare the greateſt part of the Charge and Adventure.

Now know ye, that We being minded, to give all further Encouragement to the Adventurers, in the proſecution of this their Enterpriſe, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do ratify, approve, give, grant, and confirm unto the ſaid *Endymion Porter* and to *William Courten* Eſquire, Son and Heir, and ſole Executor of the ſaid Sir *William*, *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnell*, and to the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and to every of them, and to all and every their Partners and Aſſociates in the ſaid Adventure and Voyage, and to their and every of their Agents and Aſſigns, the ſaid ſeveral Grants, Licences, Powers, Authorities, Commiſſions, Inſtructions, Commands, Declarations, Acts, Matters, Things, and other the Premiſſes, in or by our ſaid ſeveral Letters, Commiſſions and Inſtructions and every or any of them, given, granted or declared, or mentioned to be given, granted or declared, in ſuch manner and form, and with ſuch limitations, alterations, and reſtrictions, as are herein expreſſed and declared, That is to ſay, That they the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and their Partners and Aſſociates in the ſaid Adventure and Voyage, or their or any of their Agents or Aſſigns, by virtue of theſe Preſents, or of any our Commiſſions, Letters and Inſtructions herein before mentioned, ſhall be licenced, privileged or enabled to Trade, only into ſuch of thoſe Parts and Places before named, where the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company had not ſettled Factories and Trade, before the twelfth day of *December*, one thouſand ſix hundred thirty and five, being the time we firſt granted our Commiſſions and Inſtructions to the ſaid Captain *Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney* as aforeſaid; Nevertheleſs our intent and meaning is, That the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company or any others whatſoever, having lawful Right, Privilege, Licence or Authority to Trade into any the Parts before mentioned, ſhall not by virtue of theſe Preſents or of our ſaid former Commiſſions, or any thing therein contained, be reſtrained, hindred or impeached, of, in or from their free Reſort, Trade and Commerce there, any thing herein mentioned to the contrary notwithſtanding.

To have, hold, take and enjoy, do, execute and perform the ſaid Premiſſes to all intents and purpoſes, in as full, large, ample and beneficial manner, as the ſame by our ſaid ſeveral Commiſſions, Letters and Inſtructions or any of them, were given, granted, declared or expreſſed, or intended or meant to be thereby given, granted, declared or expreſſed, in ſuch manner and form, and with ſuch Limitations, Alterations and Reſtrictions as aforeſaid, and not otherwiſe, without let, denial, contradiction or impeachment of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors or any of Us, or any of our Officers and Miniſters, or of the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company, or of any other Perſon or Perſons, Bodies Politick or Corporate, or any others whatſoever; ſaving and excepting out of this our preſent Grant and Confirmation, all that Clauſe herein before recited, and in one of our ſaid Letters contained, concerning the diſcovery of the Paſſage into the *Atlantick* Sea, and the Land to be diſcovered and taken poſſeſſion of, and ſuch part and benefit of or by the ſame, as is thereby mentioned to be given to the Diſcoverers and their Adventurers, which Clauſe We hold fit to be hereby explained,

the

A.D.1637
An.13. Car.1.

the Parties to be employed by and under the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, for the making of ſuch diſcovery, not being the Parties we meant to intereſt therein, by or under the name or title of Diſcoverers, but thoſe that we meant ſhould take benefit thereby, were the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, Sir *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and other Adventurers in the ſaid Voyage, every of them according to the proportion of their reſpective Adventures, wherefore We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant unto the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney* and their Heirs and Aſſigns, the Moiety or half part of all ſuch Regions, Countries, Territories, Iſlands, and Lands, as in the ſaid Voyage ſhall be ſo diſcovered and taken poſſeſſion of as aforeſaid, and the full Moiety or half part of all benefits of Tolls, Cuſtoms and Duties, or whatſoever elſe by Trade, Plantation or otherwiſe may ariſe, either by or by reaſon of the ſaid Paſſage, ſo to be diſcovered, or by, for or by reaſon of the ſaid Regions, Countries, Territories, Iſlands and Lands, or any of them ſo to be diſcovered and taken poſſeſſion of as aforeſaid.

To have and to hold the ſaid Moieties and half parts to them the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, their Heirs and Aſſigns for ever, for the benefit and behoof of themſelves and their Partners, Adventurers in the ſaid Voyage, and of the Heirs and Aſſigns of them, and their ſaid Partners, Adventurers as aforeſaid, rateably and proportionably, according to their ſeveral and rateable proportions in the ſaid Adventure, which is according to our firſt intent and true meaning, although not ſo fully and clearly expreſſed in our ſaid Letters.

And whereas We by our Inſtructions herein before mentioned, did (amongſt other things) ſignify our Will and Pleaſure to be, That the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, ſhould thereby have full Power and Authority to put in execution, all ſuch Inſtructions and Directions, as ſhould be jointly given by the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, Sir *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnell* or any three of them (whereof the ſaid *Endymion Porter* and Sir *William Courten* to be two) for them and the reſt of the Adventurers in the ſaid Voyage, in writing under their Hands and Seals for the well ordering and government of the Merchants, Factors, Mariners, Boatſwains, and other Officers and Seamen in any of the ſaid Ships, and for the better preſerving and venting of the Goods and Merchandizes of the ſaid Adventurers, as alſo in bringing home ſuch Returns, as they ſhould conceive would be of moſt benefit and advantage, and that ſuch Orders and Directions ſhould be as effectual, and in as ample manner and ſort, as if the ſame had been therein particularly inſerted under our Royal Hand, as by our ſaid Inſtructions may appear.

And whereas they the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, Sir *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnell*, have, at or about the time of the ſetting forth of the ſaid Ships, given ſome Inſtructions and Directions accordingly under their Hands and Seals, all which we do approve of, and do by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, ratify and confirm the ſame, and We do will and command the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and all others whom it ſhall or may concern, to follow, obſerve, fulfil and keep the ſame, according to the intent of theſe Preſents.

And for that the ſaid Sir *William Courten* is now dead, and new Inſtructions or Directions, will or may be fit and neceſſary to be given to the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, or ſuch as ſhall ſucceed them in their ſeveral places or employment, by and on the behalf of the ſaid Adventurers, for the better managing and ordering of their Returns and Affairs, in and concering the ſaid Voyage, We do by theſe Preſents, ſignify and declare our Will and Pleaſure to be, and do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant unto the ſaid Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and thoſe that ſhall ſucceed them in their ſeveral Charges, full Power and Authority, and do charge and command them, and all others, whom in that behalf it ſhall or may concern, to put in execution all ſuch Inſtructions as ſhall be hereafter jointly given, by the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnell*, their ſeveral Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns, or any three of them (whereof the ſaid *Endymion Porter* and *William Courten* their ſeveral Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns to be two) for them and the reſt of the Adventurers in the ſaid Voyage, in writing under their Hands and Seals, for the well ordering and government of the Merchants, Factors, Mariners, Boatſwains and other Officers and Seamen in any of the ſaid Ships, and for the better preſervation and venting of the Goods and Merchandizes of the ſaid Adventurers, as alſo in bringing home ſuch returns, as they ſhall conceive will be of moſt benefit and advantage, which Orders and Directions of theirs ſo to be given, We will ſhall be as effectual, and as ſtrictly and carefully purſued and obſerved, as if the ſame were herein particularly inſerted and expreſſed; And We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors (as far as in us lieth, give and grant unto the ſaid *William Courten*, his Heirs, Executors and Aſſigns, as many and as great, ſuch, the ſame and the like Powers, Authorities, Intereſts, Benefits, Profits, Privileges, Advantages and Preheminences whatſoever, in and concerning the ſaid Voyage, Ships and Adventures, and every or any matter or thing whatſoever, in and concerning the ſaid Voyage, Ships and Adventures, and every or any matter or thing whatſoever, having any reference thereunto or dependance thereupon, or to the ſame in any manner of wiſe belonging or appertaining, as the ſaid Sir *William Courten* his late Father had, or was mentioned, meant or intended to him, or for him to have by our forementioned Commiſſions, Letters and Inſtructions or any of them, or otherwiſe howſoever, according to the true meaning of theſe Preſents; Our Will and Pleaſure being, that the ſaid *William Courten* his Heirs, Executors and Aſſigns, ſhall be in the place and ſtead of his ſaid Father, in all and every thing, concerning the ſaid Voyage and Adventure as aforeſaid.

And further know ye, That We having taken the Premiſſes into our Princely Care, and being willing to contribute our Royal Grace and Favour to an Enterpriſe of this nature, ſo much tending to the honour of our Kingdom, and the enlargement and advancement of the Trade and Commerce thereof, and the better to encourage and promote the proſecution of this deſign ſo undertaken by our eſpecial direction, do of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant unto the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, being the Perſons intereſſed by Us in the ſaid Adventure, full and free Licence, Power and Authority, that they and their Partners and their Aſſigns, in further proſecution and advancement of the ſaid Voyage and Adventure, ſhall and may from time to time, during the ſpace of five years next enſuing the Feaſt of the Annunciation of the bleſſed *Virgin Mary* laſt paſt, ſet forth and ſend one or more Ship or Ships, Veſſel or Veſſels, well and ſufficiently provided and furniſhed with Men, Munition, Goods and Merchandizes, to any the Parts or Places herein beforementioned, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid, the ſame, together with their returns to be governed, ordered and diſpoſed, according to our ſaid Letters, Commiſſions and Inſtructions herein before mentioned and confirmed as aforeſaid, and ſuch Inſtructions as have been in that behalf given by the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, Sir *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnell*, or hereafter ſhall be in that behalf given by the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton* and *Samuel Bonnell*, their ſeveral Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, or any three of them (whereof the ſaid *Endymion Porter* and *William Courten* or their ſeveral Executors or Aſſigns to be two) in writing under their Hands and Seals, there freely to Trade and Traffick in ſuch manner as aforeſaid, without let, interruption, impeachment or denial of the ſaid Company of Merchants of *London* trading to the *Eaſt Indies*, or any other Society of Merchants, or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, and with the ſame or like Liberties, Privileges and Immunities, in all and every reſpect and degree, as to and for the ſaid Ships and Goods already ſent and their returns, is mentioned or meant, according to the true meaning of theſe Preſents, any Charters, Letters Patents, Grants of Incorporations or of any Liberties, Powers, Juriſdictions, Privileges of Trade or Traffick, or any Act of Parliament, Statute, Ordinance, Proclamation, Proviſion or Reſtriction, or other matter or thing whatſoever, to the contrary thereof, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And for that the ſaid Adventurers herein before named and their Partners, are like to bring into this our Realm, a much greater quantity of Foreign Commodities from the Parts and Places before mentioned, then can be ſpent for the neceſſary uſe of the ſame our Realm, which of neceſſity muſt be tranſported into other Countries and there vented, We for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, do grant unto the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and their Partners, and their ſeveral Executors and Adminiſtrators, That at all times and from time to time, during the ſpace of twelve Months, next after the diſcharge of any the ſaid Foreign Commodities ſo to be brought in, the Subſidies, Poundage, Cuſtoms and other Duties for the ſame (being firſt paid or compounded for as aforeſaid) it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, or any of them and their Partners, and their ſeveral Executors and Adminiſtrators, to tranſport the ſame freely out of this our Realm, without any further Cuſtom, Poundage, Impoſt or any other Subſidy or Duty, to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors for the ſame, whereof the Subſidy, Poundage, Cuſtoms and other Duties, ſhall be ſo formerly paid or compounded for as aforeſaid, and that the Impoſts paid upon the ſaid Goods, Wares or Merchandizes of the Adventurers aforenamed or their Partners, Executors or Adminiſtrators, which by them ſhall be imported as aforeſaid, and after ſhall be again ſo Exported as aforeſaid, ſhall be repaid unto them and every of them reſpectively; And the ſaid Cuſtomers and other Officer and Officers for the time being, by virtue hereof, ſhall upon due and ſufficient proof thereof made, in the Cuſtomhouſe or Cuſtomhouſes, of or belonging to any of our Ports, Havens or Creeks, give them ſufficient Cockets or Certificates, for the ſafe paſſing out thereof accordingly.

And to the end no deceit may be uſed herein, to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, Certificates ſhall be brought from the Collectors of the Subſidies, Poundage, Impoſts or other Duties Inwards, of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, to the Collectors of the Cuſtom, Poundage, Subſidy or other Duties Outwards, of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, that for the ſaid Goods, Wares or Merchandizes, there hath been within the time limited, paid, anſwered or ſecured, due Cuſtom, Subſidy, Poundage, Impoſts and other Duties for the ſame Inwards; And for the taking away of all Suits and Queſtions, hereaf-to be had and moved againſt the ſaid Adventurers or any of them, for or in reſpect of the providing, buying or exporting, for or in the ſaid Voyage, of any Foreign Gold, Silver, Bullion, Money, or Plate, or other Gold and Silver not exceeding forty thouſand Pounds or the value thereof, or any Ordinance, Shot or other Munition, more then they might ſeem to have uſe of, for or in the ſaid Voyage, We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, Remiſe, Releaſe, and Pardon to them the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and every of them, and their Partners, all Offences, Miſdemeanors and Contempts whatſoever, by them or any of them committed, perpetrated or done, in the life time of the ſaid Sir *William Courten*, in, for or concerning the buying, providing or tranſporting of any Foreign Gold, Silver, Bullion, Plate or Money, or other Gold and Silver, in any of the Ships or Veſſels aforeſaid in the ſaid Voyage, not exceeding in the whole, the Sum or Value of forty thouſand Pounds; And in, for or concerning the tranſporting of any Ordnance, Shot or Munition whatſoever, in any of the ſaid Ships or Veſſels in the ſaid Voyage, and all Pains, Penalties, Sums of Money, Fines, Impriſonments and Forfeitures whatſoever, for or in reſpect of the Offences and Premiſſes, herein before mentioned, to be pardoned or any of them, any Law, Statute, Ordinance, Proclamation or Proviſion whatſoever, to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And for the better ſupportation and advancement of the ſaid Deſign and Adventure, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid, We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant unto the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and their Partners, and their ſeveral Executors and Aſſigns, full and free Licence, Power and Authority, That it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for them or any of them, to buy and take up within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of the ſame, at any time or times within the ſpace of five Years herein before mentioned, ſuch other Foreign Gold, Silver, Bullion or Plate, as to them ſhall ſeem meet, not exceeding in the whole the Sum or Value of forty thouſand Pounds, and the ſame ſo bought or taken up, to tranſport in any Ships or Veſſels, which they ſhall ſend within the ſaid ſpace of five Years, into any the Parts aforeſaid, in ſupply and proſecution of the ſaid Adventure as aforeſaid, without incurring any Penalty, Forfeiture or other Puniſhment for the ſame, paying to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, for Cuſtom and all other Duties for the ſame, after the rate of thirty Shillings for every hundred Pounds of the ſaid forty thouſand Pounds, which ſhall be ſo Exported as aforeſaid; And therefore We do will and require our high Treaſurer of *England*, the Commiſſioners for our Treaſury, and the Commiſſioners of our Admiralty for the time being, our Admirals, Vice-Admirals, Captains and others uſing upon the Seas, and all Mayors, Juſtices of the Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, Searchers, Keepers of our Ports, Creeks and Paſſages, and all other our Officers and Miniſters for the time being, and all other our Subjects whatſoever, whom it ſhall or may concern, to permit and ſuffer the ſaid Adventurers, their Agents, Factors and Aſſigns, to have and take the full benefit of theſe our Letters Patents, according to our Will and Pleaſure herein declared; And We do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give full Power and Authority, to all and every Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, who have or ſhall have any Foreign Gold or Silver or Bullion, that he or they may at any time, within the ſaid ſpace of five Years herein before mentioned, lawfully ſell or exchange the ſame, to or with the ſaid Adventurers herein before named and their Agents, Factors and Aſſigns, or any of them to be diſpoſed of, for the advantage and advancement of the ſaid Adventure, and benefit of the ſaid Adventurers, according to our intent herein before expreſſed, any Law, Statute, Act of Parliament, Prohibition, Proclamation, Letters Patents, Letters of Privy Seal, Act, Ordinance or other matter or thing whatſoever to the contrary hereof, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And We do further grant for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors to the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and their ſeveral Executors and Aſſigns, that it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for them to admit into the ſaid Voyage and Adventure, ſuch fit and meet Perſon and Perſons as they ſhall make choice of, to aſſociate and join unto them as Partners or Participants in the ſaid Adventure, Deſign or Enterpriſe as aforeſaid, and that they the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and every of them, and their Partners reſpectively, and their reſpective Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, ſhall and may lawfully have, take and enjoy to their ſeveral and reſpective proper uſes, according to the proportion of their ſeveral Adventures, the benefit, proceed and return of all ſuch Merchandizes and Goods, as are or ſhall be exported or returned, to or from any of the Parts or Places herein before named, according to the tenor and true meaning of theſe Preſents.

And further We are pleaſed, and by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do grant to the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, their ſeveral Executors and Aſſigns, that they by themſelves or their Factors or Agents, ſhall and may lawfully ſell and diſpoſe of, in any the Parts or Places herein before named, any ſuch Ship or Ships, already ſent or hereafter to be ſent thither, within the ſaid term of five Years, as ſhall become unſerviceable, and cannot well be brought back again into our Realm of *England*, without incurring any Penalty, Forfeiture or Puniſhment, appointed or provided by any the Laws or Statutes of the Realm, or any Proclamations or other Ordinances or Reſtrictions whatſoever.

And We do further hereby for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will, ordain and appoint, and do give and grant unto the ſaid *Endymion Porter*, *William Courten*, *Thomas Kynaſton*, *Samuel Bonnell*, Captain *John Weddell* and *Nathaniel Mountney*, and their Partners, and their ſeveral Executors and Aſſigns, and every of them, full Power,

Licence

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Licence and Authority, to ſell and put to ſale, within our Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or any other Dominions, all or any ſuch Goods, Wares and Merchandizes, as they or any of them ſhall import or bring, or cauſe to be imported or brought into the ſame, from any the Parts or Places aforenamed as aforeſaid, to and for their own proper uſe and benefit reſpectively, and ſhall and may likewiſe freely and lawfully have, uſe and enjoy, all other the Powers, Grants and Privileges hereby or by any former our Letters, Commiſſions or Inſtructions, granted, declared or expreſſed, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid, without the interruption, impediment or denial of the ſaid *Eaſt India* Company, or any other Society of Merchants, or of any other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, any Grant, Charters, Powers, Licences or Privileges, to them or any of them granted, to the contrary notwithſtanding, although expreſs mention, &c.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the firſt day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

An Order of the Starchamber *for the Eſtabliſhing of the High Commiſſion and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts.*

In Camera Stellata coram Concilio ibidem quarto die Julii, Anno 13. Caroli Regis.

A.D.1637.

Bibl. Harleiana, 61. *B.* 26. *fol.* 40.

THIS Day was read in Court, the Certificate of the two Lords Chief Juſtices, the Lord Chief Baron, and other the Juſtices of the *King's Bench* and *Common Pleas*, and Barons of the *Exchequer*, made according to an Order of reference to them granted the twelfth of *May* laſt, upon a motion made in the Cauſe, wherein his Majeſty's Attorney General is Plaintiff, againſt *John Baſtwick* Doctor in Phyſick, and others Defendants, in which Certificate, the ſaid Judges have declared their Opinions in point of Law, touching the ſeveral matters to them referred by the aforeſaid Order, and the ſame being ſo read in Court, his Majeſty's Attorney General humbly prayed, that the ſaid Certificate may be recorded in this Court, and in all other the Courts of *Weſtminſter*, and in the high Commiſſion, and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts, for the Satiſfaction of all Men, that the Proceedings in the High Commiſſion and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts, are agreeable to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, which the Court held reaſonable, and hath ordered, it ſhall be ſo; And that after the ſame is inrolled in this Court, and other the Courts aforeſaid, the Original Certificate of the ſaid Judges, ſhall be delivered to the moſt reverend Father in God, the Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury* his Grace, to be kept and preſerved amongſt the Records of his Courts.

M. Goad.

Examinatur, per *Arthur* pro Rege.

A.D 1637.
An. 13. Car. I.

A Proclamation touching common Maltſters and Brewers.

A.D 1637.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty hath taken into Conſideration, the manifold Inconveniences that ariſe to this Kingdom, by the exceſſive number of Perſons, who take upon them the Art and Myſtery of Maltmaking in all Parts of the Realm, who from time to time engroſs and get into their Hands, ſuch quantities of Barley to convert into Malt, as often produceth a ſcarcity of that kind of Grain, which for the poorer ſort of People is their uſual Bread, the Markets alſo by means hereof are foreſtalled and unfurniſhed, and ſundry abuſes and deceits are practiſed by them in the making of Malt, in unſeaſonable Months of the Year, and in leſſer ſpace of time in the Fat and Floor, than it can be perfectly made, and by making it of Mowburnt or ſpired Barley, and by ſlack and deceitful drying thereof, and by mixing and ſelling good and bad Malt together, and by putting to Sale of Malt not well and ſufficiently trodden, rubbed or fanned from the droſs thereof, whereby it becometh unwholſom and deceitful in the uſe, contrary to ſundry good proviſions made by ſeveral Acts of Parliament in that behalf, and to the common deceit of this Kingdom and People.

His Majeſty out of his Princely care to reform as well theſe Evils, as ſundry other unlawful Practices now uſed in the making and ſelling of Malt, hath thought fit (by the Advice of his Privy Council) to leſſen their multitude, and to appoint and ſettle in fit places of the Realm, a competent number of meet Perſons for common Maltſters, ſuch as being approved of by his Majeſty's Privy Council, and after incorporated and reduced under Government in each County, may become bound to his Majeſty to reform the abuſes, now commonly practiſed in that Trade, and to make and ſell good and wholſom Malt, and at reaſonable Prices, according to the Law; And therefore his Majeſty doth hereby declare and publiſh his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, That no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, now uſing or which hereafter ſhall uſe, any other Trade or Myſtery, ſhall uſe or practiſe the Trade of a common Maltſter, or ſhall buy Barley or other Grain to Malt it and ſell it again; and that no Perſons whatſoever in the Months of *June*, *July* and *Auguſt* or any of them, do convert any Barley or other Grain into Malt to ſell, and that in other the proper and ſeaſonable Months of the Year for Malting, the ſame Malt ſhall have in the making thereof, *viz.* in the Fat, Floor, Steeping and Drying thereof, the time and ſpace of three Weeks at the leaſt, without which time, the ſame cannot be well and perfectly made, nor wholſom for Man's Body, and that no Perſons whatſoever, that convert any Corn into Malt to ſell, ſhall buy any Malt to the intent to ſell the ſame again.

And his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, that no Perſons whatſoever, from and after *Chriſtmas* next, ſhall take upon them the Trade of common Maltſters, or ſhall make any Malt to ſell, unleſs they be incorporated and reduced under the ſaid Government, nor ſhall uſe the Trade of Malting in any other Town or Place, than ſhall be aſſigned them by his Majeſty's Privy Council, or his Commiſſioners in that behalf; And in all and ſingular the Premiſſes, his Majeſty requireth all due conformity and obedience of his Subjects, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Indignation and Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Penalties and Puniſhments as by the Laws or Statutes of this Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted upon them, for their contempts or neglects herein; Nevertheleſs his Majeſty's intentions are, that it ſhall be lawful for all Perſons, which ſhall have of their own, any Barley or Corn growing, or any Tithe-Corn or Rent-Corn reſerved upon any Leaſe or Demiſe, to convert into Malt, all or any ſuch Barley or Corn, and to vent and ſell the ſame, without reſtraint, and that any Perſon or Perſons ſhall and may buy any Corn or Grain, and to convert the ſame into Malt, for the uſe and proviſion of his or their own Houſe or Family only, any thing herein contained to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding, and herein alſo, his Majeſty doth further declare his Royal

A.D.1637.
An.13. Car.1.

Will and Pleaſure to be, that if any Maltſters whatſoever already Incorporated or Licenced, or hereafter to be Incorporated or Licenced, or any other Perſons whatſoever, ſhall at any time or times hereafter, directly or indirectly, conſpire, combine, covenant or agree together, that they will not buy Barley or other Grain to convert to Malt, nor will ſell the ſame ſo Malted, but at ſet and certain Price limited and appointed by and amongſt themſelves, whereby his Majeſty's Subjects ſhall be conſtrained to ſell their Barley or other Malting Grain, at low and cheap Prices, and to buy their Malt at high and dear Rates, or ſhall make or put in uſe any other Conſpiracy, Combination, Practice, Covenant or Agreement amongſt themſelves or any of them, tending to the inhancing or abating of Prices or other publick inconvenience, that then every ſuch Corporation or Perſons ſo licenced, or others whatſoever ſo conſpiring, combining, practiſing or agreeing together in ſetting of Prices, being convicted thereof, ſhall not only incur the Forfeitures, Penalties and Puniſhments ordained by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm in that behalf, but ſhall be diſabled for ever after to uſe that Trade, and ſhall be further proceeded againſt, with all ſevere and exemplary Puniſhment, which his Majeſty will ſtrictly require to be executed on them.

And whereas his Majeſty hath likewiſe taken into Conſideration, the manifold Inconveniences ariſing to his Kingdom and People, for that Innkeepers, Alehouſekeepers, Taverners, Cooks and other Victuallers, do take upon them to Brew the Beer and Ale they utter by Retail, and thereby for their own private Lucre and Gain, and with the Conſumption of double the Malt and Fuel that is needful, do make ſtrong, heady and unwholſom Drinks, ſerving rather for Drunkenneſs and Exceſs, than for any good or neceſſary uſe, and do utter and Retail the ſame, without keeping the Aſſize or Prices appointed by the Laws; His Majeſty intending reformation likewiſe therein, is pleaſed to appoint and ſettle in fit places in *England* and *Wales*, a convenient number of common Brewers, ſuch as ſhall be allowed of by his Majeſty's Privy Council, who being likewiſe incorporated and reduced under Government, may become bound to his Majeſty, as well to reform the abuſes now commonly practiſed in that Trade, as to Brew wholſom Beer and Ale, and therein to obſerve the Aſſize and Prices appointed by the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, and who may alſo breed and bring up Apprentices in the ſame Trade.

His Majeſty therefore, by like Advice of his Privy Council, doth hereby expreſs and declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, that no Innkeeper, Alehouſekeeper, Taverner, Cook or Victualler whatſoever, in any County, City, Borough, Town Corporate or other place or places whatſoever, within the Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, from and after the Feaſt of St. *Michael the Archangel* next coming, ſhall Brew any Beer or Ale to utter or ſell by Retail, but ſhall have or receive the ſame, of or from ſome common Brewer allowed and ſettled by his Majeſty, or by his Commiſſioners in that behalf; Nevertheleſs his Majeſty's Intentions are, that in ſuch places, where there ſhall be no ſuch common Brewers allowed, or being allowed, they will not ſerve the ſaid Innkeepers, Alehouſekeepers, and other Victuallers with Beer and Ale, by carrying and delivering of the ſame at their ſeveral Houſes, That then in every ſuch place only and no other, it ſhall be lawful for any the ſaid Innkeepers, Taverners, Alehouſekeepers and Victuallers, to Brew their own Beer or Ale, and to ſell the ſame by Retail, as heretofore they have done, any thing herein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding; And his Majeſty doth hereby further declare, that every ſuch Perſon, as ſhall be allowed as aforeſaid for a common Brewer, ſhall not be licenced or allowed to make his own Malt, nor ſhall uſe the Trade of a common Maltſter, Cooper or any other Trade, and that every Perſon ſo to be allowed for a common Brewer, ſhall make and ſell wholſom Beer and Ale, and ſhall ſell and utter the ſame at reaſonable Prices, and ſhall keep the Aſſize thereof, according to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm; and to theſe his Majeſty's Royal Commands, his Majeſty doth likewiſe require of all his Subjects, all due conformity and obedience, as they tender his high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhments, as ſhall be meet for their Contempts; Provided always, that theſe Preſents or any thing herein concerning Brewing, ſhall

.1637. 3.Car.1.

not extend to the City of *London*, or four Miles diſtance of the ſame; And his Majeſty doth laſtly require and command all Juſtices of the Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other his Majeſty's Officers and Miniſters, to take care in their ſeveral places, that his Majeſty's Royal Pleaſure herein declared, may be duly performed, as they tender his Majeſty's Service.

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.I.

Given at the Court at *Greenwich*, the ninth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion touching Hackney Coaches.

D.1637. 13.Car.1. 3. n. 6.

A.D.1637.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor *James* Marquiſs of *Hamilton*, Maſter of our Horſe, Greeting.

We being informed of many abuſes committed by Hackney Coachmen, did lately by our Proclamation reſtrain them, as by the ſaid Proclamation appeareth; But We finding it very requiſite for our Nobility, Gentry, Foreign Ambaſſadors, Strangers and others, that there ſhould be a competent number allowed for ſuch uſes, have by the Advice of our Privy Council, thought fit to allow fifty Hackney Coachmen, in and about our Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, limiting them not to keep above twelve Horſes apiece, and ſo many others, in other places of this our Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, as ſhall be neceſſary.

Know ye, that We repoſing truſt and confidence in the approved Wiſdom, Fidelity and Judgment of you the ſaid *James* Marquiſs of *Hamilton*, that good and ſerviceable Horſes, Geldings or Mares be kept for that purpoſe, as alſo for the defence of our Kingdom, when occaſion requireth, have for the Conſideration aforeſaid, given and granted, and by theſe preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto you the ſaid *James* Marquiſs of *Hamilton*, full and free Liberty, Power, Privilege and Authority, for and during the term of your natural life, to Licence and allow the full and whole number of fifty Hackney Coachmen, to be from time to time dwelling and inhabiting in and about our Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*; And that every one of the Coachmen aforeſaid reſpectively, ſo by you to be limited and allowed as aforeſaid, ſhall and may from time to time during the term aforeſaid, have, maintain and keep the foreſaid number of twelve good and ſerviceable Horſes, Mares or Geldings, and no other or greater quantity or number, to be uſed by the ſaid Hackney Coachmen, for their or any of their Coach and Coaches reſpectively; And for that it is thought fit and neceſſary, that there ſhould be other Hackney Coachmen, Coaches, Coach-horſes, Mares and Geldings, alſo allowed and licenced to be kept and maintained in other places, within this our Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, We do alſo by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant unto you, further Power and Authority, to licence and allow ſo many Hackney Coachmen, to have and keep Coaches, good and ſerviceable Coach-horſes, Mares or Geldings, in ſuch Cities, Towns or other Places, within our ſaid Kingdom and Dominion, as to you in your Wiſdom and Judgment ſhall be thought neceſſary and convenient; And to the end, that this our Will and Pleaſure may be the more duly obſerved, executed and performed, We do hereby alſo for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give and grant unto you the ſaid Marquiſs of *Hamilton*, Power and Authority by all good means to reſtrain and prohibit all Perſon and Perſons whomſoever, but ſuch as ſhall be licenced and allowed by you the ſaid Marquiſs *Hamilton*, to keep and let to hire any Hackney Coaches, in and about our ſaid Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or in any other Cities, Towns or Places in our ſaid Kingdom or Dominion, within the term aforeſaid, and likewiſe to ſet down and make good and wholſom Orders, for the better regulating and governing of all and every the ſaid Hackney Coachmen, by you ſo to be licenced as aforeſaid, concerning their daily Prices, to be by them or any of them taken for our own particular Service, and in their

Employment

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Employment for our Subjects, according as times and occaſions ſhall require; Provided that all ſuch Orders be firſt allowed by Us and ſigned by our Royal Hand.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation againſt falſe packing up of Butter, and other Deceits and Miſdemeanors concerning Butter Cask, diſcovered ſince the publiſhing of a former Proclamation in that behalf.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p.15. n.16. dorſ.

WHEREAS upon the humble Petition of our loving Subjects, the Freemen of our City of *London* trading in Butter and Cheeſe, We cauſed our Royal Proclamation to be publiſhed, for prevention of many Frauds and Abuſes, which had been frequently practiſed as well in the overweight of Butter Cask, as in the falſe packing of Butter; Notwithſtanding which, our Royal Intention, and the vigilant care of our welbeloved Servant, Captain *John Reade* in the execution of the truſt in him repoſed, concerning the reformation thereof, wherewith we are well ſatisfied, many great abuſes are ſtill committed by Farmers, Dairymen, Packers of Butter and others, by putting up corrupt and unwholſom Butter, with good Cream Butter, and by making of new Heads or new Boards to ſome part of old ſealed Casks, and by counterfeiting the Stamp, with which the ſaid Butter be marked, and likewiſe by putting, packing, ſhipping and tranſporting of Butter in Casks and Veſſels, before they be marked, and alſo by putting of greater quantities of Salt into thoſe Veſſels, than is neceſſary for the preſervation of the Butter therein contained, and weighing the ſame Butter with unſealed and deceitful Weights and Balances; All which ſeveral falſhoods, frauds and miſdemeanors, being of evil conſequence to the Commonwealth, and contemptuouſly committed againſt the tenor of our former Proclamation, which We will ſhall be in all things inviolably obſerved, therefore the better to meet with theſe and the like obſtinate Offenders, We have enlarged the power of our ſaid Servant, his Aſſigns or Deputies, by our late Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, and do hereby give our People timely notice thereof, that they may prevent the Puniſhment, which is juſtly to fall upon them, if hereafter they happen to be found Tranſgreſſors in the Premiſſes or any of them; And We do hereby charge and command all Coopers and Potters reſpectively, that from henceforth, they make all Firkins of one ſize, and they to contain fifty ſix Pounds neat Butter, and ſo after the like rate for Kilderkins and Barrels, and all Pots to hold fourteen Pounds neat Butter, without fraud or guile; And that the ſaid Coopers and Potters do and ſhall ſet his and their diſtinct Mark upon every ſuch Cask, Pot or Veſſel, by him and them to be made, to the end the Delinquents may be diſcovered and receive condign Puniſhment, according to their Demerits; To the end therefore, that the Frauds and Offenders aforeſaid, may be the ſooner diſcovered and receive condign Puniſhment according to their Demerits; Our Will and Pleaſure is, that the ſaid Captain *John Reade*, his Aſſigns and Deputies, and every of them, ſhall ſet a diſtinct Mark upon every Veſſel or Cask by them hereafter to be ſealed and marked; And alſo that every maker and packer up of Butter into any Cask or Veſſel, do and ſhall from time to time hereafter, ſet his and their private Mark upon every Veſſel or Cask to be filled with Butter, whereby the defective Butter, either in weight or goodneſs, and the Perſons by whom the ſame was made, packed up or filled, may be the better diſcovered; And if the Offenders aforeſaid or any of them, ſhall notwithſtanding theſe our Princely Commands, wilfully and contemptuouſly proceed and continue in committing any of the aforeſaid Offences, whereof by this our Proclamation they are forewarned and reſtrained, We do hereby give further Power and Authority unto our ſaid Servant, his Deputy and Deputies, with the aſſiſtance of

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

of a Conſtable or other Officers to enter and go into any Fairs, Markets, Houſes, Shops, Warehouſes, Ports, Harbours, Ships, Veſſels and other places whatſoever, within this our Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, to ſearch for and diſcover all Butter Veſſels deceitfully made, put to Sale, unbranded, branded or with any counterfeit Brand, or filled with Butter wanting the due weight in Butter as aforeſaid, or corrupt Butter mixed with good Butter, and finding any, to ſeize and deſtroy the ſame, or put the ſame into ſafe Cuſtody, until they ſhall be otherwiſe diſpoſed of, according to the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, and the Offenders condignly puniſhed according to their Demerits; Laſtly, We do hereby for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, charge and command all and ſingular Mayors, Juſtices of the Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other Officers and Miniſters whomſoever, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, to be aiding, aſſiſting and helping unto the ſaid Captain *John Reade*, his Deputy and Deputies, and every of them, in due execution of the ſaid Office, and of our Will and Pleaſure herein, and in our former Proclamation and Letters Patents expreſſed, according to the true meaning of theſe Preſents, whenſoever they or any of them ſhall be thereunto deſired, and in no wiſe to hinder, interrupt or moleſt him or them in any thing, concerning the execution and performance of this Service, as they tender our Pleaſure, and will avoid the contrary at their Perils.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Given at our Court at *Oatlands*, the ſixteenth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the ſurveying and making of Iron, and ſurvey of Woods to be uſed in the making thereof.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p. 15. n. 14. dorſ.

WHEREAS our moſt Noble Progenitors and Predeceſſors, Kings and Queens of this Realm, duly conſidering the neceſſary and important uſe of the Woods and Timber of this Kingdom, have taken into their conſtant care, to preſerve the ſame from Waſte and Deſtruction, and to that end, divers good and wholſom Laws and Statutes have been made, and divers other Proviſions have been publiſhed in that behalf.

Nevertheleſs by a common neglect of the ſaid Laws, and by an unlawful Liberty, which many of our Subjects have taken to themſelves, there hath been and yet continueth ſuch a ſpoil of Timber and Woods in this our Kingdom, by converting the ſame into Coals, for the making of Iron, as that it may be feared, that within few Years, unleſs by a ſpeedy courſe it be prevented, there will follow ſuch want of Wood and Timber, as cannot be ſupplied by any future Providence, which, together with the frequent Tranſportation of Iron and Iron Metal, unlawfully without Licence in that behalf, hath already produced a great ſcarcity of Timber, Wood and Iron, being two of the principal Commodities and Materials, for the Strength of this our Kingdom.

A.D.1637.

For remedy of which ſaid Miſchiefs of ſo high a conſequence, tending to the publick damage of our Kingdom and People, and for reſtraint of Tranſportation of Iron, and the reformation of ſundry ſecret deceits and abuſes, now uſed and practiſed in the making of Iron, and in the Vent and Sale thereof in Bars, by the intermingling the worſer ſort with the better, and ſo ſelling them promiſcuouſly and deceitfully together, whereby many times the brittle and worſer ſort of Iron, comes to be employed for Shipping and other uſes, for which it is unſerviceable; We by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the fourteenth day of *October* laſt, did erect an Office to be for ever continued, and did thereby appoint our welbeloved *John Cupper* and *Grimbald Pauncefoote* Gentlemen, Surveyor or Surveyors of all Ironworkers, Furnaces and Forges, within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and of all Woods to be uſed and employed thereat, and for the ſurveying and marking of Iron, with divers Stamps or Marks, diſtinguiſhing the ſeveral kinds thereof, and for prevention of the Tranſportation thereof without Licence, and to proſecute Offenders in the Premiſſes; for the doing whereof, and for their labour, care and charges to be taken and expended in the execution of the ſaid Office, for the publick good of our Kingdom and People, We by the ſame Letters Patents, have aſſigned unto them a moderate Fee, to be paid by the Owners of the ſaid Iron, at the time of the ſurveying and marking thereof.

And whereas ſince the granting of the ſaid Office, by Petition and Allegations made againſt it, upon a full and deliberate hearing thereof, before Us, and our Privy Council, it appeared, that the ſaid Office with the Proviſions in the ſaid Letters Patents mentioned, was neceſſary and fit to be put in execution; And for that alſo the reformation of the ſaid Abuſes, in the well ordering of the Mine and Oar, and the making of Iron, and the ſurveying, marking and diſtinguiſhing thereof, beſides the preſervation of Woods and Timber, will be of much benefit to the Commonwealth, We being minded to eſtabliſh the ſaid Office and execution thereof, do therefore hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall uſe or employ any Woods to be converted into Coal, for the making of Iron, or ſhall tranſport any Iron or Iron Metal, contrary unto the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, and other Proviſions heretofore made and publiſhed; And that no Iron-Maſter, Maker of Iron, Owner or Farmer of Iron-works, Furnaces or Forges, their Clerks, Servants or Agents whatſoever, ſhall from henceforth, ſell or put to Sale, any ſort of Iron, nor any Merchant, Trader or Dealer in Iron, nor any other, ſhall buy or remove the ſame from the Iron-works, Furnaces or Forges, where the ſame is or ſhall be made and wrought, before the ſame Iron ſhall be firſt ſurveyed and marked by our ſaid Officer or Officers, their Deputies or Aſſigns, with the Stamps or Marks appointed in that behalf, according to our Will and Pleaſure in the ſaid Letters Patents declared, ſo as the ſaid Officers, their Deputy or Deputies, or Aſſigns, upon payment of the ſaid Fee or Fees by the ſaid Letters Patents allowed unto them, for their Pains to be had and made at the time of the ſurveying and marking thereof, be ready once in every eight Days at the ſaid Iron Works, to ſurvey and mark the ſame Iron, upon pain not only of the Forfeiture of the ſaid Iron, but alſo upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhment as may be inflicted upon them for their Contempts in that behalf; And We do alſo appoint and authorize our ſaid Officer or Officers, their Deputies or Aſſigns, as occaſion ſhall require, to uſe ſome other Marks to be caſt or ſtamped, upon the ſaid ſeveral Sows or Pigs and Bars of Iron, whereby the ſeveral Iron-works and Owners thereof, and the Counties where the ſame was made and wrought, may be certainly known: all or any of our ſaid Stamps or Marks, We require and command, that no other Perſon or Perſons do preſume to counterfeit or falſify, nor to ſtamp or mark any Iron therewith; And We do ſtraightly charge and command all and ſingular Iron-Maſters, Owners and Farmers of Iron-works, Furnaces and Forges whatſoever, within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, now and for the time being, and their and every of their Clerks, Servants and Agents, that that they and every of them reſpectively, do permit and ſuffer the ſaid Officer or Officers, their Deputies or Aſſigns, at meet and convenient times, to enter into all and every the ſaid Iron-works, Furnaces and Forges, and all Warehouſes, Storehouſes, Edifices and Buildings thereunto belonging, there to ſurvey, view and mark, as well all the Iron from time to time made and wrought, as to ſurvey, view and try the Mine Oar and Metals, and the workings thereof, into Sows or Pigs and Bars of Iron as aforeſaid, and to peruſe, ſee and take Notes of all and every the Books and Scores, by them or any of them made and kept, of and concerning ſuch quantities of Iron, as from time to time ſhall be by them made or ſold; And that the ſaid Iron-Maſters, Owners and Farmers of Iron-works, Furnaces and Forges, and their Clerks, Agents, Servants and Workmen, be from henceforth aiding and aſſiſting unto the ſaid Officer or Officers, their Deputy or Deputies or Aſſigns, from time to time, in the due execution of the Premiſſes, and of every matter or thing thereunto belonging, as they tender our Royal Will and Commandment herein declared, and will anſwer for their contempt or neglect thereof, at their uttermoſt Perils; And We do hereby declare

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

clare our Royal Pleaſure to be, that the ſaid Officer or Officers, their Deputy or Deputies, or Aſſigns, ſhall or may with the aſſiſtance of ſome Conſtable or other lawful and known Officer, enter into any Houſe, Cellar, Vault, Warehouſe, Shop, Ship or Veſſel, or other Places whatſoever, as well within Liberties as without, and there to view, ſearch and find out all ſuch Iron, as hath been or ſhall be bought, ſold or removed from the Works or Places, where the ſame was made or wrought, before the ſame be firſt ſurveyed, viewed and marked as aforeſaid, and what Iron or Iron Metals, ſhall be ſhipped or attempted to be tranſported without our Licence in that behalf; And in caſe they ſhall find or diſcover any Iron (except as in the ſaid Letters Patents is excepted) ſo bought, ſold or removed, before the ſame ſhall be marked, or any Iron or Iron Metal ſo ſhipped to be tranſported without our Licence, then our Pleaſure and expreſs Commandment is, that the ſaid Officer or Officers, and every of them, or his or their Deputies or Aſſigns, do ſeize, detain, and take the ſame, as forſeited to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors; And We do further hereby declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, that the ſaid Officers, their Deputies or Aſſigns, may lawfully and at convenient times, enter into any Woods or Wood Grounds of any our Subjects, wherein any Woods are or ſhall be felled, cut or coarded, to be converted into Coals, for the making of Iron or Iron Metals, and there to ſurvey and view the ſame, whereby it may appear, of what nature and condition the Woods are, that ſhall be converted or imployed that way; And that the Tranſgreſſors therein, may be proceeded againſt and duly puniſhed, according to our Laws: and to theſe our Royal Commands, We ſhall expect and require a due conformity and obedience, of all our Subjects whom it ſhall concern, under the pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhment, as by the Laws and Statutes of the Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted on them for their contempt and neglects herein; And laſtly, We do hereby will and require all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, whom it ſhall concern, to be aiding and aſſiſting to our ſaid Officers, their Deputies or Aſſigns, in the due execution of the Premiſſes, as they tender our Service, and will anſwer for the contrary at their Perils.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Given at our Court at *Oatlands*, the nine and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem &c.

An Indenture for the Coinage of Money in Wales.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p.6. n.20.

THIS Indenture made the thirtieth day of *July*, in the thirteenth Year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord *Charles*, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c. Between our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King's Majeſty on the one part, and *Thomas Buſhell* Eſquire, on the other part.

Whereas Information hath been given to his Majeſty and his Privy Council, by the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* his Majeſty's Servant, That there are and likely to be, many hopeful Mines diſcovered, upon the Mountains in the Principality of *Wales*, where it is conceived, are great quantities of Silver, though by reaſon of the unſkilful way of working of the ſaid Mines, the ſame are either drowned by Water, when the Ore comes to a conſiderable quantity and rich in quality, or that through ignorance, the goodneſs of the Ore is not known to the Owner, and ſo is tranſported to other Nations for Potters Ore, out of which Strangers refine Silver, to the great loſs and prejudice of his Majeſty's Subjects.

A.D.1637.

And whereas ſome Propoſitions have been made by the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, for preventing the loſs and prejudice aforeſaid, and for drawing the whole Profit and Benefit of the ſaid Mines unto his Majeſty, and his own Subjects, by erecting a Mint in the Caſtle of *Abaruſtwith* in the County of *Cardigan*; Upon full and mature deliberation had thereof, in the preſence of the Officers of his Majeſty's Mint in the *Tower* of *London*, it was by his Majeſty, out of his favour and ſpecial reſpect to all his loving Subjects, who undertook ſuch hopeful deſigns, and

with

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

with conſent of his Majeſty's moſt honourable Privy Council, in approving of the beginnings, proceedings and intentions of the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, thought fit and ordered, for the better ſecuring of the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, and for the better encouraging of the poor Miners, by a more timely and ſpeedy pay out of their own Labours, that a Mint ſhall be erected in the ſaid Caſtle, with Officers and other Workmen neceſſary for the ſame, for the Coining of all ſuch Bullion only, as ſhall be drawn out of the Mines within the ſaid Principality, and that the Monies there made, ſhall be ſtampt with the Feathers on both ſides, for a clear difference from all other his Majeſty's Coins, and to be current according to their ſeveral Species.

This Indenture now witneſſeth, That our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, for the due accompliſhment of his Royal Intentions in the Premiſſes, doth for him, his Heirs and Succeſſors, will, ordain and appoint, that from henceforth, there ſhall be a Mint erected in the ſaid Caſtle of *Abaruſtwith* in the ſaid County of *Cardigan*, for the Coining of all ſuch Bullion only, as from time to time ſhall be drawn out of the Mines within the ſaid Principality of *Wales*, and that there ſhall be ſeveral Officers and Miniſters of the ſaid Mint, that is to ſay, one Warden and Maſter worker, one Comptroller, one Surveyor of the Meltinghouſe, and Clerk of the Irons, one Aſſay Maſter, one other that ſhall be, and be called his Majeſty's Clerk, and one Porter of the ſaid Mint, which ſaid Officers and Miniſters, ſeverally and reſpectively, according to the Duties of their ſeveral Offices and Places, ſhall from time to time, do, perform and execute all ſuch Buſineſſes, Works, Matters and Affairs, neceſſary or belonging to the ſaid Mint, as the like Officers and Miniſters of his Majeſty's Mint in the *Tower* of *London*, now do or ought to do, perform and execute.

And to that end and purpoſe, his Majeſty by theſe Preſents doth give power to the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, at his own proper Coſts and Charges, to build and erect within the ſaid Caſtle, all ſuch Houſings and Offices, as ſhall be convenient for the ſaid Mint, and to provide and maintain all Utenſils and Implements whatſoever, which ſhall be neceſſary for the ſame, the ſaid Mint to be from time to time regulated, by the Warden of his Majeſty's Mint in the *Tower* of *London* for the time being, with as little charge to the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* as conveniently may be; And our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King doth by theſe Preſents, make, ordain and eſtabliſh the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* Warden and Maſter-worker of his Majeſty's Silver Monies, to be made within the ſaid Caſtle of *Abaruſtwith*, and *Edward Goodyeare* Eſquire, Comptroller of the ſaid Mint, *Richard Hull* Gentleman, Surveyor of the Meltinghouſe, and Clerk of the Irons, of or belonging to the ſaid Mint, *Samuel Remuſh* Gentleman, Aſſay Maſter of the ſaid Mint, *Humfrey Owen* Gentleman, the King's Clerk of the ſaid Mint, and *John Cherry Lickhum*, Porter of the ſaid Mint, the ſaid ſeveral Perſons to have, hold and exerciſe the ſaid ſeveral Offices or Places reſpectively, by themſelves or their ſufficient Deputies, for whom or for which they will anſwer, for and during his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure only, according to the tenor of this preſent Indenture; And the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* hath undertaken and by theſe Preſents doth agree and undertake, to and with our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, to make the ſaid Monies in manner and form following, That is to ſay, to make five manner of Monies of Silver, one Piece which ſhall be called the *Half Crown*, running for two Shillings and ſix Pence Sterling, and there ſhall be twenty four of thoſe Pieces, and two Shillings in the Pound weight of *Troy*, and one other Piece which ſhall be called the *Shilling*, running for twelve Pence Sterling, and there ſhall be threeſcore and two of thoſe in the Pound weight *Troy* aforeſaid, and one other Piece which ſhall be called the *Half Shilling*, running for ſix Pence Sterling, and there ſhall be one hundred twenty four of ſuch Pieces in the Pound weight *Troy* aforeſaid, and one other Piece which ſhall be called the *Two Pence*, running for two Pence Sterling, and there ſhall be three hundred threeſcore and twelve of thoſe *Two Pences* in the Pound weight *Troy* aforeſaid, and one other Piece which ſhall be called the *Penny*, running for a Penny Sterling, and there ſhall be ſeven hundred forty four of thoſe Pence in the Pound weight *Troy* aforeſaid, and every Pound weight of the Monies of Silver aforeſaid, ſhall be and hold at the commixing, melting down and caſting out of the ſame into Ingot, eleven Ounces and two Penny weight of fine

Silver, and eighteen Penny weight of Allay, which eleven Ounces two Penny weight, and eighteen Penny weight of Allay in the Pound weight of *Troy* aforeſaid, is the old right Standard of the Monies of Silver of *England*.

And he the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* doth bind himſelf, his Executors and Adminiſtrators, unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, to make the ſaid Monies of Silver aforeſaid, according and agreeable to the intended trial Piece of Silver already appointed by his Majeſty's Privy Council, remaining in the Treaſury of our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, within the Realm of *England*, and the like trial Piece remaining in the Cuſtody of the Warden of his Majeſty's Mint within the *Tower* of *London*, who is hereby authorized to deliver to the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* a part of the ſaid trial Piece indentedly cut off, to be by him kept as his Majeſty's Standard, to charge him the ſaid Maſter-worker of his Majeſty's Monies, to make the ſaid Monies in fineneſs thereby; And the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* doth covenant and agree, to and with our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, That every Pound weight of *Troy*, of the Monies of Silver aforeſaid, ſhall hold their number aforeſaid, and be in value three Pounds two Shillings Sterling, of all the Pieces aforeſaid, of the which Monies of Silver, the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* ſhall receive and take up, for our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, of every Pound weight of *Troy* ſo made, two Shillings by tale, out of which two Shillings, the ſaid Maſter-worker ſhall take and have for his charge of Workmanſhip, and for all manner of Waſtes, Proviſions and other neceſſaries, in and about the making of the ſaid Monies fourteen Pence by tale, ſo ſhall remain unto our Sovereign Lord the King, ten Pence upon every Pound weight of Silver, and to the Bringer in three Pounds; And alſo out of the ſaid fourteen Pence, the aforenamed Comptroller, the Surveyor of the Meltinghouſe and Clerk of the Irons, the Aſſay Maſter, King's Clerk and Porter, ſhall have their Fees by the Hands of the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, in manner and form, as in the Schedule annexed to theſe Preſents, is limited and appointed.

And becauſe the ſaid Monies of Silver, cannot continually be made in all things, according to the right Standard, inaſmuch as ſometimes in default of the ſaid Maſter-worker, it may be made too ſtrong or too feeble in weight or in fineneſs, or in both: our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, willeth, that when the ſaid Monies or Silver upon the Aſſay, before the delivery be found too ſtrong or too feeble, all only in weight, or all only in fineneſs, or in both, by two Penny weight in the Pound weight *Troy* as aforeſaid, after the old Computation of twenty Penny weight in the Ounce and no more, the which two Penny weight in that one, or that two Penny weight in that other, or two Penny weight in them both, ſhall be called remedy for the Maſter, that then ſuch Monies to be delivered for good, ſo always, the ſame default do happen by caſualty, otherwiſe not; But if default be found in the ſaid Monies in weight or in fineneſs, or in both, over the ſaid two Penny weight in the Pound weight aforeſaid, then ceaſe the deliverance of the Money, and to be challenged leſs than good, and at the Coſts of the Maſter-worker to be newly molten and reforged, till it be put to point as Monies deliverable as aforeſaid.

And our Sovereign Lord the King, willeth and ordaineth by theſe Preſents, that the ſaid Warden and Maſter-worker for the time being, do and ſhall receive all Bullion brought into the ſaid Mint, ariſing within the ſaid Principality, to be Coined into the Monies beforementioned, by weight, delivering to the Parties ſo bringing in the ſame Bullion, Bills teſtifying the weight and fineneſs thereof, and within as convenient time as may be, to deliver the ſame again in Monies Coined, to the ſaid Parties or their Attorney, ſhewing the ſame Bills by the ſame weight, according to the value of the ſame Bullion, at ſuch time and in ſuch manner and form, as in theſe Preſents is limited and appointed.

And our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, willeth and commandeth by this Indenture, That the ſaid Warden and Comptroller ſhall enter and record in ſeveral Leidger Books, all ſuch Bullion of Silver, as from time to time ſhall be brought into the ſaid Mint, which Entry ſhall comprehend the weight and fineneſs of the ſaid Bullion, the Parties Names that brought it, and what day, and after the ſaid Bullion of Silver ſhall be received, and the Aſſay thereof made, reported and entred into the ſaid Leidger Books, the ſame Bullion ſhall be forthwith put into a Cheſt, and the Cheſt ſhall be locked with two Keys, whereof one Key ſhall remain with the Warden, and the other of the ſaid Keys with the Comptroller for the time being, and there ſhall continue, until ſuch time as the ſame be delivered to the making of Monies; And the ſaid Warden and Comptroller, ſhall alſo keep ſeveral Books of Melting, declaring in the ſame, the quantity and fineneſs of all manner of Silver, and Allay put into the Melting, with the report of every Aſſay called the Pot of Aſſay, and the ſame Books ſhall remain in their ſeveral Cuſtodies, to charge the Maſter-worker with all, and the ſame Books ſhall monthly be ſubſcribed and ſigned by the ſaid Warden and Comptroller; And the Aſſay-Maſter of our Sovereign Lord the King, ſhall keep one Book of all ſuch Bullion of Silver, as ſhall be brought into the ſaid Mint, whereby the quantity and fineneſs may appear, with the Report alſo, of the Aſſay of every ſeveral Pot, commonly called the Pot Aſſay, which Pot Aſſay, ſhall be made of ſome Ingot of the ſaid Bullion, to be taken by the ſaid Warden, Comptroller and Aſſay-maſter or any two of them, after the Pot is caſt out, and the ſaid Maſter-worker holden and bound to make a privy mark to all the Monies, that ſhall be made by him, ſo that if need ſhould be, he may know and diſcern which Monies of Silver, amongſt others, be made by him, and which not, and the ſaid Maſter-worker ſhall alſo cauſe the Monies to be made in the ſaid Mint, to be ſtamped with the Feathers on both ſides, for a clear difference from all other Monies; and the ſaid Warden and Comptroller or their Deputies, ſhall overſee and ſurvey the ſaid Allaying, Melting, Sheering and Making of the ſaid Monies of Silver, at all times and in all places, and ſhall endeavour and procure that the ſaid Monies and every of them, be made and perfected according to the true intent of this Indenture, and the charge committed to them; And when the ſaid Monies ſhall be coined and compleat, there ſhall a proof or trial be made of the ſaid Monies, before the delivery thereof, in the preſence of the Warden and Comptroller, by the Aſſay-Maſter for the time being, the ſame Aſſay to be taken as well of fineneſs as of weight, by ſuch quantity and after ſuch ſort, as may be agreed upon by the ſaid Warden, Comptroller and Aſſay-Maſter; And after the ſaid Monies of Silver ſo aſſayed and proved for good as is aforeſaid, before any deliverance be of the whole Sum or Portion of that, which remaineth to our Sovereign Lord the King, ſhall be taken and put into a Box by the ſaid Warden or his Deputy, in the Preſence of the ſaid Comptroller, whereof the Aſſay ſhall be made before our Sovereign Lord the King, from time to time or ſuch of his Council, as ſhall be appointed by his Majeſty, or before the Warden and Officers of his Majeſty's Mint within the *Tower* of *London*, as formerly hath been accuſtomed, or otherwiſe where it ſhall pleaſe his Majeſty or his Council to appoint, that is to ſay, for every journey of Silver containing thirty Pound weight, two Pieces of the ſaid Monies of Silver, and after that rate, of all the Monies of Silver; And when the ſaid Portions of Silver be taken and put into a Box for to make the Aſſay by, as is aforeſaid, they ſhall be enſealed with the Seal of the ſaid Warden and Comptroller, and the ſaid Box ſhall be ſhut with two Keys, whereof one Key ſhall abide with the ſaid Warden, and the other with the Comptroller, which Box ſhall remain in a Cheſt as is aforeſaid, and upon reaſonable warning thereof given, it ſhall be opened from time to time by his Majeſty's appointment, according as is aforeſaid, in the preſence of his Majeſty or ſuch of his Council, or of the Warden and Officers of his Majeſty's Mint in the *Tower* of *London*, as his Majeſty ſhall appoint, and in preſence of the ſaid Warden, Maſter-worker and Comptroller, there ſhall be made Aſſays, as well of the fineneſs as of the weight of the ſaid Monies of Silver in the ſaid Box, after the moſt juſt manner as can be thought to be made by Fire, by Water, by Touch or by Weight, or by all or any of them, to the end that if the ſaid Monies of Silver be found and proved good and covenable, after the Covenants, Orders and Agreements aforeſaid, the ſaid Maſter-worker to be quit, excuſed and diſcharged, againſt our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King and all his People, unto that day; And then the ſaid Maſter-worker at his Will to have Letters Patents of our Sovereign Lord the King, under the Great Seal of *England*, to be made for his Acquittance, ſpecifying the ſaid Aſſays to be made and found as is aforeſaid, in ſuch ſort as of ancient time hath been accuſtomed, without Fee therefore: paying, for the making out of the which Letters Patents, theſe Preſents ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge to the Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, without any further or ſpecial Warrant to be ſued out for the ſame; And if it ſhall happen in the ſaid Monies of Silver, upon the juſt Aſſays, which ſhall be made of the aforeſaid Boxes in manner aboveſaid, be it in weight or in fineneſs, any default be found, without the ſaid remedies ordained for the ſaid Maſter-worker as is aboveſaid, the ſaid Maſter-worker as is aboveſaid, ſhall make Fine and Ranſom to our Sovereign Lord the King at his Will, and it is further appointed by our Sovereign Lord the King, that the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* at his own proper Coſts and Charges, ſhall have ſuch quantities of Irons, being graven in the *Tower* of *London*, by his Majeſty's chief Graver of the Mint, for the ſeveral Species of Money aforeſaid, from time to time delivered unto him or his Deputies, by Indenture from the Warden of his Majeſty's Mint within the *Tower* of *London*, as ſhall be ſufficient for the Services aforeſaid, the ſaid Irons to be delivered by him to the Clerk of the Irons, who is to take care that the ſame be ſafely kept, for the uſe of the Monies of the ſaid Mint, and after the ſame ſhall become unſerviceable, they are to be defaced and returned by the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* to the ſaid Warden, according to the Indenture whereby they were received; And the ſaid Maſter-worker doth Covenant, Promiſe and Grant, to and with our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, to pay, bear and ſuſtain, all manner of Charges, Neceſſaries and Waſtes, ariſing and growing in, by or about the Weighing, Melting, Trying, Making and Converting the ſaid Monies or any of them, and all Fees and Wages expreſſed in a Schedule hereunto annexed, and alſo all other Charges whatſoever, touching the ſaid Mint, as well in the erecting, repairing and maintaining the ſame, as in the hiring and paying of all the Moniers or other Workmen, to be uſed or imployed in or about the ſame, ſo long as he ſhall continue Maſter-worker of the ſaid Monies; And that the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* ſhall make his yearly Accompt, as well of all Silver Bullion received, Melted and Coined, as of his defalcation of the ſaid fourteen Pence, out of the ſaid two Shillings the Pound weight *Troy*, for his Majeſty's Coinage Money, before the Warden of his Majeſty's Mint within the *Tower* of *London*, for the time being, unleſs it ſhall pleaſe his Majeſty otherwiſe to appoint the ſame; And for the Covenants, Grants and Premiſſes aboveſaid, well and truly to be holden and performed, on the part of the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, and that he ſhall bear himſelf towards our Sovereign Lord the King and his People, in the ſaid Office well and covenably, and that he ſhall make gree to the King, the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* hath made bodily Oath before our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King in his *Chancery*, and bindeth himſelf his Heirs and Executors to our Sovereign Lord the King, by theſe Preſents.

And further our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King, willeth and commandeth the Warden of his Majeſty's Mint for the time being, within the *Tower* of *London*, that he ſhall from time to time, cauſe to be made and delivered unto the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, at his Coſts and Charges all ſuch Pile or Piles of weights, as ſhall be required and of requiſite uſe in the ſaid Mint, perfectly made and exactly, according to the Standard weights remaining in the Cuſtody of the ſaid Warden of the Mint within the *Tower* of *London*.

And our ſaid Sovereign Lord the King ordaineth and appointeth, that the ſaid Warden and Maſter-worker for the time being, when and as often as need ſhall require, ſhall and may take up as many Smiths, Workmen and Labourers, and other neceſſaries, for the doing of all manner of buſineſſes touching the ſaid Mint, as to the ſaid Warden and Maſter-worker ſhall ſeem needful, he paying and allowing reaſonable Wages and Recompence for the ſame; In which taking of ſuch Smiths, Workmen, Labourers and other Neceſſaries, our Sovereign Lord the King, hereby willeth and commandeth all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and all other his Officers, that they to the ſaid Warden and Maſter-worker, and to his Deputy and Deputies therein, be aſſiſtant, helping and fortifying, as to right doth appertain.

In Witneſs whereof, to the one part of this Indenture remaining with the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell*, his Majeſty hath cauſed the Great Seal of *England* to be put, and to the other part thereof

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1. of remaining with our Sovereign Lord the King, the ſaid *Thomas Buſhell* hath put his Hand and Seal, the day and year firſt above written, *Anno Domini* 1637.

Per ipſum Regem.

Officers for his Majeſty's Mint in the Caſtle of Aburuſtwith, *in the County of* Cardigan, *with their ſeveral Fees.*

Edward Goodyeare of *Heythorpe* in the County of *Oxon* Eſquire, Comptroller, *forty Pounds per Annum.*

Richard Hull of *London* Gentleman, Surveyor of the Melting-houſe and Clerk of the Irons, *forty Pounds per Annum.*

Samuel Remuſh of *London* Gentleman Aſſay-maſter, *forty Pounds per Annum.*

Humfry Owen of *Aburuſtwith* in the County of *Cardigan* Gentleman, King's Clerk, *fifteen Pounds per Annum.*

John Cherry Lickhum, Porter of the Mint, *ten Pounds per Annum.*

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation declaring that the Proceedings of his Majeſty's Eccleſiaſtical Courts and Miniſters, are according to the Laws of the Realm.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p. 15. n. 13. dorſ.

WHEREAS in ſome of the libellous Books and Pamphlets lately publiſhed, the moſt Reverend Fathers in God, the Lords Archbiſhops and Biſhops of the Realm, are ſaid to have uſurped upon his Majeſty's Prerogative Royal, and to have proceeded in the high Commiſſion and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts, contrary to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm; It was ordered by his Majeſty's high Court of *Starchamber*, the twelfth day of *June* laſt, that the Opinion of the two Lords Chief Juſtices, the Lord Chief Baron, and the reſt of the Judges and Barons, ſhould be had and certified in theſe Particulars, *videlicet*, Whether Proceſs may not iſſue out of the Eccleſiaſtical Courts in the Names of the Biſhops? Whether a Patent under the Great Seal be neceſſary for the keeping the Eccleſiaſtical Courts, and enabling Citations, Suſpenſions, Excommunications and other Cenſures of the Church? And whether the Citations ought to be in the King's Name and under his Seal of Arms, and the like for Inſtitutions and Inductions to Benefices and correction of Eccleſiaſtical Offences? Whether Biſhops, Archdeacons and other Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, may or ought to keep any Viſitation at any time, unleſs they have expreſs Commiſſion or Patent under the Great Seal of *England* to do it, and that as his Majeſty's Viſitors only, and in his Name and Right alone? Whereupon his Majeſty's ſaid Judges, having taken the ſame into their ſerious Conſiderations, did unanimouſly concur and agree in Opinion, and the firſt day of *July* laſt, certified under their Hands as followeth, That Proceſs may iſſue out of the Eccleſiaſtical Courts in the Name of the Biſhops, and that a Patent under the Great Seal is not neceſſary, for the keeping of the ſaid Courts Eccleſiaſtical, or for the enabling of Citations, Suſpenſions, Excommunications and other Cenſures of the Church, And that it is not neceſſary, that Summons, Citations or other Proceſs Eccleſiaſtical in the ſaid Courts, or Inſtitutions, or Inductions to Benefices, or Correction of Eccleſiaſtical Offences by Cenſure in theſe Courts, be in the King's Name, or with the Stile of the King or under the King's Seal, or that their Seals of Office have in them the King's Arms; And that the Statute of *Primo Edwardi Sexti, Capite ſecundo*, which was Enacted, the contrary is not now in force; And that the Biſhops, Archdeacons and other Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, may keep their Viſitations as uſually

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.I.

uſually they have done, without Commiſſion under the Great Seal of *England* ſo to do. Which Opinions and Reſolutions being declared under the Hands of all his Majeſty's ſaid Judges, and ſo certified unto the Court of *Star-chamber*, were there Recorded, and it was by that Court further ordered the fourth day of the ſaid Month of *July*, that the ſaid Certificate ſhould be Inrolled in all other his Majeſty's Courts at *Weſtminſter*, and in the high Commiſſion and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts for the ſatisfaction of all Men, That the Proceedings in the high Commiſſion and other Eccleſiaſtical Courts, are agreeable to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, and his Royal Majeſty hath thought fit, with Advice of his Counſel, that a publick Declaration of theſe the Opinions and Reſolutions of his Reverend and Learned Judges, being agreeable to the Judgments and Reſolutions of former times, ſhould be made known to all his Subjects, as well to vindicate the legal Proceedings of his Eccleſiaſtical Courts and Miniſters, from the unjuſt and ſcandalous imputation of invading or intrenching on his Royal Prerogative, as to ſettle the Minds and ſtop the Mouths of all unquiet Spirits, that for the future, they preſume not to cenſure the Eccleſiaſtical Courts or Miniſters, in theſe their juſt and warrantable Proceedings; And hereof his Majeſty admoniſheth all his Subjects to take warning, as they will anſwer the contrary at their Perils.

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.I.

Given at the Court at *Lindhurſt*, the eighteenth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

De Warranto Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli Angliæ, *concernente* Ship-Money.

A.D.1637. Pa.13.Car.I. p.14.n.1. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Thomas Lord *Coventry*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, Greeting.

Theſe are to will and require you, That for the Safeguard of the Seas and Defence of the Realm, you iſſue forth, or cauſe to be iſſued forth of our High Court of *Chancery*, theſe enſuing Writs in the form following, with Duplicates of them, under our Great Seal of *England*, unto the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places hereafter enſuing; And if any Miſpriſion ſhall happen in the naming of any the Towns or otherwiſe, in this our Warrant, We do hereby Authorize you to amend and ſupply the ſame, as the caſe ſhall require; And for your ſo doing this ſhall be your Warrant and Diſcharge, given.

A.D.1637.

Memorandum quod xxvii die Februarii 1640, Anno Regni Domini Regis Caroli xvi. iſtud Irrotulamentum & omnia & ſingula in eodem contenta & expreſſa, vacantur per Judicium Dominorum Spiritualium & Temporalium in Curiâ Parliamenti.

Per me Johannem Brown *Clericum Parliamentorum.*

Quoad Cætera conſule Paginas. 56, 57, &c. uſque ad 67.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Septembris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Henrico de Vic *&* Joſepho Avery, *tangens Pacem publicam & Reſtitutionem Principum, Nepotum Regis,* &c.

A.D.1637. Rot. 1. Tractat. penes Prothon.m.29.

CAROLUS, dei gratiâ, *Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ Rex*, fidei Defenſor, *&c.* Omnibus & Singulis has Literas viſuris, Salutem.

Cum inter Nos & Fratrem noſtrum Chariſſimum *Regem Chriſtianiſſimum*, nupero quodam Tractatu quodam modo convenerint, ut arctiori Fœdere juncti, communibus noſtris Conſiliis & Conatibus, tam diu deſiderata orbi Chriſtiano Pax, *Germaniæ* Libertas, & oppreſſis Principibus, interque hos precipuè *Domui Electorali Palatinæ*, ac noſtris ex unica Sorore Nepotibus, Dominia, Juraque ſua tandem recuperentur & reſtituantur.

Cumque eadem de cauſa, atque ut Fœdus tam neceſſarium ac ſalutare feliciter inter plures contrahatur, alii quoque Principes & Status quorum intereſt, preſertim Regina & Corona *Sueciæ* & *Status Belgii* ſecundum dicti Tractatus tenorem, ad id invitati, ſuos Legatos, Deputatos & Commiſſarios mittere & convenire voluerint; Nos itidem, tam glorioſo publicæ Tranquillitatis reſtaurandæ operi abſolvendo deeſſe, nec voluimus neque potuimus.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, Viros Nobiles Nobiſque fideles & dilectos, *Henricum de Vic* atque *Joſephum Averium*, noſtros pro tempore *Hamburgi* exiſtentes Prolegatos, de quorum prudentiâ & fide plurimum quidem confidimus, nominavimus & ordinavimus, ac per preſentes ordinamus & conſtituimus veros noſtros & indubitatos Deputatos & Commiſſarios;

Dantes iiſdem, eorumque cuilibet, & concedentes liberam & omnimodam Poteſtatem atque Mandatum pariter generale ac ſpeciale, cum dictis Principibus ſtatubuſque, aut cum eorumdem (eorumve alicujus) Legatis, Deputatis & Commiſſariis, ad hoc poteſtatem habentibus, aut cum eorum quolibet, de dicto arctiore Fœdere, tractandi, conveniendi & concludendi, Et ſuper eodem Negotio & Tranquillitatis publicæ reſtaurandæ Fœdere, Inſtrumenta, Acta & Articulos conficiendi; Denique omnia ea, quæ ad tanti operis promotionem & confectionem ſpectant aut conducere poſſunt, noſtro nomine faciendi & preſtandi.

Spondentes bona fide & in verbo Regio promittentes, Nos quicquid inter dictos *Principes & Status*, eorumque Legatos, Deputatos & Commiſſarios aut eorum aliquem, atque noſtros prefatos Prolegatos *Henricum de Vic & Joſephum Averium* aut eorum quemlibet, facta, pacta & concluſa fuerint; Rata, grata & firma habituros, atque ſine ulla contraventione preſtituros & ſervaturos, neque ullo modo contraventuros directè aut indirectè, Nec ut noſtri ſubditi eorumve aliqui contraveniant paſſuros.

In quorum omnium fidem, has Literas noſtras Patentes, Regiis noſtris Chirographo Regnique noſtri *Angliæ* Sigillo Magno, confirmari voluimus.

Que dabantur ex noſtro Palatio *Hampton curiæ* die decimo quarto *Octobris*, Anno Chriſti, ſupra *milleſimum ſexcenteſimum* & *triceſimum, ſeptimo*, Regni vero noſtri *decimo tertio.*

Conſimilis Commiſſio conceditur Willielmo Boſwell *militi in totidem verbis, & de datâ ut ſupra.*

A Commiſſion to Nicholas Polhill *and others, to make Repriſals upon the Subjects of the States General,* &c.

A.D.1637. at.13.Car.1. 18. n. 7. ſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all Chriſtian People to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas Sir *Henry Marten* Knight, Judge of our high Court of Admiralty, by our Command, hath certified under his Hand to the Lords Commiſſioners of our Admiralty, the great loſs and damage, that our loving Subjects, *Nicholas Polhill* and his Partners, have ſuffered at Sea, the fourth day of *January* one thouſand ſix hundred and thirty, by the wicked and hoſtile Act of *Michael Cornelius*, late Captain and Maſter of a Ship of *Rotterdam*, called the *Saint Peter of Rotterdam*, and with his Company, being *Hollanders* and Subjects of the States-General of the United Provinces, to the wrong, loſs and damage of our ſaid Subjects, thirty thouſand Pounds Sterling, and that our ſaid Subject *Nicholas Polhill*, having uſed all poſſible Endeavours to recover his Goods from them, and to procure further Juſtice againſt the Malefactors, could not obtain Reſtitution or Satisfaction, whereby our ſaid Subjects are diſtreſſed and undone.

Upon the humble Suit therefore, of our Subjects *Nicholas Polhill* and his Partners for Letters of Repriſal, to ſtay, apprehend, or take the Ships and Goods of the States-General, or the Ships and Goods of any of their Subjects, whereſoever the ſame ſhall be found upon the Seas, to anſwer the Loſſes and Damages by our ſaid Subjects ſuſtained as aforeſaid, or otherwiſe for a full Reſtitution to be made to them, for the Ships, Goods and Merchandizes, of which they were ſo diſpoiled as aforeſaid, with all ſuch Coſts and Charges, as they ſhall be at for recovery of the ſame; We by Advice of our Privy Council have thought fit, and by theſe Preſents do grant Licence and Authority under our Great Seal, unto our ſaid Subject *Nicholas Polhill* and his Son *George Polhill* and their Partners, to equip, victual, furniſh and ſet to Sea two Ships and one Pinnace, and by force of Arms to ſet upon, take and apprehend any of the Ships, Goods, Monies and Merchandizes of the ſaid States-General, or the Ships and Goods of any of their Subjects, or the Ships and Goods of any particular State within thoſe Provinces, and the Inhabitants thereof, whereſoever the ſame ſhall be found upon the Seas, and not in any Port or Harbour, unleſs it be the Ships and Goods of the Parties that did the wrong; And the ſaid Ships, Goods, Monies and Merchandizes, being ſo taken and brought into ſome Port of our Realm, an Inventory thereof, ſhall be taken by Authority of our Court of Admiralty, and Judgment ſhall be given in our Court of Admiralty by the Judge thereof for the time being, upon proof made before him, That the ſame Ships, Goods, Wares, Merchandizes or Monies belong to the States-General, or any of their ſaid Subjects as aforeſaid, That they ſhall be lawful Prize to the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* and their Partners, the Takers thereof, to keep and retain in his or their poſſeſſion, and to make Sale and diſpoſe thereof in open Market, or howſoever elſe to his and their beſt advantage or benefit, in as ample manner as at any time heretofore hath been accuſtomed by way of Reprizal, and to have and enjoy the ſame as lawful Prize, or as their own proper Goods, ſo that neither the Captains, Maſters nor any of the Company, that ſhall ſerve in his own Perſon, or ſhall forward the ſaid Enterprize in manner and form aforeſaid, ſhall not in any manner of way, be reputed or challenged for an Offender, againſt any of our Laws; And that alſo it ſhall be lawful for all manner of Perſons, as well our Subjects as any other, to Buy of the ſaid Goods and Merchandize ſo taken and apprehended, by the ſaid Captain, Maſter and others, and adjudged as aforeſaid, without any damage, loſs, hindrance, trouble, moleſtation or incumbrance, to beſall to the ſaid Buyers or any of them, in as ample and lawful manner, as if the Ships, Goods, Wares and Merchandize had been come and gotten, by the lawful Traffick of Merchants

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1. chants, or of juſt Prizes in the time of open War.

Provided always, that all Ships, Goods and Merchandize taken by virtue of this our Commiſſion, ſhall be kept in ſafety, and no part of them ſpoiled, waſted or diminiſhed, nor the bulk thereof broken, until Judgment have firſt paſſed as aforeſaid, that they are the Ships, Goods and Merchandize of the States-General, or ſome of their Subjects as aforeſaid; And if by colour of this our Commiſſion, there ſhall be taken any Ships, Goods and Merchandize of any of our loving Subjects, or the Subjects of any Prince or State, in good League or Amity with us (except the States-General or their Subjects as aforeſaid) and the Goods therein laden, ſold, imbezzelled or diminiſhed, or the bulk thereof broken in any place, before they ſhall be adjudged to belong to the ſaid States-General, or to ſome of their Subjects as aforeſaid, That then this Commiſſion to be void and of no ſufficient Authority, to take the ſaid Ships, Goods and Merchandize, or to warrant and ſave harmleſs ſuch as ſhall receive, buy or intermeddle therein, but that both the Prizes ſo taken, and the ſaid Ship of War ſhall be confiſcate to our uſe; And our Will and Pleaſure is, that in the execution of this our Commiſſion, no violence ſhall be done to the Perſons of the ſaid Subjects of the ſaid States-General, but only in caſe of Reſiſtance, and that after in cold Blood, the ſaid Subjects of the ſaid States-General if hurt or wounded, ſhould be uſed with all convenient Office of humanity and kindneſs.

And further We do hereby declare, that it is our Will and Pleaſure, That this our Commiſſion ſhall remain and be in full force and power, to all intents and purpoſes, until the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* his Son and their Partners, ſhall by virtue hereof, have by force of Arms apprehended, taken, ſeized, recovered and received from the States-General or their Subjects, the full Sum of thirty thouſand Pounds Sterling, according to Appraiſements to be made by ſufficient Appraiſers, upon Oath nominated and authorized in our ſaid Court of Admiralty, of all ſuch Ships, Goods, Wares and Merchandize, as ſhall be taken from the ſaid States-General or any of their Subjects, by virtue of this our Commiſſion.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, That this our Commiſſion ſhall alſo remain and be in full force and power, to the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill* and *George Polhill* and their Partners, by virtue hereof, to apprehend, take and ſeize by force and Arms, ſo many more of the ſaid Ships and Goods of the ſaid States-General, or any of their ſaid Subjects, as ſhall countervail, ſatisfy and pay all ſuch Coſts and Charges, as the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* and their Partners, ſhall from time to time make proof to have diſburſed and paid, towards the Equipping, Manning, Paying, Furniſhing and Victualling of the ſaid two Ships and one Pinnace, ſo licenſed and authorized by this our ſaid Commiſſion, to be equipped, manned, paid, furniſhed and victualled by the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* and their Partners, for the purpoſe aforeſaid; And our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby require our Judge of our high Court of Admiralty for the time being, and all other our Officers of the Admiralty, and all other our Judges, Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, to be aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* and their Partners, in all points in the due execution of this our Royal Commiſſion, and to proceed to Adjudication, and to adjudge all Ships, Merchandizes, Monies and Goods, by virtue hereof to be taken, and proved to belong to the ſaid States-General, or any of their Subjects, to be lawful Prize to the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* and their Partners, according to our Princely Intention hereby ſignified and expreſſed, and to take care that this our Royal Commiſſion be duly executed, and favourably interpreted and conſtrued in all reſpects, to the benefit and beſt advantage of the ſaid *Nicholas Polhill*, *George Polhill* and their Partners as aforeſaid.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *November*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D.1637.
An.13. Car.1.

A Proclamation concerning the Tradeſmen and Artificers within three Miles of the City of London, *not yet admitted into the new Corporation.*

A.D.1637.
at.13.Car.1.
.15. n.10.
rſ.

WHEREAS, upon the earneſt and frequent Complaints of our loving Subjects, the Inhabitants of the Places, as well within our City of *London* exempt from the Freedom thereof, as without our ſaid City and within three Miles of the ſame, of the great Grievances by them ſuſtained, through the Intruſion of Aliens and Foreigners into thoſe Parts, and by the ungoverned Exerciſe of Trade there; We by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the ſecond day of *June* in the twelfth Year of our Reign, did incorporate ſuch Tradeſmen and Artificers then inhabiting the ſame Places, as had ſerved Apprentiſhips for the ſpace of ſeven Years, into a Body Corporate and Politic, and did erect a ſettled Government for reſtraint of ſuch Intruders, and for the regulating and more orderly diſpoſing of Trade and Tradeſmen there for time to come, and afterwards by our Proclamation bearing date the four and twentieth day of *February* in the ſaid twelfth Year of our Reign, did publiſh the Premiſſes to all our loving Subjects, thereby alſo declaring our Will and Pleaſure to be, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhould after the Feaſt of *All-Saints* then next enſuing, uſe or exerciſe any Trade, Myſtery, Craft, Occupation or trading by Retail, within the Places aforeſaid, unleſs he or they were admitted into the Freedom of the ſaid Corporation, upon Pain of our Indignation, and ſuch further Puniſhment, as We by our Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, or our Prerogative Royal, might inflict upon the Contemners of our Royal Will and Pleaſure, according to which our Letters Patents and Proclamation, ſo made and publiſhed as aforeſaid, We did reſolve in all Reſpects to have proceeded, intending not only to have excluded from the Benefit of the ſaid Freedom, and from the Exerciſe of Trade within the Places aforeſaid, all capable Perſons refuſing to be admitted within the time before limited, as Neglecters of our gracious Favours ſo freely offered unto them, but alſo to have proceeded againſt them, according to our Laws with all Severity, as Contemners of our Royal Commands ſo declared as aforeſaid.

A.D.1637.

But now foraſmuch as We are given to underſtand, that partly by reaſon of the Sickneſs and Infection, wherewith the aforeſaid Places have been much viſited, and partly through the delay of ſome of the ſaid Tradeſmen and Artificers, who out of a miſunderſtanding of our Royal Intentions, did for a time put off their Admittance into the ſaid Freedom, many of the ſaid Tradeſmen and Artificers were hindred, and others diſcouraged from coming in to be made Free.

Neverthleleſs, when the time limited by our ſaid former Proclamation was almoſt expired, the Multitude of thoſe that came to receive their Freedom was ſo great, that the Governor, Wardens, Chamberlains and Aſſiſtants of the ſaid Corporation, for fear of admitting ſuch as were uncapable thereof, to the prejudice of the ſaid Corporation, were enforced to deſiſt from further Proceedings in the ſaid Service, and by means of the Premiſſes, many of the ſaid Tradeſmen and Artificers remain as yet, not admitted into the ſaid Freedom.

We taking the Premiſſes into ſerious Conſideration, have thought meet rather to give a furtherance, for the Admittance of ſuch Tradeſmen and Artificers as being capable of the ſaid Freedom, have not yet taken the ſame, than to exclude ſuch of them not yet admitted, whoſe coming in hath been retarded by the means aforeſaid; And therefore our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby declare, that the Governor, Wardens, Chamberlains and Aſſiſtants of the ſaid Corporation, ſhall and may proceed without delay, to admit into the ſaid Freedom, all ſorts of Tradeſmen and Artificers whatſoever, as well Brewers, Weavers and Brickmakers, as others, who by the true intent of our ſaid Charter and Proclamation are capable thereof, yet ſo as none be admitted into the ſaid Corporation, who have intruded into the ſaid Places, ſince the date of our aforerecited Proclamation; And We do hereby further declare our Will and

A.D.1637. An.12. Car.1. Pleaſure to be, that all our loving Subjects, as well Brewers, Weavers and Brick-makers, as other Tradeſmen and Artificers whatſoever, capable of the ſaid Freedom and not yet admitted, ſhall forthwith come in and take their ſaid Freedom, ſo as they may be all admitted before the Feaſt of the Purification of the bleſſed Virgin *Mary* next coming, to the end the Governors, Wardens, Chamberlains and Aſſiſtants, may after the ſaid Feaſt, the better attend the expelling and keeping out of Foreigners and Aliens, and the regulating and ordering of the ſaid Corporation and Members of the ſame, according to the Truſt We have repoſed in them. A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Given at our Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the two and twentieth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion touching Wine Casks.

A.D.1637. Pat.13 Car.1. p. 14. n 4. dorſ. CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved
Edward Savage Eſquire, and
Edmund Windham Eſquire, Gentlemen of our Privy Chamber,
Francis Coningesby Eſquire, Surveyor of our Ordnance,
William Payne Eſquire,
Thomas Bavand Eſquire,
Thomas Warr Eſquire,
William Pyne Gentleman, and
Henry Greenwood Gentleman, Greeting.

Whereas by the Laws and Statutes of our Realm of *England*, ſpecial Proviſion hath been made for the reſtraint of the Uſe of any other Veſſels, in venting or putting to Sale, any Beer or Ale to be ſpent or occupied within this Realm, in any other Barrels, Kilderkins, Firkins or other Veſſels, than ſuch as ſhould be made and marked by an Artificer of Coopers, and which ſhould contain the ſeveral Quantities and Contents, by the ſaid Laws and Statutes limited.

And whereas We are informed, that Brewers, Innholders, Alehouſe-keepers, Cooks, Chandlers, Victuallers and other Perſons, contrary to the form and intent of the ſaid Laws and Statutes, do now put their Beer and Ale into Wine Casks, as Tons, Buts, Pipes, Hogſheads and into other Wine Veſſels, to be retailed and ſold, whereby our own Houſhold and our deareſt Conſort the Queen's, and the Nobility and other the Subjects of our Realm, of Degree and Sort, are unfurniſhed of ſound and ſerviceable Wine Casks, for their neceſſary Uſe in their Houſes, and the Navy and Shipping of our Realms, are deprived and deſtituted of a needful and principal Furniture and Proviſion, for Victualling at Sea, whereof the Officers of our Navy do complain of extreme Want, and the Myſtery of Coopers being ancient and of good Uſe, is thereby impoveriſhed and decayed, to the great Damage of Us and our Realms and Subjects. A.D.1637.

And whereas, We by a late Proclamation, bearing date the nineteenth day of *November* laſt paſt, for the Reformation of the Premiſſes, did declare our Royal Pleaſure and Commandment to be, and did ſtraightly charge and command all and every Brewers, Innholders, Cooks, Chandlers, Alehouſe-keepers, Victuallers and other Sellers of Beer and Ale, That they or any of them, from and after the firſt day of *March* now next coming, ſhould not have, uſe or imploy in their Houſes, Vaults, Cellars or other Rooms, any Wine Casks, as Tons, Buts, Pipes, Hogſheads or any other Wine Veſſels whatſoever, contrary to the intent of the ſaid Laws and Statutes, for the keeping of any Beer or Ale, by them to be ſold or put to ſale in Groſs or by Retail, within our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, and that no Brewer, Innholder, Alehouſe-keeper, Cook, Chandler or Victualler, or other Seller of Beer or Ale in Groſs or by Retail, nor their Agents or Servants, ſhould from thenceforth ſtart, empty, tun or ſhift any Beer or Ale into any the ſaid Wine Casks, contrary to the meaning of the ſaid Proclamation; We therefore intending, that due Reformation may be had in the Premiſſes, and to provide ſome fitting courſe, that the now general and expreſſive Uſe of the ſaid Wine Casks and other Veſſels, contrary to the meaning of the ſaid Laws and Statutes, by the ſaid Beer-Brewers, Ale-Brewers, Innholders, Cooks, Chandlers, Alehouſe-keepers, Victuallers, and all others ſuch like Perſons, may in ſome meaſure be reſtrained, whereby, as well our own Houſhold, and our deareſt Conſort's, as the Houſes of our Nobility and other our Subjects of Quality, may be therewith better ſerved, and the Navy and Shipping of this our Realm likewiſe furniſhed with a Proviſion of ſo great and needful Uſe, and yet nevertheleſs, minding that a moderate and convenient Proportion of the ſaid Wine Casks, ſhould be permitted to ſome ſuch Brewers, Innholders, Alehouſe-keepers, Cooks, Chandlers, Victuallers, and other Sellers of Beer and Ale in Groſs or by Retail, as being of honeſt Life and good Fame, ſhall be thought fit to be licenſed, allowed and diſpenſed with in that behalf, have aſſigned, appointed, named and made, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, appoint, name and make you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give and grant unto you, or any three or more of you (whereof you the ſaid *Edward Savage* or *Edmund Windham* to be one) full Power and Authority, to cauſe diligent and perfect Inquiry and Search to be had, made and taken, in and throughout all Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate, Villages, and other Place and Places within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, by your ſelves or any three or more of you, or by ſuch other meet Perſon and Perſons, as you or any three or more of you (whereof you the ſaid *Edward Savage* or *Edmund Windham* to be one) by writing under your Hands and Seals ſhall aſſign and appoint in that behalf, what quantity of Wine Casks are now uſed by Brewers, Innholders, Alehouſe-keepers, Victuallers, Cooks, Chandlers, and other Sellers of Beer or Ale in Groſs or by Retail, and alſo of the Number and Names of ſuch Perſons, as ſo now uſe the ſame, to the end, that you being truly informed and aſcertained in the Premiſſes, may provide and take care, that ſome moderate Proportion only of the ſaid Wine Casks, may be allowed, licenſed and diſpenſed with, to ſuch Brewers, Innholders, Alehouſe-keepers, Cooks, Chandlers, Victuallers, and other Sellers of Beer or Ale in Groſs or by Retail, as you ſhall think meet to uſe the ſame, according to the tenor and true meaning of this our Commiſſion, and theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well unto you and every of you, as unto all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as by you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be aſſigned and appointed for ſuch Search as aforeſaid, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And further We will, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof you the ſaid *Edward Savage* or *Edmund Windham* to be one) full Power and Authority from time to time, during the term hereafter in theſe Preſents expreſſed, for and on our behalf, to treat, compound and agree for reaſonable Fines and yearly Rents, or Sums of Money, or for yearly Rents or Sums of Money without Fines, as to you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid ſhall ſeem convenient, with meet and fit Perſons, being Brewers, Innholders, Alehouſe-keepers, Cooks, Chandlers, Victuallers or other Sellers of Beer or Ale in Groſs or by Retail, inhabiting as well within our City of *London* and the Liberties thereof, as in all and every other City, Borough, Town Corporate, Village or Place within Liberties or without, in this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, for Licences and Diſpenſations to be to them made and granted for term of Years, for the having and uſing of ſuch a convenient proportion of the ſaid Wine Casks, as by you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be limited and appointed, for the keeping of Beer and Ale to be uttered and put to Sale in Groſs or by Retail, without incurring any Forfeiture or Penalty thereby: The ſaid Laws, Statutes and Proclamation, or any Clauſe, Branch, Matter or Thing in them or any of them contained, or any other Law, Statute or Proclamation to the contrary thereof, in any wiſe notwithſtanding; And We do hereby give and grant to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, full Power and Authority, by writing under your Hands and Seals, to grant Licences and Diſpenſations to ſuch Brewers, Innkeepers, Alehouſe-keepers, Victuallers, Cooks, Chandlers, and other Sellers of Beer or Ale in Groſs or by Retail, as you ſhall think fit, for the having and uſing of ſuch convenient proportions of the ſaid Wine Casks, as by you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be limited and appointed, for the keeping and uttering of Beer and Ale, for ſuch term of Years not exceeding one and twenty Years, from the firſt Day of *March* next enſuing, and upon ſuch Fine and yearly Rent or Sum of Monies, or upon ſuch yearly Rent or Sums of Money without Fine, as ſhall be ſo agreed and compounded for as aforeſaid, without incurring any Forfeiture, Pain or Penalty in that behalf, which ſaid Licences and Diſpenſations by you ſo made and granted, We will and declare, ſhall be good and ſufficient Warrants to the ſaid Perſons compounding for and obtaining the ſame, for the having and uſing the ſaid Wine Casks, without any Let, Trouble, Suit or Impediment of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or of our or any of our Officers or Miniſters, during the ſeveral Terms thereby granted, the ſaid Laws, Statutes and Proclamation before mentioned, or any of them, or any other Statute or Proclamation whatſoever heretofore made, or any Inhibitions, Pains, Penalties or Forfeitures therein or thereby expreſſed, to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding; And in caſe any of the ſaid Perſons ſo compounded with, ſhall be deſirous to have the ſaid Licences to them paſſed under our Great Seal of *England*, We do, therefore, further give and grant Power and Authority unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid (whereof you the ſaid *Edward Savage* and *Edmund Windham* to be two) from time to time and as often as occaſion ſhall be, during the continuance of this our Commiſſion, to certify under your Hands to our Attorney General for the time being, ſuch Perſons to be ſo licenſed and diſpenſed with, whom We do hereby will and authorize thereupon, to prepare in due form unto ſuch Perſons ſo agreed and compounded with as aforeſaid, for any term or terms of Years, not exceeding one and twenty Years, to be accompted from the ſaid firſt Day of *March* next enſuing the Date of theſe Preſents, all ſuch Licences and Diſpenſations, in the Name of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, with all ſuch ample, apt and beneficial Clauſes therein to be inſerted, for the freeing and diſcharging of the ſaid Parties ſo to be licenſed and diſpenſed with, of and from all Pains, Penalties, Forfeitures, Informations or Suits, whereunto they are or may be liable, for or in reſpect of the Premiſſes, as ſhall be thought fit to be granted in that behalf, according to the true intent and meaning of this our Commiſſion; And that all and every Bill and Bills, containing ſuch Licences and Diſpenſations, being ſo prepared and ſigned by our Attorney General, and after ſubſcribed by you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any three or more of you (whereof you the ſaid *Edward Savage* and *Edmund Windham* to be two) ſhall from time to time, during the continuance of this our Commiſſion, be a ſufficient and immediate Warrant to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being, for the paſſing and putting the Tranſcripts of the ſame Licences and Diſpenſations, under the Great Seal of *England*, without any Bill ſigned, Signet or Privy Seal, or further or other Warrant from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, to be had or obtained in that behalf; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well unto the ſaid Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, as to our Attorney General for the time being, in their ſeveral Offices and Places reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

Nevertheleſs We will, declare and appoint that upon every ſuch Licence or Diſpenſation, as ſhall be paſſed under our Great Seal as aforeſaid, there ſhall be duly anſwered and paid unto the Clerks of our Signet and Privy Seal, moderate Fees in that behalf, and the ſame Payment to be made to the Hands of the Clerk of the Hanaper for the time being, and by him to be paid and delivered over to the ſaid Clerk of the Signet and Privy Seal as aforeſaid; And our further will and pleaſure is, That this our Commiſſion ſhall be and continue in force from henceforth, for and during the term of two and twenty Years, notwithſtanding the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment; And that all and every the Fines, yearly Rents or Sums of Money, ariſing of and by means of ſuch Compoſitions, Licences and Diſpenſations as ſhall be had or made touching the Premiſſes, by Virtue of this our Commiſſion, ſhall be paid and delivered at ſuch times and places, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any three or more of you, whereof you the ſaid *Edward Savage* and *Edmund Windham* to be two, ſhall limit and appoint to the Hands of ſuch

.D.1637.
.12. Car.I.

A.D.1637.
An.13. Car.I.

ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as We under our Great Seal of *England* ſhall aſſign and appoint to receive the ſame.

And further, to the end, that true and perfect Knowledge may be had, what quantity of the ſaid Wine Casks are now uſed or imployed for the ſtarting, tunning, emptying, ſhifting or keeping of Beer or Ale, to be put to Sale, within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales* as aforeſaid, and what Perſon or Perſons ſo uſe the ſame, that ſo our Royal Will and Pleaſure declared by our ſaid Proclamation, and in and by this our Commiſſion may be duly effected; We do therefore hereby will, require and authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, by your ſelves, or by any other ſuch meet Perſon or Perſons, as you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, by writing under your Hands and Seals ſhall appoint and authorize in that behalf, to enter into any Houſe, Shop, Cellar, Vault or other Place or Places within our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, (taking a Conſtable or ſome other lawful Officer or Miniſter with you or them) and there to view, ſearch and ſee, what Wine Casks now are or hereafter ſhall be uſed or imployed by any Brewer, Innholder, Alehouſe-keeper, Cook, Chandler, Victualler or other Seller of Beer or Ale in Groſs or by Retail; To the end, that the Perſons offending, may be proceeded againſt and puniſhed for their Offences in the Premiſſes, according to their Demerits; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be as well unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, and every of you, as unto the ſaid Perſon or Perſons ſo to be appointed by you, or any ſuch three or more of you, for ſuch Search as aforeſaid, and for the doing of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And further We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command, all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, from time to time, in their ſeveral Offices and Places, to be aiding and aſſiſting to you our ſaid Commiſſioners and your Subſtitutes as aforeſaid, in the due execution and accompliſhment of the Premiſſes, as they tender our Pleaſure and will anſwer for the contrary; And laſtly, We do hereby will, declare and grant, that this our preſent Commiſſion, ſhall be good and effectual in the Law to all Intents and Purpoſes herein before mentioned, according to our intent and meaning therein expreſſed, notwithſtanding any Act, Statute, Ordinance, Proviſion, Proclamation or Reſtriction, or other matter or thing to the contrary hereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the five and twentieth day of *November*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to inquire what Monies have been illegally collected at Briſtol.

.D.1637.
at.13, Car.I.
.14. n. 7.
f.

A.D.1637.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,
James Marquis of *Hamilton*, Maſter of our Horſe,
To our right truſty and welbeloved,
John Lord *Mohun*, Baron of *Okehampton*,
To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *William Balfour* Knight, Lieutenant of our *Tower* of *London*,
Warwick Mohun Eſquire, and
Sir *James Hamilton* Knight, one of the Gentlemen of our Privy Chamber,
And to our welbeloved *Robert Powlet*, and
Charles Fox Eſquires, Greeting.

Whereas We are credibly informed, that divers and ſundry Sums of Money, have been illegally and unjuſtly impoſed, raiſed, levied, collected, received, had and taken in our City of *Briſtol*, and our County of the ſame City, from our Subjects and the Subjects of our dear and Royal Father King *James* of ever bleſſed Memory, ſince the firſt Year of his happy Reign over the Kingdom of *England*, by Warrant, Order, Command or Direction of the Magiſtrates and other Officers of the ſame City and County, within the City and County aforeſaid, whereby many of our Subjects and the Subjects of our ſaid dear and Royal Father, have been grievouſly oppreſſed, vexed, inquieted and endamaged.

And whereas We are likewiſe informed, that the Magiſtrates, Officers, Merchants, Citizens and other Perſons of our City and County of *Briſtol* aforeſaid, have heretofore and more eſpecially of late Years, and within the time aforeſaid, unlawfully and without Warrant in that behalf, aſſumed unto themſelves Power to impoſe and levy, of the Subjects of *England* and others, great Sums of Money upon Goods and Merchandizes brought into, and carried by them from our City and County of *Briſtol* aforeſaid, amounting to a very great Sum yearly, enforcing the Owners and Proprietors thereof to pay the ſame, by ſtaying and diſtraining their Ships, Goods and Merchandize, and by other unlawful courſes, in caſe of refuſal to ſatisfy ſuch their unjuſt Demands.

Know ye therefore, that We minding and affecting a full Reformation in the Premiſſes, and repoſing aſſured Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelity, Care and Diligence, have aſſigned, made and appointed you, and do by theſe Preſents give unto you or any two or more of you full Power and Authority, as well by Examinations and Depoſitions of Witneſſes upon Oath, as by all other good and lawful ways and means whatſoever, to inquire and find out, what Sum and Sums of Money have been impoſed, raiſed, levied, collected, had, received or taken as aforeſaid, of any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever within the time aforeſaid, by Warrant, Order, Command or Direction from any the Magiſtrates or other Officers of the City or County aforeſaid, or from any ſelect Company, Body Politic, or other Merchant, Citizen or Perſon whatſoever within the City and County aforeſaid, as alſo what Records, Regiſters, Books or other Writings or Accompts, have from time to time, or at any time within the time aforeſaid, been made and kept, that do mention or ſpecify all or any the Sum or Sums of Money, which have been ſo impoſed, raiſed, levied, collected, had, received or taken, by any Warrant, Order, Command or Directions, from any Magiſtrate, Officer or other Perſon as aforeſaid; And in whoſe Hands, Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion, all or any the ſaid Records, Regiſters, Books, or other Writings or Accompts of the Nature aforeſaid, did or do remain? As alſo what Grant or Grants, or other ſpecial Warrant or Warrants, Authority or Authorities, the ſaid Magiſtrates, Officers or other Perſons as aforeſaid, within the City and County aforeſaid or any of them, have heretofore had or now have, for the impoſing, raiſing, levying, collecting, receiving or taking of any Sum or Sums of Money, upon or for any Goods or Merchandize, which have been exported, imported or landed within the City or County of *Briſtol* aforeſaid? As alſo by what Magiſtrate or Magiſtrates, Officer or Officers, Deputy or Deputies, or any the Agents or Servants of any the ſaid Magiſtrates or Officers of any ſelect Company, Body Politic or other priviledged Place or Places, or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever as aforeſaid, within the Time and Places aforeſaid, any Sum or Sums of Money have been impoſed, raiſed, collected, levied, had, received or taken, by any Perſon or Perſons in our Name, or by Pretence of any Warrant from Us, or under any Pretence or Colour whatſoever, and to whoſe Hands and Cuſtody all or any the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money have come? And in what Records, Regiſters, Books, Writings or other Accompts, the ſame or any part thereof hath been entred, written, mentioned or ſpecified? And in whoſe Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion, the ſaid Records, Regiſters, Book or Books, or other Accompts in writing, did heretofore or do now remain? How and by whom the ſaid Sum and Sums of Money or any part thereof, hath been kept, expended or any other ways diſpoſed of? As alſo by and for whom and to and for what Uſe or Uſes the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money were paid, expended or any other ways diſpoſed of? And who kept, had or received the Accompt or Accompts thereof? As alſo in whoſe Hands or Poſſeſſion the ſaid Accompts or any of them did or do now remain? And likewiſe what Grievance, Damage, Loſs, Detriment, Hindrance, Diſturbance or Diſquiet, the impoſing, raiſing, collecting, levying or taking of any Sum or Sums of Money, under any colour or pretence as aforeſaid, hath been unto any our Subjects, or to the Subjects of our ſaid dear and Royal Father as aforeſaid, or unto any Strangers or Aliens, which have traded to and from this our Kingdom of

D.1637. 13. Car. 1. England and Dominion of Wales, with Goods and Merchandizes?

And We do alſo by theſe Preſents further hereby authorize and require you, or any two or more of you as is aforeſaid, by all good and lawful ways and means whatſoever, diligently to inquire and find out, what Sum and Sums of Money, Benefit or Profit whatſoever, have or hath been impoſed, raiſed, levied, collected, had, received or taken of any of our Subjects, or the Subjects of our ſaid late dear and Royal Father, or of any Stranger or Strangers within the Time aforeſaid, upon any Goods or Merchandizes whatſoever, brought or imported into, or carried or exported out of our ſaid City and County by Land or by Sea? By whom, upon whom, and by what Authority the ſame Sums were impoſed, raiſed, levied, collected, had, received or taken? And unto what Sum of Money the ſame Sums have yearly amounted, within the Time aforeſaid? What Ships, Goods, or other Veſſels have been attached, ſtayed or diſtrained for the ſame within the Time aforeſaid? By whom, and who were or are the Owners of them and every or any of them? In whoſe Hands, Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion the ſame Sum and Sums of Money or any of them, do now remain? How the ſame or any part thereof, hath been imployed and diſpoſed, and by whom and where, the Books or Accounts of the Entry of thoſe Goods and Monies do now remain? And by whom the ſame have been accuſtomed to be kept? Likewiſe We do by theſe Preſents give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any two or more of you as aforeſaid, full Power and Authority to require and have the free Peruſal, View and Inſpection of all or any the Records, Regiſters, Books, or other Writings or Accompts whatſoever, that do mention or ſpecify any Matter or Matters of the impoſing, raiſing, levying, collecting, receiving and taking of any Sum or Sums of Money whatſoever, by Warrant, Order, Command, Countenance or Directions of any Magiſtrate, Officer or Officers, or other Perſon or Perſons as aforeſaid; And We do further hereby alſo authorize you or any two or more of you, to take and give Directions, for the taking of Copies or Abſtracts, of all or ſuch part and ſo much of any the ſaid Records, Regiſters, Books, or other Writings or Accompts, as ſhall be produced before you as aforeſaid, as to you or any two or more of you in your Diſcretions ſhall ſeem fit, all Circumſtances duly conſidered, and according to the beſt of your Judgment and Diſcretions, by the moſt probable and ſecureſt Means, which by you or any two or more of you, ſhall be thought moſt reaſonable and expedient for our Service, you are to foreſee and diſcreetly to provide, that all and every the ſaid Records, Regiſters, Books, Writings or Accompts, may upon all Occaſions be in readineſs to be produced, for the better and further Advancement of this our Service in that behalf, whenſoever they or any of them ſhall be required ſo to be produced, without being any ways imbezzelled, altered, razed, diminiſhed, interlined or any other ways vitiated or defaced; And that the Party or Parties in whoſe Hands, Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion, any ſuch Record, Regiſter or Regiſters, Book or Books, Writings or other Accompts of the nature as aforeſaid, ſhall be or remain, be by virtue of this our ſaid Commiſſion, required by you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two or more of you, to take ſpecial charge and care thereof, and at their and every of their Perils to be reſponſible for the ſame accordingly, without any Evaſion, Fraud or Colluſion whatſoever; And We do likewiſe by theſe Preſents give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two or more of you, full Power and Authority, to inquire of and examine all other Frauds, Oppreſſions, unlawful Acts, Circumſtances, Matters or Things whatſoever, that do or may in any ſort tend to the more better and full diſcovering, finding out and recovering, of all, every or any the Sum or Sums of Money impoſed, raiſed, levied, collected and received or taken as aforeſaid, and of the Uſe or Uſes whereunto the ſame hath or have been, or is hereafter to be imployed, and of all Forfeitures, Penalties and Advantages accruing or to accrue unto Us thereby, and likewiſe of all other Frauds, Contempts or Miſdemeanors concerning the Premiſſes or any of them; And to you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two or more of you, We do give full Power and Authority by theſe Preſents, the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective Oaths to adminiſter accordingly from time to time, when and as often as need and occaſion ſhall require. Laſtly, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command all and ſingular

A.D.1637. An. 13. Car. 1.

A.D.1637. An.12.Car.1. gular Mayors, Juſtices of Peace, Sheriffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects to whom it ſhall or may appertain, to be aiding, helping, furthering and aſſiſting to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, in the due accompliſhment of this our Service, and in the execution of this our Commiſſion, as they and every of them tender our Pleaſure, and will avoid the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the thirtieth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Dignitatem Baroniæ de Stafford.

A.D.1637. *Pat.13.Car.1. p.14. n.9. dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal, and

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and

To our truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State, Greeting.

Whereas We did lately require you to call before you, one who calls himſelf by the Name of *Roger Stafford*, and as We are informed, doth pretend a Right and Title to the Honour and Dignity of Lord *Stafford*, and that you ſhould examine as well his Deſcent, and what other Reaſons or Grounds of Pretence he hath to that Title, as alſo what could be produced to the contrary, to the end the Truth might appear.

And foraſmuch as We underſtand, that the ſaid Party is of a very mean and obſcure Condition, and that it concerns Us, being the Fountain and Protector of true Honour within our Dominions, to be careful, that a Perſon of ſo mean a Quality, ſhould not be ſuffered to take upon him the Name and pretended Right, to be of ſo noble and ancient a Family, but upon good and apparent Grounds; We have thought good and do hereby require and authorize you or any two of you, to examine upon Oath, all ſuch Perſons as ſhall be produced on either Side, or whom you ſhall think fit to receive Information by, for the better clearing of the aforeſaid Matters in queſtion, and for our Satiſfaction in a Buſineſs of ſuch Importance.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the fifteenth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation reſtraining the withdrawing of his Majeſty's Subjects from the Church of England, *and giving Scandal in reſorting to Maſſes.*

A.D.1637. *Pat.13.Car.1. p.15. n.8. dorſ.*

THE King's Majeſty finding of late, that ſome of his Majeſty's natural born Subjects have abuſed his princely Goodneſs, and the Eaſe which they enjoy under his gracious and mild Government, by withdrawing ſundry his Subjects to the *Roman* Superſtition, and to forſake the Church of *England*, likewiſe by reſorting to Maſſes and Service celebrated according to the Rites of the Church of *Rome*, expreſsly contrary to the Laws of this Realm, and in Contempt of ſundry Acts of Parliament, Proclamations and Orders of the Privy Council, and to the great Scandal of his Majeſty's Government both in Church and State.

For Prevention whereof for the time to come, and for the Preſervation of Religion as it ſtands eſtabliſhed in the Church of *England*, which his Majeſty is reſolved conſtantly to maintain; His Majeſty in his princely Wiſdom hath thought fit to ſet forth this Declaration of his Royal Will and Pleaſure, whereby he doth not only ſtraightly charge and command all and

A.D. 1637. An. 13. Car. I.

and every his Subjects to take notice, that the former Statutes, Proclamations and Orders of the Privy Council, publiſhed and made for Reformation of the like Miſdemeanors, are ſtill in full force, but doth expreſly will and command all and every Perſon and Perſons, Clerks and Lay, that they from henceforth, forbear to attempt or endeavour to withdraw any of his Majeſty's Subjects from Religion, as it is now profeſſed in the Church of *England*, or by Perſuaſions or any other means to diſtract them in the ſame, or to ſolicit them to adhere to the Church of *Rome*, under pain of the ſeveral Puniſhments, which by the Laws and Statutes in ſuch caſe are provided.

And his Majeſty doth hereby further declare, that if any of the *Roman* Party, ſhall from henceforth, in Contempt of his Majeſty's Admonition, and of the Statutes, Proclamations and Orders aboveſaid, give Scandal by celebrating or hearing of any Maſs or Maſſes, or any other Service celebrated after the Rites of the Church of *Rome*, That then his Majeſty will cauſe to be put in execution againſt ſuch contumacious Perſons, thoſe Penalties, which by the Laws and Statutes are to be inflicted upon all thoſe, that wilfully and ſcandalouſly tranſgreſs the ſame, and of this his Majeſty will expect a better Account of his Officers and Miniſters whom it ſhall concern, than heretofore they have made.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the twentieth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

A Proclamation touching the Corporation of Sopemakers of London.

A.D. 1637. Pat 13. Car. I. p. 15. n. 7. dorſ.

WHEREAS, the King's moſt excellent Majeſty, for the better Prevention and Reformation of ſuch Falſities and Deceits, as may be attempted and practiſed in the making of Sope within the Kingdom, and for the better Regulation of that Trade, ſo much concerning the Publick in a juſt and orderly way, did by Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the two and twentieth day of *May* laſt, with the Advice of the Privy Council, incorporate *Edward Bromfield* then Lord Mayor of the City of *London*, and divers other Perſons Sopemakers of that City, by the Name of Governors, Aſſiſtants and Commonalty of the Society of Sopemakers of *London*, and hath thereby granted to them and their Succeſſors, Power and Privilege to make and ſell all manner of Sope, and to make Search and Seizure in all Places within the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, as well by Land as by Water, of all ſuch Sope as ſhall be corruptly or unduly made, with Inhibition to all other Perſons whatſoever, to uſe or exerciſe the Art or Myſtery of Sopemaking, unleſs they ſhall be made free of and allowed by the ſaid Society; And that his Majeſty's Subjects might not receive Damage in the Goodneſs or Prices of Sope: His Majeſty by an Indenture of the ſame date, made between his Majeſty and the ſaid Company, hath provided that good and merchantable Sope of ſeveral Sorts, ſuch as was heretofore generally uſed and well liked of, ſhall be made by this Society, ſufficient for the Uſe and Expence of the Kingdom, and by them ſold for moderate Prices, *viz.* the Sope made with Whale Oil and other merchantable Oil and Materials, at *three pence half penny* the pound, and the Sope made with Oil Olive, Rape Oil and other Materials being of the beſt Crown Sope, at *four pence half penny* the pound by the Barrel, half Barrel, Firkin and half Firkin and not above, nor at any greater Rates or Values.

A.D. 1637.

To the intent therefore, that all his Majeſty's loving Subjects, may take notice of his Majeſty's princely care in the ordering of the making and vending of Sope, in ſuch a way as may be without Deceit to his Majeſty's People, his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no perſon or perſons of what quality or condition ſoever, other than ſuch as are or ſhall be free of or allowed by the ſaid Society, do from henceforth preſume to uſe or exerciſe the Art or Myſtery of Sope-making, or to make any manner of Sope whatſoever, to ſell or put to ſale within the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick*, or to make, prepare or draw, or ſuffer to be made, prepared or drawn within their private Houſes, or in any other place or places whatſoever, any Lees for the making of any kind of Sope whatſoever to be put to ſale, nor buy, utter or put to ſale any Sope, but ſuch as ſhall be made under the rule, government or allowance of the ſaid Society, upon pain to forfeit to his Majeſty the ſaid Sope and Lees, ſo made, drawn, bought or ſold, in whoſe Hands ſoever the ſame ſhall be found, and alſo under pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhments, as ſhall be thought meet to be inflicted in that behalf.

And his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no perſon or perſons, his Majeſty's natural born Subjects, Denizens or Strangers, Merchants, Artificers or others whatſoever, do hereby import or bring, or cauſe to be imported or brought into the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick*, from his Majeſty's Kingdoms of *Scotland* and *Ireland*, or from any foreign Parts beyond the Seas, any hard Sope or ſoft Sope, or other ſort of Sope whatſoever, to be uſed, ſold or put to ſale here, upon pain of Forfeiture to his Majeſty of all ſuch Sope ſo to be imported, and ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments as ſhall be meet to be inflicted upon the Contemners of his Royal Command.

And his Majeſty doth hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, either his Majeſty's natural born Subjects, Denizens or Strangers, Merchants, Artificers or any others, do hereafter import or bring, or cauſe to be imported or brought, from any foreign Parts beyond the Seas, any Pot-aſhes into any Port, Creek or Place within the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, or Town of *Berwick*, but only into the Port of *London*, there to be ſold by the Importers thereof, to the ſaid Society of Sopemakers of *London*, and to none other perſon or perſons whatſoever, except the Importers or ſuch as they ſhall ſell them unto, ſhall give good caution to his Majeſty's Cuſtomers, to export and vend the ſame in foreign Parts beyond the Seas; Saving always, that if any Ship ſhall arrive at the Port of *Hull*, from whence there is much Trade to the Eaſt Countries, being laden as well with other Merchandizes as with Pot-aſhes, it may be lawful for the Owners of the ſame Ship, to land the Pot-aſhes there, leaving them depoſited in his Majeſty's Storehouſe until they may be ſhipped for *London*, or for foreign Parts in ſome other Ship.

And his Majeſty doth likewiſe declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, that no Pot-aſhes whatſoever, made or to be made within the Realm of *England*, or Dominion of *Wales*, ſhall be ſold or diſpoſed of to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, but to the ſaid Society, except the Makers thereof, or ſuch as they ſhall ſell or diſpoſe the ſame unto, ſhall give caution to his Majeſty's ſaid Cuſtomers, for the Exportation and vending the ſame beyond the Seas, upon pain of Forfeiture of all ſuch Pot-aſhes, as ſhall be imported, ſold or diſpoſed of, contrary to his Majeſty's Royal Command herein declared, and upon ſuch further Puniſhments and Penalties, as ſhall be meet to be inflicted upon the Offenders herein.

And to the end alſo that the Sope made by the ſaid Company, may not be ſold by Retail or in Groſs, from the Places where the ſame is or ſhall be ſold at any exceſſive Prices, but at ſuch indifferent and moderate Rates, as may be convenient between the Buyer and the Seller, his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, and he doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That the Mayor, Bailiffs and other chief Officers in every City, Borough and Town Corporate, within his ſaid Realm and Dominion, with the aſſiſtance of two of the next Juſtices of the Peace of that County, or the two next adjoining Juſtices of the Peace, where the Retailers or Sellers of ſuch Sope, ſhall dwell out of any City or Town Corporate, or where ſuch Sope ſhall be ſold, upon any Complaint that ſhall be made of any exceſſive Prices, do limit and ſet ſuch Prices upon all Sope, that ſhall be either retailed or ſold in Groſs from the Places where the ſame was or ſhall be made, as they in their Judgments ſhall think reaſonable, Conſideration being by them had, as well of the ſettled Prices paid to the ſaid Society, as of the Charges of Carriage, Sea-Adventure and other Charges and Caſualties thereunto belonging, with fit and competent Gains to the Seller; And for the better performance and execution of his Majeſty's Pleaſure touching the Premiſſes, his Majeſty doth hereby authorize, require and command the ſaid Governor, Aſſiſtants and Commonalty of the Society of Sopemakers of *London*, that from time to time, by themſelves or their

Agents, Officers and Servants, they cauſe diligent Search and Enquiry to be made in all or any place or places whatſoever, as well within Liberties as without, for all or any Sope of what kind ſoever, that is, hath or ſhall be made, ſold or vented, as alſo for any Lees made, prepared or drawn, or which ſhall be made, prepared or drawn, by any perſon or perſons whatſoever, not under the Rule and Government of the ſaid Society or by Licence or Allowance of the ſame, and alſo for all or any Pot-aſhes imported or ſold, contrary to his Majeſty's Pleaſure herein declared, and all ſuch Sope which ſhall be ſo made, and all Lees and other Materials, as Oil, Tallow and Pot-aſhes prepared for the making of ſuch Sope, and all Pot-aſhes which ſhall be imported, put to Sale or diſpoſed of, contrary to the Tenor hereof, to take, ſeize and carry away to his Majeſty's Uſe.

And for the better Diſcovery of all the ſaid Offences and Offenders therein, his Majeſty doth hereby authorize the ſaid Governor, Aſſiſtants and Commonalty of the ſaid Society and their Deputies, Officers, Miniſters and Servants, with the aſſiſtance of a Conſtable or any other lawful Officer, to enter into any Houſes, Cellars, Shops and other places whatſoever, and alſo into any Ships, Barks or other Veſſels, and there to ſearch for, ſeize, take and carry away all ſuch Sope as ſhall be found to have been unduly made by any perſon or perſons not being under the Rule, Government or Allowance of the ſaid Society, and all Lees, Oil, Tallow, Pot-aſhes and other Materials drawn or prepared for the making of Sope, and all Pot-aſhes either Foreign or home made, imported, put to ſale or diſpoſed of, contrary to his Majeſty's Pleaſure herein declared; And his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that all fit Pans and Veſſels made, erected or ſet up, or that ſhall be made, ſet up or imployed, for the making or boiling of Sope, and all Tubs, Pans, Ciſterns and other Veſſels for drawing or preparing of Lees, contrary to his Majeſty's Letters Patents granted to the ſaid Company, and his Royal Pleaſure herein expreſſed, ſhall by the ſaid Society of Sopemakers of *London*, their Deputies or Aſſigns, whom his Majeſty doth in that behalf hereby authorize, by and with the aſſiſtance of a Conſtable or other lawful Officer to be pulled up, defaced and made unſerviceable, and that the perſons offending therein, be further proceeded againſt and puniſhed, as ſhall be meet for ſuch their Contempts; And his Majeſty doth further charge and command, that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, do at any time hereafter preſume to withſtand or oppoſe the ſaid Companies, Searchers, or their Deputies, Agents or Servants, in ſearching for Sope corruptly or unduly made or imported, or for Pot-aſhes imported or put to ſale contrary to the Tenor hereof, or for or in ſeizing or taking away thereof, or of any Lees, Oil, Tallow, Pot-aſhes or other Materials prepared for the making of ſuch Sope, or in the Cuſtody of undue Makers of Sope, or undue Sellers of Pot-aſhes, or in the defacing of Fats, Pans or Veſſels erected, or to be erected or uſed contrary to his Majeſty's ſaid Letters Patents or otherwiſe, in the due execution of their ſaid Office; And his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, and he doth hereby charge and command all and ſingular the Officers of his Cuſtoms, within all and every the Ports and Havens of his ſaid Kingdom of *England*, and Dominion of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick*, and the Creeks and Members thereof, and alſo within his Majeſty's Cinque Ports and the Members thereof, that they and every of them, do not only forbear to take any Entry or Entries, or give any Bill or Warrant for unlading or lading of any Sope prohibited as aforeſaid, either by the name of Sope, or by or under any other Name or Title whatſoever, or of any Pot-aſhes which ſhall be imported contrary to the Tenor hereof, but do alſo cauſe Seizure and Stay to be made thereof to his Majeſty's Uſe, and within ten Days after ſuch Seizure and Stay ſo made, to give notice of the ſame from time to time, to the Governor of the ſaid Society or his Deputy for the time being, and afterwards upon demand to make delivery thereof, to the Governor aforeſaid or his Deputy for the time being, or to their Aſſigns, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch other Puniſhments, as their Contempts and Neglects herein ſhall be found to deſerve. And whereas divers Perſons of mean and needy Condition employed in the making of Sope and drawing of Lees, by Perſons of better Ability and Eſtate, not under the Rule and Government of the ſaid Society; his Majeſty doth therefore hereby further declare, that the Owners, Leſſees,

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Leſſees and Inhabitants of all and every ſuch Houſe and Houſes, wherein any ſuch Sope ſhall be made, or Lees drawn or prepared by any perſon or perſons whatſoever, not by and under the Rule and Government of the ſaid Society, as well as the Owners of ſuch Sope and Lees, and ſuch as by or with their Monies, Stock, Materials or otherwiſe imploy or ſet them on Work, ſhall be proceeded againſt as Contemners of his Majeſty's Royal Command.

And whereas his Majeſty did heretofore incorporate divers Perſons in one Body Politck, by the name of Governor, Aſſiſtants and Fellows of the Society of Sopers of *Weſtminſter*, and did enable them with ſundry Powers and Privileges, for the making and vending of Sope within the Realm, which Grant being afterwards ſtrengthened, as well with ſundry his Majeſty's Proclamations, as by Decrees and Orders of his High Court of *Starchamber* and otherwiſe, the ſaid Society of Sopers have ſithence reſigned and ſurrendred up into his Majeſty's Hands, who hath cancelled and vacated the ſame; And his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, that all his Subjects ſhould take notice and knowledge thereof, and that all Proclamations, Orders and Decrees touching the ſaid late Society of Sopers of *Weſtminſters*, are no longer to be in Force or put in Execution, but are by his Majeſty repealed and determined, and thereby declared ſo to be, to all Intents and Purpoſes whatſoever; And his Majeſty doth likewiſe ſtraightly charge and command all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tithingmen and all others his Majeſty's Officers and Miniſters, and alſo his Majeſty's Officers and Miniſters of his Court of Admiralty and Cinque Ports, and all others to whom it ſhall appertain, that they and every of them at all times hereafter, and from time to time, without excuſe or delay, be aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid Society of Sopemakers of *London*, their Searchers and Deputies, and to all his Majeſty's Cuſtomers, Waiters and all other perſon and perſons, in the due Execution of all or any the Premiſſes, when they ſhall be thereunto required, as they will anſwer to the contrary at their perils; Nevertheleſs his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, that neither Sir *Richard Weſton* Knight, nor the ſeveral Sopemakers of *Briſtol*, *Bridgewater*, *Exeter*, *Somerſet*, *Dorſet*, *Devon* and *Cornwall*, or any of them reſpectively, ſhall be reſtrained or impeached hereby, in the making and vending of ſuch Sorts and Proportions of Sope yearly, as they reſpectively are allowed to make and ſell in the particular Counties and Places to them reſpectively aſſigned.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eighth and twentieth day of *December*.

A ſpecial Commiſſion for the Loan of Ships, to ſuch Counties as cannot furniſh the ſame for the King's Service.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p. 14. n. 10. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To the reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our high Treaſurer of *England*, and

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, our great Chamberlain of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *Henry Vane*, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State, and

Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one other of our Principal Secretaries of State, our now Commiſſioners for the Admiralty of *England*, Greeting.

Whereas by our ſeveral Writs under our Great Seal of *England*, directed to the ſeveral Sheriffs of our Counties of *England* and *Wales*, and to the principal Officers of certain Cities and Towns, for providing and ſetting forth of

D.1637.
13. Car. 1.

of forty five Ships and Pinnaces of ſeveral Burdens this next Year, furniſhed at their own Charges with Men, Tackle, Munition, Victuals and other Neceſſaries, for the time mentioned in the ſaid Writs, for the ſafeguard of the Seas and defence of the Realm.

And whereas We are graciouſly pleaſed to lend Ships and Pinnaces of our own, to thoſe Counties and Places which cannot of themſelves find ſuch Ships and Pinnaces, for the Service as are required by our Writs, and ſhall humbly deſire our gracious Favour to ſupply them for the furtherance of ſo great a Work.

Know ye, that We for the better accompliſhment and execution of our Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes, do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners for the Admiralty of *England*, or any three or more of you, to give Order and Warrants to the Officers of our Navy for the time being, to prepare and furniſh in warlike manner, ſo many of our Ships and Pinnaces, as the Lords of our Privy Council ſhall direct, in aid and eaſe of ſuch Counties as cannot of themſelves furniſh ſuch Ships and Pinnaces, as by our Writs are required, and to ſet them forth in full Equipage of Men and Proviſions of all Sorts, appertaining to the Office of Navy and Victualler for the time being, mentioned in the ſaid Writs, according to the courſe and practice of the Office of the Navy, and that you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any three or more of you, do give like Order and Warrant, to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin *Mountjoy* Earl of *Newport*, Maſter of our Ordnance, and to the Maſter of our Ordnance for the time being, to cauſe the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, to arm and furniſh in warlike manner, ſo many of our Ships and Pinnaces as aforeſaid, with Ordnance and Munition of all Sorts, requiſite for the ſaid Ships and Pinnaces Service for that time; And We do hereby require and authorize Sir *William Ruſſel* Knight and Baronet, Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being, to receive of and from the ſeveral Sheriffs and Officers, of the Counties and Towns aforeſaid or their Aſſigns, all ſuch Monies as ſhall by them or their Aſſigns be paid in for the ſaid Ships and Pinnaces, which ſaid Sheriffs and Officers of the ſaid Counties and Towns or their Aſſigns, We do hereby will and authorize to pay the ſame, to our ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy accordingly, and thereupon he to give his Tripartite Acquittance or Acquittances indented, for the ſeveral Sums ſo to be by him received, which ſaid Tripartite indented Acquittance or Acquittances of our ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy, our Will and Pleaſure is, ſhall be unto the ſaid Sheriffs and other Officers and their Aſſigns, a full and ſufficient Diſcharge in that behalf, one of which ſaid Tripartite Acquittances ſigned by the ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Sheriffs or other Officer of the ſaid Towns and Counties or their Aſſigns, We will ſhall be brought and left with *Edward Nicholas* Eſquire, one of the Clerks of our Privy Council, whom We appoint to keep the ſame, and likewiſe We require and authorize the ſaid Sir *William Ruſſel* our now Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being, to pay over out of the ſaid Monies by him received or to be received as aforeſaid, ſuch Sum and Sums of Money as are or ſhall be appointed to *John Crane* Eſquire, our Surveyor of Marine Victuals for the time being, and alſo to Sir *John Heydon* Knight, Lieutenant General of our Ordnance reſpectively for the time being, by Eſtimates ſigned or to be ſigned by you our ſaid Commiſſioners of our Admiralty, or any three or more of you; And We do hereby likewiſe require the ſaid Treaſurer, and all and every other the Officers of our Navy reſpectively, according to the Duties of their ſeveral Places, to cauſe the ſeveral Payments to be made out of the ſaid Monies, for all Proviſions, Wages and other Neceſſaries, for the ſaid Ships and Service, with ſuch Vouches, Acquittances and Warrants, as are agreeable to the ordinary courſe of the Offices of our Navy, and that the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, do alſo cauſe the ſeveral Payments to be made out of the ſaid Monies, for all Proviſions and things belonging to their Charge, according to the uſual Courſe and Cuſtom of that Office; And laſtly, We do hereby will and require our ſaid Treaſurer of our Navy, Surveyor of Marine Victuals, and Lieutenant of our Ordnance reſpectively, to make and yield up perfect and particular Accounts, for all Receipts and Diſburſements whatſoever, made or to be made by them reſpectively for this Service, with ſuch Vouches, Acquittances and Warrants as aforeſaid, which We will ſhall be

A.D.1637.
An.12. Car.1.

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.1.

engroſſed in Leidger Books for this Service only, and ſo brought to our Council Board, and from thence to be directed for a final Account and Diſcharge, as ſhall be thought fit; For the doing and executing all and ſingular other the Services herein expreſſed, We will that this our Commiſſion under the Great Seal of *England*, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well to our Commiſſioners for the Admiralty, as to the ſaid Maſter and Officers of the Ordnance, to the Treaſurer and Officers of the Navy, to the ſeveral Sheriffs and other Officers of the ſaid Cities, Towns and Counties, and all others whom it may concern, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth and twentieth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation declaring the ſeaſonable times when Warrants for Veniſon in the King's Foreſts, Chaſes and Parks, are to be ſerved.

A.D.1637. *Pat.*13.*Car.*1. *p.* 15. *n.* 6. *dorſ.*

WHEREAS our Deer and Beaſts of Foreſt and Chaſe, as well Male as Female, have been heretofore frequently killed upon Warrants at unſeaſonable times in the Year, by our Foreſters, Keepers and others in our Foreſts and Parks, within this our Kingdom of *England*, to the great deſtruction of our Game.

To the end therefore, that all our Foreſters, Rangers, Keepers, and other our Officers attending our Game of Deer, within any our Foreſts, Chaſes or Parks, may know and duly obſerve the true ſeaſons and times in the Year, for killing of Deer, both Male and Female, as they are herein by us preſcribed and appointed; Our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents, ſtraightly charge and command them and every of them, from henceforth to forbear the hunting or killing upon Warrants of any of our Harts, Stags, Bucks, or other Male Deer, Red or Fallow, in any our Foreſts, Chaſes Parks or elſewhere, within this our Kingdom of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, in any Year hereafter, before the ſeventh day of *July*, being about the end of the Fence Month, or after *Holyrood* day, and likewiſe that they from henceforth yearly forbear to hunt or kill upon Warrants, any Hind, Doe or other Female Deer, before *Holyrood* day, or after the Feaſt of *Epiphany* commonly called the twelfth day, and of this our Royal Will and Pleaſure, We do hereby require and ſtrictly enjoin all our Foreſters, Keepers and other our Officer and Officers, and all other our loving Subjects whom the ſame doth or may concern, to take knowledge and obediently to obſerve our directions herein, as they will avoid our diſpleaſure and indignation, and will anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventeenth day of *January*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Earl of Warwick *to ſet forth Ships to be employed in the* Weſt Indies.

A.D.1637. *Pat.*13.*Car.*1. *p.* 14. *n.* 5. *dorſ.*

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin, *Robert* Earl of *Warwick*, hath lately made known unto Us his voluntary diſpoſition and readineſs, to undergo by himſelf and his Aſſociates, the ſetting forth and employing of ſome Ships of War and Perſons in the *Weſt-Indies*, for the undertaking of Deſigns which tend to the Advancement of our Service and Revenue, the enlargement of our Territories in thoſe Parts, and to the publick Honour of this Nation; We therefore, the better to enable him for the performance of that his Enterpriſe, being well aſſured of his Fidelity,

lity, Circumſpection, Valour and Abilities, in the well managing and ordering of the ſame, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant unto the ſaid *Robert* Earl of *Warwick*, full Power and Authority, by himſelf, his Aſſociates, Deputy or Deputies, Factors, Servants, or any other Perſon or Perſons, to be by him in that behalf aſſigned or appointed, to prepare and make ready ſuch and ſo many Ships, Barks, Pinnaces and other Veſſels, as to him the ſaid *Robert* Earl of *Warwick* in his diſcretion ſhall be thought meet, to be employed and uſed in and for the ſaid Service; And the ſaid Ships, Barks, Pinnaces and other Veſſels, to furniſh and arm with all kind of Proviſion and Furniture, as well warlike as other, which ſhall be neceſſary for ſuch Ships or Veſſels ſo to be employed; And in the ſame at his Will and Pleaſure to place and appoint Captains and other Officers, Maſters, Gunners, Soldiers both for Sea and Land, Mariners, Sailors, Shipwrights, Smiths, Carpenters and all other Artificers and Workmen, and all other ſorts of Perſons uſeful for ſuch Employment.

And We do further by theſe Preſents give full Power and Authority to him the ſaid Earl, either in his own Perſon, or by his ſufficient Deputy or Deputies in that behalf, to put out or ſet forth to Sea out of any Harbour, Port or Creek, within any our Realms or Dominions, at ſuch time and times, ſeaſon and ſeaſons, as he in his diſcretion ſhall think fit, requiſite and convenient, all and every ſuch Ships, Barks, Pinnaces and other like Veſſels, as ſhall be ſo manned, armed and furniſhed, and with the ſame or any other Ship or Ships, which ſhall happen to conſort or join with them or any of them in hoſtile and warlike manner, or by any ſtratagem or policy of War, to aſſail, attempt, encounter, ſurprize, take, vanquiſh and poſſeſs, or otherwiſe to ſink, burn or deſtroy any Caricks, Ships, Gallies, Barks, Pinnaces or other Veſſels, being or which ſhall be upon the Sea or Seas, commonly called, reputed or taken to be the *Weſt-Indian* or *American* Sea or Seas, or any other Sea or Seas, where the free Navigation, Trade or Commerce of any our Subjects, is or ſhall be denied, or actually interrupted or oppoſed in any kind, or which are or ſhall be in any Harbour, Port or Creek, or upon any River whatſoever, within the limits and bounds of the ſaid *Weſt-Indian* or *American* Sea or Seas, as the ſame are commonly reputed and taken to be limited or bounded, or of any other Sea or Seas, where the free Navigation, Trade or Commerce, of any our Subjects is or ſhall be denied or actually interrupted or oppoſed as aforeſaid, our own Ships, Barks, Pinnaces and other Veſſels, and the Ships and all other Veſſels of all our Subjects, or to them or any of them belonging or appertaining, always excepted; And alſo ſaving the Caricks, Ships, Gallies, Barks, Pinnaces and other Veſſels of all Kings, Princes, States and Potentates, keeping League and Amity with Us, and not denying or actually interrupting or oppoſing in any kind, the ſaid Navigation, Trade and Commerce of any our Subjects, within the ſaid Seas or any of them, or any of the Ships or other Veſſels belonging to our Subjects, which ſhall be coaſting, ſailing, harbouring or abiding upon any the Seas, Rivers, Bays and Places before mentioned, nominated or expreſſed; And of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, We have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant unto the ſaid Earl of *Warwick*, full Power and Authority by himſelf, his Aſſociates, Deputies, or any other Perſon or Perſons as aforeſaid, in hoſtile manner by force of Arms, Stratagem or other Policy of War, to invade, ſurprize, vanquiſh, retain, poſſeſs and keep to our uſe, any Lands of Iſlands, Cities, Towns, Caſtles, or any other Parts, lying and being within the Continent or Iſlands of *America* or elſewhere, which he, his Aſſociates, Deputies, Ships or Agents, either by way of friendſhip or otherwiſe, by way of hoſtility as aforeſaid, ſhall bring under their Power; And in them or any of them to plant, inhabit and fortify or otherwiſe to demoliſh, *raze*, deſtroy and lay Waſte the ſaid Cities, Towns, Caſtles or Forts, and all the warlike Munition, Proviſion, and other Goods or Treaſures in them, or any of them to be found, to take and carry, or otherwiſe diſpoſe of, as to him the ſaid Earl, his Aſſociates, Deputy or Deputies, ſhall ſeem good and fit for our Honour and beſt Advantage, ſo as the ſaid Lands, Iſlands, Cities, Towns, Caſtles or Forts, be not in the Poſſeſſion of Us, or our own Subjects, nor of

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

of any other State, King, Prince or Potentate, keeping Peace and Amity with Us, and all our Subjects in thoſe Parts, and who neither do nor ſhall deny to any of our Subjects, or to any of the Ships belonging to our Subjects, free Navigation, Trade, Traffick and Commerce, nor do nor ſhall in any kind interrupt or oppoſe the ſame, that ſo by the invading, ſurpriſing, vanquiſhing, retaining, poſſeſſing or keeping thereof, or any the Premiſſes aforeſaid, the League for Peace and free open Trade and Commerce, agreed and concluded upon, between us and them, may not be diſturbed, violated, or in any wiſe abrogated or annihilated.

And to the intent that the Officers, Captains, Soldiers, Mariners, and all other Perſon and Perſons whomſoever, which by the ſaid Earl, his Deputy or Deputies in that behalf to be appointed, or ſhall be employed in the ſaid Service, may be the better ordered and governed, We do hereby further make, conſtitute and ordain him or in his behalf ſuch Deputy or Deputies, as under his Hand and Seal, he ſhall from time to time nominate and appoint, which hereby We likewiſe give him the ſaid Earl full Power and Authority to do, to be the Admiral, General and Principal Governor and Commander over all ſuch Ships, Barks, Pinnaces and other Veſſels, as ſhall either be ſo prepared or ſet forth by him, or any of his Aſſociates or Adventurers, Deputy or Deputies, or Aſſigns, or ſhall conſort or join with them or any of them, and over all and every Perſon and Perſons whomſoever, in the ſame being, during and continuing all the time of the ſaid Service; And alſo to be principal Governor and Commander of all ſuch Perſons and Colonies, as ſhall be ſettled by him, or by his Deputy or Deputies by Land; And the better to enable him or his lawful Deputy or Deputies aforeſaid, to govern, rule and command thoſe of the ſaid Company and Colonies, and to prevent all diſorders, which otherwiſe may happen, We do by theſe Preſents give unto the ſaid Earl, and his Deputy and Deputies, full and abſolute Power and Authority in all Places, during and continuing all the time of the ſaid Service, to chaſtiſe, correct and puniſh all Offenders, uſed and employed in the ſame, according to the greatneſs and quality of the ſaid Offences, That is to ſay, for Treaſon, Murder or for any notable Mutiny (the ſame being firſt clearly and fully proved) with the loſs of Life or othewiſe, after the form or order of Marſhal Law; And for the leſſer Offences to puniſh or correct, or elſe to pardon, according to his or his ſaid Deputies diſcretion, in ſuch ſort and manner, as is commonly uſed and accuſtomed in our Armies by Land, or in our Fleet and Navies by Sea; And in conſideration of the great Danger, Expences and Charges by him, his Aſſociates and Adventurers, with him, likely to be ſuſtained in and about the execution of the ſaid Service, We do alſo by theſe Preſents grant unto him full Power and Authority, that it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for him the ſaid Earl, his Aſſociates and Adventurers, to have, hold and quietly to enjoy to his and their own uſe and uſes, all ſuch Caricks, Ships and other Veſſels, and all manner of ſuch Merchandizes, Treaſure, warlike Munition and other Goods whatſoever, as he or any of his Company, either by themſelves or by the aſſiſtance of any others, which ſhall conſort with him or them, ſhall ſo ſeize and take by Sea or Land, without yielding or giving any Account for any ſhare thereof, to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, ſave only ſuch Cuſtom and other like Duties, as are due and payable for Impoſts and increaſe of Cuſtom, upon Merchandize imported into our Dominions; And We do further give and grant to him the ſaid Earl, his Deputy and Deputies, full Power and Authority, to exerciſe and train up in the Diſcipline of War, all ſuch Perſons as ſhall at any time be under his or their Command, or entertained into his or their Service and Employments, and all Iſlands and Places whatſoever, where they ſhall at any time arrive or be; And We do hereby ſtrictly charge and command all ſuch Perſons, as ſhall ſerve and be employed in the ſaid Service, to yield and give to him the ſaid Earl of *Warwick*, and to his lawful Deputy and Deputies in that behalf to be nominated and appointed, under his Hand and Seal as aforeſaid, all due obedience, duty and reſpect, as to their Admiral, General and Chief Governor and Commander in the ſaid Service; And We do by theſe Preſents charge and command all and ſingular our Lieutenants, Deputy Lieutenants, Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Searchers and other Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, within any the Ports or

A.D.1637. n.13. Car.1.

or Places of our Dominions wheresoever, to be aiding and aſſiſting to the uttermoſt of their Powers to him the ſaid Earl, his Deputy and Deputies, Aſſociates, Adventurers and Conſorts as aforeſaid, or any other Perſon or Perſons by him or them employed in or about the ſaid Service, according to the tenor, true intent and meaning of this our Commiſſion, and our Will and Pleaſure herein declared, limited and appointed; And laſtly, our Royal Will and Pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant unto the ſaid Earl of *Warwick*, that theſe our Letters Patents and Commiſſion ſhall be and remain in force, for and during ſix Months after We ſhall call the ſaid Earl before Us, and ſhall then ſignify our Pleaſure or otherwiſe under our Royal Signature to the contrary.

A.D.1637. An.13. C

In Witneſs &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventh day of *February*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation for the Prizing of Wines.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. 14. n. 5. rſ.

WHEREAS by the Statute made in the eighth and twentieth Year of the Reign of King *Henry* the eighth, for Prizing of Wines, It is provided, that the Lord Chancellor, Lord Treaſurer, Lord Preſident of the King's moſt honourable Council, Lord Privy Seal, and the Lord chief Juſtice of either Bench, or five, four or three of them, ſhall have Power and Authority by their directions, to ſet the Prices of all kind of Wines, as in the ſaid Statute is expreſſed; by virtue whereof, the Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, the Lord Treaſurer, the Lord Privy Seal, Lord Chief Juſtice of the *King's Bench*, and the Lord Chief Juſtice of the *Common Pleas*, the thirtieth day of *December* laſt paſt, did order that *Canary* Wines and *Allegant* ſhould be ſold in Groſs at nineteen Pounds the Pipe, *Muskadells* in Groſs at nineteen Pounds the But, and at fourteen Pence the Quart by Retail, *Sacks* and *Malagoes* at ſeventeen Pounds the But in Groſs, and at twelve Pence the Quart by Retail, the beſt *Gaſcoign* and *French* Wines at eighteen Pounds the Tun, and the *Rochel* Wines and other ſmall Wines at fifteen Pounds the Tun in Groſs, and ſeven Pence the Quart by Retail, and according to theſe Proportions for greater or leſſer Quantities, either in Groſs or by Retail; And that none preſume to ſell at higher Prices during the next Year now enſuing, whereof the Clerk of the Crown is to take notice, and to ſee the ſame proclaimed the next Term in *Chancery* according to the Statute.

A.D.1637.

Now that all cauſe of excuſe may be removed from ſuch as inhabit in remote Parts of this Realm, and that ſuch as ſhall be found Delinquents herein, may acknowledge their own wilfulneſs, the cauſe of the Danger and Penalty they fall into, after Advertiſements; Our Will and Pleaſure is, and by the Advice of the ſaid Lords and the reſt of our Privy Council, according to one other Statute made in that behalf, in the fourth Year of the Reign of our noble Progenitor King *Edward* the third, by this our Royal Proclamation, We do publiſh and declare, that for one Year next following, *Canary* Wines and *Allegant* to be ſold in Groſs at nineteen Pounds the Pipe, *Muskadells* in Groſs at nineteen Pounds the But, and at fourteen Pence the Quart by Retail, *Sacks* and *Malagoes* at ſeventeen Pounds the But in Groſs, and at twelve Pence the Quart by Retail, the beſt *Gaſcoign* and *French* at eighteen Pounds the Tun, and the *Rochel* Wines and other ſmall and thin Wines at fifteen Pounds the Tun in Groſs, and at ſeven Pence the Quart by Retail, and according to theſe Proportions for greater or leſſer Quantities, either in Groſs or by Retail, which Rates or Prices, our Pleaſure is, ſhall be duly obſerved in all our Ports and other Places, within this our Realm, where Wines are landed, and within ten Miles of thoſe Ports and Places, and it is our Pleaſure, that in Places where Wines by Land Carriage ſhall be conveyed more then ten Miles, from the next Port, the ſeveral ſorts of Wines aforeſaid ſhall and may be ſold, according to the Rates aforeſaid, allowing four Pounds in the Tun, or one Penny the Quart, for the Carriage thereof upon Land, every thirty Miles from the next convenient Port, and according to that Proportion, and not at greater Rates,

A.D.1637. *An.*13. *Car.*1.

ſtraightly charging and commanding ſuch of our Subjects and others, whom it ſhall concern, that none of them, during the time aforeſaid, preſume to ſell any of the ſaid Wines in Groſs by Retail at higher Rates, than by this our Proclamation are appointed, under the Forfeitures and Penalties mentioned in the ſaid Statute, and other the Laws and Statutes of this Realm ordained in that behalf, and ſuch further Pains and Penalties, as by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, can or may be inflicted upon wilful Contemners of this our Royal Command and Proclamation; Requiring and commanding all Mayors, Sheriffs, Juſtices of the Peace, Bailiffs, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers and other Officers of our Ports; and all others whom it ſhall concern, diligently to attend the execution of this our Pleaſure, and to give Information to the Lords and others of our Privy Council of the Delinquents, that they may be proceeded againſt and receive Puniſhment according to their Demerits.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

The King's Letter to the High Commiſſion Court.

Charles R.

A.D.1637. *Bibl. Harleiana*, 61. *B.* 26. *fol.* 95.

MOST Reverend Fathers in God, right truſty and right entirely beloved Counſellers, &c. Truſty and welbeloved, We greet you well.

Whereas We are given to underſtand, that divers diſorderly and refractory Perſons, have been ſeduced, or withdrawn themſelves from their Obedience to our Eccleſiaſtical Laws, into ſeveral ways of Separation, Sects, Schiſms, and Hereſies, and being convented for the ſame, or for other their miſdemeanors and notorious Offences before you our Commiſſioners for Cauſes Eccleſiaſtical, are grown to that obſtinacy and diſobedience, that ſome of them refuſe to take their Oath, and others being ſworn, refuſe to anſwer to the Articles and Matters there objected againſt them, or by Equivocation or other undue Evaſions, do not make full and plain anſwer unto the ſame, as by Law they ought.

Now for as much as you our ſaid Commiſſioners for Cauſes Eccleſiaſtical, are authorized by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal, and that your Proceedings are not only and wholly, according to the formal manner and terms of the Civil and Canon Laws, but with ſome relation to the form of Proceeding uſed in our Courts of *Starchamber*, *Chancery*, or Court of *Requeſts* and *Exchequer*, wherein Defendents and Delinquents have always uſed to anſwer upon their Oaths in Cauſes againſt themſelves, and alſo to anſwer Interrogatories, touching their own Contempts and Crimes objected againſt them, which Courſe in thoſe Courts is daily practiſed and held agreeable to the Laws and Cuſtoms of this Realm; Therefore for the better regulating of ſuch contemptuous Perſons, in and for their obedience to our Laws Eccleſiaſtical, We do hereby declare and ſignify of our own meer motion and certain knowledge, and by our ſupreme Power Eccleſiaſtical, do order and appoint, that all ſuch Perſons as ſhall be legally called into our high Commiſſion Court, before you our ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall and may lawfully by you be enjoined to take their Corporal Oaths, and by virtue thereof to anſwer to ſuch Articles and Interrogatories, as ſhall be there objected againſt them, being of Eccleſiaſtical Cognizances, and within the limits of your ſaid Commiſſion, by our ſaid Letters Patents granted unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners; And if any Perſon or Perſons out of their perverſe will and obſtinacy, ſhall either refuſe to take ſuch Oath before you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or being ſworn, ſhall refuſe to anſwer, or not make a full and plain anſwer to the ſaid Articles or Interrogatories to them objected, that then after due monition given, and intimation made to the ſaid Perſons in that behalf, if they ſhall ſtill continue and perſiſt in their Contumacy, every ſuch Perſon to be ſworn, ſo refuſing, or being ſworn, refuſing to anſwer, or not fully and plainly anſwering to the ſaid Articles and Interrogatories,

D.1637.
13. Car.1.

rogatories, ſhall and may be declared and adjudged by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, *pro Confeſſo*, and ſhall be held and had, as confeſſed and convicted, legally of all thoſe Articles and Matters, to which he ſo refuſeth to be ſworn, or being ſworn, ſhall refuſe to anſwer, or not make full and plain anſwer as aforeſaid, And theſe our Letters ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

Given under our Signet at our Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the fourth day of *February* in the thirteenth Year of our Reign.

Subſcribed.

A.D.1637.
An.13.Car.1.

To the moſt Reverend Fathers in God, our right truſty and right entirely beloved Counſellors, &c. William *Lord Archbiſhop of* Canterbury, *Primate and Metropolitan of all* England; *and* Richard *Lord Archbiſhop of* York, *Primate and Metropolitan of* England, *and to the reſt of our Commiſſioners of our Court of high Commiſſion now being, and to all and ſingular the Commiſſioners of that Court, that hereafter for the time ſhall be.*

A Proclamation concerning certain Kilns for the ſweet and ſpeedy drying of Malt and Hops at a ſmall Charge.

D.1637.
at.13.Car.1.
15. n. 5.
rſ.

WHEREAS our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin *Thomas* Earl of *Berks*, hath with much Coſt and Expence, after many chargeable Trials, found out and invented certain Kilns, very uſeful amongſt other things, for the drying of Malt and Hops, with Fire to be made with Seacoal, Turf, Peat, or any other the cheapeſt and meaneſt Fewel, by the uſe of which Kilns, the Houſes and Dwellings of our Subjects will be ſecured from the caſualty of Fire, their Malt and Hops ſweetly dried without touch of Smoak, much time will be gained, much coſt and attendance ſpared, the future decay of Woods in great meaſure prevented, Straw ſaved and made Fodder for Cattle, beſides all this, the Malt ſo dried, will be in quantity more, in quality better, than Malt dried with any other Kiln whatſoever.

And whereas We by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, have granted unto the ſaid Earl, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, for the term of fourteen Years, the ſole privilege and exerciſe of the ſaid Invention, within and throughout our Kingdoms of *England*, *Ireland*, Dominion of *Wales* and Town of *Berwick*, and have hereby inhibited all Perſons of what condition or degree ſoever, other than the ſaid Earl, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and his and their Servants, Deputies, Workmen, Factors and Agents, to uſe the ſaid Invention or any part thereof, or in any wiſe to counterfeit, reſemble or imitate the ſame, without the ſpecial licence, conſent and agreement of the ſaid Earl, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, firſt had and obtained in Writing, under his or their Seal in that behalf, upon pain to have their Kilns demoliſhed, and under ſuch further Puniſhments, as by our Laws may be inflicted upon the Contemners of our Royal Will and Pleaſure.

A.D.1637.

Now taking into our Princely Conſideration, the great benefits of the ſaid Invention, and being deſirous to further the ſpeedy execution thereof, for the good of our ſaid Kingdoms and People, We are graciouſly pleaſed by this our Proclamation, to publiſh the Premiſſes to all our loving Subjects, that ſo they may not only know the good, but compounding with the ſaid Earl and his Aſſigns for his Licences, at a certain place in *Fleetſtreet* near unto *Temple-Bar* in our City of *London*, appointed on that behalf, may alſo, by virtue of the ſame Licences, partake of the benefits of the ſaid Invention; And We are further pleaſed and do hereby declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, That all and ſingular our loving Subjects, who ſhall be licenſed by the ſaid Earl, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, to uſe the ſaid Invention or Kiln, to and for the drying of Malt, except ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as are or ſhall be allowed for common Brewers, ſhall and may,

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

may, obſerving the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, continue their Art and Myſtery of Malt-making, without the let, diſturbance or interruption of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or any of the Officers or Miniſters of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, and without any further or other compoſition, than ſuch compoſition as ſhall be made with the ſaid Earl, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, concerning the Premiſſes, any Act, Ordinance, Proviſion, Proclamation or Reſtraint heretofore had, made, publiſhed or provided to the contrary, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

A Proclamation concerning the carrying and recarrying of Letters, as well within his Majeſty's Realms and Dominions, as into and from Foreign Parts.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.1. p. 15. n. 3. dorſ.

WHEREAS heretofore by direction of his Majeſty, an Agreement was made, betwixt *Thomas Witherings* Eſquire, his Majeſty's Poſtmaſter for Foreign Parts, and Monſieur *Denoveau* Poſtmaſter to the *French* King, and his Commiſſees, bearing date at *Calais* on the eleventh day of *May*, *Anno Domini* one thouſand ſix hundred thirty ſix, That as well all Letters or Pacquets, which ſhould be exported out of this Realm into the Kingdom of *France*, and all ſuch Letters as ſhould be imported out of the ſame Kingdom, into the Realm of *England*, ſhould paſs by the way of *Dover*, *Calais*, *Bulleyne*, *Abbevile* and *Amiens*, and by no other Way or Road whatſoever; And that all private Poſts, Meſſengers, Carriers and Letter-Carriers, other than ſuch Poſts, Carriers and Meſſengers, as ſhould be nominated and appointed by the ſaid *Thomas Witherings* and Monſieur *Denoveau*, ſhould be prohibited to carry or recarry any Letter or Letters, between either of the ſaid Kingdoms; Which Agreement being afterwards conceived to be beneficial to both States, and advantageous in their Commerce, was both by his Majeſty and the *French* King riciprocally allowed of, and in purſuit whereof, the *French* King did by a Proclamation dated at *Paris* the thirteenth day of *April*, *Anno Domini* one thouſand ſix hundred thirty ſeven, prohibit all the ſaid Poſts and Curriers accordingly; Now his Majeſty likewiſe in purſuance of the ſaid Agreement, and taking into his Princely Conſideration, how much it imports the State and this whole Realm, that the Secrets thereof be not diſcloſed to Foreign Nations, which cannot be prevented, if promiſcuous uſe of tranſmitting or taking up of Foreign Letters, by theſe private Poſts and Curriers aforeſaid, ſhould be ſuffered, which will alſo be no ſmall prejudice to his Merchants in their Trading; And foraſmuch as there hath lately been Complaint made to his Majeſty's Ambaſſadors in *France*, that the ſaid Curriers or Letter-Carriers, do continually paſs by the way of *Rye* and *Diepe*, as formerly they did, to the great prejudice of Correſpondences: His Majeſty doth therefore ſtraightly charge and command, and hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, that from henceforth, no Letters or Pacquets whatſoever, ſhall paſs by the way of *Rye* and *Diepe*, but all ſhall be tranſmitted by the way of *Dover*, *Calais*, *Bulleyne*, *Abbevile* and *Amiens*, according to the ſaid Agreement; And his Majeſty doth hereby prohibit all the ſaid Meſſengers and *French* Poſts, and all other Poſts and Letter-Carriers whatſoever, that have formerly gone by the way of *Rye* and *Diepe*, or any other Poſts, Carriers or Meſſengers, except ſuch as ſhall be appointed by the ſaid *Thomas Witherings*, that they do not preſume to take up, tranſmit, carry or recarry any Letters or Pacquets whatſoever, into, or from any foreign Parts by the ſaid way of *Rye* and *Diepe*, or by any other way or Road whatſoever, upon pain of his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and the Pains and Penalties which may enſue; And his Majeſty taking further into his Conſideration, that the mutual Commerce and Correſpondency of his Subjects within his Majeſty's own Dominions, will be as advantageous and beneficial as the Trade with Foreign Nations, and that nothing will more increaſe and advance the ſame, than the ſafe and ſpeedy conveying, carrying and recarrying of Letters from one place to another, and for the ſettling and confirming of a Letter-Office, to that end and purpoſe erected and conſtituted, by his Majeſty's Letters Patents bearing date the twenty ſecond day of *June* in the thirteenth Year of his Majeſty's Reign.

Now for avoiding of all Queſtions and Scruples, which might hereafter ariſe, in diſturbing of the ſaid Officer in the ſaid Service, and for reſtraining of ſeveral and ſundry abuſes and miſcarriages, which have been and daily are committed, to the prejudice of the ſaid Officer, and in contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Grant and Proclamation in that behalf, his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure therefore is, and he doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no Poſt or Carrier whatſoever within his Majeſty's Dominions, other than ſuch as ſhall be nominated and appointed by the ſaid *Thomas Witherings*, ſhall preſume to take up, carry, receive and deliver any Letter or Letters, Pacquet or Pacquets whatſoever, to any ſuch place or places, where the ſaid *Thomas Witherings* ſhall have ſettled Poſts, according to the ſaid Grant, except a particular Meſſenger ſent on purpoſe with Letters by any Man for his own Occaſions, or Letters by a Friend or by common known Carriers, who are hereby permitted to carry any Letters, above eight Hours, after their Carts, Waggons and Packhorſes travailing with the ſame, the ordinary known Journeys that common Carriers uſe to travail; Provided always, that they nor any of their Servants, at no time ſtay at the place, from whence they carry any Letters, above eight Hours, after their Carts, Waggons or Packhorſes are departed, nor bring any Letters to *London* or elſewhere, above eight Hours before the ſaid Carts, Waggons or Packhorſes ſhall come there; And if any Poſt, Meſſenger or Letter-Carrier whatſoever, ſhall offend contrary to his Majeſty's Proclamation, upon complaint thereof made, his Majeſty will cauſe a ſevere and exemplary Puniſhment to be inflicted upon the Offenders therein; And his Majeſty's further Pleaſure is, that it ſhall and may be lawful to and for the ſaid *Thomas Witherings* and his Deputies, that do or ſhall execute the ſaid Office, to have, receive and take for the Poſtage and Conveyance of all Letters, that he or they ſhall receive, carry and recarry in *England* as aforeſaid, two Pence a ſingle Letter, and four Pence a double, and for bigger ſix Pence the Ounce, if under eighty Miles, and from eighty Miles to one hundred and forty Miles, four Pence the ſingle and eight Pence the double Letter, and for bigger nine Pence the Ounce, and for one hundred and forty Miles above ſix Pence the ſingle Letter, twelve Pence the double Letter, and if bigger twelve Pence the Ounce, and for Letters of *Ireland*, he or they ſhall take according to a Proclamation publiſhed by the Lord Deputy and Council there, nine Pence the ſingle Letter, and if bigger, after two Ounces, ſix Pence the Ounce, according as the ſame are limited in his Majeſty's Letters Patents aforeſaid, and if any Poſt-Boy or other Servant to the Maſter of the ſaid Letter-Office, his Deputies or Aſſigns, ſhall receive or take any Poſt or Poſtage twice for any Letter or Pacquet, which he or they ſhall carry or recarry as aforeſaid, contrary to the true meaning hereof, then his Majeſty doth hereby authorize, will and require, that the next Juſtices of the Peace, upon complaint thereof made to him or them, do puniſh the Parties ſo offending, according to their Deſerts in an exemplary way, that others may be deterred from abuſing his Subjects in like kind and manner; and his Majeſty doth further require and command all his Subjects, as well Aliens as Denizens and others, that they ſhall not deliver, or cauſe to be delivered any Letters or Pacquets, to any of the ſaid *French* Poſts or other Foreign or Inland Poſt-Meſſengers or Letter-Carriers whatſoever, to be carried from any of the places, where the ſaid *Thomas Witherings* ſhall have ſettled Poſts within his Majeſty's Dominions, or to be carried out of his Majeſty's Realms, into any foreign Parts, upon pain of his high Indignation, and ſuch Puniſhment, as may be further inflicted.

And laſtly, his Majeſty doth hereby charge and command the Mayors of *Rye*, *Dover*, *Canterbury*, *Ipſwich*, *Yarmouth*, *Norwich*, *Berwick*, *Newcaſtle*, *York*, *Cheſter*, *Exeter*, *Plymouth*, *Saliſbury*, *Briſtol*, and all other Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other his Majeſty's Officers, Miniſters, and loving Subjects whatſoever, to be aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid *Thomas Witherings*, and to take care to ſee the due execution of his ſaid Majeſty's Proclamation, and that they ſuffer none within their Liberties to

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.I. offend againſt the ſame as they will anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eleventh day of *February*. A.D.1637. An.13.Car.I.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to enquire of Abuſes committed in Fir and Deal Boards and Timber.

A.D.1637. Pat.13.Car.I. p 14. n. 8. dorſ. CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *Dudley Carleton* Knight, one of the Clerks of our Privy Council,
Walter Fitz-Williams, Eſquire,
Edward Aſcugh, Eſquire.
Edward Trotman the elder, Eſquire,
Francis Dynn, Eſquire,
Edward Boſdon, Eſquire,
Jaſper Manwood, Eſquire,
Richard Willis Gentleman,
And *Francis Smith*, Gentleman,
Greeting.

Whereas We are informed that ſundry great Abuſes, Frauds and Deceits, have been and ſtill are practiſed in Fir and Deal Boards, and Fir and Deal Timber, which from time to time are imported and brought from Foreign Parts, into this our Realm of *England*, and Dominion of *Wales*, as well by their wants and defects of Scantlings, in the ancient and accuſtomed Lengths, Breadths and Thickneſs of the ſaid Deal Boards, as in the wants of the juſt and true meaſure of the ſaid Fir and Deal Timbers, which ought to contain fifty Foot of Aſſize to the Load, betwixt Girt and Square Meaſure, and that divers other falſities and abuſes, are frequently committed in the Sale of the ſaid Fir and Deal Timber, and Boards, to the great deceit and damage of Us, and ſuch of our Subjects as have occaſion to uſe the ſame.

Know ye therefore, that We being willing to provide for Reformation in the Premiſſes, and repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your fidelities, care and diligence, have aſſigned, named and appointed you our Commiſſioners, and do by theſe Preſents give unto you or any three or more of you, Power and Authority, as well by Examination and Depoſition of Witneſſes upon Oath, as by all other good and lawful ways and means whatſoever, to enquire and find out the ſaid Abuſes, Falſities and Deceits, in or concerning the ſaid Deal Boards and Fir Timber, ſo practiſed as aforeſaid, and by whom, or what ways or means the ſame is done? And whether the Deal and Fir Boards, now uſually brought into the Realm by Merchants and others, our own Subjects, do now and have of late Years commonly held the ſame Length, Breadth, Thickneſs and Goodneſs they had, when Foreign Merchants imported the ſame? What is now the difference, and to whoſe prejudice the ſame doth redound? And whether were not the ordinary length of Deal Boards anciently twelve Foot in length, beſides the ſpurn, a Foot broad at the leaſt, an Inch and quarter thick, and the half Board according to that Scantling? And whether the Merchants our own Subjects or others, do now bring over a worſer ſort of Boards,and of uncertain lengths, as nine, ten and eleven Foot long or thereabouts ſpurn, and all not bearing their ancient length, breadth and thickneſs? And alſo, whether another ſort of Boards of Deal and Fir,which heretofore were uſually brought into this our Realm of ſixteen Foot long, and in breadth proportionable, are now alſo commonly brought faulty and defective, both in length, breadth and goodneſs? And whether the Buyer hath free liberty, to make his choice out of the Pile of Boards when he Buys them of the Merchant, Yardkeeper or Owner? And whether doth the Buyer pay according to the rate of ſixteen Foot or twelve Foot Board, and ſix Foot the half Board, when they are not near ſo much? And how many Boards doth the Buyer loſe by this means in every hundred of Boards, and to what Sum of Money the ſame loſs doth amount? And whether Deal and Fir Timber be anſwerable to the ancient cuſtom of fifty Foot to the Load, betwixt Girt and Square Meaſure? And whether the Buyers for want of a true Survey and Meaſure herein, do not loſe near ten Foot in every Load of the ſaid Fir Timber, by not having juſt and full Meaſure betwixt Girt and Square, or how much more or leſs doth the Buyer uſually A.D.1637.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

uſually loſe thereby? And whether the Sawyers, Plainers, Wharfingers, and Carriage, of and for the ſaid Deal Boards and Fir Timber, are not ſtill paid and require to be paid, according to the ancient uſual Lengths of twelve Foot and ſixteen Foot Boards, and fifty Foot to the Load of Timber? And whether the Workmen can make a certain Bargain with the Builder, by reaſon of the uncertain Lengths and Breadths of the ſaid Deal Boards? And whether loſeth he much time in piecing of his Work, and ſpendeth more Nails than otherwiſe he ſhould, by reaſon of the Uncertainties, beſides the diſgrace of the Work and loſs of the Stuff? And We do likewiſe by theſe Preſents, give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any three or more of you, full Power and Authority, and We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command you and every of you, to enquire of and examine upon Oath or otherwiſe, all other Frauds, Abuſes, unlawful Acts, Circumſtances, Matters, and things whatſoever, which ſhall be made known or informed unto you, that do or may in any ſort tend to the better and full diſcovering, finding out and revealing of all, every or any thing, the Premiſſes aforeſaid touching or in any ways concerning; And to you our Commiſſioners or any three or more of you, We do give full Power and Authority by theſe Preſents, the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective Oaths to adminiſter, and Examinations to take in writing accordingly from time to time, when and as often as need and occaſion ſhall require, and of the ſame under your Hands and Seals, or under the Hands and Seals of any three or more of you, to make Certificate into our High Court of *Chancery*, and of all your Proceedings therein as ſoon as you can, or at the fartheſt in *Quindena Trinitatis* next coming.

Laſtly, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command all and ſingular Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, to be aiding, helping, furthering and aſſiſting to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, in the due Accompliſhment of this our Service, and in the Execution of this our Commiſſion as they and every of them tender our Pleaſure, and will avoid the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

My Lord of Canterbury's *Account for the Year* 1637.

A.D.1637.

Bibl. Harleiana, 61. B. 26. f. 21.

May it pleaſe your moſt gracious Majeſty,

ACCORDING to your Commands, in your Inſtructions publiſhed for the good of the Clergy, and my bounden Duty, I here preſent my annual Account for the Province of *Canterbury*, for the Year laſt paſſed, 1637.

Canterbury.

Keep those particular Perſons faſt, until you think what to do with the reſt.

And firſt to begin with my own Dioceſe, I muſt give your Majeſty to underſtand, that at and about *Aſhford* in *Kent*, the Separatiſts continue to hold their Conventicles, notwithſtanding the Excommunication of ſo many of them as have been diſcovered, they are all of the poorer Sort and very ſimple, ſo that I am utterly to ſeek what to do with them: Two or three of their principal Ringleaders, *Brewer*, *Fenner* and *Turner*, have long been in Priſon, and it was once thought fit to proceed againſt them by the Statute of Abjuration, but I do much doubt, they are ſo ignorantly wilful, that they will return into the Kingdom, and do a great deal more hurt, before they will again be taken; and not long ſince, *Brewer* ſlipt out of Priſon, and went to *Rocheſter* and other Places in *Kent*, and held Conventicles, and put a great many ſimple People (eſpecially Women) into great Diſtempers againſt the Church; he is taken again and was called before the High Commiſſion Court, there he ſtood ſilent, but in ſuch a jeering ſcornful manner, as I ſcarce ever ſaw the like; ſo in Priſon he remains.

In the Church-yard of the ſame Town, a Butcher's Slaughter-houſe opened into it, to the great Annoyance of the Place, which I have commanded ſhould be remedied, and the Door ſhut up.

At *Biddenden*, I have ſuſpended *Richard Warren* the Schoolmaſter, for refuſing the Oath of Allegiance, of Canonical Obedience, and to ſubſcribe to the Articles: Beſides, this preciſe

Man will read nothing but Divinity to his Scholars, no not ſo much as the Grammar Rules, unleſs *Mars*, *Bacchus*, *Apollo*, and *Pol*, *Ædipol* may be blotted out.

The Strangers in *Canterbury* do not ſo much reſort to their Pariſh Churches, as formerly they did at my firſt giving of my Injunctions; but viſiting this Year, I have given a publick and ſtrict Charge, that Delinquents be preſented and puniſhed, if they do not their Duty in that behalf.

There is one dwelling in *Addiſham*, a married Man, called by the Name of *Thomas Jordan*, he was formerly called *Thomas Mounton*, becauſe he was found in the Church-porch of *Mounton* in Swadling-clothes, left there in all likelihood by his Mother, who was ſome Beggar or Strumpet; It is believed he was never chriſtened, I have therefore given Order that he ſhall be chriſtened, with that Caution, as is preſcribed in the Book of Common Prayer, where the Baptiſm is doubtful.

About *Sittingburne* there are more Recuſants, than in any other part of my Dioceſe, and the Lady *Roper* Dowager, is thought to be a great means of the increaſe of them, but I have given ſtrict Charge, that they be carefully preſented according to Law.

There is ſtill a remainder of Schiſmaticks in *Egerton* and the Pariſhes adjacent, but they are as mean People as thoſe at *Aſhford*, and I am as much to ſeek what to do with them.

London.

My Lord Treaſurer complains, that he hath little aſſiſtance of his Archdeacons, and I believe it to be true, and ſhall therefore, if your Majeſty think fit, cauſe Letters to be written unto them, to awaken them to their Duties.

It is moſt fit.

His Lordſhip likewiſe complains of ſome unconformable Men, which his Chancellor hath met with in his laſt Viſitation, but they have received ſuch Cenſure as their Faults deſerved, or elſe ſubmitted themſelves; only Mr. *John Knolls*, a Lecturer at *Colcheſter*, had forborn to receive the Holy Communion for two Years ſince he came to be Lecturer, and being enjoined to perform that Duty within a Month, he was ſo zealous, as that he forſook the Lecture and Town and all, rather than he would receive the Communion.

I find likewiſe in this Account twenty five Miniſters, convented before the Chancellor for ſome Inconformity, and five for Exceſs in drinking, but there is as good Order taken with them as could be.

The Lectures within this Dioceſe continue many, but there is great care taken to keep them in order.

Winton.

I find in the Dioceſe of *Wincheſter* divers Recuſants newely preſented, but whether they be newly perverted doth not appear, by my Lord the Biſhop's Account to me; there are ſome five complained of, for not catechiſing, which I ſhall ſee remedied.

I deſire to know the Certainty this.

Ely.

Here my Lord the Biſhop certifies, that he is very careful, and ſees all things done according to your Majeſty's Inſtructions.

Rocheſter.

My Lord the Biſhop of this Dioceſe died before the time came, that he was to give up his Account, ſo that I can relate nothing upon Certainty, but ſhall give the ſucceeding Biſhop Charge to be very careful, becauſe his Predeceſſor lay languiſhing, and was able to look to little for three whole Years before his Death.

Sarum.

The Account from hence is very brief, but my Lord is confident that his Dioceſe is clean throughout in good Order, and I will hope it is ſo.

Peterborough.

My Lord of *Peterborough* hath taken a great deal of pains, and brought his Dioceſe into very good Order, only he ſaith there are three Lecturers in the ſame, one at *Northampton*, but that is read by the Vicar of the Place; one at *Rothwell*, which hath Maintenance allowed; and a third at *Daventry*, maintained by the Contribution of the Town; and this laſt I think the Biſhop had need take care on.

Bath *and* Wells.

This Dioceſe appears by my Lord's Certificate, to be in marvellous good Order for all things, and a great Reformation hath been wrought there by his Care and Diligence.

For Popiſh Recuſants, the number of them there is much decreaſed, neither are any newly preſented for Recuſancy.

Lincoln.

My Lord the Biſhop of *Lincoln* is not (as your Majeſty knows) in Caſe to make any Return for his Dioceſe, and ſince the Juriſdiction thereof came by his Suſpenſion into my Hands, I have neither had time nor leiſure to make any great Enquiry, how conformable in Doctrine or Diſcipline, Men in thoſe Parts are; yet this I find, that both in *Buckinghamſhire* and *Bedfordſhire*, there are many too refractory to all good Order; and there are a great number of very poor and miſerable Vicarages and Curateſhips in many Parts of this large Dioceſe, and which are almoſt paſt all Cure and hope of Help, unleſs by your Majeſty's Grace and Favour ſome may be had.

Norwich.

My Lord of *Norwich* hath been very careful of all your Majeſty's Inſtructions; And upon the 24th of *September* laſt, being then in his Dioceſe and giving Orders, he refuſed to admit five well learned and well mannered Men, becauſe they wanted a ſufficient Title, according to the Canon of the Church. I find that there are in this Dioceſe ſix Lectures, namely, at *Wimondham*, *North Walſham*, *Eaſt Harling*, *Norwich*, *Lynne*, and *Bungay*, but they are all performed by conformable and neighbouring Divines, and under ſuch Conditions and Rules, as my Lord their Biſhop hath preſcribed them, only that at *Bungay*, is inhibited for a time at the intreaty of ſome of their own Company, and for Miſdemeanors in it; as for the ſingle Lecturers my Lord hath had a ſpecial Eye over them.

Your Majeſty's Letters requiring the Mayor, Sheriffs and Aldermen, &c. to repair on *Sundays* to divine Service and Sermons at the Cathedral at *Norwich*, are very well obſerved by the moſt of them, but Complaint is brought to the Biſhop againſt one *Thomas King*, who is held a factious and a dangerous Man, and he frequently abſents himſelf from the Cathedral, and it is not doubted that his ill Example will make others neglect their Duties.

Divine Service both for Prayers, Catechiſm and Sermons, is diligently frequented, and that beyond what could be ſuddenly hoped for in ſuch a Dioceſe, and in the midſt of the humorouſneſs of this Age.

Let him proceed to Deprivation.

Of thoſe which ſtood under Epiſcopal Cenſure, or that fled to avoid Cenſure, there are not above three or four, which have ſubmitted themſelves: Yet his Lordſhip hath had Patience, (notwithſtanding a peremptory Citation ſent out) hitherto to expect them, but now muſt proceed to Deprivation, or ſuffer Scorn and Contempt to follow upon all his Injunctions, nevertheleſs, herein he humbly craves Direction, and ſo do I, if it pleaſe your Majeſty to give it.

His Lordſhip likewiſe, very carefully, and neceſſarily as I conceive, craves Directions for theſe Particulars following,

1. Divers Towns are depopulated, no Houſe left ſtanding but the Manor Houſe and the Church, and that turned to the Lord's Barn or worſe Uſe, and no Service done in it, though the Parſonage or Vicarage be Preſentative.

2. In other Towns the Church is ruined, and the Inhabitants thruſt upon neighbouring Pariſhes, where they fill the Church and pay few or no Duties.

3. At *Carrow*, cloſe by *Norwich*, there are twelve Houſes, ſome of them fair, reputed to be of no Pariſh, and ſo an ordinary Receptacle for Recuſants, Papiſts and other Separatiſts, to the great Prejudice of the neighbouring City.

4. At *Lanwood* near *Newmarket*, and in *Burwell* the Mother Church ſtands, but the Roof ſuffered to decay within the memory of Man, and the Bells ſold, and the Hamlet quite ſlipt out of all Juriſdiction Eccleſiaſtical; That Church was an Impropriation to the Abbey of *Ramſey*, and is now in Sir *William Ruſſel*'s Hands.

5. The Church-yards in many Places are extremely annoyed and profaned, eſpecially in Corporate Towns; and at St. *Edmundsbury*, the Aſſizes are yearly kept in a remote Side of the Church-yard, and a common Alehouſe ſtands in the Middle of the Church-yard: The like Abuſes by Alehouſes, Back-doors, and throwing of Filth out, with ſomething elſe not fit to be related here, are found at *Bungay* and St. *Mary ad turrim* in *Ipſwich*; and at *Woodbridge* and *Norwich* the Sign Poſts of two or three Inns ſtand in the Church-yard; Of remedy for theſe Abuſes, the Biſhop is utterly in Deſpair, unleſs your Majeſty will be pleaſed to take ſome ſpecial Order for them, becauſe thoſe which have the Back-doors into Church-yards or common Paſſages, will plead Preſcription, and a Prohibition will be granted againſt the Eccleſiaſtical Proceeding.

Let him do his Duty and I ſhall take care that no Prohibition ſhall trouble him in this Caſe.

6. Laſtly, his Lordſhip certifies, that divers, not only Churches but Townſhips themſelves, are in danger of utter Ruin by a Breach of the Sea, and

there was Proviſion made by Act of Parliament in the ſeventh Year of your Majeſty's Royal Father, of bleſſed Memory, for redreſs of it, but nothing being ſince done, it will now coſt five times as much to remedy as then it would, but the Biſhop is in good hope, great good may be done yet, if your Majeſty will be graciouſly pleaſed to appear in it, upon ſuch humble Petition, as he and I ſhall make to your Majeſty.

Exeter. The Biſhop of this Dioceſe aſſures me, that all things are in very good Order there, and indeed I think that Dioceſe is well amended within a few Years, his Lordſhip having been very careful, both in his Viſitations and otherwiſe.

This Year, by reaſon of the return of divers that were Captives in *Morocco*, there aroſe in my Lord Biſhop a Doubt (they having been Inhabitants of theſe weſtern Parts) how they having renounced their Saviour and become *Turks*, might be readmitted into the Church of Chriſt, and under what penitential Form. His Lordſhip at his laſt being in *London*, ſpake with me about it, and we agreed on a Form which was afterwards drawn up, and approved by the Right Reverend Fathers in God, my Lords the Biſhops of *London*, *Ely*, and *Norwich*, and is now ſettled by your Majeſty's Appointment; And I ſhall take care to ſee it regiſtered here, and have given Charge to my Lord of *Exeter* to ſee it regiſtered below, to remain as a Precedent for future Times, if there ſhould be any more ſad Examples of Apoſtaſy from the Faith.

Oxford. Whereas your Majeſty hath lately been graciouſly pleaſed to grant the ordering of the Woods of *Shattover* and *Stowe*, by Leaſe to the Lord Biſhop of *Oxford*, his Lordſhip aſſures me, that there is a great deal of care taken and a great deal of Charge laid out by him and his Tenants, for the Preſervation and well-ordering of the Woods there.

He hath likewiſe been very careful concerning Recuſants within his Dioceſe, but ſaith that divers of them pretend and ſhew their Exemptions, that they ſhould not be troubled for Matters concerning their Religion in any Eccleſiaſtical Courts, which hath made his Lordſhip forbear, till your Majeſty's Pleaſure be further known.

Let me ſee thoſe Exemptions, and then I ſhall declare my further Pleaſure.

For Lectures, there are none ſave one at *Henly* upon *Thames*, preached by the Incumbent, an orderly Man, and in the Peculiars of *Tame* and *Banbury*, but they are out of the Biſhop's Juriſdiction.

Briſtol. My Lord Biſhop of this See hath taken great care in his firſt Viſitation, and if he continue that care (as I doubt not but he will) he will quickly ſettle that Dioceſe into better order, but he complains of the Dean and Chapter (for whoſe Benefit he hath lately made many good Injunctions) that they will not conſent that twenty Pounds *per Annum*, ordered by their Statute for the repairing of Highways, may be turned to the neceſſary Supply of their Quire, in regard that 100 *l. per Annum* is lately given by Dr. *White*, towards the repair of the ſaid Highways, but this and other things, if your Majeſty think fit, I can eaſily alter when I come to reviſe their Statutes, or by a Command from your Majeſty in the mean time.

Do ſo.

He further complains that his Predeceſſor Biſhop *Wright*, (now Biſhop of *Litchfield*) detains in his Cuſtody all the Writings belonging to *Cromball*, the Leaſe which your Majeſty by your Royal Letters, commanded ſhould expire and return to the Biſhoprick; And ſure, if this be ſo, it is very fit he be commanded to reſtore them out of hand.

I ſhall.

Laſtly, he complains that they of the preciſer Faction, do every day endeavour to diſquiet the People, and that by ſtrange Inventions: And at preſent they give out that the Liturgy printed for *Scotland*, hath in it ſundry notorious Points of Popery, &c. which troubles the People, and doth much harm otherwiſe; the like is certified me from the Biſhop of *Exeter*, concerning Rumours raiſed in thoſe Parts.

Chicheſter. My Lord of *Chicheſter* is in a Quartan Ague, beſides his old Diſeaſe the Stone and the Gout, I pray God comfort him; but I do not hear from him, that there is much amiſs in his Dioceſe.

Hereford. The Biſhop of this Dioceſe certifies me, that your Majeſty's Inſtructions are in all things carefully obſerved, and he hath uſed the utmoſt Diligence he can in reclaiming of Recuſants; and ſuch as will not conform themſelves, he hath taken a ſtrict Courſe to have them

.D.1637. n.13. Car.1. them proceeded withal, and granted Significavits againſt divers.

. Aſaph. In this Dioceſe, my Lord's Words are, that there is nothing but common Peace and univerſal Conformity.

Landaff. My Lord of *Landaff* hath been very careful for the ſettling of the Rights and Profits of this Biſhoprick, and God hath bleſſed his Endeavours therein; And for the Government, he profeſſes, that in his laſt Viſitation, he hath not found one ſchiſmatical Miniſter or Nonconformiſt in the Dioceſe.

Bangor. The Biſhop of this See was conſecrated but a little before *Michaelmas* laſt, and by your Majeſty's Leave, hath not been yet in his Dioceſe, and ſo for this broken part of the Year is able to give no Account.

Worceſter. My Lord the Biſhop certifies, that he is leſs troubled with Nonconformiſts, ſince Mr. *Wheatley* of *Banbury* gave over his Lecture at *Stratford* within that Dioceſe; and that during this heavy Viſitation at *Worceſter*, he hath cauſed the Lectures to ceaſe. A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

St. Davids. The Biſhop of this See hath not had his Health of late, and is now come to Town to ſeek to recover the ſame, for which he humbly craves your Majeſty's favourable Conſtruction, but he certifies, that all your Majeſty's Inſtructions are duly obſerved within that Dioceſe.

Call for them. From the Biſhops of *Litchfield* and *Glouceſter*, I have not received any Certificate.

And ſo with my Prayers to Almighty God, for your Majeſty's long Life and happy Reign, I humbly ſubmit this my Account for the Year laſt paſſed, 1637.

W. Cant.

A.D.1637. *Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, Regio Aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium Anno decimo tertio* Caroli *Regis.*

Pars decima quinta, N. 43. LICENTIA eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Bangor*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Junii*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 42. Regius Aſſenſus pro *Gulielmo Roberts*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Bangor* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Julii*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 41. Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Septembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 39. Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Roffenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Novembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 38. Regius Aſſenſus pro *Johanne Warner*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Roffenſi* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Decembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 40. Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Februarii*.

P. S.

Officia de Anno decimo tertio Caroli *primi.*

Pars decima, N. 7. *Pro Edwardo Abbots.*

THE King, the tenth day of *May*, granteth to *Edward Abbots*, the Office of Collector and Collectorſhip of all Impoſts, Impoſitions and Duties, as well old as new Impoſts, that from time to time ſhall ariſe, grow or become due and payable unto his Majeſty, for or in reſpect of any Goods, Wares or Merchandizes, as well brought in as carried out of the Ports of *Sandwich*, *Ipſwich*, *Yarmouth*, *Lynne Regis*, *St. Botolphs*, *Boſton*, *Kingſton upon Hull*, *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*, *Berwick* and *Carliſle*, during Life.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Abbot & aliis.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 3. Rex, decimo die *Octobris*, concedit *Richardo Abbot* & *Edwardo Abbot* Officium Receptorum Generalium exi-

tuum & reventionum Domini Regis in Comitatibus *Middleſex*, *Hertford* & *Eſſex*, ac in Civitate *London*, durante vitâ eorum alterius diutius viventium.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Aylesbury Milite.

Ibidem, N. 12. The King, the twelfth day of *October*, granteth to *Thomas Aylesbury*, Knight, and *William Aylesbury* his Son, the Agency for the ſole making, uttering and vending, of all Contropoizes or Weights and Grains, and the approving and allowing of all Balances for his Majeſty's Coins or Money of Gold, within *England* and *Ireland*, for the term of their Lives.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Browne Armigero.

Pars decima, octava, N. 4. Rex, decimo tertio die *Martii*, concedit *Johanni Browne* Armigero, Officium Clerici Parliamentorum ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Birkehead.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 7. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Decembris*, concedit *Edwardo Birkehead* Armigero, Officium unius Ordinariorum Servientium Regis ad Arma durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Brerewood.

Ibidem, N. 16. Rex, ſexto die *Decembris*, concedit *Roberto Brerewood* Armigero, Officium unius Juſticiariorum Regis in Comitatibus *Carnarvon*, *Merioneth* & *Angleſey*, infra Principalitatem *Wallie*, durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro Egidio Bird.

Pars triceſima ſeptima, N. 6. The King, the twelfth day of *June*, granteth to *Giles Bird*, the Office or Offices of Receiver and Surveyor of all Fines and Amerciaments, within the *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, or any other the Courts there, or within any other inferior Court of Record, in the Cities and Towns Corporate, to be ſet and impoſed upon any of his Majeſty's Subjects, for unjuſt Clamours and Delays for thirty Years, if the ſaid *Giles* live ſo long.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Bold.

Pars quadrageſima, N. 3. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Martii*, concedit *Johanni Bold*, Primum Officium Philizarii in Curia de Banco Regis, quod primò & proximè vacare contigerit ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro eodem.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 1. Rex, undecimo die *Martii*, concedit *Johanni Bold* & aliis, Officium Philizarii in Curia de Banco durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Coxe.

Pars decima, N. 4. The King, the ſeventh day of *June*, granteth to *George Coxe*, the Office and Place of one of the Keepers of his Majeſty's Council-Chamber, during life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Niniano Cunningham.

Ibidem, N. 9. The King, the tenth day of *May*, granteth to *Ninian Cunningham*, the Office and Place of one of the Keepers of his Majeſty's Council Chamber, during life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Franciſco Coningsby.

Ibidem, N. 16. The King, the third day of *July*, granteth to *Francis Coningsby*, Eſquire, the Office of Surveyor of all the Soapworks during life.

P. S.

Pro Joſepho Crowther.

Pars decima octava, N. 3. Rex, decimo octavo die *Martii*, concedit *Joſepho Crowther*, Officium ſive Locum Prelectoris ſive Informatoris in Linguâ Grecâ, in Almâ Academiâ *Oxonienſi*, nuper fundatum per Regem *Henricum Octavum*, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Carter.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 8. The King, the thirteenth day of *January*, granteth to *Thomas Carter*, the Office of Meaſurer of all Foreign Balks and Timber during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Michaeli Crake.

Ibidem, N. 11. Rex, tertio die *Februarii*, concedit *Michaeli Crake*, Officium Aqueballivi Rivi de *Were* prope Villam de *Sunderland*, in Comitatu Palatino *Dunelmenſis*, pro termino triginta unius annorum,

P. S.

Pro Johanne Cotes Armigero.

Ibidem, N. 12. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Decembris*, concedit *Johanni Cotes* Armigero Officium Sollicitatoris Regis, tam infra Principalitatem *Southwallie* & *Northwallie*, quam infra Comitatus *Salop*, *Hereford*, *Glouceſtr.* *Wigorn.* & Marchias *Wallie* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Pro Willielmo Cox.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 20. Rex, primo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Willielmo Cox*, Officium unius Ordinariorum Nunciorum, ad Receptum Scaccarii in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Cooke.

Ibidem, N.21. Rex, primo die *Julii*, concedit *Johanni Cooke* Militi & aliis, Officia Magiſtrorum Nunciorum, communiter vocata *Poſtmaſters*, infra Dominia Regis durante vitâ eorum.

P. S.

Pro Marco Cottle.

Ibidem, N. 28. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Junii*, concedit *Marco Cottle*, & aliis Officium Generalium Receptorum in Comitatu *Oxon* & *Berks*, durante vitâ eorum.

P. S.

Pro Drugone Dean.

Pars decima nona, N. 2. Rex, undecimo die *Octobris*, concediit *Drugoni Dean* Militi, Officium Superviſoris parve Cuſtume & Subſidii in Portu *London*, ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro eodem.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 1. The King, the twenty ſecond day of *June*, granteth to *Drugo Dean*, Knight, and others, the Office of Agency for his Majeſty, to grant Licences to ſell Tobacco by Retail for ſeven Years.

Pro Henrico Ewer & aliis.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 23. Rex, decimo nono die *Junii*, concedit *Henrico Ewer* & aliis, Officium Rememeratoris priorum fructuum & decimarum in Scaccario, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Mattheo Francis.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 19. Rex, tertio die *Novembris*, concedit *Mattheo Francis* Armigero, Officium unius Servientium ad Arma in Curia Wardorum & Liberationum, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Fiſher.

Ibidem, N.31. The King, the nineteenth day of *December*, granteth to *John Fiſher*, the Office of Muſter-Maſter within the City of *London* and the Liberties thereof, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Glanvill.

Pars quadrageſima, N. 2. Rex, viceſimo die *Maii*, erexit *Johannem Glanvill* Armigerum, ad ſtatum & gradum Servientis ad legem.

Per Regem.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Pro Edwardo Gerrard.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 1. Rex, ſexto die *Martii*, concedit *Edwardo Gerrard* & aliis, Officium Philizarii in Curiâ de Banco, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Hide.

Pars decima, N. 3. The King, the fourteenth day of *April*, granteth to *Thomas Hide*, the keeping or Office of Keeper of his Majeſty's Wardrobes at *Royſton* and *Newmarket* in the Counties of *Cambridge* and *Suffolk*, during life.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Howſton.

Pars decima nona, N. 1. Rex, decimo tertio die *Julii*, concedit *Johanni Howſton* Armigero, Officium Notarii ſive Prothonotarii Cancellariæ ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Hill.

Pars viceſima quarta, N.28. Rex, ſexto die *Decembris*, concedit *Willielmo Hill* juniori, Officium unius ſeptem Auditorum Curie Scaccarii ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Heath Milite.

Pars quadrageſima, N. 8. Rex, duodecimo die *Octobris*, conſtituit *Robertum Heath* Militem, unum Servientium Regis ad legem.

Per Regem.

Pro Petro le Hue.

Ibidem, N.10. The King, the firſt day of *Auguſt*, granteth to *Peter le Hue*, the Office of Cutter and Raiſer of his Majeſty's Apparel during life.

P. S.

Pro eodem.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 6. The King, the twenty eighth day of *Auguſt*, granteth to *Peter le Hue*, the Office of Cutter and Raiſer of the King's Apparel, and of his Son Prince *Charles* during his life.

P. S.

Pro Michaele Holman.

Ibidem, N.28. Rex, viceſimo tertio *Junii*, concedit *Michaeli Holman* & aliis, Officium Generalium Receptorum in Comitatibus *Oxon* & *Berks* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Innys.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 32. The King, the twentieth day of *December*, granteth to *John Innys*, the Office of Intelligence, and of entring the Names of all Maſters, Miſtreſſes and

Servants, and of all Goods loſt and found, *&c.* within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and three Miles diſtant, for forty one years.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Lane.

Pars decima, N. 6. The King, the twenty fifth day of *April*, granteth to *Richard Lane*, the Office of keeping of the Books of Entries, of all Ships coming into the Port of *London* during life.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Latch.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 1. The King, the twenty ſecond day of *June*, granteth to *John Latch*, the Office of Agency to grant Licences to ſell Tobacco by Retail, for ſeven years.

Pro Franciſco Langſton.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 3. Rex, decimo nono die *Decembris*, concedit *Franciſco Langſton* Armigero, Officium unius Ordinariorum Servientium Regis ad arma durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Lillie.

Ibidem, N. 9. Rex, primo die *Februarii*, concedit *Henrico Lillie*, Officium unius Purſuivandorum Regis ad Arma, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Hugone Lewes.

Ibidem, N. 22. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Novembris*, concedit *Hugoni Lewes* & aliis, Officium Scrutatorum in Portu *Sandwici* in Comitatu *Kantie* ad vitas.

Per Regem.

Pro Adamo Littleton.

Ibidem, N. 23. Rex, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*, concedit *Adamo Littleton* Armigero, Officium Juſticiarii Regis in Comitatibus *Carnarvon*, *Merioneth* & *Angleſey*, infra Principalitatem *Wallie* durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro eodem.

Ibidem, N. 26. Rex, quinto die *Decembris*, concedit *Adamo Littleton* Armigero, Officium unius Juſticiariorum Regis in Comitatibus *Carnarvon*, *Merioneth* & *Angleſey*, infra Principalitem *Wallie* durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro Thoma Milward.

Pars prima, N. 1. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Martii*, concedit *Thome Milward* Servienti ad legem, Officium Juſticiarii in Comitatibus *Denbigh* & *Montgomery* in *Wallia*, durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro eodem.

Ibidem, N. 2. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Martii*, concedit *Thome Milward*, Servienti ad legem, Officium Juſticiarii in Comitatibus *Ceſtrie* & *Flint*, durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro Willielmo Murrey Armigero.

Pars decima, N. 12. The King, the fourth day of *May*, granteth to *William Murrey* Eſquire, the Office of Clerk of the Billets within the Principality of *Wales*, and the Marches thereof, during life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Adriano May & alio.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 6. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*, concedit *Adriano May* & *Richardo May*, Officium Clerici omnium & omnimodarum Recognitionum, coram Capitali Juſticiario de Banco & Capitali Juſticiario ad Communia Placita capiendorum ſeu recognoſcendorum, ad vitas in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Mennes.

Ibidem, N. 20. Rex, decimo die *Novembris*, concedit *Johanni Mennes*, Officium Capitanei ſive Cuſtodis Caſtri vocati *Wallmore Caſtle* prope villam de *Sandwich* in Comitatu *Kantie* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Montague.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 30. Rex, decimo quarto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Edwardo Montague*, Officium unius Clericorum Privati Sigilli Domini Regis, ac etiam Officium Clerici Concilii Regis, Curie Requiſitionum, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Algernoon Comite Northumbriæ.

Pars triceſima, N. 10. dorſo. The King, the twentieth day of *March*, appointeth *Algernoon* Earl of *Northumberland* to be Admiral, *Cuſtos Maris*, Captain General and Governor of the Fleet and Forces preparing and intended to be ſent to Sea.

Per Regem.

Pro Willielmo Owen Armigero.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 13. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Februarii*, concedit *Willielmo Owen* Armigero, Officium Conſtabularii Caſtri de *Harleigh* in Comitatu *Merioneth* in *Northwallia* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Proger.

Pars decima, N. 1.

The King, the twenty ninth day of *April*, granteth to *James Proger* and others, the Office of Sealer of all playing Cards and Dice during their lives.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Packer.

Pars decima octava, N. 4.

Rex, decimo tertio die *Martii*, concedit *Roberto Packer* Officium Clerici Parliamentorum ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Phillipps.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 5.

Rex, duodecimo die *Januarii*, concedit *Johanni Phillipps*, Officium unius ſeptem Auditorum Curie Scaccarii ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Powell & alio.

Ibidem, N. 21.

Rex, decimo octavo die *Novembris*, concedit *Johanni Powell* & *Davidi Powell*, Officium faciendi & cuſtodiendi Sagittas infra Turrim *London* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Philippo Comite Pembroke.

Ibidem, N. 30.

The King, the nineteenth day of *January*, appoints *Philip* Earl of *Pembroke*, Lord Warden of the Bailiwick of the Honour of *Woodſtock* during life.

Per Regem.

Pro Waltero Prichard.

Ibidem, N. 29.

Rex, decimo die *Decembris*, concedit *Waltero Prichard*, Officium unius Auditorum Curie Wardorum & Liberationum in reverſione ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Hieronimo Comite Portland.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 19.

Rex, decimo quinto die *Junii*, concedit *Hieronimo* Comiti *Portland*, Officium Cuſtodis Novi Parci juxta *Richmond* in Comitatu *Surrie* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Arthuro Ruddle.

Pars decima, N. 8.

The King, the firſt day of *May*, granteth to *Arthur Ruddle*, the Office and Place of Keeper of the Princes Council Chamber during his Majeſty's pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Read.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 14.

Rex, undecimo die *Decembris*, concedit *Roberto Read*, Officium unius quatuor Numeratorum Recepti Scaccarii ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Rolt.

Ibidem, N. 27.

Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Novembris*, concedit *Edwardo Rolt* & aliis, Officium Scrutatorum in Portu *Ciceſtrie* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Rogers & aliis.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 23.

Rex, decimo die *Junii*, concedit *Jacobo Rogers* & aliis, Officium Rememoratoris primorum fructuum & decimarum in Scaccario, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Nathaniele Smith.

Pars decima octava, N. 5.

Rex, viceſimo ſexto die *Februarii*, concedit *Nathanieli Smith*, Officium Oſtiarii & Proclamatoris in Curia de Banco Regis ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Sherburne.

Pars decima ſeptima, N. 17.

Rex, quinto die *Februarii*, concedit *Edwardo Sherburne*, Officium Clerici Ordinationum infra regnum *Angliæ* ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Say.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 18.

Rex, ſexto die *Novembris*, concedit *Johanni Say* Armigero, Officium unius Ordinariorum Servientium ad Arma, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Stevens.

Pars quadrageſima, N. 4.

Rex, primo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Johanni Stevens*, Primum Officium Philizarii in Curia de Banco Regis, quod contigerit, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Franciſco Saunders.

Ibidem, N. 4.

Rex, primo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Franciſco Saunders*, Primum Officium Philizarii in Curia de Banco Regis, quod contigerit poſt mortem predicti *Johannis Stevens*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Terwhitt Armigero.

Pars decima, N. 12.

The King, the fourth day of *March*, granteth to *Robert Terwhitt* Eſquire, the Office of Clerk of the Billets within the Principality of *Wales* and Marches of the ſame, during life.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Turner & aliis.

Ibidem, N. 13.

Rex, undecimo die *Julii*, concedit *Georgio Turner* & aliis, Officium Magiſtrorum Aſſaiarum Auri & Argenti Cunati

A.D.1637. *An.*13. *Car.*1.

Cunati & Bullionis infra Minetam infra Turrim *London*, ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Tooke.

*Pars viceſima quarta, N.*15.

Rex, decimo quinto die *Februarii*, concedit *Johanni Tooke*, Officium unius Auditorum Curie Wardorum & Liberationum ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Timotheo Turneur.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 11.

Rex, decimo die *Julii*, concedit *Timotheo Turneur* Armigero, Officium Juſticiarii Regis in Comitatibus *Carnarvon*, *Merioneth* & *Angleſey* infra Principalitatem *Wallie*, durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro eodem.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 7.

Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Julii*, concedit *Timotheo Turneur* Armigero, Officium Juſticiarii Regis in Comitatu *Carmarthen*, *Pembroke* & *Cardigan*, & in Villa & Comitatu de *Haverford-Weſt* & Comitatu Burgi de *Carmarthen* in Principalitate *Wallie*, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Thompſon.

*Ibidem, N.*16.

Rex, decimo die *Maii*, concedit *Thome Thompſon*, Officium unius Herauldorum ad Arma, & ei nomen vulgariter nuncupatum *Lancaſter* impoſuit, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Witherings.

Pars decima, N. 2.

The King, the twenty ſecond day of *June*, granteth to *Thomas Witherings* Eſquire, the Letter-Office of Poſtmaſter for Foreign Parts during life.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Walker.

Pars viceſima quarta, N. 10.

Rex, triceſimo primo die *Januarii*, concedit *Edwardo Walker*, Officium unius Heraldorum Regis ad Arma, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Rowlando Wandesford.

Pars quadrageſima, N. 13.

Rex, viceſimo nono die *Septembris*, concedit *Rowlando Wandesford* Armigero, Officium Attornati Curie Regis Wardorum & Liberationum durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Rowlando Wandesford Armigero.

Pars quadrageſima ſexta, N. 10.

Rex, viceſimo nono die *Septembris*, concedit *Rowlando Wandesford* Armigero, Officium Attornati Domini Regis, Curie Wardorum & Liberationum durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Walker.

*Ibidem, N.*17.

Rex, decimo nono die *Maii*, concedit *Edwardo Walker*, Officium unius Purſivandorum ad Arma vocat. *Rougedragon*, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Wynn Armigero.

*Ibidem, N.*22.

Rex, viceſimo primo die *Maii*, conſtituit *Henricum Wynne* Armigerum, Seneſchallum Curie Palatii Regis *Weſtmonaſterii* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli *decimo tertio.*

A.D.1637. *Pat.*13.*Car.*1. *p.* 13. *n.*176.

Ricardus Randall, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Northſcale*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divina *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Martii*.

Conſimiles Literas Patentes habent perſone ſubſcripte ſub diverſis datis etiam ſubſcriptis.

A.D.1637. 175.

Timotheus Hood, Clericus, A.M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Bentworth*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Aprilis*.

Thomas

A.D. 1637. An. 13. Car. I.

Thomas Powell, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Cantriffe*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo. 174.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Aprilis*.

Ambroſius Salisbury, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Newton Regis* alias *Newton in Thiſtles*, Dioceſis *Coventrie* & *Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo. 173.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Aprilis*.

Chriſtoferus Hatley, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Moringthorpe* alias *Morningthorpe*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo. 172.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Aprilis*.

Thomas Fletcher, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Capellam *Sancte Marthe* alias *Martirhill*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo. 171.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Maii*.

Johannes Bowen, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Grendon*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo. 170.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Maii*.

Henricus Bates, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Kelſay beate Marie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo. 169.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Maii*.

Johannes Fabian, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Nettleton*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo. 168.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Maii*.

Johannes Smyth, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Sancrett* alias *Sancred*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo. 167.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Maii*.

Hopus Gifford, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Byſleete*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo. 166.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Maii*.

Ricardus Glyn, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ederne* alias *Llan-Ederne*, Dioceſis *Bangor*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Edmundo*, *Bangor* Epiſcopo. 165.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Maii*.

A.D.1637.
An. 13. Car. 1.

164. *Georgius Holme*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Clowne*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Maii*.

163. *Edwardus Weſtley*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Littleton* alias *Litlington* alias *Hillington*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Junii*.

162. *Ricardus Ruſſell*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Froome Billett* alias *Bellott*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Junii*.

161. *Johannes Horne*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Hedendon* alias *Hedingdon* alias *Hedington*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Junii*.

160. *Robertus Bee*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Willarton* alias *Wollaton* cum *Coſſall*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Ricardo*, *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Junii*.

159. *Ricardus Glyn*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ederne* alias *Llan-Ederne* cum Capellâ annexâ, Dioceſis *Bangor*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Bangor*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Junii*.

158. *Jacobus Potter*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Odſtocke*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Junii*.

157. *Leonardus Conyers*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Laſtingham*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Ricardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Junii*.

156. *Robertus Jones*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Llantirocke* alias *Llandoorog*, Dioceſis *Bangor*, per promotionem *Edmundi Griffith* Clerici ad Epiſcopatum *Bangor*, ſive per mortem predicti *Edmundi Griffith* jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre regie *Anglie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Junii*.

Thomas

155. *Thomas Billiard*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Swinderby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Junii*.

154. *Philippus Oldfield*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Laſsham* alias *Laſham*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Junii*.

153. *Richardus Allen*, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancte Marie de Caſtro Cantuarienſis*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Julii*.

152. *Richardus Allen*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancte Mildrede Cantuarienſis*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

151. *Johannes Starr*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Rillington*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Julii*.

150. *Henricus Smithyman*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Lillington*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Junii*.

149. *Nicholaus Oſgodby*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Beate Marie* in *Beverley*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Julii*.

148. *Gulielmus Crompton*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancte Magdalene* in *Lanceſton*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo octavo die *Julii*.

147. *Sebaſtianus Smyth*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Compton dando*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Julii*.

146. *Richardus Plumley*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Woodford*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem,

tem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*.

145. *Edwardus Hudſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Thorpe parva*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Julii*.

144. *Johannes Duncon*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Stutton* alias *Sutton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo quinto die *Julii*.

143. *Johannes Duncon*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Stoke* juxta *Gipwicum*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione Utlagarie Patroni Rectorie de *Stoke* predicta, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo primo die *Julii*.

142. *Johannes Tourney*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Combflorey*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, *Bathonie* & *Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, nono die *Auguſti*.

141. *Thomas Powell*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Llanvrenach*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prorogative Corone noſtre Regni *Anglie*, ſive ratione Utlagarie *Edwardi Awbrey* Armigeri, Patroni dicte Eccleſie, ſive alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, nono die *Auguſti*.

140. *Johannes Siday*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Llanmarſhe*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Gulielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, nono die *Auguſti*.

139. *Johannes Waring*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Combeſtocke* alias *Colempſtocke*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo primo die *Julii*.

138. *Wilielmus Dowdeſwell*, Clericus, L. L. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Trinley* alias *Tirley*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, duodecimo die *Auguſti*.

137. *Nicolaus Lovell*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Stoke Poyges*, Dioceſis *Buck*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo,

epiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Auguſti*.

136. *Henricus Hunt*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Ruſhocke*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Septembris*.

135. *Fredericus Schloar*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ruſhden*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Septembris*.

134. *Richardus Hall*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Somerbye*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Auguſti*.

133. *Jacobus Smyth*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Peyſmere*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Septembris*.

132. *Willielmus Fletcher*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Orleton*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Septembris*.

131. *Matthias Rutter*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Cobham*, Dioceſis *Roffenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Roffenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo primo die *Septembris*.

130. *Michael Dollinge*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Cliſt Sancti Laurencii*, alias *Cliſte Laurence*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſextodecimo die *Septembris*.

129. *Robertus Prichard*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Portionem ſive Comporcinariam in Eccleſia de *Cryghowell*, Comitatus *Brecon* & Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo quinto die *Septembris*,

128. *Thomas Joyce*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Hawnes*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ſuſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, hac vice ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſexto die *Septembris*.

127. *Radulphus Cooke*, Clericus, A.M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Burſtow*,

Comitatus *Surrey*, Decanatus de *Croydon*, & Juriſdictionis Eccleſie *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. peculiaris Juriſdictionis.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Octobris*.

126. *Antonius Andrews*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Northſhobery*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Octobris*.

125. *Franciſcus Heath*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Tangmere*, Comitatus *Suſſex*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. Eccleſie Cathedralis & Metropolitice Chriſti *Cantuarienſis* peculiaris Juriſdictionis.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Octobris*.

124. *Humfridus Barbour*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Avenbury*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Octobris*.

123. *Johannes Butler*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Tunworth*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Waltero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Octobris*.

122. *Thomas Ellis*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Brockhampton*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Octobris*.

121. *Richardus Bayly*, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Bradfield*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per mortem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris ac Domini *Johannis*, nuper Epiſcopi *Roffenſis*, aut aliquo alio quocunque modo jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre Regie *Anglie*, aut aliquo alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Octobris*.

120. *Johannes Littleton*, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Tileburſt*, cum Rectoriâ ibidem indotatâ, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per mortem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris ac Domini *Johannis*, nuper Epiſcopi *Roffenſis*, aut aliquo alio quocunque modo jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre Regie *Anglie*, aut aliquo alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Octobris*.

119. *Thomas Greene*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Burythorpe*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Octobris*.

118. *Humfridus Lloyd*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Llanvaire* juxta *Harleigh*, Dioceſis *Bangor*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *Bangor* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Octobris*.

117. *Henricus Bold*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Langor*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Octobris*.

116. *Thomas Buttolphe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Fakenham parva*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et he Litere Patentes diriguntur Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Octobris*.

115. *Radulphus Thorneburgh*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Hollow & Grimley*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Octobris*.

114. *Robertus White*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Salinge* alias *Great Salem*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

113. *Henricus Norborne*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Langley Burrell*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive per Lapſum, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, aut ratione Utlagarie alicujus Patroni dicte Eccleſie, aut ratione alienandi Advocationem Rectorie de *Langley Burrell* predicta, abſque licentiâ a Nobis aut Predeceſſoribus noſtris antehac habitâ & obtentâ, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Octobris*.

112. *Richardus Fletcher*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ludlowe*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et he Litere Patentes diriguntur Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Octobris*.

111. *Samuel Willes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Croxall*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Novembris*.

110. *Rolandus Watkins*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Llanvrenach*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem, ſive ratione Utlagarie Patroni dicte Eccleſie de *Llanvrenach* predicta, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Octobris*.

Chriſtoferus

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

109. *Chriſtoferus Younge*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Odſtocke*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Novembris*.

108. *Willielmus Pryme*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Sturmer*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Novembris*.

107. *Thomas Goad*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Grynton*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Novembris*.

106. *Mattheus Sabb*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Tunſtall*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Pari *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Novembris*.

105. *Willielmus Sclater*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Whitſtone*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Novembris*.

104. *Johannes Holland*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Finsby*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, & ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

103. *Johannes Meredith*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Hanburgh* alias *Hanborough*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, vel alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Novembris*.

102. *Jenkin Williams*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Llanblethian* cum Capellâ annexâ, Dioceſis *Llandavenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *Llandavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Novembris*.

101. *Thomas Brookesby*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Lingfield*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Waltero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Novembris*.

100. *Amos Maſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancti Juſti*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

99. *Benedictus Grace*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Ampney Sancte Crucis*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Octobris*.

98. *Richardus Luce*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Lewtrencher*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Novembris*.

97. *Johannes Watkyns*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Fagani*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ultimo die *Novembris*.

96. *Willielmus Dowdeſwell*, Clericus, L. L. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Trynley* alias *Tirley*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Decembris*.

95. *Franciſcus Atkins*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Rigmore* alias *Ridmore*, alias *Ringmore*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Decembris*.

94. *Joſephus Loveland*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Fleet*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Novembris*.

93. *Petrus Ingram*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Marham Church*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Decembris*.

92. *Benjaminus Blaxton*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Weſt Horney* alias *Weſt Thorney*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Richardo*, *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Januarii*.

91. *Radulphus Cooke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Georgii Fanchurch*, *London*, Dioceſis *London*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Januarii*.

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.1.

90. *Theophilus Quintin*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Swindon*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

89. *Antonius Smyth*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Abbingworth* alias *Abbinger*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Waltero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii*.

88. *Walterus Watkins*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Dimnock*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Januarii*.

87. *Nathaniel Ladd*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Cranſley*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

86. *Guyes White*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Hellidon*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*.

85. *Wilielmus Seddon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Eaſtham*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

A.D.1637. An.13.Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Januarii*.

84. *Willielmus Baſſet*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Newton Nottage*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Januarii*.

83. *Nathaniel Holbed*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Vicariam de *Hodnell* alias *Hodenhall*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Februarii*.

82. *Johannes Streight*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Turneworth*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Roberto*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Februarii*.

82. *Edwardus Fulham*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Wooton*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Februarii*.

Thomas

81. *Thomas Crofts*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Merthire*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

80. *Willielmus Clarke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Throcking* alias *Thorlinge*, in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

79. *Henricus Galpinge*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Huiſhe Comfloer*, alias *Huiſhe Chamflower*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

78. *Thomas Ceely*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Lapford*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

77. *Richardus Barlowe*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Vicariam de *Moreton Merril* alias *Dawbney*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive ex pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſivo alio aliquo quocunque legali modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Februarii*.

76. *Williamus Haughton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Bigmore* alias *Bignor*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Februarii*.

75. *Thomas Pell*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Brettenham*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione vacationis Sedis Epiſcopalis *Elienſis*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Mattheo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Martii*.

74. *Thomas Nicholſon*, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Branſtone* alias *Bramſtone*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Martii*.

73. *Henricus Robinſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Longe Whatton*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi*

enſi Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Martii*.

72. *Thomas Baylie*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Darcombe*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per reſignationem ſive Surſum-redditionem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris, ac Domini *Willielmi* permiſſione divinâ *Bangor* Epiſcopi, ultimi Rectoris & Poſſeſſoris ejuſdem, ratione Commende ſibi facte & conceſſe, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Richardo*, *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Martii*.

71. *Nathaniel Hewitſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Pentloe*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Martii*.

70. *Jacobus White*, Clericus S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Rolſton* alias *Rowlſton*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Martii*.

69. *Nathaniel Netmaker*, Clericus, A.M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Penmaine*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto decimo die *Martii*.

68. *Richardus Collyns*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Whiſſondine*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Franciſco*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Martii*.

67. *Richardus Hall*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Capellam de *Stoke* in Comitatu Civitatis *Coventrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem & diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Aprilis*.

66. *Georgius Roberts*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Capellas, Stipendia & Curas Villarum, ſive Parochiarum de *Southlittleton*, & *Middle Littleton* in Comitatu *Wigornie*, per tranſlationem *Richardi Corbet*, Clerici, S. T. P. *Oxonie* dudum Epiſcopi, ad Epiſcopatum *Norwicenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem, &c. hac vice ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Maii*.

56. *Ezekiel Wright*, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Divington* alias *Denington*, *Norwicenſis* Dioceſis, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie, aut alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Mattheo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

55. *Johannes Padfield*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Hunteſham*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, & Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Thome Beare* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de privato Sigillo, &c.

54. *Walterus Rawleigh*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum ac Beneficium libere Capelle & Eccleſie noſtre *Sancte Boriane*, alias *Buriane*, in Comitatu noſtro *Cornubie*, parcellam Poſſeſſionum Ducatus *Cornubie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive collationem, ratione minoris etatis prechariſſimi Filii noſtri Primogeniti *Caroli* Principis, Ducis *Cornubie*, ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

53. *Willielmus Griffith*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Llanbedrocke*, cum Capellis de *Eian*, *Bachelleth* & *Herverther* annexis, in Comitatu *Caernarvon*, Provincie *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem naturalem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris *Edmundi* nuper Epiſcopi *Bangor*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, Archiepiſcopo *Cantuarienſi*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

52. *Thomas Jones*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad portionem Rectorie de *Tidcombe* in Eccleſia de *Tiverton*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, & Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis vel pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

51. *Samuel Moile*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Roche*, in Comitatu *Cornubie*, & Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione tutele *Roberti Harte* Generoſi, aut pro defectu liberationis ejuſdem è manibus noſtris proſequende, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

50. *Johannes Burlye*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Stokenham*, cum Capellis de *Shirford* & *Chivilſton* annexis, in Comitatu *Devonie*, & Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem *Jone Stiles* ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

49. *Brianus Smyth*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis *Sancti Nicholai Yelford*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Haſtings* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

48. *Willielmus White*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Wargrave*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro defectu Liberationis *Richardi Nevill* Armigeri è manibus noſtris proſequende, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

47. *Willielmus Brackſtone*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Widford*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*,

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1. jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Willielmi Johnſon* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

46. *Georgius Jay*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Bugbrooke*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, ac ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, aut aliquo alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

45. *Samuel Kynaſton*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Great Somerford* alias *Somerford Magna*, in Comitatu *Wilts*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ſive pro defectu liberationis *Roberti Jaſon* è manibus noſtris proſequende, aut ratione utlagarie ejuſdem, aut per pravitatem Simonie ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto decimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

37. *Robertus Field*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis de *Woking*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Wintonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro defectu Liberationis *Jacobi Zouch* Armigeri, è manibus noſtris proſequende pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Waltero*, providentiâ divinâ *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Decembris*. A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

36. *Robertus Brooke*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Langharne* alias *Talangharne*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Menevenſis*, per Lapſum temporis jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

35. *Guido Carleton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Cathorpe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

34. *Robertus Dove*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Merwood* alias *Marwood*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

33. *Johannes Gaudy*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *South Brent*, Dioceſis ſive juriſdictionis *Exonie*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, eo quod Advocatio Eccleſie predicte per mortem *Willielmi Domini Petre*, qui tempore obitus ſui tenuit de Rege in Capite per Servitium Militare, in manibus noſtris jam exiſtit, ſive pro

defectu liberationis inde ſumpte, vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

32. *Lucas Skippon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Taviſtocke* alias *Tawſtocke*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

31. *Willielmus Bray*, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione, ad primam Prebendam in Eccleſia noſtra Cathedrali & Metropolitica *Cantuarienſi*, per promotionem dilecti Nobis in Chriſto *Johannis Warner*, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum *Roffenſis*, jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive donationem hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

30. *Samuel Bernard*, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Hellinghorne*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per promotionem *Johannis Warner*, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum *Roffenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

29. *Daniel Whitby*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Theydon Mount* in Comitatu *Eſſex*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *London*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Edwardi Smith* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

28. *Edwardus Cookes*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Brigham* in Comitatu *Cumbrie*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie* & juriſdictionis, ratione Lapſus temporis, Simonie, ſeu alio quovis jure, titulo vel legali modo vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione predicta ſive alia quavis legittima de cauſa, aut ratione ex alio quocunque titulo legali ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Decembris*.

27. *Edwardus Bullen*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Sutterton* in Comitatu *Lincolnie*, *Cantuarienſis* Provincie, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

26. *Denys Prideaux*, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Hunniton*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Exonie*, per pravitatem Simonie jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Franciſcus

A D.1637. An.13 Car.1.

25. *Franciſcus Barrough*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Langer*, in Comitatu *Nottingham*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, jam vacantem, & ratione minoris etatis *Ambroſii Pudſey* Armigeri, ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Ricardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

24. *Willielmus Beale*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Paulſpury* in Comitatu *Northampton*, & Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per pravitatem Simonie jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione predicte Simonie pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

23. *Thomas Niccolſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Ufford* in Comitatu noſtro *Northampton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure aut ratione Simonie ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſextodecimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

22. *Paulus Micklethwaite*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Hertmonzeux* alias *Hurſtmauntſex*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Franciſci Domini Dacres* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Ricardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

A.D.1637. An.13. Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

21. *Gulielmus Lyford*, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Sherborne*, veſtre juriſdictionis peculiaris, per Lapſum temporis jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Ricardo Bayly*, S. T. P. & Decano *Sarum*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

20. *Ricardus Mervyn*, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Bratton* alias *Bratton Clavelley*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Prerogative noſtre Regie, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

19. *Jacobus Hume*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Tinmouth*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Dunelmenſis*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Radulphi Delavale* Armigeri pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Thome*, permiſſione divinâ *Dunelmenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

20. *Thomas Jones*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Portionem Rectorie de *Edgcomb*, in Eccleſia de *Tiverton* in Comitatu *Devon*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

A.D.1638. An.14.Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Carolus Fotherby, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Southill* in Comitatu *Cornubie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie, vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation that all Woolen Cloths and Stuffs made or mixed with Wool, and brought to London *to be ſold or tranſported, be firſt brought to* Blackwell-Hall, *there to be ſearched.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.6.n.5. dorſ.

WHEREAS by ſeveral Acts of Parliament made in the nine and thirtieth and three and fortieth Years of the late Queen *Elizabeth*, for the true making of Cloth, and for the diſcovery and reformation of ſundry Deceits and Abuſes practiſed therein, proviſion is made, that all kind of Cloths which ſhall be brought to the City of *London*, to be ſold there, ſhall be brought into the common Cloth-Market within the ſaid City, commonly called *Blackwell-Hall*, to be there ſearched by the Searchers or Officers thereunto appointed, upon ſuch Penalties and Forfeitures to be inflicted upon the Owner or Owners thereof, for every Cloth that ſhall not be ſo brought, as by the ſaid Statutes is limited.

And whereas our late Royal Father by his Proclamation, bearing date the ſeventh day of *December* in the eleventh Year of his Reign, for the better ſuppreſſing the falſe making of Cloths and Stuffs, did command that all ſorts of vendible Cloths, Bays, Says, Felts, Stuffs, Draperies, and Commodities, as well of the old as of the new Draperies, made within the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales* and Iſle of *Wight*, to be offered and put to Sale within the City of *London* or the Liberties thereof, ſhould be brought into *Blackwell-Hall* in *London*, being the uſual Market Place for ſuch Cloths, there to be viewed and ſearched, according to the Statutes in that caſe provided, and thereby alſo expreſly charged all Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, as well his natural born Subjects, as Denizens, and Strangers whom it might concern, not to buy or ſell, pack, ſhip or tranſport out of the Realm, any of the ſaid Cloths, Stuffs, Draperies or Commodities whatſoever, before the ſame were ſearched and ſealed, as the Laws and Statutes of the Realm then and now in force did require.

We now finding, that notwithſtanding thoſe good Proviſions, divers Perſons to elude and fruſtrate the ſaid Acts of Parliament, and the intentions thereof, do make Contracts for the ſaid Woolen Cloths and Stuffs in the Country, and bring them afterwards to *London* into Inns, Warehouſes and other Places to be there ſold, or to be tranſported into Foreign Parts, or retailed in the ſaid City, without bringing the ſame to the ſaid publick Market Place to be ſearched and viewed, upon pretences that the ſaid Cloths and Stuffs, were not brought to *London* to be ſold, by means whereof, much Deceit and Damage redoundeth to our Subjects, and Diſcredit to our Cloths in Foreign Parts, and alſo the poor Children of *Chriſts Hoſpital* in *London*, are defrauded of the Duties of Hallage, which is appointed for their Relief; For reformation whereof, and in purſuance of the ſaid Statutes, We do therefore hereby ſtraightly charge and command all Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, Owner and Owners of any Woolen Broad Cloths, half Cloths, Kerſies, Cottons, Dorens, Peniſtons, Frizes, Rugs, and all other Woolen Cloth of what nature, kind or name ſoever they be, or ſhall be, made or to be made within our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, which ſhall be brought to our City of *London* or the Liberties thereof, there to be ſold, retailed or tranſported to Foreign Parts, that the ſame Cloths be from time to time hereafter firſt brought to the common

A.D.1638. *An.*14. *Car.*1.

mon Market place within our City of *London* called *Blackwell-Hall*, to be there viewed and ſearched, before the ſame ſhall be ſold, retailed or tranſported, notwithſtanding any pretences of former Bargains or Precontracts for the ſame in the Country, or any other place whatſoever, under the Penalties and Forfeitures provided by the ſaid Statutes, and to be further proceeded againſt according to their Offences.

And We do likewiſe ſtraightly charge and command, that all Stuffs, and other Commodities made of Wool or mixed with Wool, and brought to *London* or the Liberties thereof, to be ſold, retailed or tranſported, ſhall be alſo firſt brought to *Blackwell-Hall* to be there viewed and ſearched, before the ſame ſhall be ſold, retailed or tranſported, upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch further Puniſhment as ſhall be meet to be inflicted upon the Offenders, for their Contempt of our Royal Pleaſure herein declared.

A D 1638. *An.*14. *Car.*1.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the ſixteenth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for Reſtraint of the unlawful Sale and Tranſportation of Engliſh *Horns.*

A.D.1638. *Ibidem. n.* 18. *dorſ.*

WHEREAS Complaint was made to the Parliament aſſembled in the ſeventh Year of the Reign of our late Dear and Royal Father King *James*, of bleſſed Memory, that by the repealing of an Act made in the fourth Year of the Reign of King *Edward* the Fourth of this Kingdom, Strangers and Aliens had, and did daily buy up and procure unto themſelves, the great and chief Stuff of *Engliſh* Horns unwrought of Tanners and Butchers, and otherwiſe, and did daily convey and carry them beyond the Seas, and there made them into divers Works; whereby many Houſholders of this Realm (that lived and maintained their Families, paid Subſidies and other Duties by the benefit of their Labours in working the ſaid Horns) became poor and decayed; and the Wardens of the Horners of the City of *London* diſabled to ſearch the Wares belonging to their Trade, and did likewiſe loſe their Government in their Company, as by the ſaid Act of Parliament more at large appeareth.

Now We, being informed by the humble Petition of our loving Subjects the Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the Myſtery of Horners, of our ſaid City of *London*, that the exceſſive and abuſive tranſportation of Horns unwrought, is ſtill continued, We therefore hereby ſtraightly charge and command all our Subjects, as well Tanners as Butchers, and all others whom the ſame ſhall or may concern, that from henceforth they nor any of them, ſhall ſell or put to Sale any *Engliſh* Horns unwrought, to any Aliens or Strangers, or ſend any of them unwrought over the Sea or otherwiſe, contrary to the ſaid Acts of Parliament, upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and of ſuch Penalties and Puniſhments, as by the Laws and Statutes of this our Kingdom of *England*, or by our Prerogative Royal, ſhall or may be inflicted upon the Offenders, for breach of our ſaid Laws, and Contempt of our Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared; For the better Accompliſhment whereof, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command all and ſingular Mayors, Juſtices of Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and loving Subjects, to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, from time to time to be aiding, helping, furthering and aſſiſting unto the ſaid Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants, and unto all and every the Members of the ſame Incorporation, and in no wiſe to hinder or moleſt them or any of them, in the due execution of the Powers, Authorities and Privileges by the Acts of Parliament aforeſaid, or otherwiſe by any our Letters Patents to them given and granted, as they and every of them will anſwer unto the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

A.D.1638.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, this twentieth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A

A.D.1638. An.14 Car.1.

A Proclamation to reſtrain the Tranſporting of Paſſengers and Proviſions to New England *without Licence.*

A.D.1638. Ibidem, n. 4. dorſ.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, for divers weighty and important Cauſes, well known unto his Majeſty, doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command all Merchants, Maſters and Owners of Ships whatſoever, that from henceforth they or any of them, do not preſume to ſet forth any Ship or Ships, with Paſſengers or Proviſions for *New England*, until they ſhall have firſt obtained ſpecial Licence from his Majeſty, or ſuch of the Lords and others of his Privy Council, as by his Majeſty's ſpecial Commiſſion now are or ſhall be appointed for the buſineſs of Foreign Plantations, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be thought meet to be inflicted on Offenders herein, for their Contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Commands,

And his Majeſty doth hereby further require and command, all the Cuſtomers and other Officers and Miniſters of or belonging to all or any his Ports, within the Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, That they and every of them in their ſeveral Offices and Places, do take ſpecial care of the due execution of his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared, as they will anſwer for the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the firſt day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Thomæ Rowe *Militi, ad Tractandum, &c. de Pace publica cum Rege* Francorum *& Regina* Sueciæ *& aliis.*

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. Rot. 1. Tractat. penes Prothon. m. 30.

CAROLUS dei gratiâ, *Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ, & Hiberniæ* Rex, fidei Defenſor, &c. Omnibus & Singulis has Literas noſtras viſuris, Salutem.

Cum inter Nos & Fratrem noſtrum Chariſſimum *Regem Chriſtianiſſimum*, tractatu quodam non ita pridem facto, convenerint, ut arctiori Fœdere juncti, communibus conſiliis & conatibus jam deſiderata Orbi Chriſtiano Pax, *Germaniæ* Libertas, & oppreſſis Principibus, interque hos precipuè *Domui Electorali Palatinæ*, ac noſtris ex unica Sorore Nepotibus, Dominia, Juraque ſua tandem recuperentur, & reſtituantur, atque cum eadem de cauſa, & ut Fœdus tam neceſſarium ac ſalutare feliciter inter plures contrahatur, alii quoque Principes & Status quorum intereſt, preſertim vero *Regina & Corona Sueciæ & Status Confœderati Belgii*, ſecundum dicti Tractatus tenorem, ad id invitati, ſuos Legatos, Deputatos & Commiſſarios mittere & convenire voluerint; Nos itidem, tam glorioſo publicæ Tranquillitatis reſtaurandæ operi abſolvendo deeſſe minime voluimus.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, dicta de cauſa, Virum nobilem, Nobiſque predilectum & fidelem *Thomam Rowe* Equitem Auratum, & Regii Ordinis Periſcelidis Cancellarium, ſpectatæ prudentiæ & integritatis virum, & in arduis negotiis diu verſatum, noſtrum verum, certum & indubitatum Legatum, Commiſſarium & Deputatum conſtituimus & ordinavimus, ac per preſentes facimus, conſtituimus & ordinamus; eique per preſentes plenam & omnimodam Poteſtatem & Auctoritatem, pariter ac mandatum generale & ſpeciale, damus, cum dictis Principibus & Statibus, aut cum eorum (eorumve alicujus) Legatis, Deputatis & Commiſſariis, ſufficientem ad hoc auctoritatem & poteſtatem habentibus, aut cum eorum aliquo, noſtro nomine, communicandi, tractandi & concludendi, cæteraque omnia & ſingula faciendi, quæ ad dictum pro Pace

A.D.1638. *An.14. Car.1.*

publica reſtituenda Fœdus, atque ad firmiorem quoque Amicitiam inter nos ipſos, & noſtra Regna atque prefatos *Principes & Status*, aut eorum aliquos aut aliquem, faciendi & ſtabiliendi conducunt; Atque ſuper iis, Articulos, Literas & Inſtrumenta neceſſaria conficiendi,& ab altera parte petendi & accipiendi; Denique omnia ea quæ ad premiſſa vel circa eadem erunt neceſſaria vel opportuna, expediendi & conficiendi; Promittentes bona fide & in verbo Regio, Nos omnia & ſingula, quæ inter dictos Principes & Status, eorumque Legatos, Deputatos & Commiſſarios, aut eorum aliquos aut aliquem, atque dictum noſtrum Legatum *Thomam Rowe* in premiſſis ſeu premiſſorum aliquo, erunt facta, pacta & concluſa, grata, rata & firma habituros, atque ſine ulla contraventione preſtituros & ſervaturos, neque ullo modo contraventuros directe vel indirecte, nec ut noſtri ſubditi, eorumve aliqui contraveniant paſſuros.

In quorum omnium fidem & teſtimonium has noſtras Literas Patentes, Regiis noſtris Chirographo & Regni noſtri *Angliæ* Sigillo magno,confirmare voluimus.

Quas expedire fecimus è noſtro Palatio *Weſtmonaſterienſi, die quinto* Menſis *Maii*, Anno Chriſti, ſupra *milleſimum ſexcenteſimum triceſimumque, octavo*, Regnique noſtri *decimo quarto*.

A Proclamation for Allowance of the uſe of hard Silk in ſome ſpecial Manufactures.

A.D.1638. *Ibidem, n. 3. dorſ.*

WHEREAS by our Proclamation of the ninth day of *Auguſt* in the ſixth Year of our Reign, for prevention of ſundry Falſities and Deceits, then practiſed in the Dying of Silks, whereby the weight thereof was beyond a juſt proportion increaſed, and the Silk weakened and corrupted (amongſt other Rules by Us then preſcribed) We did ſtraightly charge and command, That no Silk-Dyer ſhould dye any Silk, before the Gum were fair boiled off from the Silk being Raw, ſo that the Pound of Raw Silk, which before the Gum boiled off, was ſixteen Ounces, ſhould be reduced to twelve Ounces or thereabouts, when the Gum was boiled off; And whereas it hath ſince appeared by Teſtimony of ſundry Merchants, Mercers, Silkmen, broad and narrow Silk-Weavers, That there is a ſort of Silk called hard Silk dyed upon the Gum, which is no other than Raw Silk dyed or coloured, and although it be dyed upon the Gum, yet if it be not increaſed in the weight above the Limitations hereafter mentioned (which is no more than to make the Colour firm and beautiful) the ſame is no way thereby weakened or corrupted, and is neceſſarily uſed in the making of tufted Taffities, figured Sattins, fine ſlight Ribbons, and ferret Ribbons, both Black and Colours, but not to be uſed in any other Stuffs, Laces or Manufactures of Silk whatſoever.

We taking the Premiſſes into Conſideration, and being informed, that the neceſſary uſe of the ſaid hard Silk in the foreſaid Manufactures, will conduce much to the enlargement of the Silk Trade here, and to the employment of many thouſands of our poor Subjects in their ſeveral Trades, have thought fit thereby to declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, That the ſaid Inhibition, That no Silk-Dyer do dye any Silk before the Gum be fair boiled off, from the Silk being Raw, ſhall be explained and qualified with this exception, *viz.* except hard Silk, which is or ſhall be uſed in or for the making of tufted Taffities, figured Sattins, fine ſlight Ribbons and ferret Ribbons only, and not otherwiſe, the ſaid Inhibition in our ſaid Proclamation, or any other to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding; And We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That no Silk-Dyer or any other Perſon or Perſons, ſhall at any time hereafter dye any hard Silk into Black or Colours, which ſhall be increaſed in weight above the limitations following, *viz.* the Pound weight of Raw or Thrown Silk containing ſixteen Ounces, being dyed into any coloured hard Silk, not to exceed ſixteen Ounces when it is dyed, with half an Ounce at the moſt for remedy; And the Pound weight of Raw or Thrown Silk containing ſixteen Ounces, being dyed into *Spaniſh* Black hard Silk, not to exceed nineteen Ounces when it is dyed, without any addition for remedy, And

A.D.1638. An.14 Car.1.

And We do likewiſe ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall uſe or mix any hard Silk in the making, weaving or working of any Manufactures of Silk whatſoever, other than tufted Taffities, figured Sattins, fine ſlight Ribbons and ferret Ribbons, upon pain of forfeiture thereof, and of ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be meet to be inflicted on the Offenders therein;

And We do further declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and do hereby charge and command, That no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall at any time hereafter import or bring into our Realm of *England*, any Stuffs or other Manufactures made or mixed with hard Silk, other than tufted Taffities and figured Sattins, nor that any Perſon or Perſons ſhall, at any time after one Year next enſuing, import or bring into our ſaid Realm of *England*, or ſhall here make or work any Stuffs whatſoever made or mixed with Silk, which ſhall not be breadth full half yard nail and half, nail within the two Liſts, upon pain of ſeizure and forfeiture to Us of the ſame.

A.D.1638. An.14 Car.1.

And We do further ſtraightly charge and command, as well the Governor and Company of Silkmen of *London*, as all other our Subjects whom it may concern, to uſe their beſt diligence to find out the Abuſes in the deceitful dying and Sale of the ſaid hard Silk, and of all ſuch Manufactures belonging to the Trade of Silkmen or otherwiſe, as ſhall be made with hard Silk, contrary to our Royal Pleaſure herein declared, to the end they may be proceeded againſt and puniſhed, according to the merit of their Deceits and Offences.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the eighteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion for ſtating the Accounts of the Admiralty.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.25. n.4. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey* our great Chamberlain of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *Francis Windebanke* Knight, another of our Principal Secretaries of State, Greeting.

Whereas by Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the ſixteenth day of *March* in the eleventh Year of our Reign, We did aſſign and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, and thereby gave you Power and Authority to do, execute and perform all Acts, Matters and Things, which to the Office of a Lord high Admiral of *England*, *Ireland* and *Wales*, and the Dominions and Places thereunto belonging, Town of *Calais* and the Marches thereof, *Normandy*, *Gaſcoigne* and *Aquitaine* appertained, as well in and touching thoſe things, which concerned our Navy and Shipping, as thoſe things which concerned the Right and Juriſdictions, of or appertaining to the Office or Place of Lord high Admiral of *England*, as by the ſaid Letters Patents of Commiſſion may appear; And whereas We have lately made and conſtituted our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor *Algernoon* Earl of *Northumberland* Lord high Admiral of *England*; Now, for as much as the Accounts of the Vice-Admirals and other Officers and Miniſters, and others, who are accountable, are not finiſhed, and that there are alſo ſome other matters and things which are not yet perfected. A.D.1638.

Know ye therefore, that We, repoſing eſpecial truſt and confidence of your approved Wiſdoms, Integrities and Circumſpections, do hereby name, aſſign and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, and do give full Power and Authority to you or any three or more of you, not only to perfect ſuch

A.D.1638.
*An.*14.*Car.*1.

Buſineſſes, as are undiſpatched by you concerning the ſaid Admiralty, but to call to Account all ſuch Vice-admirals and others, who are accomptable for Profits, Droits and Perquiſites of Admiralty, accrued, ariſing or due to Us from the Death of *George* late Duke of *Buckingham*, late Lord High Admiral of *England*, until the date of our Letters Patents lately granted of that Office, to the ſaid Earl of *Northumberland*, and upon due Examination by you had and taken of the Premiſſes, that you give Allowance or Diſallowance as the Caſe ſhall require, upon ſuch Accounts as you ſhall receive, and thereupon to make Diſcharges where you ſhall find Cauſe, which ſhall be ſufficient for the full acquittal and diſcharging of the ſaid Accomptants touching the Premiſſes ſo accompted for, and by you allowed as aforeſaid; And for the doing, executing and performing of all or any the Premiſſes, by you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge; And We do hereby declare our Will and Pleaſure to be, that our ſaid Letters Patents of Commiſſion bearing date the ſixteenth day of *March*, in the eleventh year of our Reign to you ſo granted, for the Execution of the Office of Lord Admiral as aforeſaid, ſhall henceforth be ended and determined to all Intents and Purpoſes.

A.D.1638.
*An.*14.*Car.*

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the one and twentieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Lindſey *& aliis concernente* Logwood, *&c.*

A.D.1638.
*Pat.*14.*Car.*1. *p.*25.*n.*5. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey* Lord High Chamberlain of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins,

Francis Earl of *Bedford*, and

William Earl of *Denbeigh*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved,

George Lord *Goring*, Maſter of the Horſe to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Patrick Acheſon* Knight and Baronet,

Sir *Henry Gibs* Knight and Baronet,

Francis Walſted,
Clement Spelman,
Francis Dynne,
Nathaniel Snape,
William Smyth,
John Woodford,
Edward Smyth,
Humfry Fullwood,
Edward Bardolph,
Thomas Holfourd,
Thomas Paramour,
William Ewer, and
John Pullford, Eſquires,
Henry Robinſon,
Richard Kitchen, and
John Griffith, Gentlemen, Greeting.

A.D.1638.

Whereas divers good Laws and Statutes have been made, and in purſuance thereof, ſundry Proclamations have been publiſhed, to prevent the unlawful importing into this our Realm of *England*, or buying, ſelling or uſing within the ſame, a falſe dying Wood called Logwood, *alias* Blockwood or *Campechia* Wood, by which falſe and deceitful Wood uſed in dying, our Subjects have been much deceived and prejudiced, and the Clothing and other Manufactures of this our Kingdom much diſcredited and diſgraced in foreign Parts.

And whereas We are informed, that notwithſtanding the ſaid Laws, Statutes and Proclamations on this behalf made and publiſhed, that yet nevertheleſs the ſaid Abuſes do continue and daily increaſe, to the great damage of our Kingdom and People; And foraſmuch as it doth much concern the good and welfare of our Subjects, that a ſpeedy Reformation be had therein, therefore to the end that Offences of this nature may be the better diſcovered, and the Offenders puniſhed according to Law, and the like Abuſes in time to come may be the better prevented; We, repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted you to be our Commiſſioners, and We do hereby give full power and authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, to inquire upon Oath or Oaths of credible Witneſſes, or otherwiſe by all lawful ways or means, of all ſuch perſon or perſons, as heretofore directly or indirectly have at any time or times, ſince the beginning of our Reign, till the date of theſe Preſents, imported, conveyed or brought into this our Realm of *England*, the ſaid falſe and deceiveable dying Wood called Logwood, *alias* Blockwood, and of all ſuch perſon or perſons who have within that time bought, ſold or uſed the ſaid Wood, for or about the dying of Cloth or other Manufactures of this our Realm, and likewiſe to examine, find out and diſcover upon Oath and otherwiſe, what quantities of the ſame Wood have within the time aforeſaid been imported or ſold within our Realm of *England*, and by whom and when and at what time and times? and of whom it was bought? and by whom and how it was uſed and imployed?

And We do hereby alſo give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, full power and authority, that you or any two or more of you, ſhall and may by virtue of theſe Preſents, ſend your Letters Patents or Warrants to any meet perſon or perſons, whom you ſhall conceive can give Information in the Premiſſes, requiring them and every of them in our Name to appear before you, or any two or more of you, at ſuch meet time and times and in ſuch convenient place and places, as you or two or more of you ſhall appoint, and to do, perform and execute from time to time all ſuch further Acts, Matters and Things whatſoever, as you or any two or more of you, in your Diſcretions ſhall think meet, for the better diſcovery and finding out of all ſuch perſons, as within the time aforeſaid, have been Delinquents or Offenders in the Premiſſes; And in caſe any perſon or perſons, who ſhall be ſo warned to appear before you, ſhall be refractory and refuſe or neglect to appear before you, not having a juſt Excuſe, or ſhall refuſe to be examined touching the Act or Acts, or Miſdemeanors of any other than himſelf, or ſhall otherwiſe miſbehave themſelves towards you, that then any two or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall certify the Names of ſuch Offenders, with the quality of their ſeveral Offences, to the Lords and others of our Privy Council, to the end that they may be puniſhed according to their Demerits; and that an effectual Proſecution may be had againſt Offenders in the Premiſſes, We are pleaſed to grant that ſuch perſon or perſons, as our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin *Robert* Earl of *Ancram*, one of the Gentlemen of our Bedchamber, ſhall from time to time under his Hand and Seal appoint, ſhall attend upon you our ſaid Commiſſioners from time to time, to inform you of the Offences and Offenders in the Premiſſes, and ſhall by the Approbation of any two or more of you our Commiſſioners, proſecute the Offenders therein, to whom We do by theſe Preſents give power and authority, by the beſt ways and means he or they or any of them can, to diſcover and find out all and every the Offences aforeſaid, of what nature, kind or quality ſoever, which at any time ſince the beginning of our Reign, till the date of theſe Preſents have been committed, perpetrated and done, by any perſon or perſons whatſoever, for, touching or concerning the unlawful importing, buying, ſelling or uſing of the ſaid falſe dying Wood called Logwood, Blockwood or *Campechia* Wood as aforeſaid, within our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, contrary to any our Laws, Statutes or Proclamations, or any thing in them or any of them ſpecified or contained; And the ſaid Offenders and every of them, in the Name of Us, to ſue, inform againſt, implead and proſecute in our Courts of *Sarchamber*, *Exchequer* or in any other our Courts at *Weſtminſter* or elſewhere, and the ſame Party or Parties, Offender or Offenders, thereupon to bring to Judgment, Sentence, Cenſure or Decree in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, and thereupon to ſue for, recover, have and take forth Execution, of and for all and every ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, as by any ſuch Judgment, Sentence, Cenſure or Decree in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſhall be adjudged, impoſed, ſet or decreed as aforeſaid, for or by reaſon or occaſion of all, every or any the Premiſſes.

And to the intent all and every perſon or perſons, ſo to be nominated Proſecutor or Proſecutors as aforeſaid, may the better find out and diſcover the Offences aforeſaid, in or concerning the Premiſſes, We do authorize ſuch perſon or perſons, by and with the Approbation, Order and Direction of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, to be in that behalf firſt certified under your Hands, from time to time, to take forth out of our ſaid ſeveral Courts or any of them, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other Proceſs, as ſhall be requiſite or needful for and about the Execution of the Premiſſes; And We do hereby will and require the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular other the Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid Courts of *Starchamber* and *Exchequer*, and every of them reſpectively for the time being, and the Officers and Miniſters of all other our Courts to whom it ſhall or may appertain, from time to time to cauſe to be made forth of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other lawful Proceſs, as ſhall be requiſite, and ſhall be required by ſuch perſon or perſons, with ſuch Approbation, Order and Directions of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you as aforſaid, as well for the better finding out, revealing and diſcovering of the Offences and Offenders as aforeſaid, as for the recovering, taking and levying of the ſaid Fines, Penalties, Forfeitures, Sum and Sums of Money, and for the ſeizing and extending of any Lands or Goods, of all, every or any of the ſaid Offender or Offenders, or other perſon or perſons ſubject or liable to the payment and anſwering of the ſame, or any of them, and in all things to be aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid perſon or perſons, in the due execution of the Premiſſes: And for the doing hereof, theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be to them and every of them a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And for that the Caſes of ſuch as ſhall be found Offenders in the Premiſſes, are not all of the ſame nature or quality, but that ſome of them may happily deſerve a greater meaſure of our Grace and Moderation than others, which We are pleaſed to extend to ſuch, as you or any two or more of you, ſhall hold fit to receive the ſame, and ſhall be willing to compound for their Offences paſt in the Premiſſes, and ſhall become Suitors on that behalf; We do therefore hereby give power and authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, from time to time, to treat in our Name and for our Uſe, with all and every of the Offenders in the Premiſſes, for and concerning Compoſitions to be made with them for their ſaid Offences paſt, committed and done, ſince the beginning of our Reign as aforeſaid, and after ſuch Treaty had, then by and with the conſent of the Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, or any one of them being of the Degree of the Coif, to compound and agree with any ſuch perſon or perſons, touching all or any their ſaid Offences, heretofore within the time aforeſaid committed or done, contrary to the ſaid Laws, Statutes and Proclamations, for and concerning the releaſing, acquitting, freeing and diſcharging them, of and from the Offences, Penalties and Premiſſes aforeſaid, for ſuch moderate Fine and Fines, Sum and Sums of Money to be by them paid to our Uſe, at ſuch days and times, and in ſuch manner as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, ſhall think meet in that behalf, according to the nature or quality of the ſaid ſeveral Offences, the ſame being conſidered likewiſe with the Eſtates and Abilities of the ſaid Offenders.

And We do hereby further authorize you, or any two or more of you, after ſuch Inquiries made and Compoſitions treated of with the Offenders, who are willing thereunto and deſire the ſame, to take them bound by Bonds or Recognizances to Us, to anſwer and pay the Monies ſo treated of for Compoſitions, to ſuch perſon or perſons, as We hereafter in and by theſe Preſents have appointed to receive the ſame, in caſe the ſaid Compoſitions ſhall be approved of by the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, or Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, or any one of them as aforeſaid, or that We ſhall be pleaſed to grant unto the ſaid Offenders our gracious Pardon for their Offences under our Great Seal of *England*, and the Clerks and Officers attending upon you for this our Service, to take for every ſuch Bond or Recognizance entred into, Twelvepence and not above.

And for that We intend to take a due and juſt Account for this our Service, and that the Monies ariſing of and by reaſon of all, every or any of the ſaid Premiſſes may be known and duly accounted for, and diſpoſed of for ſuch Uſes, as We ſhall declare and appoint, We do hereby give, conſtitute and make the ſaid *Robert* Earl of *Ancram* to be our Receiver of all ſuch Fines, Sums of Money, Benefits and Profits, as ſhall or may to Us ariſe, accrue, grow or become due, anſwerable or payable, as well by Cenſure of our Courts, as of all other Fines, Compoſition or Compoſitions by virtue of this our Commiſſion, for, touching and concerning the Premiſſes or any of them, which ſaid Earl of *Ancram* by himſelf or his ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, for whom he will anſwer, ſhall and may receive the ſaid Fines, Compoſitions and other Sums of Money to our Uſe as aforeſaid, and the ſame to be diſpoſed of, as We by our Letters of Privy Seal ſhall aſſign and appoint in that behalf; And We do hereby further give and grant unto the ſaid Earl of *Ancram* or his Deputies, full power and authority upon all and every ſuch Compoſition and Agreements ſo made as aforeſaid, and upon due Payment made of the Monies treated or compounded for, to the Hands of the ſaid Earl or his Deputy or Deputies, to make Acquittances and Diſcharges to all and every ſuch perſon and perſons, with whom ſuch Treaties and Compoſitions ſhall be made, and the Monies ſo paid as aforeſaid, their Heirs, Executors and Aſſigns, concerning all the Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, by any of the ſaid perſon or perſons ſo treating and compounding, incurred, loſt or forfeited, or to Us any ways to be anſwered or paid, for or by reaſon of the Offences aforeſaid, which ſaid Earl or his Deputy, We do hereby authorize to receive for every ſuch Acquittance or Diſcharge four Pence and not above; And We will and declare hereby, that all and every Acquittance and Diſcharge, Acquittances and Diſcharges, that ſhall be made and given under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Earl of *Ancram* or his Deputy or Deputies, ſhall by virtue of theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, be a ſufficient and lawful Exoneration and Diſcharge againſt Us, in as full and ample manner, as if the ſaid Compoſitions and Sums of Money had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, and Diſcharges thereupon made and given by ſtriking a Tally or Tallies, of or for the ſame, according to the courſe of our ſaid Court; And therefore We do hereby require, authorize, will and command all and every the Officers of our ſaid *Exchequer* for the time being, that upon bringing in or ſhewing unto them or any of them whom it ſhall concern, any ſuch Receipt, Acquittance or other Diſcharge in writing, under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Earl of *Ancram*, or his Deputy or Deputies, acknowledging the Receipt of any ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Compoſitions, Sum or Sums of Money as aforeſaid, of or from the Party or Parties which ſhall pay or ſatisfy the ſame in manner and form as aforeſaid, That they and every of them reſpectively, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, do make or cauſe to be made all and every ſuch further Diſcharge or Diſcharges, unto the ſaid Party or Parties ſo compounding and paying as aforeſaid, by levying or ſtriking of Tallies, or by Order or Orders, Decree or Decrees in Court, or by giving one or more *Quietus eſt* or otherwiſe, according to the courſe of our ſaid *Exchequer*, in as ample manner as if the ſaid Fines, Forfeitures, Compoſitions, Penalties or Sums of Money, had been paid into the Receipt of *Exchequer* as aforeſaid; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment of them, together with the Receipts, Acquittances or Diſcharges under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Earl of *Ancram* or his Deputy or Deputies, ſhall be unto all and every of our ſaid Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid *Exchequer*, to whom it ſhall appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And if upon Payment of the Monies compounded for, or Bond or Recogniſance entred into for Payment of the ſame as aforeſaid, any of the ſaid Offenders, ſhall be deſirous to have Pardons and Diſcharges of their Offences paſt under our Great Seal of *England*, Then our Pleaſure is, that upon Certificate of any two or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, to our Attorney General for the time being in that behalf: our ſaid Attorney ſhall and may prepare Bills or Books, containing or purporting ſuch Pardons and Diſcharges, in the Name of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to paſs our Great Seal, which being ſo prepared, drawn and ſigned by him, and after ſubſcribed with the Hands of any three or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners (whereof one of the ſaid Earls or Lord *Goring* to be always one) ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant to the Lord Chancellor of

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. *England*, or Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, for the immediate paſſing and putting the ſaid Pardons and Diſcharges, or the Tranſcripts thereof, under the Great Seal of *England*, without paſſing the ſame under our Sign Manual, Signet or Privy Seal, and without any other or further Warrant in that behalf, the ſame Pardons and Diſcharges being firſt entred at the Signet and Privy Seal, paying reaſonable and fitting Fees for the ſame; And if it ſhall happen at any time or times hereafter, any of the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money recovered, raiſed, levied or received by way of Fines, Compoſitions or otherwiſe, for or by reaſon of any the Offences, Forfeitures, Penalties and other the ſaid Premiſſes to be paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, or into the Hands of any Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs or other Officer or Officers, then We do require and authorize the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular other Officers there, and all and ſingular Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs, or other Officers or Miniſters, to whoſe Hands the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money, Fines, Forfeitures or Compoſitions ſhall be paid as aforeſaid, now and for the time being, that they our ſaid Officers and Miniſters and every of them reſpectively, do from time to time pay and deliver, or cauſe to be paid and delivered to the ſaid Earl of *Ancram* or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies, all and ſingular ſuch Sum and Sums of Money ſo paid as aforeſaid, without any Fee or Charge to be paid or taken for the ſame, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and to the ſaid Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs and other the Officers and Miniſters aforeſaid, and every of them, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And for the doing, performing and executing of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, according to our Intention herein declared, theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you reſpectively as aforeſaid, a good and ſufficient Warrant in that behalf; And laſtly, We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall be and continue in force, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the three and twentieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation touching the Corporation of Beaver-makers of London, *and to reſtrain the importing of Foreign Hats, and the wearing of Demi-caſtors within his Majeſty's Dominions.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14 Car.1. *p.* 6. *n.* 2. *dorſ.* WHEREAS notwithſtanding the princely Care of our late dear and Royal Father King *James*, of bleſſed Memory, for the neceſſary Maintenance and Preſervation of the Manufacture of Hats and Caps within this Kingdom, in prohibiting by ſeveral Proclamations, the Importation into the ſame, from Foreign Parts of any Hats or Caps whatſoever, either wrought or half wrought, upon pain of the forfeiture of the ſame; We, now find that abundance of Hats and Caps, as well of Beaver-ſtuff or Beaver-wool, as other Wool and Materials made and wrought in foreign Parts, are frequently imported into this our Kingdom, to the great impoveriſhment and depriving of Multitudes of our poor Subjects of their Livelihood and Employment; We tendring the common Good of our ſaid Subjects, and that for the time to come, they may be enabled to live and maintain themſelves and Families, by their honeſt Labours in their ſaid Trades, and that the Art and Myſtery of making or working of Hats and Caps of Beaver-ſtuff or Beaver-wool, within our ſaid Kingdom, may be regulated in a juſt and orderly way, without the Deceits and Abuſes now practiſed in the ſame (the wearing of Beaver Hats being of late times become much in uſe, eſpecially by thoſe of Sort and Quality) have thought fit to incorporate ſundry perſons Freemen of *London*, expert in the Art of making or working Hats or Caps of Beaver-ſtuff

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

ver-ſtuff or Beaver-wool, who accordingly are to govern the ſaid Trade and may be anſwerable to Us for the ſame; And therefore We do ſtraightly charge and command all perſon and perſons whatſoever, as well our natural born Subjects as Denizens or Strangers, that they or any of them directly or indirectly, do not from henceforth at any time or times hereafter import, convey or bring, or cauſe to be imported, conveyed or brought into our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, any Hats or Caps of Beaver, or other Hats or Caps of what condition or ſort ſoever, made, wrought or half wrought, or hereafter to be made, wrought or half wrought in any part beyond the Seas, to be ſold or put to ſale here, and that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, after the twelfth day of *Auguſt* next coming, ſhall ſell or put to ſale, or ſhall have in their Houſes or Shops to ſell or put to ſale, any of the ſaid foreign Hats or Caps already imported into this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, upon pain of the Loſs and Forfeiture of the ſame, and ſuch further puniſhment as ſhall be meet for ſuch their Contempt, the one half of which Forfeitures to be to the Uſe of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other half of the ſaid Beaver-Hats, or Hats mixt with Beaver ſo to be imported, to be to the uſe of the ſaid Beaver-makers and their Succeſſors, and the Moiety of all other Felts ſo to be imported, to be to the uſe of the Company of Felt-makers of *London*, and their Succeſſors.

And to the end that the ſaid Corporation of Beaver-makers, our natural born Subjects, may be conſtantly employed in their ſaid Trade, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, within our ſaid Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, at any time or times hereafter, do preſume to uſe or exerciſe the Trade or Myſtery of making or working of Hats or Caps of Beaver-ſtuff or Beaver-wool, to be ſold or put to ſale, unleſs ſuch perſons have commonly uſed the ſaid Trade by the ſpace of two Years laſt paſt, or have ſerved an Apprenticeſhip to the ſame by the ſpace of ſeven Years, and that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, for the time to come, ſhall uſe or practiſe the ſaid Trade, unleſs he or they have been or ſhall be firſt bound and brought up as Apprentice or Apprentices in the ſame Trade, by the ſpace of ſeven Years at the leaſt, and are or ſhall be Members of the ſaid Corporation, upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch puniſhments as ſhall be meet for the Offenders herein, for ſuch their Contempts of our Royal Command, and the Loſs and Forfeiture of all ſuch Beaver-Hats and Caps, as ſhall be ſo made, to be ſeized to our Uſe, the one Moiety to be to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other Moiety to be to the Company of Beaver-makers and their Succeſſors.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

And We do hereby declare, that there is no Intention by the ſaid Charter made to the ſaid Beaver-makers, or any Grant therein concerning Search to be made by them, that the power of Search formerly granted to the Company of Haberdaſhers of *London*, or to the Company of Felt-makers of *London*, ſhould in any ſort be impeached.

And for that divers of our Subjects, have heretofore found inconvenience in the uſe of Beaver-Hats intermixt with other Hair or Stuff than Beaver, We do therefore ſtraightly charge and command, that no Beaver-makers whatſoever, from henceforth, ſhall make any Hats or Caps, but of pure Beaver, and that in the making or working thereof, they or any of them ſhall not intermix, uſe or work, or cauſe to be intermixed, uſed or wrought, any Hair, Wool or Stuff whatſoever, other than good and perfect Beaver, upon Pain of the Loſs and Forfeiture of the ſame, the one Moiety to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other to ſuch as ſhall ſeize the ſame.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, That if upon any Search to be made by the ſaid Company of Haberdaſhers of *London*, or by the ſaid Company of Beaver-makers, there ſhall be found in any of the Houſes, Shops or Warehouſes of any of the ſaid Beaver-makers, or in any other place, for their or any of their Uſes, any Hair, Wool or Stuff whatſoever, uſed in making of Hats or Caps, other than Beaver-ſtuff only, that then the ſame ſhall be ſeized by ſuch of the ſaid Companies of Haberdaſhers and Beaver-makers, as ſhall ſo find the ſame as forfeited, the one half thereof to be to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, and the other half thereof to ſuch of the ſaid Companies as ſhall ſo find and ſeize the ſame.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, That if the ſaid Company of Haberdaſhers,

berdaſhers, or the ſaid Company of Beaver-makers, upon any Search by them or either of them to be made, ſhall find any deceitful Beaver-Hats or Caps, that then the ſame ſhall by them that ſhall ſo find the ſame, be ſeized and carried to the *Guildhall* of our City of *London*, there to be tried by Jury, and in caſe they ſhall be there condemned for ſuch, then the ſame to be conſumed by fire; The ſaid Charter of Incorporation made to the ſaid Company of Beaver-makers, or any Grant, Power or any thing therein contained to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And foraſmuch as a ſort of Hats called Demi-caſtors, wherein ſome Beaver is intermixed, are now found not to be uſeful in our Dominions, our Will and Pleaſure therefore is, and We do ſtraightly charge and command, that from henceforth no Haberdaſhers nor Makers of Demi-caſtors, nor other Hat-makers or Perſons whatſoever, after *Midſummer* day next, ſhall utter or ſell any Hat or Hats called Demi-caſtors, or other Hats wherein Beaver ſhall be mixed or wrought with other Materials by Retail, or have any ſuch Hats in their Houſes or Shops, to utter or ſell by Retail to any of our Subjects or others, to be worn within any our Dominions; And that none of our Subjects after one Year next enſuing, ſhall wear any Demi-caſtors or other Hats, wherein any Beaver-wool or Beaver-ſtuff is mixt or wrought with other Materials within our ſaid Dominions, upon pain of the Loſs and Forfeiture of the ſame, to be ſeized and taken to our Uſe, the one half thereof to be to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other half to ſuch as ſhall ſeize the ſame, and upon ſuch further Penalties as ſhall be meet for ſuch their Contempts.

Nevertheleſs being informed that the ſaid Demi-caſtors, wherein Beaver is mixt with other Materials, are uſeful and deſired in foreign Parts, We are pleaſed that the ſaid Makers thereof, and other Hat-makers other than the ſaid Beaver-makers, may ſtill make the ſaid Demi-caſtors, and that they or any Haberdaſhers may ſell the ſame to Merchants in Groſs, and not otherwiſe, to be by them tranſported from the Port of *London* only into Parts beyond the Seas, and to be there vented; And that our Royal Intention herein may be duly obſerved, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That no Demi-caſtor-makers or other Hat-makers, that ſhall hereafter make any Demi-caſtors or Hats, wherein any Beaver-wool or Beaver-ſtuff is intermixed with other Materials, ſhall directly or indirectly ſell or put to ſale, any Demi-caſtors or Hats wherein Beaver-wool is mixt with other Materials, to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, before he or they firſt bring the ſame to the common Hall or meeting Place of the ſaid Beaver-makers in our ſaid City of *London*, there from time to time as they ſhall be ſo brought, to be immediately marked without Fee or Duty, upon the Banding place of the ſame Hat with the Letter *D*, that ſo they may thereby be known to be Demi-caſtors or Hats, wherein Beaver is mixt with other Materials; And that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, do hereafter buy or cauſe to be bought any ſuch Demi-caſtors or mixt Hats, before they have been ſo marked with the ſaid Letter *D*, upon pain of the Loſs and Forfeiture of the ſame Hats, and ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be meet for Contempt of our Royal Commands herein.

And We do hereby further charge and command, that from henceforth no Merchants or others, ſhall import or bring into this our Realm, any Beaver-wool or Beaver-ſtuff mixed with Sand or any other Stuff whatſoever, to make it weigh heavy, or whereby the ſaid Beaver-wool or Beaver-ſtuff ſhall be corrupted or impaired, under the penalty of the Loſs and Forfeiture thereof, to be ſeized to our Uſe by ſuch perſon or perſons as ſhall diſcover the ſame, and to be further puniſhed as ſhall be thought meet, the one Moiety whereof, to be to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other Moiety to be to the ſaid Corporation of Beaver-makers and their Succeſſors, and alſo upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Penalties and Puniſhments, as by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted on the Offenders in the Premiſſes for their Contempt and Neglect of our Royal Will and Commandment therein.

And for the accompliſhment of this our Pleaſure, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command all Cuſtomers, Comptrollers and other Officers of our Ports to whom it ſhall appertain, and all Farmers of our Cuſtoms now and for the time being, their Clerks and Subſtitutes, that they and every of them do forbear to take any Entries of

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. of any Beaver-Hats, or Felt-Hats or Caps, or any other Hats or Caps, of what nature, quality or condition ſoever, made, wrought or half wrought beyond the Seas, that ſhall be brought into this Realm or Dominion of *Wales*, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever; And likewiſe all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Searchers and other Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to whom it ſhall appertain, that they and every of them in their ſeveral Offices and Places reſpectively, be careful to their and every of their Powers, that our Intention herein before-mentioned be fully executed, by all lawful means whatſoever; And that they and every of them be aiding, favouring and aſſiſting to the Maſter, Wardens, Aſſiſtants and Commonalty of Beaver-makers of *London*, or their Deputies, Agents or Officers for the time being in the Premiſſes, according to our Pleaſure herein declared, as they will anſwer for the contrary at their Peril.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the ſix and twentieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Cuſtodiâ Caroli Principis *commiſſâ* Willielmo Comiti de Newcaſtle.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.25. n.6. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin, *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle*, Greeting.

We have found it convenient, for the better Education of Prince *Charles* our Son, to remove him out of our own Houſe, and place him in a Houſe apart, where he may have better commodity to attend, as well to his Studies as to his Recreations for his Health, and ſo to be continued for a time; And for the good proof we have long had of your ſingular affection to our Perſon, and for the truſt We repoſe in you, as well in regard of your Zeal to Religion, as alſo for your diſcretion;

We have made choice of you to have the principal charge and cuſtody, as well of the Perſon of our ſaid Son, as alſo the overſight of all his Houſhold and Family attending him, who being to us ſo great a Jewel as he is, the charge is likewiſe of great weight and care to you, wherefore We have thought good to accompany ſo great a burden with ſufficient Authority to you for the execution and diſcharge thereof, and do therefore direct theſe our Letters Patents to you under our Great Seal of *England*, whereby We do give you Power and Authority for the better execution of this charge committed to you, to command, rule and direct, as well all Perſons which ſhall be of ordinary Attendance about our Son the Prince in his Houſe, in all things that may concern the ſafety of his Perſon, or the obſervation of good Rule in his Houſe, as alſo all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, Conſtables, and all other our Officers and Miniſters, in place next adjoining to the Houſe, wheresoever for the time our ſaid Son happen to be, to be aiding and aſſiſting to you in things concerning this your Charge, and namely in viſiting of Houſes in Towns and Villages, next to the place of abode of our ſaid Son, to diſcover infection of ſickneſs, or any lewd or ſuſpected Perſons that ſhall preſume to haunt near to his ſaid abode; Wherefore We will and command all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, Conſtables, and other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to be ready and obedient to all your directions from time to time, as you ſhall have occaſion to require their aid and aſſiſtance, and therefore not to fail as they will anſwer the contrary at their Perils.

A.D.1638.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the fourth day of *June*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation for the free and lawful uſe of Malting.

A.D.1638. *Pat.14.Car.1. p 6. n. 1. dorſ.*

WHEREAS the King's moſt Excellent Majeſty by his Proclamation dated the ninth day of *July* laſt, to reform the manifold inconveniences, that ariſe to the Kingdom by the unlimited number of common Maltſters, did declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure for their reſtraint of uſing that Trade, unleſs they ſhould be allowed and reduced under the Government then propoſed for the common good of the Realm, his Majeſty upon further Conſiderations ſithence preſented to him and his Privy Council, is now pleaſed, out of his meer grace to his Subjects, to diſcharge them of that reſtraint, and that from henceforth, it ſhall be free for all his People to uſe Malting in ſuch due and lawful manner, as they might have done by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, before his Majeſty's Proclamation for licenſing of them, without incurring the danger of contempt thereby.

Nevertheleſs it is his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure, That all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Conſtables, and others his Officers, within their ſeveral Offices and Juriſdictions reſpectively, do take care that the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, touching Malting and Maltſters, be duly put in execution.

Given at the Court at *Greenwich*, the eighteenth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſioue ſpeciali Edmundo Sawyer *Militi & aliis directa.*

A.D.1638. *Pat.14.Car.1. p. 29. n. 5. dorſ.*

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Edmund Sawyer* Knight, one of the ſeven Auditors of our Court of *Exchequer*,

Edward Nicholas Eſquire, one of the Privy Council,

George Bingley Eſquire,

John Worſfield Eſquire, Auditors of our Impreſts,

Henry Garwaie, Alderman of our City of *London*,

Henry Lee,

And *Roger Kilvert* Merchants of *London*, Greeting.

Whereas We are given to underſtand, that there have been great Sums of Money accounted for, as paid by Us for Freight of Merchants Ships and Owners Ships, employed in our Service, in and ſince the year one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five, for as much as it appeareth, as well by the complaint of divers Owners of Ships, as by ſeveral Examinations taken thereof, that howſoever We have paid the full Sum without any Abatement, yet the Owners of Ships that have been paid, have not been fully paid for Freight of their ſaid Ships employed in our ſaid Service.

We, minding to be more fully informed of the truth of the Premiſſes, and repoſing eſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms and Circumſpections, have aſſigned, named and appointed you our Commiſſioners, and do hereby grant unto you, or any two or more of you, full Power and Authority, to examine upon Oath ſuch Perſons, as any ways have had to do with the Payment or Receipt of any Monies, paid or received for Freight of any Ships or Veſſels employed in our Service, in or ſince the ſaid Year one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five, or any other Perſon or Perſons according to the Articles or Interrogatories hereunto annexed, and the matters and things therein contained, for the better diſcovery of the truth of the Abuſes and Deceits complained of; And therefore We will and require you, or any two or more of you, that at certain days and places, which you or any two or more of you, ſhall thereunto appoint, That you make and take due and diligent inquiry and examination touching and concerning the Premiſſes, and the ſame Examinations and Depoſitions being

A.D. 1638. An. 14. Car. 1.

being by you, or any two or more of you, reduced and taken in writing; That you return and certify the ſame to Us, into our *Chancery* under the Hands and Seals of you, or any two or more of you, as ſoon as conveniently you may, or at the furtheſt in *Quindena Martini* in *Michaelmas* Term next coming, together with this our preſent Commiſſion; Willing alſo and commanding all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, to be obedient, anſwering and attending unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, in and about the execution of this our Service, as they will anſwer to Us for the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall be in force, notwithſtanding the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment; And We do further will and appoint, that one of the Meſſengers of our Chamber, ſhall from time to time attend you our ſaid Commiſſioners for the ſerving of your Warrants, and bringing before you ſuch Perſons as are to be examined in this buſineſs.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſix and twentieth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

Interrogatories to be adminiſtred to Witneſſes to be examined on his Majeſty's behalf, concerning the Payment of Freight for Ships employed in his Majeſty's Service, and Wages of ſuch as ſerved in the ſaid Ships.

1. *Imprimis*, Do you know who was Treaſurer of the Navy in the year of our Lord God one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five, or in any year ſince? Name the ſeveral years that either of them executed that Office; And who were the Paymaſters under them, and who were the Clerks belonging to the ſaid Treaſurer or their Paymaſters?

2. *Item*, What Fleet of Ships were ſet forth for his Majeſty's Service in one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five, or any year ſince, whether, and upon what Expedition were they ſent? What were the Number and Names of their ſeveral Ships then or at any time ſince employed in his Majeſty's Service, and who were the part Owners of them?

3. *Item*, What Eſtimates were made for the ſaid Ships for both Freight, Wages, Victuals, Proviſions and other Materials?

4. *Item*, Can you, or your Paymaſters under you, produce the Copy of the ſaid Eſtimates, as by courſe of the Navy you ought to do? What were the total Sums of Money due upon the ſaid Eſtimates? And whether did you receive from his Majeſty the full Sums due upon the ſame, yea or no?

5. *Item*, Were there any Certificates made to the States from the Commiſſioners and Officers of the Navy? What Arrears were due and unpaid in the Navy one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five or any year ſince?

6. *Item*, Whether have the ſaid Arrears for Freight, Wages, Victuals, &c. been paid and allowed to the then Treaſurers of the Navy for the time being, whether out of the *Exchequer* or for the Farmers of the Cuſtom-houſes? Produce the Copies of the ſaid Certificates.

7. *Item*, What Monies have been paid for the Freight of any Ships either *Engliſh* or *Dutch*, ſo imployed in his Majeſty's Service? By whom were the ſame paid? To whom, and for what Service?

8. *Item*, Whether have the Monies due upon any ſuch Bills ſigned by the Commiſſioners or Officers of the Navy for Freight for Ships, being fully paid to the Part Owners and others to whom the ſame were made, yea or no?

9. *Item*, What Ships of yours were employed in his Majeſty's Service in *Anno* one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five, or in any year ſince? What Bills have been made out unto you for the ſame? What Monies have you received upon the ſaid Bills? Whether have the total Sums due upon your Bills been paid unto you, yea or no, or how much?

10. *Item*, Have you not ſometimes, by the Treaſurers or Paymaſters detaining of Money in their Hands, been forced to compound with them for your Bills of Freight due? What Compoſitions have you ſo made? With whom? Whether with the Treaſurers, their Paymaſters or Clerks or any other Perſon?

11. *Item*, What Monies did you or any for you receive upon any ſuch Compoſition? Of whom? At what time? Whether the full Sums or part, and what part thereof? Did you not then give Receipt for the full under your Hand, and did you expect more, yea or no? Have you not ſince received the remainder due by Bills, Bonds or other Security? Where and when were the ſame Bonds made, and by whom? And at what time made and delivered unto you or any for you? Declare the truth upon your Oath; Did not you return Monies back when the full Sum was laid down and paid unto you? What Sums did you receive for your own proper uſe? And what did you return back? To whom and upon what Conſideration? Or what other device or circumſtance was uſed to colour their receiving of leſs than you gave diſcharge for?

12. *Item*, Have you not heretofore received part of the Monies due unto you for Freight of the ſaid Ships, and given up your Bills or Receipts for the whole? And have you not ſince upon pretence the ſame are not allowed upon Account, or upon ſome other pretence received your Bills back again? Declare the truth upon what Contract and Agreement, and when the ſame was made.

13. *Item*, Were not you in the year one thouſand ſix hundred twenty five, or ſince, or at what time employed to keep a Compter-Book with the Paymaſter of the Navy, for Wages of Seamen and Mariners employed in his Majeſty's Service? What Allowance had you then from the Commiſſioners for the Navy, for your pains and underhand dealing with the Paymaſter? And what Allowance have you had ſince for the Service?

14. *Item*, Where are the Purſers Books remaining, by which thoſe Payments were made? Produce the ſame, that it may appear what Letters or Names have been altered or added after the delivery of the Purſers Books into the Treaſurer's Office.

15. *Item*, Were not you ſome time Servant to the Paymaſter of the Navy? What Tickets, and how many did you buy of the poor Mariners and Seamen, and at what Rates? Were you not paid the full Allowance and Payment of the ſaid Tickets, and the Seamen receive but half his due or leſs? Declare the true quantity.

16. *Item*, Do you know or have heard that the Paymaſters, pay when they pleaſe by the Ticket, and when they pleaſe by the Purſer's Book? What damages doth his Majeſty ſuſtain by Captains, Purſers and other Officers receiving Pay for Wages of Men upon Tickets, that never were entred with the Clerk of the Check at the Ships going out, nor in his Muſter-Book at their coming into Harbour?

17. *Item*, Do you not know that many are made Runaways upon the Purſers Books, that are yet paid upon the Paymaſters Books?

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Turrim London.

A.D.1638.

Pat.14.Car.1. p. 6. n. 24. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty, and right welbeloved Counſellors,

William by Divine Providence, Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Primate and Metropolitan of all *England*,

Thomas Lord *Coventry*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

And *William*, by God's Permiſſion, Lord Biſhop of *London*, our high Treaſurer of *England*,

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Lord Keeper of our Privy Seal,

James Marquiſs of *Hamilton*, Maſter of our Horſe, *Thomas* Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*,

Philip Earl of *Pembroke* and *Montgomery*, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And *Henry* Earl of *Holland*,

To our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin,

Mountjoy Earl of *Newport*,

To our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

William Earl of *Morton*,

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

To our truſty and welbeloved,

John Lord *Mohun*,

To our truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Coke* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *Francis Windebanke* Knight, one other of our Principal Secretaries of State,

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Brampſton* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Bench,

Sir *John Finch* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*,

Sir *Robert Berkley* Knight, one other of our Juſtices of our Bench,

Sir *William Balfour* Knight, Lieutenant of our Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*,

Sir *James Gallaway* Knight, our Maſter of Requeſts for our Kingdom of *Scotland*,

Sir *Rafe Whitfield* Knight, one of our Serjeants at Law,

Sir *John Banks* Knight, our Attorney General,

Sir *Edward Littleton* Knight, our Sollicitor General,

Edward Herbert Eſquire, Attorney to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

Sir *Charles Harbord* Knight, our Surveyor General,

Sir *Walter Norton* Knight and Baronet,

Sir *Abraham Daws* Knight,

And *William Ryves* Doctor of Laws, our Advocate General,

And to our welbeloved,

John Mohun Eſquire,

Warwick Mohun Eſquire,

William Balfour Eſquire,

Thomas Powlett Eſquire,

Robert Powlett Eſquire,

Thomas Fiſher Eſquire,

And *Charles Fox* Eſquire, Greeting.

Whereas our Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, for our honour and ſafety, and for the defence of our City of *London*, and the Parts adjacent, is of great and eſpecial conſequence; And whereas We are reſolved ſpeedily to repair and reedify the ſame, it being fallen to ruin and decay, as alſo to annex unto our ſaid Caſtle other fitting Privileges, Benefits and Duties, the Charges whereof, We intend ſhall be borne out of the Revenue and Right anciently belonging thereunto, and by other lawful and reaſonable ways and means.

Know ye therefore that We, repoſing aſſured truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities, Care and Diligence, have aſſigned, made and appointed you our Commiſſioners, and do by theſe Preſents give unto you, or any four or more of you, (whereof our Will and Pleaſure is, that one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our Counſel learned, to be always one) full Power and Authority, as well by Examination and Depoſition of Witneſſes, upon their ſeveral and corporal Oaths, as by all other good and lawful ways and means whatſoever, to examine, enquire of and find out, what Prerogatives, Privileges, Juriſdictions, Bounds, Liberties, Precincts, Hamlets, Commands, Benefits, Rights, Fees, Duties, Services, Rents, Lands, Houſes, Tenements, Waſtes, Incroachments upon Waſtes, Tolls, Cuſtoms, Fines, Taxes or Uſances whatſoever, have heretofore in any wiſe appertained or been belonging unto our Royal Caſtle commonly called the *Tower* of *London*, or that hereafter may be conveniently annexed or held as appertaining, or in any ſort belonging unto and derived from the ſaid Prerogatives, Rights and Privileges, of our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, to be ſettled and eſtabliſhed by way of further enlargement and increaſe of other fitting Privileges, Benefits, Uſances and Duties, to be annexed to our ſaid Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, as well for our honour as for the ſafety and better defence of our ſaid City of *London*, and parts adjacent, more eſpecially upon any appearance of Danger.

And We do alſo by theſe Preſents further authorize and require you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun*, or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of our Counſel learned to be always one) to examine, enquire and find out, conſider, debate, reſolve of and certify unto Us, what you conceive moſt advantageous for our ſaid Service in the recovering, annexing and firm ſettling of all, every or any the ancient Prerogatives, Privileges, Juriſdictions, Bounds, Liberties, Precincts, Hamlets, Commands, Benefits, Rights, Fees, Duties, Services, Rents, Lands, Houſes, Tenements, Waſtes and Incroachments upon Waſtes, Fines, Taxes, Tolls, Cuſtoms or Uſances whatſoever, heretofore in any wiſe or ſort appertaining, belonging or annexed unto our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, and which now or heretofore have been diſuſed, neglected, loſt or incroached upon, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, and how the ſame or any part thereof may be regained, recovered, ſettled, affixed and appropriated unto our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London* for ever.

Likewiſe We do hereby give unto our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid (whereof one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our Counſel learned to be always one) full Power and Authority to examine, enquire, find out, conſider, argue, debate, prepare, reſolve, propoſe and certify unto Us, by what juſt right and honourable ways and means, We may raiſe Monies ſufficient to reedify and repair, maintain and enlarge our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, as alſo what particular additions or other further Works you ſhall in your diſcretions find requiſite for our ſaid Service (amongſt divers other things) for the better ſtoring and ſafe keeping of our Munitions, Proviſions of War and other Neceſſaries, heretofore kept within our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London* to be erected, built and made, upon either ſide of our River of *Thames*, near our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, as ſhall be found moſt convenient for the Service thereby intended by Us, and to be executed and certified unto Us by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid; And you our ſaid Commiſſioners, and any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our Counſel learned to be always one) We do hereby authorize and require, as you tender this our Service of ſo great conſequence and neceſſity, with all poſſible expedition, from time to time to certify unto Us, your Proceedings upon this our Commiſſion, as alſo how you find it to ſtand with our honour and the publick good to ſettle the ſaid Service for the preſent, and by what juſt and honourable ways and means, that our ſaid Service may be well eſtabliſhed and ſettled for the future, and the loſſes and diminutions or omiſſion of Rights and Dues as aforeſaid, and otherwiſe may for the time to come be had, recovered and received.

We do likewiſe by theſe Preſents give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our Counſel learned to be always one) Power and Authority to examine, eſtimate, conſider of, reſolve, prepare and certify unto Us, all and every the ancient Prerogatives, Juriſdictions, Privileges, Bounds, Liberties, Precincts, Hamlets, Commands, Benefits, Rights, Fees, Duties, Services, Rents, Lands, Houſes, Tenements, Waſtes, Incroachments upon Waſtes, Tolls, Cuſtoms, Fines, Taxes, or Uſances whatſoever, in any wiſe appertaining or belonging to our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, and what further Juriſdictions, Bounds, Privileges, Duties and Benefits are fit to be annexed thereunto? And what Sum or Sums of Money are found requiſite or neceſſary to be expended, laid out and disburſed, in and about reedifying, maintaining and enlarging of our ſaid Royal Caſtle called the *Tower* of *London*, and in the recovering and regaining of the Prerogatives, Liberties, Privileges, Juriſdictions and Benefits thereof, heretofore loſt and incroached upon, and to be annexed thereunto as aforeſaid?

And for the better execution of this our Service, We do hereby give unto you, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our learned Counſel to be always one) full Power and Authority from time to time, in all Offices or other Place or Places whatſoever, within this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, lawfully to require, order and have by your ſelves or ſuch others, as you or any four or any more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit to authorize and appoint in that behalf, the free ſearch, peruſal and view of all or any the Records, Regiſters, Book or Books, or other Writings or Accompts whatſoever, which do or may in any way, ſort or manner, advantage or concern our ſaid Service hereby commanded and intended by Us, and to be given in charge to be executed by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, for, touching or concerning all, every or any of the Premiſſes, and to take, and have, and to give directions or order for the taking, making and having of Copies, Abſtracts or Notes, of all, every or any the ſaid Records, Regiſters, Books or other Writings, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall in your diſcretions, and according to the Laws and Cuſtoms of this Kingdom think meet, or order and direct in that behalf.

And We do hereby will, require and command all our Officers, their Deputies, Clerks, and others our Miniſters and loving Subjects whatſoever, whom the ſame ſhall concern, to be aiding and aſſiſting unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any of you, or any others whom you ſhall authorize and depute, under four or more of your Hands as aforeſaid, according to the Laws and Cuſtoms of this Realm, to ſearch for, peruſe, view, examine and take Copies, Notes or Abſtracts of all, every or any the aforeſaid Records, Regiſters, Book or Books or other Writings or Accompts whatſoever concerning the Premiſſes and otherwiſe, as for our ſpecial and immediate Service, and which do or may in any ſort concern or advantage our Service, hereby commanded and required to be executed and certified unto Us, by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, as the ſaid Officers, Deputies, Clerks and others our Miniſters and loving Subjects whatſoever, and every of them do tender our ſaid Service, of ſo great neceſſity and importance, and will anſwer the contrary at his and their uttermoſt Perils.

And We do by theſe Preſents require and command you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council aforeſaid, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our Counſel learned to be always one) from time to time, to certify unto Us, the Names of all Perſons whatſoever, that ſhall be found in any ſort to contemn or neglect, the due obſervance and beſt furtherance of our ſaid Service and Commands, to be ſignified and executed by virtue of this our ſaid Commiſſion, or any the Powers and Authorities hereby given and granted to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, to the end, all and every the ſaid Delinquents to be certified unto us by you as aforeſaid, may ſpeedily be proceeded againſt and puniſhed, according to their ſeveral Contempts and Demerits.

Moreover We do by theſe Preſents give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, (whereof one of you of our Privy Council, or the Lord *Mohun*, or the Lieutenant aforeſaid, or one of you of our Counſel learned to be always one) Power and Authority, to ſummon, convent and puniſh all Refractory Perſons, and others, Contemners and Oppoſers of any our ſaid Commands, to be ſignified and executed by virtue of this our Commiſſion as aforeſaid, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall in your Judgments and Diſcretions, and according to the Laws and Cuſtoms of this Realm, find moſt meet and requiſite, for better advancement and well executing of our ſaid Service intended by this our ſaid Commiſſion, which doth ſo much concern our honour and the good and ſafety of the publick weal of this our Realm; And to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council, or the Lord *Mohun*, or our Lieutenant, or one of our Counſel learned to be always one) We do hereby give Power and Authority from time to time, for the advancement and better effecting of our ſaid Service, and as ſhall be found moſt requiſite, to give Warrants and Directions for the drawing, iſſuing and paſſing, of ſuch other Subcommiſſions, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall find good to order and direct, to be drawn, iſſued

and

A.D.1638.

*An.*14. *Car.*1.

and paſſed, whereby to examine and certify you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, concerning the Premiſſes, or any part thereof, for the advancement and more ſpeedy ſettling of our ſaid Service, intended to be executed and certified upon this our Commiſſion.

And further We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council, or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant, or one of you of our Counſel learned to be always one) to give order and directions to the proper Perſons or Officer, of what quality ſoever therein concerned, for the ſummoning, impanelling, returning and ſwearing, ſuch and ſo many Juries, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall find good, or ſhall order and direct for the better finding out, examining and certifying of Us, of all, every, or any the Premiſſes intended by Us, and commanded to be executed and certified unto Us, by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid; And you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, We do by theſe Preſents fully authorize and enable, to adminiſter an Oath upon the *Holy Evangeliſts* in any thing concerning the Premiſſes.

Moreover We do further authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you (whereof one of you of our Privy Council or the Lord *Mohun* or our Lieutenant, or one of our Counſel learned to be always one) to require and call all, every or any our Counſel learned in the Law, and ſuch and ſo many of them as you ſhall find fit, to nominate and call to aſſiſt you in your ſaid Service, concerning the Premiſſes or any part thereof, from time to time, upon notice from you, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, to give their beſt advice and aſſiſtance in all, every or any of the Premiſſes, for the better executing and effecting of our ſaid Service, to be executed and certified unto Us by virtue of this our ſaid Commiſſion, in manner as aforeſaid.

A.D.1638.

*An.*14. *Car.*1.

Laſtly, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command all and ſingular Mayors, Juſtices of Peace, Sheriffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, to be aiding, helping, furthering and aſſiſting to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you, in the due accompliſhment of this our Service, and in the execution of this our Commiſſion, as they and every of them tender our Pleaſure and will avoid the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Canbury*, the ſix and twentieth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Conceſſio Angelo Corrario *de declaratione Ordinis Militaris & additamento Armorum.*

A.D.1638.

Rot. 1. *Tractat. penes Prothon. m.*30.

CAROLUS dei gratiâ, *Angliæ*, *Scotiæ*, *Franciæ*, & *Hiberniæ* Rex, fidei Defenſor, &c. Univerſis & Singulis Regibus, Principibus, Ducibus, Marchionibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Proceribus, Dominis ac Nobilibus quibuſcunque, tam Eccleſiaſticis quàm Secularibus, ad quos preſentes Litere noſtre pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum nullam magis ob cauſam, Reges ad ſummum rerum adminiſtrandarum culmen advecti ſint, quàm ut preclaris & florentibus in omni virtutum genere viris, debita ſua præmia, eaque plenâ Lance, deferre valeant, uti aliis his incentivis pulſi, non adeò Progenitorum ſuorum claritudine, aut avitæ Nobilitatis terminis, ſe contineant, ſed propriâ virtute, propriiſque geſtis, fulſi, ſua etiam ſtemmata decorare indies admittantur.

A.D.1638.

Cumque illuſtriſſimus vir *Angelus Corrarius*, Patricius *Venetus*, non tam longa & Nobiliſſima Proavorum ſerie, qua in illa ſplendiſſima Republica, nomen ejus jamdiu claruit, quàm proprie Indolis vigore, juncto multiplici rerum gerendarum induſtriæ & notitiæ, ſibi apud ſuos, ad eminentiores honorum gradus aditum patefecit, atque à predicta ſereniſſima Republica *Veneta* Legatione ad Nos miſſus, eademque tertio labente anno functus, ita ſe, rebus fluctuantibus ac dubiis, erga Nos & Patriam

A.D.1638. An.14 Car.1.

Patriam geſſerit, ut quod prudentis Legati erat preſtitiſſe, meritò cenſeatur.

Nos premiſſa Regia noſtra, prout æquum eſt, recolentes memoriâ, ac volentes inſuper ut eorum Notitiâ, non ſine celebri teſtimonio ac notâ, ad Poſteros tranſeat, ultra quod ipſum *Angelum Corrarium* in Ordinem Militarem aſcivimus, & Equitem Auratum ſolenni more prefecimus, inter alia quibus ipſum ulterius decorare ſtatuimus, hoc unum etiam addendum volumus & ordinamus, ut, Scilicet, avito ejuſdem *Angeli Corrarii* Armorum Scuto, partes quædam de Inſignibus noſtris Regiis ſumptæ, additamento honorarii loco adjiciantur & inſerantur, *viz. in capite Scuti de rubro, Tres Leones aureos pleno vultu gradatim & ordinatim incedentes* (prout hic in Margine latiùs depictum cernitur) volumus autem & ſtatuimus, ut additamento ſupradicto, idem *Angelus Corrarius* ejuſque Heredes maſculi de Corpore ſuo legittimè procedentes, liberè ac tutè uti poſſint & valeant imperpetuum.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

In cujus rei, &c.

Datum è Palatio noſtro *Grenovici*, die viceſimo ſeptimo *Junii*, Anno Salutis ſupra milleſimum ſexcenteſimum, triceſimo octavo, & Regni noſtri decimo quarto.

A Proclamation for the well-ordering the Trade and Vent of Wines throughout the Kingdom.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p 6. n. 13. dorſ.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, having taken into Conſideration, the manifold Abuſes in the mixtures and falſifying of Wines, by Coopers and others, who of late Years have aſſumed the Trade of buying and ſelling of Wines in Groſs and by Retail, being the proper Trades of Merchants and Vintners of the Realm, to the deceit and damage of his Subjects; and being minded to provide for reformation therein, by reducing the Trade and Dealing for Wines, to the Merchants and Vintners of the Kingdom, according to ancient Cuſtom and Right, who the eleventh day of *June* laſt, have thereupon aſſented and agreed to anſwer his Majeſty forty Shillings upon every Tun of Wines, which they ſhall import or ſell in Groſs or by Retail; His Majeſty therefore intending the regulation of the ſaid Trade of Wines, and the prevention of ſuch mixtures and other frauds and abuſes therein, is pleaſed with the Advice of his Privy Council to declare his Royal Pleaſure therein, and doth therefore hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon whatſoever, now uſing, or which hereafter ſhall uſe the trade of a Cooper, ſhall by himſelf, Servants, or any other for him, or to his uſe, from henceforth uſe the trade of buying or ſelling of any ſort of Wines whatſoever, within the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, and Port and Town of *Berwick*, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be thought meet to be inflicted upon the Offenders, for their Contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Commandment herein.

A.D.1638.

And to the end, that hereafter none but good and wholſom Wines may be uttered and ſold within the Realm, his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, that any two or more of the ſworn Searchers of the Company of Vintners of *London*, or any other Perſons by them authoriſed under their common Seal, may enter into the Houſes, Vaults, Cellars or other Places, of or belonging to any Merchants, Vintners or other Retailers of Wines within the ſaid Realm, and there taſte and try any Wines, which they ſhall ſuſpect to be falſified or unwholſom, and may carry away ſuch ſmall quantities of the ſaid ſuſpected Wines, as may ſerve for the trial thereof.

And whereas, as well the Merchants of *London* trading to *Spain*, as the Governor and Company of Merchants of *London* trading to *France*, and the Company of Vintners of *London*, have ſeverally aſſented and agreed to anſwer his Majeſty forty Shillings *per* Ton, for all ſuch Wines of what ſort ſoever, as they ſhall import or ſell in Groſs or by Retail, his Majeſty therefore willeth and commandeth all his Cuſtomers and other Officers in the Ports of *London*, and the Members thereof, that no Entries be made of Wines landed, before a Bill of entry be ſigned by

ſuch as his Majeſty hath or ſhall appoint to receive the ſaid Duty, and that no Merchant, Mariners or other Perſons, his Majeſty's natural born Subjects, Denizens or Strangers, that ſhall hereafter ſell any Wines in Groſs to Vintners or others, ſhall deliver any ſuch Wines ſo ſold, before Notice thereof be given to his Majeſty's Officer in the ſaid Port appointed to receive the ſaid Duty, and his Certificate of Satiſfaction for the ſame, and for ſuch Wines, as any Merchants or other Importers ſhall fail to give ſuch Notice of, his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, That in ſuch caſe the Merchants or Importers themſelves, ſhall anſwer and pay the ſaid forty Shillings *per* Ton, and ſo proportionably for every leſſer quantity, at ſuch time as his Majeſty's Receiver, who is or ſhall be appointed in that behalf, ſhall require the ſame, whom his Majeſty doth authorize to demand and receive the ſaid Duty, and to take an Account of the ſaid Merchants or Importers of Wines, to whom they diſpoſed of the ſame.

And his Majeſty's further Will and Pleaſure is, That all Vintners and Retailers of Wines within the City of *London*, and within three Miles thereof, for all ſuch Wines as they, ſince the eleventh day of *June* laſt, have ſold or ſhall ſell in Groſs or by Retail, ſhall anſwer for his Majeſty's Uſe, to ſuch as are or ſhall be appointed thereunto, the ſaid forty Shillings *per* Ton, and ſo proportionably for every leſſer quantity, and for the due Payment thereof, his Majeſty doth authorize ſuch Perſons as he hath or ſhall, under his Great Seal of *England*, aſſign to receive the ſaid Duty, and their Deputies, to make ſearch in all Houſes, Vaults, Cellars and other places where any Wines imported, bought or ſold ſhall be, or ſhall be ſuſpected to be, which ought to pay the ſaid Duty.

And whereas divers Vintners of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and other Retailers of Wines in the Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, have uſed of late to utter their Wines in Bottles and other unſized and unlawful Meaſures, and at exceſſive Rates, his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, That from henceforth, no ſort of Wines ſhall be ſold in any Houſe or other place whatſoever, in Bottles or other unſized or unlawful Meaſures, but only by the due and lawful Meaſure appointed for Wines, and at no greater Rates than are or ſhall be hereafter allowed and ſet for the Prices of Wines yearly, according to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm.

And for the more equal balancing and regulating the ſaid Trade of Wines throughout the whole Kingdom, and the prevention of all Frauds and Abuſes therein, either in quality or quantity, his Majeſty doth expect, that all Merchants and other Retailers of Wines, in all other his Majeſty's Ports, Cities, Boroughs, Towns and Places whatſoever, within the Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, do and ſhall conform themſelves in all things, to the Order, Rule and Government of the Merchants and Vintners of *London*; And his Majeſty doth further declare his Pleaſure to be, that no Wines which ſhall be ſold in Groſs in *London* or within three Miles thereof, ſhall hereafter be drawn or taken out of any Cellars, Vaults, Warehouſes or other places, by any Porters, Carmen, Coopers, or any other than by the Porters and Perſons thereunto authorized, by the ſaid Company of the Vintners of *London*, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and of ſuch Penalties as may be inflicted upon them.

And whereas his Majeſty is informed, that for want of due Regulation of Trade amongſt Merchants and others trading to *Spain* and the Dominions thereof, the Prices of the Wines and Fruits there, are much inhanced, and his Majeſty's Subjects and their Ships and Goods are often times taken by Pirates, and expoſed to many Dangers through want of Conſorteſhip at Sea: His Majeſty intending Reformation therein, hath inveſted the Merchants of *London* trading to *Spain* and the Dominions thereof, with power to ſelect yearly nine Merchants amongſt them, for the well-ordering and government of their Trade, both at home and in foreign Parts, and for the appointing of Ships from time to time; Wherefore his Majeſty doth hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and doth ſtraightly charge and command, That all his Subjects Merchants of *London*, trading to *Spain* and the Dominions thereof, do from henceforth conform themſelves, to all ſuch reaſonable and lawful Orders, as by the ſaid nine ſelected Merchants, or the greater part of them, ſhall from time to time be made, for the advancing of Trade into thoſe Parts with better Regulation and Safety, and this

A.D.1638. An.14.Car.1. as well under the Penalties thereby to be provided, as of his Majeſty's Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhments as ſhall be meet for their Contempts.

And whereas his Majeſty hath lately granted to the Company of Vintners of *London*, the diſpoſing and contracting for all Wine Licences within the Kingdom of *England*, and Dominon of *Wales*, and Town of *Berwick*; and being informed, that divers Vintners and Retailers of Wines are in Arrear, both in the Payment of their Fines and Rents due to his Majeſty, whereby their Licences are become void, his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, that if ſuch as be in Arrear, ſhall not pay their ſeveral Arrearages before the firſt day of *November* next, then it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Company of Vintners, to diſpoſe of their Licences to whom they ſhall think fit.

And his Majeſty doth further require, authorize and command, as well all Juſtices of the Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and other his Officers and Miniſters, as all his Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Farmers of his Cuſtoms, Surveyors, Searchers, Waiters and other the Officers of all and every his Ports and the Members thereof, That they and every of them, in their ſeveral Offices and Places reſpectively, take care that his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared, be from time to time duly obſerved, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure and the Penalties to enſue thereupon.

Given at the Court at *Greenwich*, the thirteenth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Recuſantes.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.29.n.7. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To the moſt reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,
Richard Archbiſhop of *York*, Primate and Metropolitan of *England*,
And to the reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welboved Counſellor,
William Lord Biſhop of *London*, High Treaſurer of *England*, and
To our High Treaſurer of *England* for the time being,
To our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,
Thomas Viſcount *Wentworth*, our Deputy of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, and Preſident of our Council eſtabliſhed in the North Parts,
To our right truſty and welbeloved,
Henry Lord *Clifford*,
To the reverend Father in God, our truſty and welbeloved,
Thomas Biſhop of *Durham*,
To the reverend Father in God,
—— Biſhop of *Coventry* and *Litchfield*,
John Biſhop of *Cheſter*, and
Barnaby Biſhop of *Carliſle*,
To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,
Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,
And to our truſty and welbeloved,
The two Juſtices of Aſſiſe for the Northern Circuit for the time being,
And to Sir *Richard Hutton* Knight, one of the Juſtices of our Court of *Common Pleas*, and
To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *Jervaſe Clifton* Baronet,
Sir *Edward Osbourne* Baronet, the Preſident of our Council eſtabliſhed in the North Parts, and
To the Vicepreſident of our ſaid Council for the time being,
To our truſty and welbeloved,
The Mayor of our City of *York* for the time being,
To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *John Hotham* Baronet,
Sir *William Brereton* Baronet,
Sir *Ralph Aſhton* Baronet,
Sir *John Fenwick* Baronet,
Sir *William Pennyman* Baronet,
Sir *Edward Stanhope*, of the honourable Order of the *Bath*, Knight,
Sir *William Dalton* Knight,
Sir *Richard Dyot* Knight,
Sir *William Wentworth* Knight,
Edward Weitington Eſquire, our Counſellors of our Fee in Ordinary,
Sir *Arthur Ingram* the elder, Knight,
Sir *John Gibſon* Knight,
Sir *Francis Cooke* Knight,

Sir *William Pelham* the younger, Knight,

Sir *William Bellaſis* Knight,

Sir *John Ramſden* Knight,

Sir *William Liſter* Knight,

Sir *Arthur Ingram* the younger, Knight,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Melton* Knight, Secretary to our ſaid Council, and Keeper of our Signet in the North Parts,

Sir *William Ingram* Knight,

Sir *William Bell* Knight,

Edmund Manwaring Doctor of the Civil Law,

John Levet Doctor of the Civil Law,

George Butler Eſquire, one of the Gentlemen of our Privy Chamber,

Chriſtopher Wandesford Eſquire,

John Kaye Eſquire,

John Leggerd Eſquire,

William Gamill Eſquire,

Savile Radcliffe Eſquire,

John Bullock Eſquire,

Edward Gibſon Eſquire,

Robert Rockley Eſquire,

Thomas Widdrington Eſquire, Recorder of our City of *York*,

Thomas Hoyle, and

Henry Thompſon, Aldermen of our ſaid City of *York*, Greeting.

Whereas in the time of the Reign of our late dear Siſter the Lady *Elizabeth*, Queen of *England*, and in the time of the Reign of our late dear Father King *James*, and ſince our Acceſs to the Crown, divers perſons within the Counties hereafter named (as We are informed) have been by due courſe of Law lawfully convicted, and divers others are likely hereafter to be convicted, of popiſh Recuſancy, and forbearing to come to Divine Service eſtabliſhed by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm of *England*, whereby they have incurred, or may hereafter incur, the Penalty or Forfeiture of twenty Pounds by the Month, due and payable unto Us, by force and virtue of the ſaid Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, or two parts in three parts to be divided, of their Lands and Leaſes, and in default of payment of the ſaid twenty Pounds a Month, have alſo incurred or may incur the Forfeiture of all their Goods and Chattels, until ſuch time as the ſaid Recuſants ſhall conform or ſubmit themſelves, in coming to the Church, according to the ſaid Laws and Statutes in that caſe made and provided.

And whereas alſo, We are credibly informed, that after the ſaid Convictions many of the ſaid Recuſants have died without paying the ſaid twenty Pounds a Month, or making their Submiſſion, or continuing in their Conformity, as by the Laws of this Realm they ought to have done, whereby there are certain Debts and Sums of Money, and ſundry Arrearages charged and to be charged, upon the ſaid Recuſants and their Lands, Leaſes and Goods growing upon their Convictions, which hitherto have not been anſwered unto Us as they ought to have been.

Now know ye, that We as well for the due anſwering and levying of all ſuch Debts, Duties, Sums of Money, Rents, Arrearages of Rents, Penalties and Forfeitures, as heretofore have grown due unto Us, or to our ſaid late dear Father, or to the ſaid Queen *Elizabeth*, or which hereafter ſhall grow due unto Us by the Laws and Statutes of our Realm, for which the Lands, Rents, Leaſes, Goods and Chattels, or Perſons of the ſaid Recuſants are liable, truſting to your Fidelities and approved Wiſdoms, have aſſigned, conſtituted and appointed, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, conſtitute and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners; And We do hereby give unto you, or any four or more of you, whereof you the ſaid Lord Preſident or Vicepreſident for the time being ſhall be one, full Power and authority, to call before you, or any four or more of you as aforeſaid, (whereof our ſaid Preſident or Vicepreſident to be one) at ſuch times and places, as you or any ſuch four or more of you ſhall appoint, all Recuſants convicted, and thoſe who hereafter ſhall be convicted, and all ſuch Perſons, not being Recuſants convicted, whoſe Wives are Recuſants convicted or hereafter ſhall be convicted, who now are inhabiting or dwelling, or who ſhall have any Lands or Tenements, Leaſes, Goods or Chattels, within any the Counties hereafter mentioned, and to treat, compound, contract and agree with any perſon or perſons for Us, or on our behalf, for the making of Demiſes and Leaſes to any perſon or perſons, for ſuch Term or Terms, for or under the term of one and forty Years, and for ſuch yearly Rents as to you, or any ſuch four or more of you ſhall ſeem reaſonable, meet and convenient, of and for all and every ſuch Manors, Meſſuages, Mills, Lands, Tenements, Meadows, Paſtures, Woods, Waſte-grounds, Coalmines,

mines, or any other Soil or Grounds, or any other Hereditaments, or any Leaſes whatſoever, lying or being within the Counties, Cities or Towns hereafter mentioned, whereof or wherein or whereto, We are, or at any time or times hereafter, ſhall be poſſeſſed, intereſted or intituled, by Force, Reaſon or Virtue of the Conviction of any Recuſants, or of any Extent, Seizure, Return or Inquiſition, or any Debt, Duty, Forfeiture or other Penalty whatſoever due or accrued, or which hereafter ſhall be due, accrue or grow due to Us, from any Recuſant or Recuſants, or for or by Reaſon of any Recuſancy, in not coming to Church to hear Divine Service, according to the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm in that caſe made and provided, or which be or hereafter ſhall be in our Poſſeſſion, by reaſon of any Revocation, Determination or Forfeiture made, or hereafter to be made or had, of any Leaſe or Leaſes, Grant or Grants heretofore granted or hereafter to be granted, to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, of any the ſaid Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments or Leaſes or any part thereof, belonging or to be belonging to Us, in reſpect of ſuch Recuſancy as is aforeſaid; And alſo to enquire what Goods, Chattels, Debts or other Eſtate they or any of them have, which are or ſhall be liable unto Us for thoſe Forfeitures, which they now have or hereafter ſhall have, within our Counties of *Stafford*, *Derby*, *Cheſter*, *Lancaſter*, *Nottingham*, *York*, *Lincoln*, *Weſtmorland*, *Cumberland*, *Northumberland*, or *Durham*, or any of them, and in the Counties of the Cities of *York*, *Lincoln*, and *Cheſter*, and in the City of *Litchfield*, and in the Towns and Counties of *New Caſtle upon Tyne*, and *Kingſton upon Hull* or in any of them, and to compound with ſuch Recuſant and Recuſants, for all Arrearages and Sums of Money which are any ways due unto Us, by reaſon of the Recuſancy of them or any of them before the date of theſe Preſents.

And whereas it is provided by the Laws and Statutes of this our Realm, that We ſhall not demiſe or put over our two parts nor any part thereof to any Recuſant, nor to or for the uſe of any Recuſant; Now our Will and Pleaſure is nevertheleſs, that if any Recuſant or other to and for the uſe of any Recuſant, ſhall deſire to take any Leaſe of any their Lands or Leaſes, and ſhall and will, *bona fide*, give and render unto Us as reaſonable a yearly Rent for the ſame, as any other ſhall offer to pay, or would, *bona fide*, give unto Us, and that you cannot find any other not being a Recuſant who will be willing to take the ſame, That you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall have full power and authority by theſe Preſents, to contract, compound and agree for ſuch Leaſes or Grants, of all or any the ſaid Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments, Leaſes and Farms within any the Counties, Cities or Towns aforeſaid, whereunto We are or ſhall be hereafter intituled, for or by reaſon of the Recuſancy of any perſon or perſons convicted or to be convicted, inhabiting or dwelling, or having, or who hereafter ſhall have any ſuch Lands, Tenements or Leaſes in the ſaid Counties, Cities or Towns or any of them as aforeſaid, to be made to them the ſaid Recuſants themſelves or any of them, or to any other perſon or perſons to his, her or their Uſes, or in Truſt for his, her or their Behoof and Benefit, with a *non obſtante* of any ſuch Law or Statute whatſoever to the contrary.

To have and to hold the ſaid Manors, Meſſuages, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments, Leaſes and Farms with their Appurtenances, ſo by you, or any ſuch four or more of you as aforeſaid, contracted and compounded for, to be demiſed or granted as aforeſaid, to the ſaid perſon or perſons, to whom the ſame ſhall be demiſed or granted for the term of *forty and one Years* or under, if the ſame happen ſo long to remain in our Hands, or in the Hands of our Heirs or Succeſſors, by reaſon of any ſuch Forfeiture, Extent, Seizure, Debt, Return or Inquiſition for Recuſancy: reſerving therefore to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, ſo much yearly Rent as the ſaid Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and other the Premiſſes be of value, or ſhall be reaſonably valued or rated at, by you or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, according to your Directions, and according to ſuch Inſtructions as We have ſigned with our Royal Hand, and bear date the day of the date of theſe Preſents; The ſaid Rents reſerved, to be made payable to the Hands of ſuch particular Receiver or Receivers, as under our Great Seal of *England* We have nominated and appointed, or ſhall nominate and appoint to collect and receive the ſame, and in ſuch manner and ſo long as the ſame ſhall be ſo appointed, And in default of ſuch ſpecial Receiver or Receivers, then to be paid at the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, at the terms uſual and accuſtomed, with ſuch Clauſes, Conditions and Covenants therein to be contained, as in a Schedule to theſe Preſents annexed, containing a form of ſuch Leaſe to be made, is ſpecified, in caſe ſuch Leaſes ſhall be made to the Recuſants or for their uſe, and in caſe the ſame ſhall be made to others, then with ſuch Covenants and Agreements, as you or any ſuch four or more of you, as is aforeſaid, ſhall think fit.

And further We are pleaſed and contented, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors do grant, and alſo do give authority, ordain and appoint, that all and every ſuch Leaſe, Demiſe or Grant, as by you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall be concluded, compounded, contracted for and rated by authority of theſe Preſents, and the Warrant thereof ſigned with our Hands, or with the Hands of any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall be unto the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*; for the time being (where the value of ſuch things as ſhall be ſo demiſed, granted or compounded for, is above the Sum of five Pounds by the Year) and to the Lord Treaſurer and Chancellor of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, or Keeper of the ſaid Court for the time being, where the Rents or Values of thoſe things, which ſhall be ſo demiſed, compounded for or granted, is but five Pounds or under, a good ſufficient and immediate Warrant for the paſſing of every ſuch Leaſe or Grant under the Great Seal, or under the Seal of our ſaid *Exchequer* as aforeſaid reſpectively, as the Parties whom it concerns ſhall deſire the ſame.

And for the better execution of this our Commiſſion, and alſo for the better Information of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, how to proceed in the Compoſitions with Recuſants in the aforeſaid Counties, Cities, Towns and Places and every of them, becauſe the Leaſes of Recuſants Lands, muſt neceſſarily be grounded upon a Record, and the ſending to fro from thoſe remote Places to our *Exchequer*, would be loſs of time and bring much trouble to the Suitors and diſprofit to our Selves, We think fit, and ſo do direct the Officers and Miniſters of our *Exchequer* to whom it belongeth, to make in due form Schedules and Tranſcripts of the Lands and Leaſes of ſuch Recuſants, which are or ſhall be convicted, grounded upon the Inquiſitions or other Records remaining in that Court, for their Warrant, which Schedules and Tranſcripts ſhall be delivered unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any one of you, or to the Clerks herein named, with all convenient ſpeed from time to time, for the furtherance of this our Service, and to be rated and valued to you, or any ſuch four or more of you as aforeſaid; And for the eaſe of Charge to the poorer ſort of Recuſants, who ſhall compound, in ſuing forth their Grants and Leaſes by conſent of our Officers themſelves for the furtherance of our Service, We do hereby direct that, if two or more ſhall deſire to be joined in one Leaſe or Grant, where the whole yearly Rent or Value payable thereby unto Us, doth not exceed the yearly Rent of four Pounds, there ſhall be paid in every ſeveral Office of the *Exchequer* and *Chancery*, both for the Particulars, making and engroſſing of the Leaſes or Grants, and alſo for the paſſing of the Leaſes, either of the *Exchequer* or Great Seal reſpectively, no more or greater Fee or Fees, than ſhould or ought to have been paid, if one ſingle perſon had been therein contained of the like value.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, that the ſaid Lord Treaſurer and Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being, or one of them, do from time to time give Warrant unto our Remembrancer of the *Exchequer*, the Lord Treaſurers Remembrancer there, and the Clerk of the Pipe, and the Clerk of the Eſtreats, and other the Miniſters of our ſaid *Exchequer* for the time being, to write, extract and ſend forth the Schedules of all Rents, Arrearages of Rents, Debts, Seizures, Extents and other Duties, Penalties and other Forfeitures, now due or hereafter to be due, by any ſuch Recuſant for their Lands formerly granted, and hereafter to be granted and extended, not yet demiſed, or any wiſe charged or chargeable upon the Perſons or Lands of any Recuſant or Recuſants, within the ſaid ſeveral Counties, Cities, Towns and Places beforementioned, or any of them, and all other Penalties, Fines, pecuniary Mulcts, Bonds forfeited, and other Forfeitures impoſed or forfeited, or hereafter to be impoſed or forfeited, upon and by the ſaid Recuſants convicted

A.D. 1638. An. 14 Car. 1.

victed, or to be convicted, for and touching their Recuſancy, the ſame to be forthwith collected and levied by way of Commiſſion, to be awarded forth of the *Exchequer*, directed to our Receiver for the time being for this our Revenue, and to ſuch other Perſons as by our ſaid Receiver under his Hand ſhall be nominated to that purpoſe, as his Deputies in the ſaid ſeveral Counties, Cities, Towns and Places aforeſaid.

And We do hereby further give full Power and Authority unto you, or any ſuch four or more of you as aforeſaid, to compound for all ſuch Arrearages of Rents, Debts, Duties, Penalties, Extents, Seizures of Lands and Goods and Forfeitures, and for the two parts of the mean Rates of the ſaid Recuſants Lands and Leaſes, heretofore found by Inquiſition, which have grown due unto Us, or to our ſaid late dear Father, or to the ſaid late Queen *Elizabeth*, and for all other pecuniary Penalties and Forfeitures heretofore incurred or grown due unto Us, or to our late dear Father, or to the ſaid late Queen *Elizabeth*, or which hereafter may incur or grow due unto Us, for or by reaſon of any Offence or Act, not being Treaſon or Felony, heretofore done or committed, contrary to any the Statutes made againſt Papiſts-Recuſants or Papiſts.

And our like Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give full Power and Authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof the Vicepreſident to be one) that in caſe where Compoſitions for Annuities are in Arrear, the Party or Parties, who is or are to pay the ſame, to the Recuſants who have compounded for the ſame, upon notice to be given by the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three of them as aforeſaid, to the ſame Party or Parties, ſhall pay our two third parts to the Receiver of our ſaid Revenue for the time being or his Deputy, until ſuch Arrearages be ſatisfied to Us; And likewiſe We do hereby will and require, That one or more Commiſſion or Commiſſions ſhall be awarded out of our Court of *Exchequer*, directed to our ſaid Receiver for the time being, by himſelf or his Deputy or Deputies, to levy and receive all ſuch Sum or Sums of Money, as have grown due to Us in any the times aforeſaid, by reaſon of any Leaſes, Goods or Chattels returned or charged upon any the Popiſh-Recuſants and Papiſts, unleſs the ſaid Recuſants ſhall compound with you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, for the ſame in manner aforeſaid; And alſo to take Bonds or other ſuch Security for our uſe, for the Payment of ſuch yearly Rents and Compoſitions and Arrearages unto our ſaid Receiver, when and unto you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem meet and convenient, thoſe Bonds to be certified into our *Exchequer* the next Term after the taking thereof.

A.D. 1638. An. 14 Car. 1.

And We do hereby further give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any four or more of you as is aforeſaid, full Power and Authority, to enquire from time to time, as well by the Oaths of good and lawful Men of the ſaid ſeveral Counties, Cities, Towns and Places reſpectively, as likewiſe by the Examinations, Depoſitions and Teſtimonies of any credible Witneſſes, as by all other ways and means, by which you or any four or more of you as is aforeſaid, may better attain to the notice and underſtanding thereof, according to your beſt diſcretions, what Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, Leaſes or Farms, and of what yearly Values and what Goods and Chattles, and of what value any Parties convicted or to be convicted, and whoſe Names ſhall be contained in the Schedules to be ſent forth of our *Exchequer*, have within the aforeſaid Cities, Counties, Towns or Places, or in any of them, or any other Perſon or Perſons hath or have to their uſe, or had at the ſeveral times of their convictions, or at any time hereafter, and at what time after, and in whoſe Hands and Poſſeſſions the ſaid Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, Leaſes, Farms, Goods and Chattles then be, and alſo of all other matters and circumſtances, which may in any wiſe concern the truth of the Premiſſes; and to enable you the better herein, our further Will and Pleaſure is, That Commiſſions ſhall be from time to time ſent out of our *Exchequer*, together with the Schedules of Recuſants Names in thoſe ſeveral Counties, Cities, Towns and Places, according to the uſual courſe of our *Exchequer* in thoſe caſes, to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch four or more of you, or to any other Perſon or Perſons, as you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall under your Hands from time to time nominate and appoint.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, that you, or any four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall have ſuch ſeveral Inquiſition and Inquiſitions, diſtinctly and openly taken and had before you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, before the Barons of our *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, upon the third return of every Term, which ſhall be next enſuing the taking of any ſuch Inquiſition or Inquiſitions as aforeſaid, and ſealed with the Seals of you, or any ſuch four or more of you as aforeſaid; And We do alſo hereby command our Sheriff or Sheriffs of every the ſaid Counties, Cities, Towns and Places reſpectively, That he and they ſeverally and reſpectively, ſhall cauſe to come before you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſuch and ſo many good and lawful Men of the ſaid ſeveral Counties, Cities, Towns and Places, by whom the aforeſaid matters may be better known and enquired of, at ſuch Day or Days, Place or Places, as ſhall be ſet down and appointed by you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, to enquire of the Premiſſes, according to the tenor of this our Commiſſion, and of ſuch other Commiſſions, as ſhall be directed unto you or others out of our *Exchequer* as aforeſaid; And likewiſe that he and they, and all other our Officers and Miniſters, in thoſe ſeveral Counties, Cities, Towns and Places, ſhall be in all things from time to time, aiding and aſſiſting unto you as is aforeſaid, in the execution of this and other Commiſſions, for the furtherance of this our Service; And our intention and purpoſe is, That the Receiver which we have nominated, or We, our Heirs or Succeſſors ſhall hereafter name or appoint, ſhall have full Power and Authority to make and give Acquittances and Diſcharges, upon Receipt of all or any the ſaid Rents, Arrearages of Rents, Sums of Money or Forfeitures of Popiſh Recuſants as is aforeſaid, in the foreſaid Counties, Cities, Towns and Places and every of them, and the ſaid Acquittances, ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant to ſtrike and levy Tallies in the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, for the full Exoneration and Diſcharge of ſo much as is therein contained to the Recuſants, and any other having Leaſes and Grants thereof, or to any other Perſon or Perſons to whom the ſaid Acquittances ſhall be ſo made as aforeſaid, and to every of them, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby will and require you, That all Compoſitions made, and Bonds to be taken, and all Lands, Goods and Chattles ſeized by you, ſhall be certified by you the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, unto our ſaid Court of *Exchequer* in the next Term following, after the making, taking and ſeizing thereof, whereupon all Proceſs and Proceedings, for the charge and diſcharge of all Perſons and Perſon, whom it may concern, may and ſhall be awarded, charged and diſcharged, according to the courſe of the ſaid Court of *Exchequer*; And our further Will and Pleaſure is, That the Lord Treaſurer and Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being, or one of them, ſhall forthwith ſignify our Royal Will and Intention unto the Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, to the Treaſurers, Remembrancer and Clerk of the Pipe, to make ſtay of all Grants and Compoſitions of the ſaid Recuſants Lands or Goods, in the Counties, Cities, Towns and Places aforeſaid, already contracted for, by virtue of any former Commiſſion or Commiſſions by Us in this behalf granted, ſaving one Commiſſion heretofore, dated the eighth day of *June*, one thouſand ſix hundred twenty nine, and one other Commiſſion dated the ſixteenth day of *July*, one thouſand ſix hundred and thirty, all which former Commiſſions We do hereby revoke and make void; And our Will and Pleaſure is, that no further Proceedings be had thereupon, nor upon any Compoſition made by force thereof.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby nominate, conſtitute and appoint *Francis Watts* Gentleman, and ſuch his Deputy, as he ſhall from time to time appoint, to be Clerk to our ſaid Commiſſioners, and to attend them at ſuch days, times and places, as they, or any ſuch four or more of them as is aforeſaid, ſhall appoint for the execution of this our Commiſſion, which Clerk by himſelf or his Deputy, ſhall hereby have Power and Authority to draw, write, enter, tranſcribe, do and perform, all ſuch Act and Acts, Thing and Things, Compoſitions for Leaſes to be made, Bonds, Acquittances and all other Proceedings, as our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch four or more of them as is aforeſaid, ſhall direct to be done and performed, according to the tenor of this our Commiſſion, the ſaid Clerk, or other Clerk attending for the time being, having, taking and receiving, for his ſaid ſeveral Acts, Writings and Proceedings, ſuch ſeveral Fees only, as you the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſix or more of you (whereof the ſaid Lord Preſident to be one) ſhall ſet down and allow to be fit for his Attendance, Pains and Labour; and for the better performance of this our Service, We do hereby authorize you, that you or any ſuch four or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall miniſter an Oath unto the ſaid Clerk, and all other Officers by you, or any ſuch four or more of you as is aforeſaid, to be appointed and employed in this Service, that they and every of them do from time to time, ſo long as they ſhall execute theſe their Offices and Places, well and truly, faithfully and honeſtly, diſcharge and perform the ſame, as to their ſaid Offices and Places reſpectively appertaineth; And for the better performance of this our Service, We do hereby give full Power and Authority to any four or more of you, to call before you, any Perſon or Perſons heretofore employed, in or about any Compoſition or Compoſitions of this nature, by virtue of any former Commiſſion, by us granted to the like purpoſe aforeſaid, within the Counties, Cities and Towns aforeſaid, and to cauſe to be brought and delivered upon Oath unto you, or any four or more of you, true Copies of all ſuch Records, Inquiſitions, Books, Notes and other Writings whatſoever, as any of the ſaid Perſons, formerly employed as aforeſaid, hath or have in his or their Cuſtody, or can in any wiſe come by.

And laſtly, that whereas of late time, ſince the iſſuing and granting of our laſt Commiſſion, for the better performance of our Service, and the more ſpeedy levying and due anſwering of all ſuch Arrearages and Sums of Money, as are due and forfeited to us by divers Recuſants in the ſaid Counties, firſt upon the ſaid Statute of twenty Pounds *per Menſem*; Secondly, for two parts of the Profits of their Lands upon ſeveral Inquiſitions, for their Rents reſerved upon ſeveral Leaſes, and for Rents compounded for with our Commiſſioners, and for other our Revenues ariſing upon Recuſancy only, two Meſſengers of the Chamber have been employed by ſpecial Warrant, from the Lord Treaſurer and Chancellor of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, We are pleaſed that the ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them as aforeſaid, ſhall have power at all times, and as often as need ſhall require, to call before them the ſaid Meſſengers, and all other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, employed or to be employed, in and about the receiving, collecting or levying of all or any of the Revenues beforementioned, and to adminiſter an Oath to them, and all and every or any of them, to make a true and juſt Account of all ſuch the ſaid Sum and Sums of Money, as ſhall be from time to time given them in charge, and as ſhall be by them, or any of them ſo received, collected and levied as aforeſaid; And We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſix or more of you (whereof the ſaid Lord Preſident or Vicepreſident for the time being to be one) to appoint ſuch Fees, and to make ſuch reaſonable Allowances and Payments, to all Officers, Miniſters and Perſons, who ſhall be employed in or concerning any the Proceedings in the execution of this our Commiſſion, or for the furtherance of this our Service, as to you, or any ſuch ſix or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem fitting and convenient; And for the better performance and accompliſhment of this our Commiſſion, We will and command our Remembrancer of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, or Treaſurer's Remembrancer, the Clerk of the Pipe, and ſuch other of our Officers and Clerks and Miniſters of the ſaid Court, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, That they and every of them, ſhall be aiding and aſſiſting unto you, and every of you, in the execution of this our Commiſſion, from time to time as the occaſion of this our Service ſhall require: In the execution of which our Commiſſion, and in all things thereto appertaining, our Will and Pleaſure is, that you obſerve thoſe Inſtructions which We have ſigned with our Royal Hand, and which bear date together with this our Commiſſion, or ſhall ſign; And theſe our Letters Patents, together with our ſaid Inſtructions and Directions, ſhall be unto you and every of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, and to the ſaid Lord Chancellor or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal for the time being, and to the Lord Treaſurer and Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being, and to all other our Officers, Clerks and Miniſters to whom it ſhall and may appertain, a ſufficient and clear Exoneration and Diſcharge againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors in that behalf.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. And whereas We by our Letters Patents bearing date at *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *March* in the eighth Year of our Reign, did give and grant unto our welbeloved Servants, Sir *Arthur Manwaring* Knight, and *Andrew Pitcarne* Eſquire, all Sums of Money, which by pretext of any Writs or Commiſſions iſſuing before the ſeven and twentieth day of *June* in the third Year of our Reign, by Commiſſioners, Sheriffs or their Deputies, Bailiffs or Miniſters, had been levied and received, and before the ſeven and twentieth day of *June*, ought to have been paid by them unto Us or our ſaid late Father, or the ſaid late Queen, and were not thither-unto paid, ſatisfied, anſwered or accounted for, to our or their uſe, but were detained by any of them, with certain powers in the ſaid Letters Patents contained; To have, and to hold the ſaid Sums of Money and Premiſſes, before by the ſaid Letters Patents granted or mentioned to be granted, amongſt other things, unto the ſaid Sir *Arthur Manwaring* and *Andrew Pitcarne*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, under certain Covenants and Agreements in the ſaid Letters Patents contained, as by the ſaid Letters Patents more at large it doth and may appear.

And whereas divers Recuſants in the ſaid Northern Parts, *videlicet*, in the Counties of *Stafford*, *Derby*, *Cheſter*, *Lancaſter*, *Nottingham*, *York*, *Lincoln*, *Weſtmorland*, *Cumberland*, *Northumberland* and *Durham*, and in the Counties of the Cities of *York*, *Lincoln* and *Cheſter*, and in the Towns and Counties of *Newcaſtle upon Tine* and *Kingſton upon Hull*, have already made their Compoſitions with you or ſome of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, by virtue of ſome of the Commiſſions before ſpecified, or hereafter ſhall compound with you, or any ſuch four as aforeſaid, and have made or ſhall make due Payments of the Rents and Sums of Money reſerved unto us.

Now to the end, that they or any of them may not be any way moleſted or troubled, for any of the ſaid Sums ſo detained, or for any the Sums of Money, for which they have compounded, before the making of the ſaid Letters Patents, or hereafter ſhall compound; It is our Will and Pleaſure, and We do by theſe Preſents declare, that the ſaid Sir *Arthur Manwaring* and *Andrew Pitcarne*, their Executors, Adminiſtrators, Deputies or Aſſigns, nor any of them, ſhall not moleſt or trouble any Recuſants inhabiting within any the Counties or Places aforeſaid, for any of the ſaid Sums of Money, who have made or ſhall make their Compoſitions, and ſhall ſhew Certificates under the Hands of any four Commiſſioners as aforeſaid, or under the Hand of the Clerk of the ſaid Commiſſion for the time being, or his Deputy, or any of them, for any Sums of Money for which they compounded, before the making of the ſaid Letters Patents, or hereafter ſhall compound, they duly paying and anſwering their Rents, according to the ſaid Compoſitions, the ſaid Letters Patents or any thing therein contained to the contrary notwithſtanding; And in caſe any Recuſants within the Counties and Places aforeſaid, ſhall be ſued or diſquieted by means of the ſaid recited Letters Patents, or his Goods, Chattles, Lands and Tenements be ſeized or extended, for any the Sums aforeſaid thereby granted, contrary to our Pleaſure herein declared, Our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents give Power and Authority unto you, or any four or more of you, to quiet and cauſe the ſaid Suits to ceaſe, and to reſtore unto ſuch Perſon, his Lands, Tenements, Goods and Chattles ſo ſeized or extended, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you and every of you reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And for the better performance of this our Service, We do hereby authorize you, or any two or more of you, from time to time as you ſhall ſee cauſe, to examine upon Oath any Witneſs or Witneſſes, for the clearing and diſcovering of truth in any point, matter or thing, whereof doubt or queſtion ſhall ariſe in the due execution of this our Commiſſion, and which you or any two or more of you, ſhall think neceſſary to be cleared by teſtimony upon Oath, and where the Party or Parties themſelves who are to make their Compoſitions, ſhall offer, or be willing to take an Oath for the clearing any doubt or queſtion, conducing to the due execution of this our Commiſſion; We do alſo hereby authorize you, or any two or more of you as aforeſaid, in ſuch caſes to receive his or their Declaration, or otherwiſe to examine him or them upon Oath in that behalf; And We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall ſtand and be in force, until We ſhall declare our Pleaſure to the contrary

under our Great Seal or Privy Seal, notwithſtanding the ſame be not continued from time to time by Adjournment.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Canbury*, the three and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

A Schedule whereof mention is made in the precedent Commiſſion.

REX omnibus ad quos, *&c.* Salutem. Cum T. T. de L. in Comitatu S. Generoſus Recuſans, antehac indictatus ac ſuperinde legitime convictus fuit, pro eo quod idem T. T. non acceſſit ad aliquam Eccleſiam, Capellam aut uſualem locum communis Precationis, ſed abſtinuit ab eiſdem, contra formam Statuti in hujuſmodi caſu editi & proviſi; Cumque etiam predictus T. T. defaltum fecit in ſolutione *Viginti Librarum* per Menſem Nobis in Receptum Scaccarii noſtri ratione Recuſancie ſue predicte, contra formam ſtatuti in hujuſmodi caſu editi & proviſi, ratione cujus defalti, Jus & Titulus nobis accrevit, per proceſſum extra Curiam Scaccarii noſtri, capere, ſeiſire & gaudere omnia Bona, Catalla & duas partes omnium Terrarum, Tenementorum & Hereditamentorum ac Dimiſſionum & Firmarum onerabilium Titulo Seizure, vel Penalitati predictis per & ſecundum veram intentionem Statutorum predictorum vel alicujus eorum; Cumque etiam per quandam Inquiſitionem indentatam captam apud L. in dicto Comitatu, S. die & Anno Regni, *&c.* coram N. P. Milite & aliis Commiſſionariis noſtris, virtute Commiſſionis noſtre extra Curiam Scaccarii noſtri eis & aliis directe, ac modo in Cuſtodia Rememoratoris Theſaurarii noſtri in Scaccario remanentem, compertum exiſtit, quod predictus T. T. ſeiſitus fuit in *&c.* de & in Manerio ſive Firma de L. cum pertinentiis in dicto Comitatu noſtro S. ac meſſuagiis, gardinis, pomariis, terris & tenementis cum pertinentiis eidem Manerio ſive Firme ſpectantibus ſive pertinentibus, ſituato, jacente & exiſtente in D. *&c.* modo vel nuper in tenura ſive occupatione cujuſdam E. F. vel Aſſignatorum ſuorum, Nec non de & in, *&c.*

Sciatis quod Nos tam in conſideratione Annualis Redditus inferius per preſentes reſervati, quam pro diverſis aliis bonis cauſis & conſiderationibus nos ad preſens ſpecialiter moventibus, elegimus & accepimus & per preſentes eligimus & accipimus duas partes omnium & ſingulorum premiſſorum, de quibus predictus T. T. ſic ut preſertur ſeiſitus fuit & duas partes omnium aliorum Terrarum, Tenementorum, & Hereditamentorum & Dimiſſionum prefati T. T. preſentium & futurorum, loco & plena compenſatione *Viginti Librarum* per menſem, que poſt hujuſmodi ſeizuram ſolubiles fuerunt vel fuerint ratione Recuſancie predicte T. T. ac debita *Viginti Librarum* per menſem a tempore quo predictus T. T. devenit Recuſans ut predictum eſt, pro Nobis Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris prefato T. T. Heredibus, Executoribus & Adminiſtratoribus ſuis pro conſideratione predicta pardonamus, remittimus & relaxamus per preſentes, ac pro & in conſideratione predicta, de gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris tradidimus & conceſſimus & ad Firmam dimiſimus, ac per preſentes tradimus, concedimus & firmam dimittimus fideli ſubdito noſtro T. M. de L. Generoſo, predictas duas partes omnium & ſingulorum premiſſorum in Inquiſitione predicta ſpecificatorum, ac etiam omnia & ſingula Meſſuagia, Terras, Tenementa & Hereditamenta, Manerio ſive Firme predictis aut alicui inde parti vel parcelle ſpectantia vel pertinentia.

Habendum, tenendum, precipiendum & gaudendum omnia & ſingula premiſſa ſuperius per preſentes dimiſſa ſeu mentionata fore dimiſſa, cum eorum pertinentiis univerſis, prefato T. M. Executoribus & Aſſignatis ſuis a feſto, *&c.* uſque ad Finem Termini & per Terminum ex tunc proxime ſequentem, & plenarie complendum, ſi premiſſa predicta tamdiu in manibus noſtris fore contigerint, ratione Recuſancie predicti T. T.

Reddendo inde annuatim Nobis Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, *&c.* legalis monete *Anglie* ad feſta, *&c.* per equales portiones ad Receptum Scaccarii noſtri, vel ad manus talis Receptoris, qualis nos, Heredes vel Succeſſores noſtri ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie*, de tempore in tempus pro Receptione talium Reddituum noſtrorum appunctuavimus vel appunctuabimus. Quem quidem Redditum ſic Receptum volumus & decrevimus impendi

&

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. & applicari ad publicos uſus, pro bono publico in Literis Patentibus magno Sigillo noſtro Sigillatis, gerentibus Datam undecimo die *Novembris* Anno Regni noſtri Primo, expreſſis & non aliter.

Proviſo ſemper, quod ſi predictus annualis Redditus, &c. ſuperius per preſentes reſervatus, aretro foret & non ſolutus in parte vel in toto per ſpatium Quadraginta Dierum, poſt aliquod Feſtum Feſtorum predictorum, in quo ut prefertur ſolvi debeat, quod tunc & deinceps hec preſens Dimiſſio & Conceſſio noſtra vacua ſit & pro nullo habeatur.

Et predictus T. M. pro ſe, Heredibus, Executoribus & Aſſignatis ſuis, convenit & concedit ad & cum Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris per preſentes, quod ipſe predictus T. M. Executores & Aſſignati ſui, durante termino predicto per preſentes conceſſo, ultra predictum annualem Redditum ſuperius per preſentes reſervatum, omnia & ſingula Feodi Firmas, Redditus nomine Decime, & alios Redditus, Penſiones, Portiones, Solutiones & Denariorum ſummas, de premiſſis per preſentes dimiſſa aut mentionata fore dimiſſa, aut eorum aliquo vel aliquibus, Nobis, Heredibus vel Succeſſoribus noſtris, antequam eadem premiſſa in manus noſtras capta ſeu ſeiſita fuerunt, ſolubilia, ac omnia Arreragia eorundem, preterquam Debita & Denariorum ſummas, que Nobis debita, forisfacta vel aretro fuerunt, ratione Recuſantie tantum predicti T. T. bene & fideliter ſolvent aut ſolvi facient vel cauſabunt, Nobis, Heredibus vel Succeſſoribus noſtris, ad uſum noſtrum Heredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum, in tali & tam amplis & hujuſmodi modo & forma, & talibus Diebus, Locis & Temporibus, prout eadem ſolvi debuiſſent, ſi premiſſa predicta in manus noſtras capta vel ſeiſita non fuiſſent (preſenti Dimiſſione aut aliquo in eadem contento, aut ſeiſura predicta in contrarium non obſtante.)

Ac de gratia noſtra ſpeciali volumus & concedimus, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris per preſentes, prefatis T. M. & T. T. Executoribus vel Aſſignatis eorum, quod nulla Commiſſio vel Commiſſiones, Summonitio vel Summonitiones Pipe, vel alii Proceſſus vel aliquod aliud Breve vel aliqua alia Brevia, extra Curiam Scaccarii noſtri vel aliquam aliam Curiam noſtram, Heredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum, aut aliter durante termino predicto, emanabit vel emanabunt, ad inquirendum, capiendum vel ſeiſiendum predicta Maneria, Meſſuagia, Terras ſeu alia Hereditamenta ſuperius recitata, vel aliquam inde parcellam, vel aliqua Bona mobilia prefati T. T. Executorum, Adminiſtratorum vel Aſſignatorum ſuorum, vel ad moleſtandum quietam & pacificam Poſſeſſionem prefati T. M. Firmarii noſtri, aut ejus ſubtenentium, Executorum vel Aſſignatorum ſuorum, ratione vel colore Recuſantie tantum predicti T. T. aut uxoris ſue, aut ratione non ſolutionis aliquarum Denariorum ſummarum nobis debitarum ſeu ſolvendarum, ratione aut pretextu Recuſantie predicti T. T. tantum, quamdiu predictus T. M. Firmarius noſter, Executores ſeu Aſſignati ſui, ſolvent ſeu ſolvi cauſabunt Redditum premiſſorum, per has Literas noſtras Patentes ut prefertur reſervatum.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

Volumus etiam & concedimus, ac per preſentes mandamus & precipimus, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, Theſaurario, Cancellario, Subtheſaurario & Baronibus Curie Scaccarii noſtri, Heredum & Succeſſorum noſtrorum, Vicecomitibus, Subvicecomitibus & omnibus aliis Officiariis & Miniſtris noſtris Heredum & Succeſſorum noſtrorum, quorum intereſſe poterit, nunc exiſtentibus aut impoſterum futuris, quod ob omni ſeiſura ſuper premiſſa ratione Recuſancie predicti T. T. ſuperſedeant, & ſi ad aliquod tempus impoſterum accederit premiſſa per preſentes dimiſſa vel mentionata fore dimiſſa, vel aliquam inde partem, vel Redditus ſive Proficua inde, vel Bona mobilia predicti T. T, Executorum, Adminiſtratorum vel Aſſignatorum ſuorum, recuperari, capi, levari, ſeiſiri vel ſolvi Nobis vel pro Nobis, vel ad uſum noſtrum, Heredum vel Succeſſorum in receptum predicti Scaccarii noſtri, Heredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum aut alibi, aut prefatum T. T. vel uxorem ſuam proſequi pro cauſis predictis tantum, quod tunc & toties de tempore in tempus, ipſi & quilibet eorum, eadem & quamlibet inde partem liberabunt vel liberari cauſabunt, & Brevia de *Superſedeas* aut *Certiorari* aut alia Brevia facient & fieri cauſabunt, prout caſus requireret, ſuper inſpectionem harum Literarum noſtrarum Patentium, vel Irrotulamenti vel Exemplificationis inde, prefato T. M. & prefato T. T. Executoribus vel Aſſignatis ſuis, ſine aliquo Computo aut aliqua alia re, Nobis, Heredibus vel

Succeſſoribus noſtris reddendo ſive faciendo, preterquam Solutionem dicti Redditus & aliorum nobis reſervatorum & ſalvis ut prefertur.

Et ulterius de ſpeciali gratia noſtra, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, damus & concedimus prefato T. M. Executoribus, Adminiſtratoribus & Aſſignatis ſuis, quod predictus T. M. Executores & Aſſignati ſui plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem, per preſentes ad beneplacitum ſuum habeat & habeant, dimittendi, concedendi & ad firmam tradendi premiſſa predicta per preſentes dimiſſa vel mentionata fore dimiſſa, vel aliquam inde partem pro aliquo numero Annorum infra Terminum predictum, &c. aſſignandi totum Jus, Intereſſe, Titulum & Clameum ſuum de & in premiſſis, virtute preſentium prefato T. T. vel alicui alii perſone vel perſonis quibuſcunque, ad uſum dicti T. T. vel aliter & pro relaxando, quietè clamando omnes & ſingulas, perſonam & perſonas quaſcunque, Heredes, Executores, Adminiſtratores & Aſſignatos ſuos, de pro & concernentia predicta premiſſa vel aliquam inde partem. Ac etiam habendum, tenendum & gaudendum premiſſa predicta & Redditus & proficua inde, ad ſolum & proprium opus & uſum predicti T. T. Statuto facto in Anno tertio Regni prechariſſimi Patris noſtri *Jacobi* nuper Regis *Anglie*, &c. intitulato, *An Act for the better diſcovery and repreſſing of Popiſh Recuſants*, aut aliquo alio Statuto vel aliquibus aliis Statutis, Actubus, Ordinationibus vel Proviſionibus quibuſcunque in contrarium inde non obſtantibus.

Damus etiam & concedimus pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris per preſentes prefato T. T. plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem, quod ipſe T. T. uſum, Exitus & proficua dictorum premiſſorum, nec non eadem premiſſa per aſſenſum prefati T. M. Executorum, Adminiſtratorum vel Aſſignatorum ſuorum, de cetero durante termino predicto habere, tenere, gaudere, poſſidere & recipere poſſit & valeat, ad proprium opus & uſum ipſius T. T. & ipſum ad eadem habendum, poſſidendum, gaudendum, recipiendum & retinendum habilem & capacem facimus in omnibus per preſentes, Statuto ultimo mentionato vel aliquo alio Statuto, Ordinatione, Actu vel Proviſione quibuſcunque, in contrarium inde in aliquo non obſtante.

Et ulterius volumus & concedimus & per preſentes precipimus & mandamus omnibus & ſingulis Clericis Aſſiſarum, & Clericis Pacis in quolibet Comitatu Regni noſtri *Anglie*, quod nullum faciant vel emittant Breve vel Brevia, Proceſſum vel Proceſſus, Warrantum vel Warranta, pro comparationibus vel apparentia predicti T. T. aut Uxoris ſue ad Aſſiſam vel Aſſiſas, generalem Goale Deliverationem vel Generalem vel Quarterialem Seſſionem vel Seſſiones Pacis, pro Recuſantia tantum predicti T. T. vel Uxoris ipſius; Et quod ſi predictus T. T. vel Uxor ejus, in perſonis, terris vel bonis ſuis aliquo modo graventur, ratione alicujus talis proceſſus, quod tunc ſuper oſtenſionem harum Literarum noſtrarum Patentium, abinde liberentur & acquietabuntur, quamdiu Redditus predictus per preſentes reſervatus debite ſolutus fuerit.

Et ulterius de gratiâ noſtrâ ſpeciali volumus, concedimus, & per preſentes mandamus pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris per preſentes, quod predictus T. T. durante Solutione dicti Redditus, nullo modo citetur, excommunicetur, attachietur, impriſonetur, aut Fine ſeu Mulctu pecuniarum inquietetur, ſeu aliquo modo gravetur, ratione tantum Recuſancie ſue vel Uxoris ſue, per aliquem Judicem ſive Judices Eccleſiaſticos, Commiſſionarium vel Commiſſionarios pro Cauſis Eccleſiaſticis, vel aliis Commiſſionarios, Miniſtros vel Subditos noſtros Heredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum quoſcunque, nec ex cauſa predicta in Domibus ſeu in Bonis moleſtetur, per aliquos Miniſtros Camere noſtre, aut aliquos alios Miniſtros aut Subditos noſtros generis hujuſmodi, niſi per ſpeciale Warrantum ſubſcriptum per Nos vel Privatum Concilium noſtrum, Heredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum nominatim fuerit ſpecificatus.

Et ulterius volumus & concedimus, ac per preſentes precipimus pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, quod durante termino predicto & quamdiu Redditus predictus ſolutus fuerit, modo & forma predictis, nulla perſona vel perſone in nomine noſtro Heredum vel Succeſſorum noſtrorum, vel in nominibus ſuis propriis aliquam Actionem, Sectam, Billam, Placitum ſive Informationem proſequentur vel proſequi cauſent, contra predictum T. T. pro Recuſantia tantum ſua aut Uxoris ſue, aut ratione alicujus Indictamenti vel Convictionis tantum, pro Recuſantia ipſius T. T. aut alicujus Penalitatis aut Forisfacture, occaſione inde, vel pro Recuſantia tantum Uxoris ſue; Et quod nec Prothonotarius Curie noſtre ad Placita, vel aliqui alii Officiarii vel Miniſtri alicujus alius Curie noſtre, aliquod tale impoſterum accipiant vel dimittant Breve vel Brevia, Placita, Querelas ſive Informationes, verſus prefatum T. T. vel Uxorem ipſius pro cauſis predictis: Et quod ſi talis Billa vel Bille, Placitum vel Placita, Informatio vel Informationes pro cauſis predictis, modo ſunt vel aliquo tempore impoſterum fuerint ibidem dependentes, quod tunc in eiſdem ſuper harum Literarum Patentium vel Irrotulamenti inde inſpectionem, ſtatim procedere ſuperſedeant, & eadem exonerent, anihilent & vacua reddant; Et quod Attornatus noſter Generalis pro tempore exiſtente, in caſu hujuſmodi, proſecutionem non permittat, ſed ab omni proſecutione ſuperinde deſiſtat & deſiſtere cauſabit.

Volumus etiam ac de ſpeciali gratia noſtra, certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, concedimus eidem T. T. quod prefatus T. T. durante termino predicto & debita Solutione predicta ut prefertur, &c. vel infra Quadraginta Dies proxime poſt diem Solutionis inde, prout ſuperius limitatur, per aliquod Breve vel Brevia vel proceſſum aliquem, aut aliquo alio modo nullatenus compellatur, ad comparendum coram nobis aut deveniendum obligatus nobis, per aliquam Recognitionem in aliqua Pecuniarum Summa, aut ad inveniendum Securitatem ſufficientem nobis pro ſe bene gerendo, ratione tantum Recuſantie ipſius T. T. aut ratione, colore vel pretextu Statuti in Anno primo, aut Statuti in Anno viceſimo tertio nuper Regine *Elizabethe* editi & proviſi, ſeu Statuti in Anno viceſimo octavo ejuſdem nuper Regine, ſeu Statuti in Anno triceſimo quinto predicte nuper Regine, vel Statuti in Anno tertio Regni dicti Patris noſtri pro Recuſantia ſua tantum; Nihilominus ſi impoſterum nobis vel prefato Concilio noſtro videbitur conveniens, quod alique tales Recognitiones a dicto T. T. exigentur, tunc in tali caſu volumus, quod predictus T. T. ſemel tantum deveniet nobis obligatus in eodem Comitatu, in quo ad tunc inhabitabit vel commorans fuerit, cum Securitate ſufficiente de ſe bene gerendo, & non aliter nec alibi pro cauſa predicta.

Et ulterius de gratia noſtra ſpeciali volumus & concedimus pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris per preſentes, quod predictus T. T. nullo modo impoſterum durante termino predicto & debita Solutione dicti Redditus, &c. modo & forma predictis, indictetur de & pro Recuſantia ſua tantum, nec ſuper aliqua talia Indictamenta pro Cauſis predictis, aliquis Proceſſus fiat aut habeatur, ſive per Proclamationem vel Proclamationes, Utlagariam vel Utlagarias, vel aliquo alio modo verſus ipſum T. T. Et ſi contingat aliquem talem proceſſum, pro cauſa predicta fieri vel emanare, contra intentionem noſtram ſuperius expreſſam, quod tunc & toties Breve vel Brevia de *Certiorari* ad requiſitionem predicti T. T. ſuper demonſtrationem harum Literarum noſtrarum Patentium vel Irrotulamenti earundem, ſine dilatione concedetur vel concedentur, retornabilia coram nobis ubicunque fuerimus in *Anglia*; Et volumus & mandamus, quod à Curia predicta tale Recordum ſic per Breve de *Certiorari* in predicta Curia noſtra coram nobis certificatum remitti non permittetur, & quod in Curia noſtra predicta omnis ulterior Proceſſus penitus ceſſabit pro cauſa predicta.

Et predictus T.M. pro ſe, Heredibus, Executoribus & Aſſignatis ſuis convenit & concedit ad & cum Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris per preſentes, quod ſi predictus T. M. Executores vel Aſſignati ſui has Literas noſtras Patentes in Scaccario noſtro, infra ſpatium ſex Menſium proximè ſequentium poſt Datam earundem, non irrotulabunt ſeu irrotulari cauſabunt, quod tunc predictus T. M. Executores & Aſſignati ſui ſolvent & forisfacient Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris *quinque Libras* legalis Monete *Anglie* (nomine Pene) pro quolibet dimidio Anni ex tunc poſtea proxime ſequentis, in quo he Litere noſtre Patentes minime irrotulate remanebunt ſeu remanere contigerint.

Et ulterius volumus & concedimus pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, quod he Litere noſtre Patentes vel Irrotulamentum earundem, erunt in omnibus & per omnia, Theſaurario, Cancellario, Subtheſaurario & Baronibus Curie Scaccarii noſtri & omnibus aliis Officiariis & Miniſtris noſtris, qui nunc ſunt vel impoſterum erunt, Vicecomitibus, Subvicecomitibus, Ballivis & omnibus aliis Officiariis, Miniſtris & Subditis noſtris Heredum & Succeſſorum noſtrorum, tam Eccleſiaſticis quam Temporalibus, ad quos pertinere poterit nunc & pro tempore exiſtente, ſufficiens Warrantum & Exoneratio in hac parte, de & pro omnibus & ſingulis Premiſſis; Et quod he Litere noſtre Patentes vel Irrotulamentum vel Exemplificatio inde, & omnia in eiſdem contenta & ſpecificata, erunt bone & effectuales in Lege, verſus Nos, Heredes & Succeſſores noſtros, ad omnes intentiones, conſtructiones & propoſita, prefatis T. M. & T. T. Executoribus & Aſſignatis ſuis, ſecundum veram intentionem, tenorem, conſtructionem & propoſita earundem. Et quod prolatio earundem vel exemplificatio inde, in quacunque Curia noſtra & coram quibuſcunque Judicibus noſtris, valida & ſufficiens exiſtet, ſine aliquo ulteriori Placito de Recordo in tali Curia, ad reſpondendum & exonerandum, quicquid in his Literis noſtris Patentibus concedi, exonerari vel obſervari declaravimus, ſecundum tenorem preſentium, non obſtante male & non recte inveniendo Inquiſitionem, aut aliquo defectu in Inquiſitione predicta, aut ullo defectu certe Informationis vel non recitando vel male recitando, vel non plenarie vel recte recitando aliquam Commiſſionem vel Commiſſiones, Inquiſitionem vel Inquiſitiones premiſſorum vel alicujus inde partis vel parcelle, Indictamentum vel Indictamenta, Convictionem vel Convictiones Judicii vel Judiciorum, aut non recitando aut non recte recitando vel mentionando, verum annuum valorem premiſſorum vel alicujus inde partis, aut non particulariter exprimendo vel ſpecificando predicta premiſſa vel aliquam inde partem, vel naturam, qualitatem & certitudinem inde, aut alicujus inde partis: Aut non recitando aut male recitando aliquam Seiſuram dictorum premiſſorum, aut alicujus inde partis vel parcelle, vel non recitando vel male recitando aliquam Dimiſſionem vel Conceſſionem, Dimiſſiones aut Conceſſiones premiſſorum aut alicujus inde parcelle, de Recordo vel non de Recordo ante hac factas: Et non obſtante non ſeparatione vel diviſione, vel mala diviſione noſtrarum duarum partium in ſeparalitate, a tertia parte prefati T. T. de aut in premiſſis: Et non obſtante aliquibus imperfectionibus, defectubus vel omiſſionibus quibuſcunque: Et non obſtante aliquo vel aliquibus Indictamento vel Indictamentis, Convictione vel Convictionibus dicti T. T. ratione Recuſantie ſue vel abſentie ſue ab Eccleſia vel Eccleſiis, Capella ſeu aliis locis communis Precationis ante hac habitis ſeu unquam impoſterum habendis: Et non obſtante ulla Lege vel Legibus, Statuto vel Statutis, in Annis *viceſimo tertio*, *viceſimo octavo* aut *triceſimo quinto* nuper Regine *Elizabethe*, & dicto Anno *tertio* dicti prechariſſimi Patris noſtri *Jacobi* nuper Regis *Anglie*, aut eorum aliquibus, ante hac in contrarium factis & editis: Et non obſtante quod predictus T. M. predicta premiſſa vel aliquam inde partem, ſub confidentia aliqua vel ad uſum vel ad commodum predicti T. T. ceperit vel habuerit: Et non obſtante quod de hujuſmodi confidentia, uſu vel commodo in preſentibus non fit mentio. Statuto aliquo in hujuſmodi caſu edito non obſtante; Et non obſtantibus aliquibus aliis Statutis vel Actubus Parliamenti ante hac habitis ſeu factis, tangentibus Recuſantiam, vel aliqua alia re, cauſa vel materia quacunque in aliquo non obſtante.

Eo quod expreſſa mentio, &c.

In cujus rei, &c.

Per ipſum Regem.

The Inſtructions mentioned in the Commiſſion laſt before recited do follow in theſe Words, videlicet.

Inſtructions and Directions to our Commiſſioners, for our Revenue ariſing by the Forfeiture of Recuſants Convict in the Northern Parts of this our Kingdom.

1. We having heretofore granted our Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, and now intending to renew the ſame, and for the better expediting of this our Service, to direct the ſame to the Lord Archbiſhop of *York*, the Lord Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, the Lord Preſident of our Council eſtabliſhed in the North Parts and others, as in former times it hath been uſed, for the ſetting to Farm the Lands and Leaſes of ſuch Recuſants as are or ſhall be convicted, at and for ſuch yearly Rents to be paid unto

A.D.1638. An.14.Car.1.

unto Us for the ſame, as may be for our Profit.

2. We have thought fit and neceſſary to give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners theſe Inſtructions following, for your better Directions in this our Service, which our Inſtructions, our Will and Pleaſure is, they ſhall follow and obſerve in the execution of theſe our Commiſſions, for the better increaſe of our Revenue, and for the avoiding of the Abuſes of Underſheriffs, Bailiffs and other inferior Officers, which are daily committed in the levying and collecting thereof.

3. That our Commiſſioners do reſerve for our Parts of the Recuſants Lands, Leaſes, Tenements and Hereditaments, by a yearly Rent to be half yearly paid and anſwered unto Us, a full and true third Part thereof *ultra repriſas*, without reſpect to fraudulent Conveyances and Incumberances contrived thereof or thereout, our Purpoſe being to leave the other third Part by Law belonging unto Us, as a Reward for the Benefit of our Leſſees, who ſhall farm the ſame.

4. That although by the Law, the Recuſants themſelves, or any other to their Uſes, ought not to have Leaſes of their Lands forfeited to Us by their Recuſancy, yet becauſe We find that many — are not willing to take Leaſes of their Lands, whereby We may want Tenants or Farmers for thoſe Lands, our Will and Pleaſure is, That whenſoever our Commiſſioners ſhall ſee it neceſſary for our Service, that then they make their Leaſes either to the Recuſants themſelves, or to others to their Uſes.

A.D.1638 An.14.Car.1

5. That ſuch Recuſants, whoſe Lands We ſhall make choice of and demiſe for Rent as aforeſaid, ſhall not be troubled with vexatious Suits or Informations, upon any Laws made againſt them for their Recuſancy only, nor for the Recuſancy of their or any of their Wives.

6. And We are well contented that thoſe things may be expreſſed in the Leaſes of their Lands, if they ſhall deſire the ſame.

Given under our Sign Manual at our Court at *Theobalds*, the three and twentieth day of *July*, in the fourteenth year of our Reign.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali tangente Cottagia.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.6. n.2. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Edward Earl of *Ancram*, one of the Gentlemen of our Bedchamber, and

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

William Earl of *Stirling*, our Secretary for our Kingdom of *Scotland*, and

To our right truſty and welbeloved,

George Lord *Goring*, Maſter of the Horſe to our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Patrick Archeſon* Knight and Baronet,

Sir *David Cunningham* Knight and Baronet,

Sir *Henry Gibb* Knight and Baronet,

A.D.1637.

Sir *John Michell* Knight, one of the Maſters of our Court of *Chancery*,

Sir *Henry Spiller* Knight,
Francis Walſteed,
Henry Ewer,
Clement Spilman,
Nathaniel Snape,
Francis Dynne,
Jaſper Manwood,
William Smith,
John Woodford,
Edward Smith,
William Lacton,
Thomas Holford,
Humfry Fulwood,
Edward Bardolfe,
Francis Hanford,
William Ewer,
John Pulford,
Robert Calvert,
Henry Pilkington,
Thomas Paramore,
John Marſhall, and
Robert Pawlet Eſquires, and
Richard Kitchin,

John Sturton,
Jonas Baily,
Ezekia Turvill,
Oliver Lloyd,
Arthur Hargell,
Thomas Read,
Richard Taylor, and
John Griffith, Gentlemen, Greeting.

Whereas it is provided by an Act of Parliament made in the one and thirtieth Year of our late Predeceſſor Queen *Elizabeth*, of famous Memory, That no perſon ſhall within this Realm of *England*, make, build, erect or cauſe to be made, builded or erected, any manner of Cottages for Habitation or Dwelling, nor convert or ordain any Building or Houſing made or hereafter to be made, to be uſed as a Cottage for Habitation or Dwelling, unleſs the ſaid perſon do aſſign and lay unto the ſame Cottage or Building four Acres of Ground at the leaſt, to be accounted according to the Statute or Ordinance *de Terris Menſurandis*, being his or their own Freehold or Inheritance lying near the ſaid Cottage, to be continually occupied and manured therewith, ſo long as the ſame Cottage ſhall be inhabited, upon pain that every ſuch Offender ſhall forfeit ten Pounds to the ſaid Queen, her Heirs and Succeſſors for every ſuch Offence, and for maintaining, upholding and continuing any ſuch Cottage forty Shillings for every Month, except Cottages in Cities and Market Towns, or for Workmen in Mineral Works or in Quarries, and ſuch others as are excepted in the ſaid Statute.

And whereas it is further likewiſe enacted in and by the ſame Statute, That there ſhall not be any Inmates or more Families or Houſholds than one, dwelling or inhabiting in any one Cottage made or to be made or erected, upon pain that every Offender or Occupier of any ſuch Cottage, placing or willingly ſuffering any ſuch Inmate or other Family than one, ſhall forfeit and loſe to the Lord of the Leet, within which, ſuch Cottage ſhall be, the Sum of ten Shillings of lawful Money of *England* for every Month, that any ſuch Inmate or other Family than one, ſhall dwell or inhabit in any the Cottages as aforeſaid.

And whereas notwithſtanding the ſaid Statute, and divers other good Laws and Statutes made on that behalf, yet neverthleſs We are informed, that divers and ſundry our Subjects in many Places within this Realm of *England*, have ſithence the ſaid Statute, wilfully been Offenders and incurred the ſaid ſeveral Penalties of ten Pounds, for the building and erecting of every ſeveral Cottage, and forty Shillings for every Month, ſince the laſt building and erecting of them, for the upholding, maintaining and continuing of the ſame, and divers of our Subjects, in placing and ſuffering Inmates and more Families than one, to inhabit and dwell in Cottages, within the Precincts of our Court Leets, are liable to the ſaid Forfeitures of ten Shillings for every Month, that they ſuffered the ſaid Inmates and more Families than one, to dwell in the ſaid Cottages, and the Offences and Offenders in this Caſe do daily more and more increaſe in all Parts of the Realm, to the common Damage of our Kingdom and People, and to the multiplying of the poorer Sort, which in many places are grown ſo exceeding burdenſom to the better Sort of our Subjects, as they are not well able to ſupply and relieve the Wants of the Poor of their Pariſh, nor in ſafety enjoy their own Eſtates, and the multiplicity of the ſaid Offences are of late grown to be ſo great, almoſt in all the Parts of this Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, that in many places it is become a publick Nuſance to the ſame.

Now foraſmuch as it doth much concern the good and Welfare of our Subjects, that a ſpeedy Reformation be had therein, Therefore We, repoſing eſpecial Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have named, ordained, made and conſtituted, and by theſe Preſents do name, ordain, make and conſtitute you to be our Commiſſioners, to take care by all good and lawful ways and means, as you, or any two or more of you, ſhall think meet, that the Offenders in the Premiſſes, in all parts and places within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, may be inquired of, diſcovered, proſecuted and puniſhed, to the end, that for the time to come, the ſaid Laws and Statutes touching the Premiſſes may be the more duly obſerved, and the Damage by the Breach of the ſaid Laws redounding to Us and our Subjects may be avoided; And for the better effecting hereof, We do hereby give and grant full power and authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, that you, or any two or more of you, ſhall and may, by virtue of theſe Preſents, or the Duplicate or Exemplification thereof, ſend your Letters or Warrants to any ſuch Offender or Offenders, that have offended againſt the ſaid Statutes at any time, within the ſpace of three Years then laſt paſt, or to any other perſon or perſons, under the Degree of a Baron, whom you conceive can give Information in the Premiſſes reſiding in any parts or places of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, requiring them or any of them, to appear before you at ſuch meet times and places as you, or any two or more of you ſhall appoint, and likewiſe that you ſhall or may ſend your Letters or Warrants, to the High Conſtables or Petty Conſtables, or any other inferior Officers or Officer of any Pariſh, within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, willing and requiring them or any of them in our Name, to warn or ſummon the Churchwardens and two of the ancient and abler Sort of every Pariſh, to attend you our ſaid Commiſſioners, at ſuch meet times and places, as you or any two or more of you ſhall appoint, and that they in the mean time do take View and make inquiry of all ſuch Cottages as have been newly erected or continued ſince the one and thirtieth Year of the ſaid late Queen, without four Acres of Land of Inheritance and Freehold aſſigned, laid or occupied with the ſame, and are or have been continued within the ſpace of three Years, and thereof to make a true Certificate or Preſentment in writing to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, at the time that they ſhall be warned to appear before you, in ſuch manner as by you or any two or more of you, by the ſaid Letters and Warrants ſhall be required and deſired, with the Name and Names of the Lords of the ſeveral Manors, who did willingly ſuffer or give Licence to build and erect the ſame, and of the preſent Owners or Occupiers of the ſaid Cottages, and what Rents or Profits the ſaid Lords of the Manors, or Owners where thoſe Cottages are, do receive for the ſame, and the time and times as near as they can, of the firſt erection of the ſaid Cottages, which are or have been continued within the ſaid ſpace of three Years; And that the ſaid petty Conſtables, Churchwardens and the two ancient and abler ſort of every Pariſh, ſhall likewiſe diligently inquire in each of their Pariſhes, where we are Lords of the Leet, what Inmates or more Families than one, are ſuffered to dwell in any Cottage within the Precinct of that Leet, with the Names of thoſe who willingly ſuffer the ſame, and thereof likewiſe to make a true Certificate or Preſentment in writing to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, at the times and places they ſhall be warned to appear before you, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid.

And our further Pleaſure is, That upon ſuch view and enquiry ſo had and made in each ſeveral Pariſh, by the Conſtables, Churchwardens and two Ancients of the ſaid Pariſh of the Offences aforeſaid, the petty Conſtables of every Pariſh ſhall likewiſe in our name, ſummon and require all and every ſuch Lord and Lords of any Manor or Manors, and other Perſon and Perſons, whom they find to be Offenders in the Premiſſes, or any of them, within the Pariſhes (not being of the degree of a Baron or above) to appear before you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, at ſuch times and places, as you ſhall aſſign and appoint; And We do hereby give and grant full Power and Authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, that you, or any two or more of you, ſhall by virtue of theſe Preſents, or the Duplicate or Exemplification thereof, examine upon Oath or otherwiſe, all and every ſuch high Conſtables, petty Conſtables, Churchwardens, Ancients of every Pariſh, and other inferior Officer or Officers, touching the truth of the ſaid Preſentments or Certificates, as likewiſe all other ſuch fitting Perſons, as you conceive can give beſt information concerning the Premiſſes; And to that purpoſe, We give full Power and Authority unto you, or any two or more of you, to miniſter an Oath to all and ſingular ſuch Perſon or Perſons for and on that behalf; And our Will and Pleaſure is, That if any the ſaid Offenders, or any other the Perſons aforeſaid, who ſhall be ſo warned to appear before you, ſhall refuſe to appear upon your Letters or Warrants aforeſaid, not having lawful and juſt excuſe, or if the ſaid high Conſtables, petty Conſtables, Churchwardens, Ancients of any Pariſh or other inferior Officer or Officers, to whom you ſhall direct your Letters or Warrants as aforeſaid, ſhall refuſe to make Certificates or Preſentments unto you, as by you ſhall be directed, or in their Certificates or Preſentments ſhall willingly omit the certifying and preſenting of any Offenders of the natures aforeſaid, in contempt of your Letters or Warrants, or of any Perſon who ſhall be warned to appear before you, to be examined in the Premiſſes, ſhall be refractory or refuſe to be examined, or if any Perſons aforeſaid, ſhall in any kind be contemptuous towards you, either in words or behaviour, that then in all theſe caſes, two or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, ſhall certify the Names of ſuch Offenders, with the quality of their ſeveral Offences, to the Lords and others of our Privy Council, to the end that they may be puniſhed according to their Demerits.

And that an effectual proſecution may be had againſt Offenders in the Premiſſes, We are pleaſed to grant, that ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor *William* Earl of *Morton*, Captain of our Guard, ſhall from to time under his Hand and Seal appoint, ſhall attend upon you our ſaid Commiſſioners from time to time, to inform you in the Premiſſes, and ſhall by the approbation of any two or more of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, proſecute the Offenders therein, to whom We do by theſe Preſents give power by the beſt ways or means he or they or any of them can, to diſcover and find out all and every the Offences aforeſaid, of what nature, kind or quality, which at any time or times, within the ſpace of three years then laſt paſt, have been committed, perpetrated and done, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, touching or concerning the erecting, building, upholding or continuing any Cottages, without the aſſigning and laying four Acres of Land thereunto, to be continually occupied therewith, or touching or concerning the placing or willingly ſuffering any Inmates or more Families than one, in any Cottages within the Precincts of any our Court Leets, contrary to the ſaid Laws and Statutes made on that behalf, and the ſeveral Offenders therein, in the name of Us, to inform againſt, implead and proſecute in any of our Courts of Juſtice, according to the Laws, and thereupon to bring them to Judgment in any of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, and ſue for, recover, have and take forth Execution, of and for all and every ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, as by any ſuch Judgments in any of our Courts reſpectively, ſhall be adjudged, impoſed or ſet as aforeſaid, for, by reaſon or occaſion of all, every or any the Premiſſes; And to the intent, all and every the ſaid Perſon and Perſons, ſo to be nominated Proſecutor or Proſecutors as aforeſaid, may the better find out and diſcover the Offences aforeſaid, in or concerning the Premiſſes, which have been committed or done at any time or times within the ſaid ſpace of three years laſt paſt, We do authorize ſuch Perſon or Perſons, by and with the approbation, order and direction of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, to be in that behalf firſt certified under your Hands, from time to time, to take forth out of our ſaid ſeveral Courts, or any of them, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other Proceſs conſonant and agreeable to our Laws, as ſhall be requiſite or needful, for and about the execution of the Premiſſes.

And We do hereby will and require all our Judges, Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid Courts of Juſtice for the time being, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, from time to time, to cauſe to be made forth of our ſaid Courts reſpectively, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, Writs and other lawful Proceſs, as ſhall be requiſite and required by ſuch Perſon or Perſons to be appointed Proſecutors herein, by ſuch approbation, order and direction of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you as aforeſaid, as well for the better finding out, revealing and diſcovering of the Offences aforeſaid, as for the recovering, taking and levying of the ſaid Fines, Penalties, Forfeitures, Sum and Sums of Money, and for the ſeizing and extending of any Lands or Goods, of all, every or any of the ſaid Offenders, or other Perſon or Perſons ſubject or liable to the paying and anſwering of the ſame, or any of them; And in all things to be furthering, aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid Proſecutor and Proſecutors in the due execution of the Premiſſes; And for the doing hereof, theſe our Letters Patents, or the Duplicate or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be to them and every of them a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And for that the Caſes of ſuch as ſhall be found Delinquents and Offenders touching the Premiſſes, are not all of the ſame nature and quality, but that

A.D.1638.
An.14. Car.1.

ſome of them, may deſerve a greater degree and meaſure of our grace and moderation than others, which we are pleaſed to extend to ſuch as you, or any two or more of you, ſhall hold fit to receive the ſame, and ſhall be willing to compound for their Offences paſt, and ſhall become Suitors on that behalf, We do therefore hereby give full Power and Authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners,or any two or more of you, from time to time to treat in our name and for our uſe, with all and every the Offenders in the Premiſſes that have offended within three years then laſt paſt, for and touching Compoſitions to be made with them, for their ſaid Offences committed and done, within the ſaid ſpace of three years, and after ſuch treaty had, then by and with the conſent of the Barons of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, or any one of them being of the degree of the Coif, to compound with any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, touching all or any of the ſaid Offences, heretofore within the time aforeſaid committed and done, contrary to the ſaid Laws and Statutes, for or concerning the releaſing, acquitting, freeing and diſcharging them and every of them reſpectively, of and from the ſame, for ſuch moderate Fine and Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, to be by them, every or any of them paid to our uſe, for all or any the Offences aforeſaid, at ſuch days and times, and in ſuch manner and form, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, ſhall appoint and think meet in that behalf, according to the nature and quality of their ſeveral Offences, the ſame being likewiſe conſidered with the Eſtates and Abilities of the ſaid Offenders reſpectively.

And We do further hereby give and grant full Power and Authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, that you, or any two or more of you, after ſuch Compoſitions treated of with the Offenders, who are willing thereunto and deſire the ſame, ſhall and may take them bound by Obligation to Us, to anſwer and pay the Monies ſo treated of for Compoſition, to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as We hereafter in and by theſe Preſents have appointed, to receive the ſame, in caſe the ſaid Compoſitions ſhall be approved of by any one or more of the Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, being of the degree of the Coif; And that We ſhall be pleaſed to grant to the ſaid Offenders our gracious Pardon for their ſaid Offences under our Great Seal of *England*.

A.D.1638.
An.14 Car.1.

And We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, to take ſuch Obligations to our uſe, conditioned for ſuch Payment as aforeſaid, and the Clerks and Officers, attending upon you for this our Service, to take for every ſuch Obligation entered into twelve pence and not above; And for that We intend to take a juſt accompt of this our Service, and that the Monies ariſing of or by reaſon of all, every or any of the ſaid Premiſſes, may be known and duly accompted for, and diſpoſed of for ſuch uſes, as We already have, or hereafter ſhall declare and appoint by our Privy Seal, We do hereby conſtitute, make and appoint the ſaid *William* Earl of *Morton* to be our Receiver of all ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money, Benefits and Profits whatſoever, as are or ſhall or may to us accrue, grow or become due, anſwerable or payable, by the judgment of any our ſaid Courts, and of all ſuch other Sum and Sums of Money, as by any Compoſition or Compoſitions to be made, by virtue of this our Commiſſion, ſhall ariſe or accrue to Us, for, touching or concerning the ſaid Premiſſes or any of them, which ſaid Earl of *Morton*, We do hereby authorize by himſelf or his ſufficient Deputies, for whom he will anſwer, from time to time to receive the ſaid Fines, Forfeitures, Compoſitions and Sums of Money for our uſe as aforeſaid.

And We do hereby further give and grant full Power and Authority unto the ſaid Earl of *Morton* or his Deputies or Deputy, to make Acquittances and Diſcharges, unto all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, with whom ſuch Compoſition ſhall be made, and the Monies ſhall be ſo paid as aforeſaid, their Heirs, Executors and Aſſigns, concerning all Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, by any of the ſaid Perſon or Perſons ſo treating and compounding, incurred, loſt or forfeited or to Us any ways to be anſwered or paid, for or by reaſon of the Offences aforeſaid, which ſaid Earl or his Deputy or Deputies, We do hereby authorize to receive for every ſuch Acquittance and Diſcharge, four Pence and not above; And We will and declare hereby, that all and every Acquittance and Diſcharge, Acquittances and Diſcharges, that ſhall be made or given under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Earl of *Morton* or his Deputy or Deputies (being

ing firſt entered with the Clerk of the Pell) ſhall by virtue of theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, be a ſufficient and lawful Exoneration and Diſcharge againſt us, in as full and ample manner, as if the ſaid Compoſitions or Sums of Money raiſed, levied and received upon the ſame, had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, and Diſcharges thereupon made and given by ſtriking Tally or Tallies, of and for the ſame, according to the courſe of the ſaid Court; And therefore We do hereby require and authorize, will and command, all and every the Officers of our ſaid *Exchequer* for the time being, that upon bringing in or ſhewing unto them or any of them, whom it ſhall or may concern, any ſuch Receipt, Acquittance or other Diſcharge in Writing under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Earl of *Morton*, or his Deputy or Deputies, acknowledging the Receipt of any ſuch Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties, Compoſitions, Sum or Sums of Money as aforeſaid, of or from the Party or Parties, which ſhall pay or ſatisfy the ſame in manner and form aforeſaid, That they and every of them reſpectively to whom it ſhall or may appertain, do make or cauſe to be made all and every ſuch further Diſcharge or Diſcharges, unto the ſaid Party or Parties, ſo compounding and paying as aforeſaid, by levying or ſtriking of Tallies, or by Order or Orders, Decree or Decrees in our Court, giving one or more *Quietus eſt* or otherwiſe, according to the courſe of our ſaid *Exchequer*, in as ample manner as if the ſaid Fines, Forfeitures, Compoſitions, Penalties and Sums of Money had been paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer* as aforeſaid, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, together with the Receipts, Acquittances or Diſcharges under the Hand and Seal of the ſaid Earl of *Morton*, or his Deputy or Deputies, ſhall be unto all and every the ſaid Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid *Exchequer*, to whom it ſhall appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, That upon a Certificate made by our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of them, to the Clerks of the Aſſize and Clerks of the Peace in our ſeveral Counties, of any ſuch Cottages and Offences ſo compounded for as aforeſaid, That they and every of them ſhall make an entry thereof, to the end, that no Proſecution be afterwards had for the ſame; And moreover if upon Payment of Money compounded for, or Obligation entred into, for paying the ſame as aforeſaid, any of the ſaid Offenders ſhall be deſirous to have Pardons and Diſcharges for their ſaid Offences paſt, under our Great Seal of *England*, then our Will and Pleaſure is, that upon the Certificate of any four or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners, to our Attorney General for the time being in that behalf, our ſaid Attorney ſhall or may prepare Bills or Books containing or purporting ſuch Pardons and Diſcharges accordingly, in the name of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to paſs our Great Seal of *England*, which being ſo prepared, drawn and ſigned by him, and after ſubſcribed by the Hands of any four or more of our ſaid Commiſſioners (whereof one of the ſaid Earls or Lord *Goring* to be always one) ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant to the Lord Chancellor of *England*, or Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England* for the time being, for the immediate paſſing and putting the ſame Pardons and Diſcharges, or the Tranſcript thereof, under our Great Seal of *England*, without paſſing the ſame under our Sign Manual, Signet or Privy Seal, and without any other or further Warrant in that behalf, the ſame Pardons and Diſcharges being firſt entered at the Signet and Privy Seal, paying reaſonable and fitting Fees for the ſame.

And for that the Offenders aforeſaid, are for the moſt part of the poorer ſort of our Subjects, who are not able to undergo the ordinary Fees and charge of a Pardon under our Great Seal of *England*, Therefore, for the eaſe of our Subjects, our Will and Pleaſure is, that twenty of the ſaid Offenders deſiring the ſame, ſhall and may be included in one Pardon, paying for the ſame the ordinary Fees of one ſingle Pardon, and no more; And if it ſhall happen at any time or times hereafter, any of the ſaid Sum or Sums of Money, recovered, raiſed, levied or received by way of Fines, Compoſitions or otherwiſe, ariſing for or by reaſon of any the Offences, Forfeitures, Penalties or other the ſaid Premiſſes, to be paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, or into the Hands of any Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs or other Officers and Miniſters, then We do hereby require, command and authorize

A.D.1638.

*An.*14. *Car.*1.

the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular other Officers there, and all and ſingular Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs or other Officers and Miniſters, to whoſe Hands the ſame Sum or Sums of Money, Fines, Forfeitures or Compoſitions ſhall be paid as aforeſaid, now and for the time being, that they our ſaid Officers and Miniſters, and every of them reſpectively, do from time to time pay and deliver, or cauſe to be paid and delivered unto the Earl of *Morton* Receiver of our ſaid Fines, Forfeitures, Penalties and Compoſitions, as aforeſaid, or to his Deputy or Deputies as aforeſaid, all and ſingular ſuch Sum and Sums of Money ſo paid as aforeſaid, without any Fee or Charge at all, to be paid or taken for the ſame; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and to all and ſingular other Officers there, and to the Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Receivers and other the Officers and Miniſters aforeſaid, and every of them a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And for the doing, performing and executing, of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, according to our intention herein declared, theſe Preſents or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you, a good and ſufficient Warrant in that behalf; Nevertheleſs our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our preſent Commiſſion or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to enable or authorize our ſaid Commiſſioners, to queſtion any Perſon or Perſons, for erecting or continuing any Cottages in Market Towns, or for erecting or continuing any Cottages which are allowed by the ſaid Statute, made in the one and thirtieth Year of the Reign of the ſaid late Queen *Elizabeth*, or by another Statute made in the three and fortieth Year of the ſaid late Queen *Elizabeth*, or by any other Statute, or to enable theſe our Commiſſioners, to queſtion or compound with any Offenders in the Premiſſes, for any the aforeſaid Offences, other than ſuch Offences only, as have been committed or done within the ſpace of three years then laſt paſt, before ſuch Compoſition made, contrary to the ſaid Statute made in the one and thirtieth year of the Reign of the ſaid late Queen *Elizabeth*, nor ſhall impeach a Commiſſion by us heretofore granted to divers Lords of our Privy Council, concerning Buildings in and about *London* and *Weſtminſter* and the diſtance therein ſpecified, nor a Commiſſion lately granted, touching Cottages within the Manors aſſigned to our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall be appointed or warned to appear before our Commiſſioners at any place or places, above twelve Miles from the place or places of their then abode or dwelling; And our further Pleaſure is, that our former Commiſſion directed to the Earl of *Dorſet*, Earl of *Morton*, Earl of *Stirling*, Lord *Goring*, and others, touching the Premiſſes, bearing date the twelfth day of *July* in the thirteenth Year of our Reign, be determined from the date of theſe Preſents; And that this preſent Commiſſion ſhall be in force, although it be not from time to time continued by Adjournment.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Canbury*, the two and twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De

De Commiſſione ſpeciali pro terris Hibernicis concedendis.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 29. n. 4. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Viſcount *Wentworth* our Deputy-General of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, and Preſident of our Council eſtabliſhed in the North Parts of our Realm of *England*,

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Adam Viſcount *Loftus* of *Ely*, our Chancellor of *Ireland* now being, and to the Chancellor there, that hereafter for the time ſhall be,

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Richard Earl of *Corke*, our Treaſurer of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*,

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Robert Lord *Dillon* of *Kilkenny Weſt*,

Sir *Adam Loftus* Knight, our Vicetreaſurer of our Kingdom of *Ireland*,

Sir *William Parſons* Knight and Baronet, Maſter of our Court of Wards there,

Sir *Gerard Lowther* Knight, our Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas* in our ſaid Kingdom,

Sir *Richard Bolton* Knight, our Chief Baron of our Court of *Exchequer* in our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*,

Chriſtopher Wandesford Eſquire, Maſter of our Rolls in our ſaid Realm,

Sir *Philip Manwaring* Knight, our Principal Secretary of State in our ſaid Kingdom,

Sir *Charles Coote* Knight and Baronet, one of our Privy Council of our ſaid Realm,

Sir *George Radcliffe* Knight, one other of our Privy Council of our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, and our Attorney with our Preſident and Council in the North Parts of *England*,

Sir *Robert Meredith* Knight, our Chancellor of our Court of *Exchequer*, and one other of our Privy Council of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*,

To the Barons of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer* there,

And Sir *James Ware* Knight, our Auditor-General of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, Greeting.

Know ye, that We being given to underſtand, that divers of our good and loving Subjects, enjoying or being Owners, or the reputed Owners of divers Honours, Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rectories, Tithes, Advowſons, Knights, Fees, part of Knights Fees, Courts, Liberties, Franchiſes, Privileges, Immunities and other Hereditaments, in Uſe, Poſſeſſion, Remainder or Reverſion, or in all or in ſome one or more of thoſe ways or otherwiſe, are notwithſtanding ſubject to much queſtion or exception, either becauſe they have no Letters Patents from Us, nor can derive any Title from the Crown, or becauſe the Letters Patents wherein any ſuch Honours, Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rectories, Tithes, Advowſons, Knights Fees, parts of Knights Fees, Courts, Liberties, Franchiſes, Immunities or Hereditaments be granted or mentioned to be paſt or granted, bargained, ſold, confirmed or releaſed, or in all or in ſome or one of theſe kinds, are void or inſufficient in the Law, defective, imperfect, fraudulent, doubtful, voidable, defeazable, or not ſo plain, but that both for the preſent and in the future times, much trouble, loſs and diſquiet may ariſe or happen to the Enjoyers, Owners, or reputed or pretended Owners of ſuch Honours, Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rectories, Tithes, Advowſons, Knights Fees, parts of Knights Fees, Courts, Liberties, Franchiſes, Immunities and Hereditaments, which may alſo be a reaſon to diſcourage them in their endeavours, in improving and husbanding the ſame, which turns to the general damage of the Commonwealth; Whereof We taking knowledge, and graciouſly minding to do favour to all our loving Subjects in theſe caſes, as well to ſettle, eſtabliſh and ſecure their Eſtates and Poſſeſſions, and pretended or reputed Eſtates and Poſſeſſions, without any further queſtion hereafter, as to enlarge the ſame, have conſtituted, nominated, ordained, aſſigned and appointed, and do by theſe Preſents conſtitute, nominate, ordain, aſſign and appoint, you or any three or more of you (whereof we will you our ſaid Deputy of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland* to be always one) to be our Commiſſioners in this behalf; And We do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, full Power and Authority to treat, bargain, contract, compound, agree and conclude on our behalf, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to and with all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, Bodies Politick or Incorporate, or reputed Bodies Politick or Incorporate, for new Grants, Bargains and Sales, Releaſes, Confirmations, or for any other Aſſurances, or for all or any or more of them, to be made by Us or in our name by our Letters Patents, unto them and every or any of them, and to his or their Heirs, Succeſſors, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively for ever, in Fee Simple, Fee Tail general or ſpecial, or any other Eſtate or Eſtates of Inheritance, or for term or terms of Life, Lives or Years, in Poſſeſſion, Reverſion or Remainder reſpectively, or in Tail general or ſpecial, or for term or terms of Life, Lives or Years, with Remainder or Remainders over for Life or Lives or in Tail general or ſpecial, or in Fee Simple, or for all or for any one or more of the ſaid Eſtates or terms in manner aforeſaid, and to ſuch uſe or uſes, or both, as they or any of them, or their or any of their caſes ſhall require reſpectively, or as you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think meet to limit and appoint, of and for all and ſingular, and every or any Honours, Caſtles, Lordſhips, Manors, Lands, Tenements, diſſolved Monaſteries, Abbies, Priories, Nunneries, Colleges, Hoſpitals, Guilds, Preceptories, Commendaries, Cells, Houſes of Friers, and other late Religious Houſes and Places, and the Poſſeſſions and all other Hereditaments whatſoever, and annual, caſual or hereditary Profits, with their and every of their Rights, Members and Appurtenances, now or at any time heretofore belonging or appertaining, or reputed to belong or appertain, unto any the ſaid late diſſolved Corporation or Corporations of the ſaid Monaſteries, Abbies, Priories, Nunneries, Hoſpitals, Colleges, Guilds, Preceptories, Commendaries, Cells, Houſes of Friars, and other late Religious Houſes and Places, or unto any other the abovementioned Premiſſes, or any of them, or therewith now or at any time heretofore enjoyed, occupied or uſed; And alſo all and ſingular, and every or any Rectories, Chantries, Tithes, Penſions, Portions of Tithes, Oblations, Advowſons of Churches, Knights Fees, part of Knights Fees, Mills, Woods, Underwoods, Marſhes, as well Freſh as Salt, Liberties, Franchiſes, Immunities, Courts Leets, Law days, Courts in the nature of Courts Baron, and all Fines, Amerciaments, Perquiſites and Profits of Courts, and other Emoluments ariſing, renewing or happening, within or by reaſon of the Premiſſes, Waifs, Strays, free Parks, free Chaſe, and free Warren, Fiſhings, Fairs, Markets, and other Hereditaments whatſoever, in poſſeſſion, reverſion or remainder or otherwiſe, and of what nature, kind or quality ſoever the ſame be, with all their and every of their Rights, Members and Appurtenances within our Realm of *Ireland*, or of and for ſuch, ſo many or ſo much of the Premiſſes, and every or any part thereof, as by you or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be thought fit to be compounded, bargained, contracted, concluded or agreed for as aforeſaid, whereof you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall conceive or may be credibly informed, that they or any of them the ſaid Perſon or Perſons, Bodies Politick or Incorporate, or reputed Bodies Politick or Incorporate, or any other Perſon or Perſons, to their or any of their uſe or uſes, or in truſt for them or any of them, or their or any of their Undertenants or Leſſees reſpectively, at the time of ſuch Compoſition or Compoſitions to be made, are in the ſeiſin or poſſeſſion, or whereof they or any of them are reputed to be the Owners, Proprietors, or Poſſeſſors, either in poſſeſſion, reverſion or remainder, or in uſe, or do receive the Rents, Iſſues or Profits of the ſame, for ſuch Fines or Rents or increaſe of Rents, and at and under ſuch Tenures, Seizures, Reſervations, Covenants, Conditions and Limitations, as to you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be thought good.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give unto you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid (whereof We will you our Deputy to be always one) full Power and Authority by theſe Preſents, to divide and apportion all and every or any our Rents, Reſervations, Services, Tenures, quantities or parts of Tenures and Services or any of them, and likewiſe the Entries, Surveys and annual values or rates of the Premiſſes or any part or parts thereof, appearing on Records, having reſpect unto the quantity and quality of the Lands or Hereditaments, by you ſo to be compounded for as aforeſaid, or otherwiſe as unto you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, in your Diſcretions ſhall ſeem meet; As alſo to releaſe and omit all and every or any ſuch Articles, Covenants, Conditions or Limitations reſerved or mentioned in any former Letters Patents, or other Record or Records, of or concerning the Premiſſes or any part of the ſame, or ſuch or ſo much of them or any part of them ſo reſerved or mentioned as aforeſaid, as by you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be thought meet to be apportioned, divided, releaſed or remitted, and to reſerve or ſpecify in the ſaid new Grants, Aſſurances and Letters Patents of the Premiſſes, only ſuch ratable parts of ſuch Rents, Reſervations and Tenures, and ſuch and ſo many Articles, Clauſes, Covenants or Conditions, as you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, in your Diſcretion ſhall think meet to limit and appoint and no more nor no other.

And We do moreover give to you, and to every or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, full power and authority to contract, conclude and agree for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors and on our behalf, with all Bodies Incorporate or Politick, or reputed Bodies Politick and Incorporate, within our Realm of *Ireland* and every of them, for granting, conforming and ſure making of their or any of their Incorporations or Incorporation, or reputed Incorporation or Incorporations to them and their Succeſſors reſpectively, and for the paſſing, granting and ſure-making by Letters Patents unto ſuch Bodies politick or incorporate, or reputed Bodies politick or incorporate, and their Succeſſors and every or any of them reſpectively, all ſuch Franchiſes, Liberties, Cognizance of Pleas and power of holding Pleas, in all Actions real, perſonal and mixt, to be held by ſuch Judges, as by the ſaid Bodies politick and corporate reſpectively, ſhall be from time to time limited and appointed, and all ſuch Fines, Amerciaments, Profits of Courts and other Emoluments ariſing, renewing or happening within the ſaid Corporations reſpectively, without Account to be given thereof unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, as unto you or any three or more of you in manner aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem meet, in as large, ample and beneficial manner, as the ſame, or ſome or any part thereof, are held and enjoyed, or are reputed to be held and enjoyed by any Body corporate or politick, within our Realm of *England*, or within our Realm of *Ireland*, or in as large and ample manner, as the ſame are claimed by any ſuch Bodies politick or incorporate, or reputed Bodies politick and incorporate; And likewiſe to erect, create, nominate and appoint Corporations in ſuch fitting places within our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, as to you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem convenient and meet; And to ſet forth the Meets and Bounds of the Liberties of ſuch Corporations, ſo to be erected and created, and to nominate, limit, conſtitute and appoint the Magiſtrate or Magiſtrates, Bailiffs, Officers, Miniſters, Burgeſſes and other Members of ſuch Corporations, by ſuch Names, and in ſuch Number, as to you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem meet; And for the power of Adminiſtration of Oaths to ſuch Magiſtrate and Officers, as in ſuch Caſes are meet and requiſite, and to agree and compound on our behalf with ſuch Corporation or Corporations, ſo to be nominated, created, erected, granted or confirmed, for all ſuch Liberties, Franchiſes, Cognizances of Pleas, power of holding Pleas, Wrecks of the Seas, Knights Fees, Deodands, Waifs, Eſtrays, Fairs, Markets and other Franchiſes and Immunities, as to you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem meet and convenient, to limit, for ſuch Fine or Rent or both, as to you, or any three or more of you in manner aforeſaid, ſhall be thought good.

And We do further by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you, and every or any three or more of you as aforſaid, full power and authority, to bargain, conclude and agree on our behalf, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, with all and every or any perſon or perſons, Bodies politick and incorporate, or reputed Bodies politick or incorporate, their Heirs, Succeſſors, Executors and Aſſigns reſpectively, for the creating and erecting of all or any, or ſo much of the Lands and Hereditaments, to be by virtue of theſe Preſents bargained, ſold, given, granted, releaſed or confirmed, as to you or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem meet, into one or more Manor or Manors, with all the Rights, Privileges, Liberties, and Immunities belonging unto, or enjoyed or uſed with any Manor or Manors in our Realm of *England*, or in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, with power to hold Court-Leets, View of Frank-pledge, and all that thereunto belongeth, and Courts Baron, or Courts in the nature of Courts Baron and Leet, and every ſuch Manor and Manors ſo to be erected before the Seneſcal or Seneſcals, from time to time to be appointed, by every ſuch Grantee or Bargainee, Grantees or Bargainees, his and their Heirs, Executors, Succeſſors and Aſſigns reſpectively, or thoſe unto whoſe uſes ſuch Grants ſhall be limited, The ſaid Courts to be held at uſual times and places within every ſuch Manor or Manors, as by the Laws and Cuſtoms of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, or our ſaid Realm of *England* the ſame ought or are uſed to be kept, and likewiſe for all the Fines, Amerciaments and other Profits of the ſaid Courts, without account to be given therefore unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, with power to appoint Officers to collect the ſame; And with further power to every ſuch Grantee or Bargainee, Grantees or Bargainees, and *Ceſtuy a que uſes* of all and every ſuch Manor or Manors reſpectively, to alien, bargain and ſell ſo much of the ſaid Manor or Manors reſpectively, as to ſuch Grantee or Bargainee, Grantees or Bargainees, or *Ceſtuy a que uſe* reſpectively, ſhall ſeem meet and convenient, to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, for term of Life or Lives, in Fee Simple, Fee Tail, or for any other Eſtate of Inheritance, To be held of ſuch Bargainee or Grantee, Bargainees or Grantees, his or their Heirs, Succeſſors and Aſſigns reſpectively, as of the ſaid reſpective Manors, by ſuch *Engliſh* Tenures, Services and Suits of Court, or all or ſome or any of them, as to every ſuch Grantee, Bargainee, *Ceſtuy a que uſe*, Patentee, Grantees, Bargainees or *Ceſtuy a que uſes*, Patentees reſpectively ſhall ſeem meet and convenient to limit, without any Fine or Fines for Alienations, to be therefore paid to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, and without impeachment of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors; The Statute of *Quia Emptores Terrarum*, &c. or any other Statute to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And laſtly, to give power to impark and incloſe for the keeping of Deer and other Beaſts of venery, ſo much of the ſaid Lands and Hereditaments ſo to be granted, bargained, ſold, releaſed or confirmed as aforeſaid, as to ſuch Bargainee, Grantee or Patentee, or *ceſtuy a que uſe*, Bargainees, Grantees or Patentees, or *Ceſtuy a que uſes*, or his or their Heirs, Succeſſors or Aſſigns reſpectively, from time to time ſhall ſeem meet and convenient; And likewiſe free Chaſe and free Warren, within every ſuch Manor or Lands, ſo to be erected, created, granted, bargained, ſold, releaſed or confirmed, together with all that to a Park, free Chaſe and free Warren appertaineth; And alſo Waifs and Strays, Wrecks of the Sea, Deodands and ſuch other Franchiſes, Liberties and Immunities, as you or any ſuch three of you as aforeſaid ſhall think to limit, any former Reſtraint to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And alſo We do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, full power and authority, likewiſe to bargain, contract, compound, agree and conclude for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors in manner aforeſaid, for the pardoning, releaſing, exonerating and diſcharging the ſaid Caſtles, Honours, Lordſhips, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes and every part thereof, and the Patentees, reputed Owners, Tenants and Occupiers thereof, their Heirs, Succeſſors, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns and every of them reſpectively, of and from all Rents, Arrearages of Rents, Intruſions, Entries, Treſpaſſes, Alienations, Reliefs, Liveries, primer Seizens, Homages, Fines, Iſſues, mean Rates, mean Profits, Portions of Tithes, Fees, Annuities, Twentieth Parts, Sums of Money, Compoſitions, Burdens, Charges, Penalties, Actions, Suits and other Duties due thereout unto Us, and Demands whatſoever, before the date of the ſaid Letters Patents, to be made reſpectively of the Premiſſes or any part thereof, upon ſuch your Compoſition or Compoſitions and Agreements; And alſo of and for all and every or any Breaches heretofore made, of any Agreements, Concords, Covenants, Proviſoes, Articles, Mandates, Inſtructions, Limitations or Conditions of Plantation, or otherwiſe; and for the Forfeitures of any Bonds, Recognizances or other Securities, touching the ſame, or any other the Premiſſes; And for all other Penalties, Reſervations, Charges, Burdens, Duties and Demands due to Us out of the Premiſſes or any part thereof; And in like manner for the extinguiſhing, releaſing, diſcharging and taking away of all or any Covenants, Proviſoes, Articles, Conditions, Limitations or other Burdens reſerved or mentioned, in any Letters Patents or other Record, which may ſeem prejudicial to any our loving Subjects there, or ſuch or ſo much thereof, as by you or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be thought meet ſo to be extinguiſhed, releaſed, diſcharged or taken away, in ſuch manner and form, as to you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall ſeem meet to limit or declare; And alſo for the apportioning or dividing, of all or any ſuch Proviſoes, Conditions, Covenants, Limitations, Articles, Rents, Tenures, Services, Reſervations and other Burdens, mentioned to be reſerved or contained in any former Letters Patents of the Premiſſes, which may ſeem prejudicial to any of our loving Subjects there; And likewiſe for releaſing and diſcharging all Bonds, Recogniſances and other Securities and Penalties, for or concerning the ſame, as you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit in your Diſcretions to be compounded and concluded for as aforeſaid.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, that you and every or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, inform your ſelves by ſuch ways and means as you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit, whether thoſe that ſhall deſire to be admitted to Compoſition, or any others to their Uſe or Intereſt, for them or their or any of their Undertenants or Leſſees, at the time of ſuch Compoſition or Compoſitions to be made, be in Seizin or Poſſeſſions, or be the reputed Owners or Poſſeſſors of the Caſtles, Honours, Manors, Lordſhips, Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments or other the Premiſſes, or of all or any of them, for which they are to compound by occupying the ſame, or by taking or receiving the Rents, Iſſues or Profits thereof, by themſelves or their Undertenants; Letting you know nevertheleſs, That when you have informed your ſelves as aforeſaid, if the Owner, Poſſeſſor, Inheritor, or reputed Owner, Poſſeſſor or Inheritor, Owners, Poſſeſſors or Inheritors, ſhall not tender him or themſelves to make Compoſition with you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, and make his or their Compoſition with you for the Premiſſes in manner aforeſaid, within ſuch times, as unto you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, in your Diſcretions ſhall ſeem meet, ſhall be appointed, but ſhall neglect our Grace and Favour offered in that behalf, That then for the ſaid Premiſſes and every part of them, for which they ſhall ſo neglect to compound as aforeſaid, you may make Compoſition as aforeſaid for the ſame, with them that ſhall deſire it, or with ſuch, as any three or more of you as aforeſaid ſhall make choice of.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby agree for Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, That We ſhall make or cauſe to be made, and We do hereby by theſe Preſents will, require and authorize you, and every or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, by the Advice of ſome of our learned Counſel there, upon ſuch your Compoſition or Compoſitions as aforeſaid, to make or cauſe to be made in our Name, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, by our Letters Patents, ſuch good and effectual Grants, Bargains and Sales, Releaſes, Confirmations and other Aſſurances, as any one or more of you, as ſhall be deſired by the Compounder aforeſpecified, of the ſaid Caſtles, Honours, Lordſhips, Manors, Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments and Premiſſes, and every or any part thereof, unto ſuch perſon or perſons, Bodies politick and incorporate, or reputed Bodies politick or incorporate, or to any of them whatſoever, and to all and every or any of them reſpectively, as ſhall ſo compound for the ſame with you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, and their Heirs, Succeſſors, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively, of ſuch Eſtates, and with ſuch Remainders over, or otherwiſe, or unto any other perſon or perſons by them to be nominated, unto you, or unto any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, as Patentees in Truſt for them, their Heirs, Succeſſors, Executors and Aſſigns reſpectively, for ſuch Eſtate, Terms and Intereſt, and to ſuch Uſe or Uſes, and in ſuch ſort as they or their Counſel ſhall reaſonably adviſe or require, and under ſuch Rents, Tenures, Services, Covenants or Conditions, as to you, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be thought fit and reaſonable; And that every of

A.D.1638.
An.14. Car.1.

the ſaid Grants, Aſſurances and Letters Patents of the Premiſſes, and of every or any part thereof ſo to be made, ſhall contain (if the ſaid Grantee or Patentee, Grantees or Patentees ſhall deſire the ſame;) all ſuch Clauſes of general and ſpecial, *non obſtante*, or any or ſo many of them, and in ſuch ſort and form, and all ſuch other ample and beneficial Clauſes of Favour, for the ſtrengthening and making good of the ſaid Grants and Letters Patents, and in ſuch manner as every Patentee or Patentees, Grantee or Grantees of the Premiſſes or any part thereof, ſhall reaſonably deſire and require.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, that the Particulars, Conſtats or Certificates of our Auditor or Surveyor General of our Lands and Poſſeſſions, within our ſaid Realm of *Ireland* or either of them, or of their or either of their Deputy or Deputies, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, and to every ſuch three or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſufficient Warrants and Ground, whereupon to make ſuch Grants, Aſſurances and Letters Patents, by ſuch Names, and after the Rates and yearly Values, as in ſuch Particulars, Conſtats or Certificates ſhall be expreſſed; Nevertheleſs our Will and Pleaſure is, that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall not be bound by Rates or Values ſo certified as aforeſaid, but may vary from the ſame, and proceed without them, as you, or any ſuch three or more of them as aforeſaid, ſhall ſee Cauſe; And in ſuch Caſes where there is no Value or Rate of Record, Then our Pleaſure is, that the ſame be granted at ſuch Values, as you our Commiſſioners or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit to allow of and limit.

And for the better and more ſpeedy paſſing of Grants, Aſſurances and Letters Patents to be made of the Premiſſes, our Will and Pleaſure is, That our Attorney General or Solicitor General of our Realm of *Ireland*, and *James Cuſacke* Eſquire, one of our learned Counſel for the ſame, or any two of them, whereof the ſaid *James Cuſacke* to be one, ſhall ſurvey and examine the Books, Writings, Fiants, Tranſcripts, Bills and Warrants to be deviſed and made of the Premiſſes, according to the Rates, Rate, Bargains, Compoſitions and Agreements by you, or any three or more of you (whereof you our ſaid Deputy We will always to be one) to be made, agreed and concluded on; And that the Books, Writings, Fiants, Tranſcripts, Bills or Warrants ſubſcribed with the Hands of the ſame perſons, or any two of them as aforeſaid, ſhall be a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you as aforeſaid, to ſubſcribe likewiſe the ſaid Warrants, Bills and Books with the Hands of you or any three or more of you (whereof We will you our ſaid Deputy to be always one.)

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant, ordain and appoint, That every Fiant, Tranſcript, Bill or Warrant thereof, ſigned with the Hands of you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall be to the Privy Signet and to the Lord Chancellor or Keeper or Commiſſioners, for the Cuſtody of our Great Seal of our Realm of *Ireland* for the time being, and to every of them, and to every Chancellor or Keeper of our Great Seal of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, or Commiſſioners for the cuſtody or keeping of our Great Seal of *Ireland* hereafter for the time being, a ſufficient and immediate Warrant, to paſs unto every perſon or perſons, Bodies politick and incorporate, that ſhall compound for the ſame in manner aforeſaid, The ſaid Grants, Bargains and Sales, Releaſes, Confirmations, Pardons, Diſcharges, Letters Patents and other Aſſurances, ſo by you or any three or more of you, in manner and form before ſpecified under our Great Seal of our Realm of *Ireland*, whom We require hereby to paſs and ſeal the ſame, without any further or other Warrant to be had or obtained in that behalf.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, and by theſe Preſents We do grant, ordain and eſtabliſh for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, That all and every ſuch Grants, Bargains and Sales, Releaſes, Confirmations, Pardons, Diſcharges, Letters Patents and other Aſſurances, ſo by you, or any three or more of you (whereof We will you our ſaid Deputy to be always one) concluded and agreed upon, to be made of the Premiſſes or every or any part thereof, to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, or to any Bodies politick or incorporate, or reputed Bodies politick or incorporate, and thereupon paſſed in our Name under our Great Seal of *Ireland*, according to the effect and true meaning of this our Commiſſion, ſhall be as good, available and effectual in the

Law to all Intents, Conſtructions and Purpoſes, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to and for the Aſſurance, Benefit and Commodity of all and every ſuch perſon and perſons, Bodies politick and incorporate reſpectively, unto whom the ſame ſhall be ſo granted, or Uſes therein limited, according to the Tenor thereof, as if the ſame had paſſed by our immediate Warrant ſigned with our Hand and Sign Manual, and under our Signet and Privy Seal and Great Seal of *England*; Any Act of Parliament, Proviſion, Proclamation or Reſtraint, or any other Thing, Matter or Cauſe whatſoever, to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding: And our Will and Commandment likewiſe is, That the Patentees, their Heirs, Succeſſors, Executors and Aſſigns reſpectively, in Controverſies that ſhall ariſe between them and their Undertenants, or any other by occaſion of any ſuch new Grants, Letters Patents or Aſſurances as aforeſaid, or by reaſon of any Demand of reaſonable Contributions to be given by them, towards the ſaid Compoſitions, or the purchaſing and paſſing of the ſaid Grants and Letters Patents, ſhall for the ſame ſtand to, obey and perform the Order of you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, or of the Barons of our *Exchequer* in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*; And our Will and Pleaſure is nevertheleſs, That this our Commiſſion, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to give power and authority unto you or any of you, to contract or conclude for any Grant to be made, or to make any Warrant, for the paſſing of any our Honours, Caſtles, Lordſhips, Manors, Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments, now appointed, uſed, held and enjoyed for the Reſidence and Hoſpitality of our Deputy of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, or for our Preſident of our Province of *Munſter* or *Connaught* there, or for the Maintenance of our Forts there, now in the actual Occupation of Us, or our Leſſees for Years, or Life or Lives, and not formerly granted or mentioned to be granted in Fee, or for the granting or paſſing away of any our Port Corn there, nor for the granting of the Reverſion or Inheritance, or the reputed Reverſions or Inheritance, of any Lands or Hereditaments now enjoyed, by virtue or colour of any Leaſe or Leaſes for Years, or Life or Lives, not yet expired by effluxion of Time, made by Us or any of our Royal Predeceſſors, Kings or Queens of *England*, which have not been granted nor mentioned to be granted nor enjoyed, by colour or pretence of Letters Patents mentioned to be made by Us or any of our Predeceſſors in Fee Simple, Fee Farm, or Fee Tail, ſince the making of their Leaſes.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, That during the continuance in Force of this our Commiſſion, no part of our Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments within our Realm of *Ireland*, (except ſuch Lands and Hereditaments as ſhall be hereafter planted, or now intended or deſigned for new Plantation within our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*; And except Rectories, Tithes and other Spiritual Poſſeſſions for the Uſe of the Clergy there) ſhall be granted by new Letters Patents from Us to any perſon or perſons, politick Bodies or incorporate, but only ſuch as ſhall be granted upon this our Commiſſion; Yet nevertheleſs our Pleaſure is, That the ſaid Lands and Hereditaments ſo to be planted as aforeſaid, and the ſaid Rectories, Tithes and Spiritual Poſſeſſions laſt before excepted, and every or any part thereof, may likewiſe be paſſed upon this our Commiſſion in manner before preſcribed, if the reputed Poſſeſſors and Owners thereof reſpectively, ſhall deſire the ſame, and you, or any three or more of you as is aforeſaid, ſhall ſo think fit; And that no Letter Warrants, Letters Patents, Bill or Tranſcript under our Signet or Privy Seal, for paſſing away the Premiſſes, other than upon this our Commiſſion, other than as aforeſaid, ſhall be during the continuance thereof, ſued for or paſt, and that a Caveat to that purpoſe ſhall be preſently entred in the proper Offices, within our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, where ſuch Letters, Warrants, Bills, Tranſcripts and Letters Patents uſually are paſſed, enrolled or entred.

And laſtly our Will and Pleaſure is, That this our Commiſſion of Grace ſhall endure and continue, until ſuch time as We ſhall declare our Pleaſure to the contrary in all Points, under the Great Seal or Privy Seal of our Realm of *England*, and enrolled in our Court of *Chancery* in our Realm of *Ireland*, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by adjournment or otherwiſe.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant, ordain and appoint, that this our Com-

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

miſſion ſhall not extend to the annihilating or making void, of any Compoſitions or Agreements, Grants, Confirmations, Releaſes or other Aſſurances or Letters Patents, or any other proceedings heretofore made, with or unto any Perſon or Perſons, Bodies Politick or Incorporate, according to the intention or effect, or by virtue or pretence of any former Commiſſion or Commiſſions, heretofore granted or made by Us, for remedy of defective Titles in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*; But that all and every ſuch Compoſition and Agreements, Grants, Confirmations and Releaſes, Aſſurances or Letters Patents, and other Acts and Proceedings whatſoever, or by virtue or pretence thereof thereupon had, made or done, ſhall be good and effectual in the Law, to all intents, conſtructions and purpoſes, and ſhall be deemed, adjudged and taken, to be of as great force, validity and effectual in the Law to all intents and purpoſes, as if the ſame had been made, granted and paſſed by virtue of this our Commiſſion, any thing before in theſe Preſents, or in the ſaid former Commiſſions, Compoſitions, Agreements, Grants, Confirmations, Releaſes, Aſſurances or Letters Patents ſpecified to the contrary notwithſtanding; And alſo that all ſuch former Patentees, their Heirs, Succeſſors and Aſſigns reſpectively, or any of them, may for their better Security of their Eſtates, paſs new Letters Patents upon this our Commiſſion, of all and every the Lands, Tenements, Liberties or Hereditaments, or other thing or things whatſoever granted, confirmed or aſſured, or mentioned to be granted, confirmed or aſſured, in their ſaid former Letters Patents made or paſſed, upon or by virtue or pretence of any our ſaid former Commiſſions of Grace, for remedy of defective Titles within our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, without any Fine or further Increaſe of Rent or Tenure, than what is reſerved or mentioned in their ſaid former Letters Patents, the ſaid new Letters Patents to be made in conſideration of Services done unto Us, or ſuch conſiderations, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think meet; And We do further hereby declare our gracious Will and Pleaſure, That We will give our Royal Aſſent, that all ſuch Letters Patents as have been granted or paſſed upon, or by virtue or pretence of any of our Commiſſions of Grace, for remedy of defective Titles in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*; And all and every the Compoſitions, Agreements, Grants, Confirmations, Releaſes, Pardons, Exonerations, and all Eſtates and Aſſurances, Limitations of uſes, Remainders, and all and every other thing and things whatſoever, therein or thereby granted or paſſed; And alſo all and every ſuch Letters Patents, as ſhall be granted upon or by virtue or pretence of this our Commiſſion, and all and every Eſtates, Limitations of uſes, Aſſurances, and all and every other thing and things whatſoever therein contained, ſhall be confirmed by Act of Parliament at our next Parliament to be holden within our Realm of *Ireland*.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the firſt day of *September*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

A Proclamation for reforming ſundry Abuſes in Manufactures of Silks and Stuffs of foreign Materials, made here or imported from foreign Parts.

A.D.1638.

Pat. 14 *Car.* 1. *p.* 6. *n.* 19. *dorſ.*

WHEREAS the King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, for the better Regulation and Government of the Art of Weaving of Silks and Stuffs within the Kingdom, and for reformation of the manifold abuſes repreſented to his Majeſty, by the Mercers of *London*, to be practiſed in that trade by ſundry Perſons, as well his Majeſty's natural born Subjects as Denizens and Strangers, in the working of Tiſſues, Pluſhes, and other broad Silks and Stuffs, of foreign or part foreign Materials, by intermixing of baſe Materials with fine Silk, and by mixture of Worſted and Thread with Grogran Yarn, and by making the ſaid Silks and Stuffs ſlightly and leſs in breadth than formerly they were made, to the common deceit and damage of his

A.D.1638.

his Majeſty's Subjects, Hath been pleaſed by Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the fourth day of *July* laſt paſt, to enlarge the ancient Guild of Weavers of *London* in their Juriſdiction and Government, and hath extended the ſame, over all Perſons uſing the Art of Weaving of foreign or part foreign Materials, throughout the whole Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, wherein his Majeſty having made ſundry good Proviſions againſt the common falſities, hath thought fit (by the Advice of his Privy Council) to make publick Declaration thereof, to the end, that all his Subjects and others having knowledge of the ſame, may conform themſelves accordingly; And therefore his Majeſty in purſuance of the ſaid Letters Patents, doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, from and after the Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God next coming, ſhall make or weave within his Majeſty's Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, or import into the ſame from foreign Parts, to be ſold or put to Sale, any Tiſſues, Gold or Silver Stuffs, Tuftafaties, Pluſhes, Velvets, Damasks, wrought Grogranes, ſtitch Taffities, Garters, Ribbons, Laces, or other Silks or Stuffs whatſoever, made of Silk intermixed with Cotton Thread, Worſted, Copper, Grograne Yarn made of Hair or other ſuch like Materials, except Silk Mohair, Barratine Silk, Raſh Silk, Say, Loom-work, Fugeratta, a Stuff called black and white, and Statute Lace; Nor from and after the ſaid Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God, ſhall make or weave within his Majeſty's Realm or Dominion aforeſaid, or import into the ſame from foreign Parts, to be vended or put to Sale, any Tiſſues, Pluſhes, Tuftafaties or other Silk Stuffs whatſoever, intermixed with ſpun Silk made of waſte or knittings of Silk, or of heavy dyed Silk, nor ſhall ſell or put to Sale any Silk Stuffs whatſoever by weight, but by juſt and lawful meaſure only; And that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, from and after the eighteenth day of *May* next coming, ſhall make or weave, or import from foreign Parts into his Majeſty's ſaid Realm or Dominion, any Silks or Stuffs made of Silk or part Silk, or of other foreign or part foreign Materials whatſoever, or any kind of Gold or Silver Stuffs to be vended or put to Sale, of leſſer breadth than half a yard nail and half nail, within the two Liſts, and the ſame to be made of one equal Goodneſs (as near as may be) throughout the whole piece, ſaving that Grogranes, Chamlets and Mohairs made in *Turkey*, and Tiffanies, Cipres and Loomworks made here or imported hither, may be ſtill made and woven of ſuch breadths, as now or heretofore they have been uſually made, upon pain of the Forfeiture to his Majeſty, of all ſuch Silks or Stuffs, as ſhall be ſo mixed, ſold by weight, or made leſs in breadth contrary to his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared.

And for the more due and juſt execution of the Premiſſes, his Majeſty by his ſaid Letters Patents, hath authorized the Bailifs, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the Weavers of *London* from time to time, to appoint meet Perſons ſkilful in the ſaid Art of weaving, to view and ſearch all Silks and Stuffs of what breadths ſoever, made of foreign or part foreign Materials, by any Perſon or Perſons in *England* or *Wales*; And upon due trial had of the ſaid Manufactures, they being found of juſt breadths, and made of right and unfalſified Materials, and being truly wrought and woven, to Seal with the ſeveral Stamps or Seals hereafter named and appointed for that purpoſe, which his Majeſty commands, that none preſume to counterfeit all ſuch Stuffs above a quarter of a yard broad, as they ſhall find good and merchantable, and to reject and forbear to Seal the contrary, but to ſeize and take them into their Cuſtody, to be defaced or deſtroyed, and the makers thereof to be further puniſhed according to their Offences; Wherefore his Majeſty doth hereby further ſtraightly charge and command, that all Tiſſues, Gold or Silver Stuffs, and all other Silks and Stuffs (above one quarter of a yard broad) to be made of foreign or part foreign Materials, within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or within five Miles of either of them, after the Feaſt Day of *All-Saints* next enſuing, ſhall be brought to the Common Hall of the ſaid Company of Weavers within the City of *London*, to be there viewed, ſearched and ſealed by the ſworn Officer or Officers, appointed and to be appointed in that behalf, without any Fee to be taken for the ſame; And that all ſuch other of the ſaid Stuffs as ſhall be made or wrought, in any other parts or places of the Realm of

England or Dominion of *Wales*, above the diſtance of five Miles from the ſaid Cities or either of them, ſhall be in like manner after the ſaid Feaſt day of *All-Saints* next enſuing, viewed, ſearched and ſealed in ſuch meet places, and by ſuch Perſons, as for that end and purpoſe, by the ſaid Company of Weavers ſhall be appointed, without any Fee to be taken for the ſame; And his Majeſty doth alſo ſtraightly charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, from and after the ſaid Feaſt day of *All-Saints* next coming, ſhall buy, ſell or expoſe to Sale, any piece or parcel of Tiſſues, Gold and Silver Stuffs, or other Silks or Stuffs above a quarter of a yard broad, made of foreign or part foreign Materials, before the ſame ſhall be ſealed as aforeſaid, upon pain of the loſs and forfeiture of the ſame Silks or Stuffs ſo ſold or put to Sale, before they ſhall be ſealed.

And for reforming a great abuſe now uſed in the making of Ribbons and Laces, by the help of an Engine called a great Loom, wherein one Perſon alone will make as much Work (though in a falſe and deceitful manner) as ten Perſons can do in ſingle Looms in the like time, to the hindrance and undoing of many of his Majeſty's People of the ſaid trade; His Majeſty therefore doth charge and command, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, from and after the Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God, next coming, ſhall work in, uſe or exerciſe any ſuch Frame or Engine called a great Loom, or any other Frame or Engine, wherein there ſhall be made or wrought any more Laces or Ribbons, of any ſort than one, at one and the ſame time, upon pain of his Majeſty's heavy diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhments as ſhall be meet to be inflicted upon the Offenders for their Contempts herein; And that no Perſon or Perſons ſhall, privately or by way of Hawking, carry any Silks or Stuffs, Garters, Ribbons, Laces or other Manufactures made of foreign or part foreign Materials, broad or narrow to private Mens Houſes or Inns, within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or the Suburbs or Liberties of the ſame, to vend or put to Sale, nor ſhall proffer the ſame to Sale to People as they paſs in the Streets, upon pain of the loſs and forfeiture, of all ſuch Manufactures, as ſhall be ſo offered to Sale by the way of Hawking as aforeſaid; And for the better effecting of his Majeſty's Royal Intentions in the Premiſſes, His Majeſty doth expreſly will, require and command, That all ſuch Perſons, as now do or hereafter ſhall uſe the trade of weaving within *London* and *Southwark* and the Liberties thereof, being or which ſhall be free of other Companies of *London*, and not of the Guild of Weavers, ſhall according to ſeveral Orders of the Court of Lord Mayor and Aldermen of the City of *London*, which by Acts of State were after confirmed, be forthwith and from time to time tranſlated to the ſaid Company of Weavers, and be and continue ſubject to their lawful Ordinances.

And as concerning the preſent Tradeſmen and Artificers in the Art of Weaving of foreign or part foreign Materials, his Majeſty hath by his ſaid Letters Patents ordained and declared, That the ſaid Bailifs, Wardens and Aſſiſtants, ſhall and may receive and admit into the ſaid Corporation to exerciſe the ſaid trade, ſuch competent number of fit Perſons, as to them in their diſcretions ſhall ſeem meet and convenient, being natural born Subjects, Denizens or Strangers, who have exerciſed the ſaid trade here one whole year at the leaſt, before the date of the ſaid Letters Patents, and are conformable to the Laws of the Realm and Conſtitutions of the Church of *England*; And that from and after two years next following, they ſhall not admit into the ſaid Corporation any Perſons, to exerciſe the ſaid trade of Weaving of foreign or part foreign Materials, unleſs he or they have ſerved ſeven years to the ſaid Trade within the ſaid Corporation; And to this his Majeſty's Declaration of his Royal Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes (tending to the common good of his Subjects) his Majeſty requireth all due conformity of all ſuch whom it ſhall concern, upon pain of his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and as they will anſwer for their neglect or contempts herein; And to the end, that it may be certainly known what Silks or Stuffs made in foreign parts, ſhall from time to time be imported into the Kingdom; And whether the ſame ſhall be made and wrought of their true breadths and right Materials, according to his Majeſty's directions for thoſe that ſhall be made here, his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, to appoint a ſpecial Officer for ſearching and ſealing of all ſuch Silks and Stuffs, as from the ſaid Feaſt of *All-*

Saints

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

Saints next, ſhall be imported into the Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales* from foreign parts; And his Majeſty doth therefore ſtraightly charge and command, That every Merchant and other Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, which ſhall, after the ſaid Feaſt of *All-Saints* next, import or bring, or cauſe to be imported or brought into his Majeſty's Realm or Dominion of *Wales*, any Tiſſues, Gold or Silver Stuffs, Velvets, Sattins, Pluſhes, Damasks or other Stuffs whatſoever, do cauſe the ſame to be viewed and ſealed by the ſaid Officer or his Deputy, before ſuch time as the ſaid Stuffs or any of them ſhall be put to Sale, upon pain of the ſeizure and forfeiture of the ſame, And ſuch other Penalties and Puniſhments as ſhall be meet to be inflicted for their contempts herein.

And his Majeſty being informed of a great deceit now uſed in the mixing of Worſted with Grogran Yarn, in Tamets, Paragons and other like Stuffs, doth therefore hereby further charge and command, that from and after the Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God next coming, no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall make or weave within the Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, nor ſhall import into the ſame from foreign parts any Tamets, Paragons or other Stuffs made of Grogan Yarn, wherein there ſhall be woven or mixed any Worſted whatſoever, upon pain of the ſeizure and forfeiture of the ſame, and ſuch other Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be meet for their contempts herein.

And his Majeſty doth likewiſe will and require all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, Tithingmen, and other his Officers and Miniſters to whom it ſhall appertain, That they and every of them from time to time hereafter, without excuſe or delay, be favouring, aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid Company of Weavers of *London*, their Deputies and Searchers, in the due execution of all or any of the Premiſſes when they ſhall be thereunto required, as they will anſwer the contrary at their perils.

Given at the Court at *Bagſhot*, the fifth day of *September*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario Anglie & aliis directā, concernente alienationem Navium.

A.D 1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 29. n. 6. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our high Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Mountjoy Earl of *Newport*, Maſter of our Ordnance,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved,

George Lord *Goring*, Maſter of the Horſe to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Humfrey Davenport* Knight, Chief Baron of our *Exchequer*,

Sir *George Haſtings* Knight,

Sir *Sidney Mountague*,

And Sir *Thomas Ailesbury* Knights, Maſters of Requeſts,

Sir *George Sands* Knight of the honourable Order of the *Bath*,

Sir *John Heydon* Knight, Lieutenant of our Ordnance,

Sir *Edward Montague* Knight,

Sir *John Brooke* Knight,

Sir *William Brunker* Knight,

Sir *William Parkhurſt* Knight,

Sir *John Farewell* Knight,

Sir *Abraham Dawes* Knight,

Sir *James Bagg* Knight,

Edward Savage Eſquire,

Edmund Windham Eſquire,

Robert Long Eſquire,

John Heron Eſquire,

Thomas Cooke Eſquire,
John Archer Eſquire,
William Morton Eſquire,
Francis Conisby Eſquire,
John Dawes Eſquire,
Roger Dawes Eſquire,
Edward Sherborn Eſquire,
Richard Marſh Eſquire,
Peter Cannon Gentleman,
And *Robert Boſewell* Gentleman,

And to our Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer and Chief Baron of our *Exchequer* for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas by ſeveral Proclamations, Orders and other Royal Edicts upon important Conſiderations of State, the tranſportation and alienating of Ships, Ordnance, Powder and Shot into foreign Parts, or for the uſe or ſervice of Foreigners and Strangers, have been expreſly and ſtraightly prohibited and forbidden, *viz.* That the ſame ſhould not be tranſported, alienated or ſold into Parts beyond the Seas, or to the Subjects of any Foreign Prince or State.

And whereas We are informed that divers Perſons have ſold *Engliſh* Ordnance, Ships or Veſſels, Powder and Shot, to Foreigners and Strangers as aforeſaid, and have tranſported or conveyed into Parts beyond the Seas, for the uſe and ſervice of Foreigners or Strangers, Ordnance, Powder and Shot, without Licence or lawful Authority in that behalf; And howſoever for the better prevention and reſtraint of ſelling of Ordnance, and other the Premiſſes in that kind, there have been ſince the beginning of the Reign of our late dear Father, ſundry Bonds under ſeveral penal Sums entered into, as well to our late dear Father as ſince to Us, by ſeveral Maſters, Merchants, Owners of Ships and others, with condition not to alienate, ſell or make away in any Foreign Parts whatſoever, any the Ordnance ſhipped, bought and provided, for the uſe and defence of their Ships, but that the ſame Ordnance at every return of the ſaid Ships from the Parts beyond the Seas, ſhould remain and be aboard the ſaid Ships for the uſe and defence of the ſame, as by the ſaid ſeveral Bonds and the Conditions thereof, to that or the like effect, more at large may appear.

Nevertheleſs, We being informed that notwithſtanding the ſaid ſeveral Proclamations, Orders of reſtraint and Bonds ſo entred as aforeſaid, great numbers, proportions and quantities of *Engliſh* Ships, Ordnance, Powder and Shot have been alienated, ſold and diſpoſed to Foreigners and Strangers, and tranſported and left in Foreign Parts, and for the uſe and ſervice of Strangers and Foreigners, as well ſince the beginning of the Reign of our ſaid late Father, as ſince our acceſs to the Crown, to the exceeding great damage of Us, and alſo to the weakening of the ſtrength and defence of our Dominions, in Shipping, Ordnance and Munition, by means whereof, divers of the ſaid Perſons are liable to ſundry Penalties and Puniſhments, for their Contempts and Offences in the Premiſſes, and ſundry of the ſaid Bonds, by ſome of them ſo entred into as aforeſaid, are become forfeited to our late Father and ſithence unto us.

Know ye therefore, that for the better diſcovery of Offenders in the Premiſſes, and for a more due proſecution to be had againſt them, We out of the eſpecial Truſt and Confidence We repoſe in your approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms and Circumſpections, have named, ordained, made and conſtituted, and by theſe Preſents do name, ordain and conſtitute you to be our Commiſſioners, willing and requiring you to take care, by all ſuch good and lawful ways and means whatſoever, as you, or any three or more of you ſhall think fit, to enquire, find out and diſcover all or any the ſaid Offenders and their ſeveral Offences in the Premiſſes, at any time or times heretofore committed or done, from the beginning of the Reign of our late dear and Royal Father, until the date of this preſent Commiſſion, and to take care they may be duly proſecuted and proceeded againſt for the ſame; And We do hereby give and grant unto you, or any three or more of you, after ſuch your diſcovery and finding out of the Offenders and their Offences in any of the Premiſſes, from time to time, by and with the conſent and allowance of the Lord Treaſurer, or Chancellor or Undertreaſurer of our Court of *Exchequer* for the time being, or either of them, as well to treat, compound and agree, with all or any ſuch Offenders in all or any the Premiſſes, as you or any three or more of you, with ſuch allowance as aforeſaid, ſhall think meet, for Fine or Fines, Sum or Sums of Money to be paid to our uſe, for Pardons, Releaſes and Diſcharges, to be made and paſſed to them or any of them, by writing under the Hands and Seals

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. Seals of you our Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, (whereof the Lord Treaſurer or Chancellor of the *Exchequer* for the time being to be always one) for ſuch their Offences already done, and for the ſaid forfeited Bonds or any of them.

And We do hereby give and grant to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, (whereof the Lord Treaſurer or Chancellor of the *Exchequer* for the time being to be always one) full Power and Authority, upon ſuch Compoſitions made, and the Monies thereof ſo paid as aforeſaid, to make and deliver under your Hands and Seals, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, Releaſes and Diſcharges to the Parties compounding, which We will ſhall be full and clear Releaſes and Diſcharges to and for the ſame Parties, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, touching all or any the Premiſſes, ſo to be releaſed and diſcharged, or mentioned to be releaſed or diſcharged, and ſhall be ſo adjudged and allowed in all our Courts and elſewhere: And our Will and Pleaſure is, that all Fines and Compoſition Monies, ariſing of or by reaſon of the Premiſſes, ſhall be paid to the Hands of our welbeloved Servant *Francis Coniſby* Eſquire, Deputy Surveyor of our Ordnance for our uſe, whom We do hereby appoint our Receiver of the Premiſſes, the ſaid Monies to be diſpoſed of, as We by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal or Privy Seal, ſhall hereafter aſſign and appoint; And We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall be in force during our Pleaſure, and ſhall ſo remain, although the ſame be not continued from time to time by Adjournment.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventh day of *September*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Domino Pagett, *& aliis directa.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 29. n. 8. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and welbeloved,
William Lord *Pagett*,
And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,
Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,
And Sir *Thomas Jermyn* Knight, Vicechamberlain of our Houſhold,
And to our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *Richard Wynn* Knight and Baronet, Treaſurer unto our deareſt Conſort the Queen,
Sir *Richard Weſton* Knight,
Sir *Henry Spiller* Knight,
Sir *Edward Salter* Knight, one of the Maſters of our Court of *Chancery*,
Sir *John Hipſley* Knight,
Sir *John Parſons* Knight,
Sir *Charles Harbord* Knight, our Surveyor General,
John Cary Eſquire,
Francis Poulton Eſquire,
Juſtinian Povey Eſquire, one of the Auditors of our Revenue,
William King Eſquire,
John Lightfoote Eſquire,
Felix Wilſon Gentleman,
Edward Manning Gentleman,
And *Richard Mawdeſley* Gentleman, Greeting.

Whereas We are informed, that the two Rivers below *Drayton Bridge* in our County of *Middleſex*, ought to be of equal bigneſs, and that the *Arrow Head* that parts them being of late years decayed, *Colebrooke River* hath now the greateſt part of that Stream, and that if the Overplus of *Colebrooke River* were turned into the other Stream again, and that ſome convenient proportion of Water were taken out of *Longford River*, either above or below *Longford Mills*, where it ſhall be thought moſt convenient, that the ſame by a new Cut or Channel to be made, might be conveyed over *Hounſlow Heath*, or ſome other way, and ſo brought through our Parks at *Hampton-Court*, and from thence to fall into the River of *Thames*.

Know ye, that We, for the better accommodation of our ſaid Houſe and Parks, and for our Recreation and Diſport, by bringing a new Stream from the ſaid Rivers, and yet without detriment of any Perſon or Perſons in

A.D.1638.
An.14. Car.1.

his or their Lands, Mills or Soil, more than ſhall be duly recompenſed, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give unto you, or any three or more of you, full Power and Authority to take view and ſurvey, of the ſaid Rivers below or above *Drayton Bridge*, and to conſider what part of the Waters of thoſe Streams may be taken for the purpoſe aforeſaid, and in what meet place without great danger or detriment to any our Subjects, and alſo to view the Lands, Grounds or Soil belonging to Us or any our Subjects, through which, the ſaid intended new River or Stream is to be conveyed and brought from *Longford Bridge* or above, and other the places aforeſaid, over *Hounſlow Heath*, or any other meet way, and ſo through our Parks at *Hampton Court*, and ſo to fall into our River of *Thames*, and how the ſame may be effected and done with moſt convenience; And to that end and purpoſe, We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, by Warrants under your Hands, to convent and call before you, or any three or more of you, at ſuch convenient times and places, as to you, or any three or more of you, ſhall be thought meet, all or any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as are Lords, Owners or Occupiers of any Lands, Mills, Waſtes or Soil, in, by or through which the ſaid new Cut or Stream is neceſſarily to be made, conveyed and brought, for the accompliſhment, conveniency and advantage of the ſame work, and to treat, compound and agree with them upon reaſonable and juſt Recompence and Compenſation, to be by Us made and allowed unto them and every of them in that behalf, according as in your Wiſdoms and Judgments ſhall be thought fit, and according to the loſs, damage and prejudice, they or any of them ſhall ſuſtain by means of the ſaid new cut River and Stream, or of any Ways, Paths or Paſſages, that ſhall be neceſſarily had or made, in, by or through any of their Lands, Meadows, or Soil, for the neceſſary repairing, amending and maintaining of the ſaid River and Stream, and the Banks thereof, for the more free paſſage of the ſaid Water as aforeſaid, and to perform and execute all ſuch further Acts, Matters and Things, as you, or any three or more of you, ſhall think meet to be done, for the furtherance and accompliſhment of the ſaid Work.

A.D.1638.
An.14. Car.1.

And We do hereby further authorize and require you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (in caſe you ſhall find any Perſon or Perſons adverſe or oppoſite, to the advancement of the ſaid Work, and not content to accept from Us ſuch reaſonable and juſt recompence, as you ſhall think meet) that then as well by examination of Witneſſes upon their Oaths, as upon your own view, or by all ſuch good ways and means, as to you, or any three or more of you, ſhall ſeem meet, you diſcover and find out the true worth and value of thoſe Lands, Soil, Mills and other things, whereof uſe is neceſſarily to be made as aforeſaid, and to aſſeſs ſuch indifferent and fit recompence and ſatisfaction, to be given and paid by Us, as in your Judgments and Diſcretions ſhall be held juſt and reaſonable, having always regard to the benefit, that the Owners or Occupiers of ſuch Lands, Mills or Soil, whereof uſe is neceſſarily to be made as aforeſaid, ſhall or may receive by the Work it ſelf; And that you, or any three or more of you, do forthwith certify Us or our Privy Council, the names of ſuch Refractory Perſons ſo wilfully oppoſing, together with your own Opinions thereupon, to the end that ſuch further order may be taken with them as ſhall be meet.

And for the better and more ſpeedy effecting of the ſaid Work, We do hereby further authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, after ſuch Treaties, Compoſitions and Agreements had and made with the ſaid Lords, Owners and Occupiers as aforeſaid, to take up and hire ſuch and ſo many Artificers, Workmen and Labourers, as you ſhall think fit and neceſſary, and them to put, employ and continue in the ſaid Work, at and for reaſonable Wages and Allowances in that behalf, to be to them from time to time by Us given.

And further We do hereby Will and Command all our Sheriffs, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and other our Officers and Miniſters, as well within Liberties as without, that to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, in and about the doing and executing of the Premiſſes, they be aiding and aſſiſting, when and ſo often as by you, or any three or more of you, they ſhall be thereunto required.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. And for that We much tender the effecting of this Work, our Will and Pleaſure is, that an Account be from time to time given Us, or our Privy Council, of the Progreſs or Proceedings therein, as occaſion ſhall require, that ſuch courſe may be taken by Us, for removing all Impediments, which may ariſe to the prejudice or hinderance of the Work, as ſhall be meet; And We will that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue in force, although the ſame be not from time to time adjourned, until We ſhall declare our Pleaſure to revoke or determine the ſame. A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

In Witneſs, *&c.*
Witneſs our ſelf at *Canbury*, the ſix and twentieth day of *September*.

Per ipſum Regem, &c.

De Conceſſione ſpeciali Decano & Capitulo Wintonienſi.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.25. n.5. Rex &c. Dilectis Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Sancte & individue Trinitatis Wintonienſis*. A.D.1638.

Necnon omnibus in aliqua Dignitate aut Officio ibidem conſtitutis.

Univerſis denique Membris atque Miniſtris dicte Eccleſie, Salutem.

Per Libellos Supplices Nobis ex parte Eccleſie noſtre exhibitos, perque Teſtimonium Reverendiſſimi Patris & perdilecti Conſiliarii noſtri, *Willielmi Archiepiſcopi Cantuarienſis*, intellexerimus, Regulam adminiſtrandi Eccleſie illius, omniaque ad eandem pertinentia in multis valde imperfectam eſſe, preſentiumque perſonarum, rerum & temporum Conditioni, minus idoneam, unde plurima non modo pulcherrime illius Eccleſie Fabricationi, ſed & Singulis ibidem degentibus incubuerit detrimenta, ad Statutorum denique Confirmationem, neutiquam adhuc acceſſiſſe auctoritatem Regiam, quam ut nos concedere dignaremur, humillimè petiiſtis.

Nos igitur quum ſacre fidei defenſioni (ad quam ſolium noſtrum divina bonitas evexit) auſpicatam Subditorum Nobis Eccleſiarum Cathedralium Gubernationem vel plurimum conferre cenſeamus, Votis veſtris gratioſè annuentes, Librum quendam Statutorum per dictum Reverendiſſimum Patrem, quem etiam in hac parte per Literas noſtras Patentes ſpecialiter auctorizavimus, ſtudioſè atque fideliter confectum collectumque, tam è prioribus Statutis, quàm antiquis illius loci Conſuetudinibus, Necnon è Canonibus *Eccleſie Anglicane*, & poſt maturam uniuſcujuſque rei Examinationem, manu ſua ſubſcriptum & ad Nos delatum, inſpeximus ſimul & approbavimus, Eundemque Librum & ſingula Statuta atque Ordinationes in eodem contentas, Auguſtiſſimi Nominis noſtri inſcriptione ad omne Juris effectum ratificamus, confirmationiſque noſtre & auctoritatis Regie vim & robur iiſdem per preſentes impartimus.

Vobis igitur veſtriſque dehinc in ea Eccleſia Succeſſoribus, eundem Librum Statutorum (in membrana conſcriptum de centum & triginta paginis in folio minore conſtantem, in capite prime pagine Auguſtiſſimo nomine noſtro per nos inſcriptum, atque in imo uniuſcujuſque Pagine per dictum Archiepiſcopum ex mandato noſtro Signatum) pro ſumma qua ſub Deo fungimur authoritate, in Eccleſie *Wintonienſis* reique veſtre publice adminiſtrande Regulam, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, damus & concedimus per preſentes; Mandantes Univerſis & Singulis, ſub virtute debite obedientie, ut pro ſe, quiſque quatenus ad ipſum pro ſuo cujuſque loco aut munere ulla ex parte pertinebunt, eadem Statuta fideliter obſervet atque obſervari curet, adque ipſorum preſcriptum ſeſe in omnibus componat ſub pena que incumbit.

In cujus, *&c.*
Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Octobris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the Aſſizing of Bread.

A.D.1637. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 6. n. 16. dorſ.

WHEREAS a new Book intituled, *Artachthos, for the juſt aſſizing and weighing of Bread,* as well with *Auverdupois* Weights as with *Troy* Weights, hath been lately compoſed by the Art, Induſtry and Pains of our welbeloved Subject, *John Penkethman* Gentleman and Accomptant, by means whereof, the Aſſize and Weight of the ſeveral Sorts of Bread appointed by the Laws and Ordinances of this our Realm of *England*, according to the different and variable Prices of Wheat, may be certainly known and aſſized, which Book, as it hath appeared unto our Privy Council, by Certificate from the Lord Mayor and Aldermen of our City of *London*, is exact and true, and doth juſtly and truly ſet forth the ſame, being rightly grounded upon the Statute made in the one and fiftieth Year of the Reign of King *Henry* the third, and will be of good Uſe for our Subjects, and for the Benefit of the Commonwealth, where the old Book formerly ſet forth, intituled, *The Aſſize of Bread,* (being made for *Troy* Weights only) is certified to be very falſe and unfit for Uſe, neither could the Magiſtrates and Officers, that have Authority to aſſize and weigh the Bakers Bread in moſt parts of our Kingdom, make uſe of the ſaid old Book (in caſe the ſame were true) for want of *Troy* Weights (which are very ſcarce as We are informed) ſo that the Bakers taking advantage of ſuch Defects, do continue their uſual courſe of offending, yet paſs unpuniſhed.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

We therefore in favour of Arts and good Endeavours, have granted eſpecial Privilege to the ſaid *John Penkethman*, for the ſole printing and publiſhing of the ſaid new Book, intituled *Artachthos* during the term of *one and twenty Years,* in Recompence of his ſaid Pains and his Expence therein; And in reſpect our ſaid Subjects, eſpecially in the remote parts of our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, cannot otherwiſe take knowledge of the Approbation given to the ſaid new Book; And that they ſhould be at all times hereafter thereby regulated in the Aſſize of Bread, We do hereby publiſh the Premiſſes unto all our loving Subjects, and chiefly to all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and other our Officers and Miniſters, whoſe Duties is to look unto the juſt Weight and Aſſize of Bread, according to the Law, ſtraightly charging and commanding them to take care, that the ſame be duly obſerved, according to the ſaid new Book, whereby the Deceits now commonly practiſed in the under Weight of Bread, may be diſcerned and prevented, and the Offenders therein condignly puniſhed.

Given at our Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the nineteenth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation providing for the Relief of maimed, ſhipwreckt and other diſtreſſed Seamen, their Widows and Children.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 6. n. 15. dorſ.

WHEREAS, upon the Petition, as well of the Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity Houſe*, as of divers other Owners, Officers and common Seamen and Mariners, who ſued to his Majeſty, and voluntarily offered their Conſents, That for the Relief, Comfort and Encouragement of ſuch Seamen and Mariners as ſhould be hereafter maimed, and for the Widows of ſuch as ſhould have their Husbands killed or loſt in merchandizing Voyages, and for poor ſhipwreckt Men, that ſome ſettled Courſe might by his Majeſty be directed and taken by way of Contribution, to be made and raiſed out of the Wages of all Seamen and Mariners, that ſerve in Merchants Ships and merchandizing Voyages.

A.D.1638.

His Majeſty having taken the ſame into his princely Conſideration, and well approving thereof, as a pious and charitable Work for the eſtabliſhment thereof; for the common good of all Seamen his Majeſty's Subjects in all ſucceeding Times, doth with the advice of his Privy Council, and according to the voluntary Offer and Suit of a great number of the principal Mariners and Seamen of the Kingdom, will and ordain, That for the Relief and Comfort of ſuch Mariners and Seamen, as ſhall be hereafter maimed at Sea, and for ſuch poor Women and Children as ſhall have their Husbands or Fathers killed or loſt in merchandizing Voyages, and for poor diſtreſſed ſhipwreckt Men, That every Owner and Maſter of any Ship, that from henceforth ſhall croſs the Seas and trade in merchandizing Voyages, out of or into the River of *Thames* (except the *Eaſt-India* Company, who have a Proviſion of this kind already ſettled) at their return home, ſhall collect and receive out of every one of their Seamens Wages, theſe ſeveral Sums following, *viz.* from the Maſter Twelvepence *per* Month, from the Maſters, Mates, Gunners, Boatſwains, Carpenters, Chirurgeons and Purſers, each of them Sixpence *per* Month, and from all the reſt of the Seamen each of them Four pence *per* Month, for every Month's Wages, which ſhall grow due to them in their ſeveral Voyages, and for ſuch Ships which ſhall trade in Merchandize and croſs the Seas, having their Men hired by the Voyage, That the Owners and Maſters of all ſuch Ships, ſhall collect and receive out of every of their Seamens Wages, according to the monthly Rates or Proportions aforeſaid; And for all Ships trading to *Newcaſtle* and alongſt the Coaſt coming into the ſaid River of *Thames*, That the Owners and Maſters of all ſuch Ships at the return of every Voyage, ſhall collect out of the Maſter's Wages Twelvepence for every Voyage, and out of the Wages of every other Seamen Sixpence for every ſuch Voyage.

And his Majeſty doth further will and ordain, That the Monies ſo collected, ſhall by the ſaid Owners or Maſters of the ſaid Ships, from time to time, be brought into the *Trinity Houſe* at *Redcliffe*, within ſix days after Diſcharge of their ſeveral Ladings or Payment of their ſeveral Wages, and ſhall there deliver and pay the ſame unto the Clerk appointed by the ſaid Company for that purpoſe, to be immediately put into a Cheſt under five Locks and Keys, to remain in the ſeveral Cuſtodies of the Maſter, two elder Wardens and two eldeſt Aſſiſtants of the ſaid *Trinity Houſe* for the time being; And his Majeſty doth hereby require and command, that the Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the ſaid *Trinity Houſe*, or the greater part of them, ſhall diſpoſe and diſtribute the ſaid Monies to them ſo paid, to ſuch poor Seamen as ſhall be maimed, and ſuch poor diſtreſſed Women and Children, as ſhall have their Husbands or Fathers killed or loſt in merchandizing Voyages, and to ſuch poor diſtreſſed ſhipwrecks Men, and to all of them where they ſhall find moſt need, according to their beſt Diſcretions, and to none other or others whatſoever; The ſaid Diſtribution to be by them made, either upon their own certain Knowledge, or by Certificates of ſufficient honeſt Men, well known to them or ſome of them; And to that purpoſe, that the Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity Houſe* ſhall appoint four ſeveral days for the iſſuing or giving out of the ſaid Monies quarterly, and thoſe days to be made certain and publiſhed, that ſuch poor People may know, at what times to reſort to the ſaid *Trinity Houſe* for the ſaid Relief, at which days appointed for Diſtribution of the ſaid Monies, the ſaid Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants, are required to meet together, to ſee and examine who have moſt need of Relief; and to take ſpecial care that ſuch may be relieved accordingly.

And his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure is, that the Clerk appointed by the ſaid Company for receiving of theſe Monies, ſhall keep one or more Book or Books, wherein he ſhall from time to time juſtly enter the ſeveral Receipts and Payments of the ſame; And that the ſaid Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants of the *Trinity Houſe*, upon demand ſhall give true and perfect Account from time to time, to the Lord High Admiral of *England* for the time being, or to ſuch as he ſhall appoint, of all their Receipts and Diſburſements touching this Buſineſs.

And for the better effecting and eſtabliſhing of this ſo good a Work, which concerns the Relief of ſo many maimed, poor and diſtreſſed People; his Majeſty hereby ſtraightly chargeth and commandeth all Owners and Maſters of Ships, to whom it ſhall appertain, That they and every of them, do take ſpecial care, that the ſaid Collections and Payments of the ſeveral Sums herein before expreſſed, be from time to time duly made, within ſix Days next after

A.D.1638.
An.14 Car.1.

after the Diſcharge of their ſeveral Ladings, or Payments of their ſeveral Wages as aforeſaid to the ſaid Maſter, Wardens and Aſſiſtants, or their Clerk or Deputy for the time being, at the *Trinity Houſe* aforeſaid, upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and ſuch Puniſhment as ſhall be meet to be inflicted for the Contempt or Neglect of his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared.

A.D.1638.
An.14. Car.1.

Given at *Whitehall*, the five and twentieth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi & aliis concernente Curias Regine Conſortis.

A.D.1638.
Pat.14.Car.1. p. 25. n. 10. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

Thomas Lord *Coventry*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*.

And to the reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord High Treaſurer of *England*, and

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Lord Keeper of our Privy Seal,

Henry Earl of *Holland*, High Steward of the Revenues of our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain of the Houſhold of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and

Henry Earl of *Danby*, and

To our right truſty and welbeloved,

George Lord *Goring*, Maſter of the Horſe to our deareſt Conſort, and

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

Sir *Thomas Edmonds* Knight, Treaſurer of our Houſhold,

Sir *Thomas Jermyn* Knight, Vicechamberlain of our ſaid Houſhold, and Maſter of the Game to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Bramſton* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *King's Bench*.

Sir *John Finch* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas* at *Weſtminſter*, and Chancellor to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and Keeper of her Great Seal, and

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Wintour* Knight, Secretary to our ſaid deareſt Conſort,

A.D.1638.

Sir *Richard Wynne* Knight and Baronet, Treaſurer and Receiver General to our ſaid deareſt Conſort,

Sir *Thomas Hutton* Knight, Surveyor General of the Lands of our ſaid deareſt Conſort,

Sir *John Banks* Knight, our Attorney General,

Sir *Edward Littleton* Knight, our Solicitor General,

Edward Herbert Eſquire, Attorney General to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and

Sir *Charles Harbord* Knight, our Surveyor General, Counſellors of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and

To the Counſellors of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, and to all other her Officers and Miniſters for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas, for the better anſwering of the Revenues of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and Government of her Poſſeſſions, and eſtabliſhing of a Court unto her, We were graciouſly pleaſed by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the fourteenth day of *March* in the ſecond Year of our Reign, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to give and grant to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, amongſt other things, That from thenceforth, three at the leaſt of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, (whereof We would, that the Chancellor and Attorney of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being ſhould be two,) by virtue of our Letters Patents, might and ſhould have full and perfect power and authority, as well to take Security by Recognizances to be made to our ſaid deareſt Conſort for payment of Rents, Fee-Farms, Debts, and for other Cauſes emergent and appertaining to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, or to any Poſſeſſion of hers, as alſo to reform, correct, determine, adjudge and puniſh according to their ſound Diſcretions, all ſuch Perſon or Perſons, and thoſe Cauſes, Matters, Strifes and Contentions which ſuch perſon or perſons, ſhould bring to be heard and determined before the ſaid Chancellor, Attorney and Counſel, touching any Lordſhips, Parks, Lands, Hereditaments, Rents, Fee-Farms, Tenths, or any thing in the ſaid Letters Patents granted, or any parcel thereof, or touching any the Palaces, Caſtles, Honours, Lordſhips, Manors, Hereditaments, Rents and Poſſeſſions of our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, or any parcel thereof afterwards to be granted by Us to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, or to be any ways purchaſed by our ſaid deareſt Conſort, as by our ſaid Letters Patents more fully may appear.

And whereas alſo, by other our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the ninth day of *March*, in the ſixth year of our Reign, We were graciouſly pleaſed, in further teſtimony of our Love and Affection to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, to give and grant unto our ſaid deareſt Conſort, divers and ſundry Liberties, Privileges, Franchiſes, Juriſdictions and Preeminences, and amongſt other things, did for the further eſtabliſhing and confirming of the Court of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, grant and confirm unto our ſaid deareſt Conſort, that whenſoever and as often as the Tenants of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, of the Particulars in the ſaid Letters Patents mentioned, or of any parcel thereof, or of any other Manors, Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments, then granted or after to be granted to our deareſt Conſort or to others for her Uſe and Profit, would implead, ſue, claim or proſecute any perſon or perſons, for any matter, thing or cauſe concerning the Premiſſes therein mentioned, or any parcel thereof, That then and ſo often, as well by Information in the Name of the Attorney General of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, as by Bill in the Name of any Party grieved, three at the leaſt of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, whereof We would that the Chancellor and Attorney of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, ſhould be two, in the Court of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, called the Queen's Council Chamber at *Weſtminſter*, might and ſhould have full power and authority to hear, reform, correct, adjudge and puniſh according to their ſound Diſcretions, all ſuch perſon or perſons, and all ſuch Cauſes, Matters, Strifes, Suits, Bills, Informations and Complaints.

And whereas it appeareth unto Us by the view of ſundry Letters, Warrants and Inſtruments, under the Privy Seal of our deareſt Father of ever bleſſed Memory, That our ſaid Father having by Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the fourteenth day of *May* in the ſecond year of his Reign, granted to our deareſt Mother of ever bleſſed Memory Queen *Anne*, the like power in Subſtance and Effect, as is before mentioned and recited to be granted by Us, to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, by our ſaid Letters Patents, bearing date the fourteenth day of *March* in the ſecond year of our Reign, did, for the more orderly proceeding of the Court of our ſaid deareſt Mother, which by the ſaid Letters Patents bearing date the fourteenth day of *May*, in the ſecond year of his ſaid late Majeſty's Reign, was ſo as aforeſaid eſtabliſhed and authorized to be holden and kept, by the advice of the then two Chief Juſtices, Sir *John Popham* Knight, then Chief Juſtice of the *Pleas*, before his Majeſty to be holden aſſigned, and Sir *Edmund Anderſon* Knight, then Chief Juſtice of the Court of *Common Pleas*, and of other his late Majeſty's Juſtices of his Benches, by his late Majeſty's Letters under his Privy Seal, bearing date the fifteenth day of *April* in the third year of his ſaid Reign, direct a Form of proceeding to be obſerved in the ſaid Court of our ſaid deareſt Mother, and afterwards by ſome other Letters under his late Majeſty's Privy Seal, our ſaid deareſt Father did add thereunto divers other neceſſary Directions, to be obſerved in the ſaid Court of our dear Mother, for avoiding all Doubts and Ambiguities that might have bred error or uncertainty in the ſaid Court of our ſaid dear Mother.

Foraſmuch as We hold it moſt neceſſary, that in all Courts of Juſtice there ſhould be an orderly Form of proceeding, without which, Cauſes can never receive their perfect and due Trial; And for that the Adminiſtration of Juſtice ought always to proceed upon a perfect, clear and ſound Warrant and Ground, We willing to tread in the Steps of our ſaid dear Father, in a Matter by him ſettled upon ſo great and grave Advice, and being ever deſirous, that our deareſt Conſort the

A.D.1638.
*An.*14. *Car.*1.

Queen, ſhould enjoy all the Privileges and Prerogatives at any time granted to the Queens of *England*, her Predeceſſors, or inherent to their perſons, have thought fit and convenient for the Honour of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, upon mature Advice and Conſideration taken of all the Directions given by our ſaid Father, by the ſaid Letters under his ſaid Privy Seal, to declare, explain and comprehend in one plain and perſpicuous form, by theſe our Letters Patents, ſuch Directions as we judge to be neceſſary, as well for the eſtabliſhing and confirming of the ſaid Court of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, as to avoid all Queſtions, Doubts and Ambiguities, that may happen to ariſe about the Proceedings in the ſaid Court, and for that purpoſe, We do by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant, confirm and declare in manner and form following.

Firſt, That our ſaid deareſt Conſort while ſhe liveth, ſhall have a Court to be holden before any three or more of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, (whereof the Chancellor and Attorney General of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being or either of them to be one) which ſhall be called the *Queen's Court*, and ſhall be holden in her Council Chamber at *Weſtminſter*, or ſuch other place as ſhall be appointed by any ſuch three or more of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort.

Secondly, That in the ſame Court, any three or more of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, (whereof the ſaid Chancellor and Attorney General of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being or either of them to be always one) may hold Plea of all Honours, Caſtles, Lordſhips, Manors, Palaces, Lands, Rents, Tithes, Tenths, Liberties, Franchiſes and Hereditaments heretofore granted, conveyed or aſſigned, or hereafter to be granted, conveyed or aſſigned to our ſaid deareſt Conſort, or to any others for her Uſe, or in Truſt for her, and of all Rents, Iſſues and Profits of them happening or renewing, as well where our ſaid deareſt Conſort ſhall be Party, as where any Tenant, Farmer, Occupier or Bailiff, or Receiver of the Premiſſes ſhall be Party, for or concerning the ſaid Honours, Caſtles, Lordſhips, Manors, Palaces, Lands, Rents, Tithes, Tenths, Liberties, Franchiſes and Hereditaments, or any the Rents, Iſſues or Profits of them happening or renewing, and therein proceed to examine the Truth and Circumſtances by Examination of Witneſſes, or otherwiſe as they ſhall think meet, and to order, decree, adjudge and determine as the Law and Cuſtom of the Realm, or Equity and good Conſcience ſhall direct, and the ſame Orders, Decrees and Judgments to put in Execution.

A.D.1638.
*An.*14. *Car.*1.

Thirdly, That no Court be holden, but when three or more of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being (whereof the Chancellor and Attorney of our ſaid deareſt Conſort or either of them to be always one) ſhall be preſent; Nevertheleſs We will and ordain, that there being a competent Number to hold the ſaid Court in ſuch manner as aforeſaid, all Suits, Cauſes, Matters and Controverſies ſhall be ordained, determined and agreed by the plurality of Voices of them then preſent as aforeſaid; And We do hereby further give and grant full power and authority, to the Chancellor and Attorney of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being, and to either of them, as well within the ſaid Court of our deareſt Conſort, as out of the ſame, to take all Affidavits and to miniſter Oaths to any Perſons, for or concerning the Return of any Commiſſions or Certificates, or any other Matter ariſing or determinable in the ſaid Court, or to any Witneſſes to be examined in the ſaid Court in any Cauſe from time to time there depending.

Fourthly, That the form of the original Proceſs of the ſaid Court, ſhall be a Writ to paſs under the Great Seal of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, in the nature and form of a *Subpœna* uſed in our Court of *Chancery*, Returnable in the ſame Court of our deareſt Conſort, before the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and the ſaid Writ ſhall be made in our Name, bearing the Teſte and Witneſs of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, in this manner and form following.

Carolus Dei gratia, Anglie, Scotie, Francie & Hibernie, Rex, Fidei Defenſor, &c. A. B. Salutem. Precipimus tibi quod omnibus aliis pretermiſſis, in propria perſona tua ſis coram Conſilio prechariſſime Conſortis noſtre, Domine Henriette Marie, Anglie, Scotie, Francie & Hibernie Regine, in Curia Concilii ipſius

A.D.1638.
An.14. Car.1.

ipſius Regine apud, &c. in Octabis Sancti Hillarii proxime futur' ad reſpondendum ſuper his que tunc & ibidem objicientur; Et hoc nullatenus omittas ſub pœna Centum Librarum; Et habeas ibi tunc hoc Mandatum noſtrum. Teſte prefata Regina apud Weſtmonaſterium die Anno Regni noſtri Anglie, Scotie, Francie & Hibernie.

And the Plaintiff's Name to be endorſed on the back of the Writ.

Fifthly, That all ſubſequent Proceſs, Attachments, Commiſſions and other Proceedings ſhall be granted and awarded, in and out of the ſaid Court of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, according as is now uſed in our Court of our Dutchy of *Lancaſter*; And that the ſaid Proceſs, Attachments and Commiſſions, ſhall be made in our Name, and ſhall bear the Teſt and Witneſs of our ſaid deareſt Conſort and paſs under her Great Seal.

Sixthly, That in point of hearing, examining, injunction, ordering, determining, decreeing, fining, impriſoning or other Puniſhment, mean Proceſs and all other Proceedings, ſhall be according to the courſe now uſed and held in our ſaid Court of our ſaid Dutchy of *Lancaſter*.

And laſtly, We do hereby authorize any ſix of the Council of our ſaid deareſt Conſort for the time being (whereof the High Steward or Chancellor to be one) under their Hands, to ſet down ſuch reaſonable Fees and Allowances, within the ſaid Court of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, and every other thing concerning the Premiſſes, as they in their Wiſdoms ſhall think reaſonable, fit and convenient, concerning the ſame.

Wherefore, We will and command you and every of you, the Counſellors of our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, which are now, and all other the Counſellors of our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen for the time being, That you and every of you reſpectively, do uſe all care and diligence, that theſe our Orders and Directions, may be from time to time put in due and exact Execution, for the greateſt Honour of our ſaid deareſt Conſort, the better ſettling of her Revenue, the quiet of her Farmers and Tenants, and Execution of Juſtice.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſix and twentieth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Jacobo Aſhley *fore ſervientem Majorem Generalem Caſtrorum Regiorum.*

A.D.1638.
Pat 14. Car. 1. p. 25. n. 13. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To all and ſingular our Lieutenants and Deputy Lieutenants in our Counties of *York*, *Leiceſter*, *Stafford*, *Derby*, *Rutland*, *Lincoln*, *Nottingham*, *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmorland* and *Biſhoprick of Durham*, and in our Counties and Towns of *Kingſton upon Hull* and *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*,

And to our truſty and welbeloved, Sir *Jacob Aſhley* Knight, Greeting.

The Defence and Welfare of our Kingdom and People, being our principal care, We are now called upon by an extraordinary and unexpected Occaſion, to prepare in a more than uſual manner, the Forces and Places of Strength of this our Kingdom, to prevent ſuch Diſorders as may otherwiſe fall upon the ſame, if We ſhould be taken unprovided; And having for that purpoſe lately given Directions to our Privy Council, to ſignify our Royal Pleaſure for the muſtering, arming, training and exerciſing the Trained Bands, as well of Foot as Horſe, within all our Counties of this Kingdom, We have thought good for better performance of that Service, which We are minded to have in good Equipage and readineſs upon all Occaſions, to ſend and employ our truſty and welbeloved Sir *Jacob Aſhley* Knight, an experienced Commander in Martial Affairs, whom We do aſſign and appoint Serjeant Major General of the Field, and whoſe Advice and Directions our Pleaſure is, that you obſerve and follow, as well for the arming, training and exerciſing both the Foot and Horſe Troops, in our Counties of *York*, *Leiceſter*, *Stafford*, *Derby*, *Rutland*, *Lincoln*, *Nottingham*, *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmorland*, and the *Biſhoprick of Durham*, and in the Counties and Towns of *Hull* and *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*, as alſo that you give credit and your beſt aſſiſtance

to

A.D.1638. An.14.Car.I. to him and ſuch perſons as he ſhall imploy in the ſaid Service, and in ſuch other things as he hath in Charge for putting the Forces of thoſe Counties, Towns and Places in order and readineſs, and in making Preparations and Proviſions for an Army for Defence, if there ſhall be Occaſion.

And in caſe of any eminent Danger or ſudden Invaſion, We do hereby further authorize you the ſaid Sir *Jacob Aſhley*, to raiſe and levy Forces in the ſaid ſeveral Counties and Places, and to draw them together, and to lead, order and diſpoſe them, as the preſent emergent occaſions ſhall require, and as you according to your beſt Judgments, ſhall find to conduce moſt, to the avail and advantage of our Service, wherein, as We in our Princely Providence intend nothing but the Safety and Preſervation of our Subjects, ſo We expect that the ſaid Sir *Jacob Aſhley* and thoſe who are employed herein, ſhall receive Encouragement, by the chearful obſervance and ready aſſiſtance, that ſhall be given them in this important Service.

And therefore We will and require you our ſaid Lieutenants and Deputy Lieutenants, that in and about the Premiſſes you diligently intend, and do execute the ſame, as may be moſt for the good of our Service; And We do further ſtraightly charge and command all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Officers, Miniſters, and all our Liege and Loyal Subjects whatſoever, in the Counties and Places aforeſaid, that to you the ſaid Sir *Jacob Aſhley* in the execution of the Premiſſes, they be aſſiſtant, attendant and obedient in all things, as becometh them, and is meet for our Service; And for the doing and performing of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, this our preſent Commiſſion ſhall be, as well unto you our ſaid Lieutenants and Deputy Lieutenants, as to you the ſaid Sir *Jacob Aſhley*, a good and ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge. A.D.1638. An.14.Car.I.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the nineteenth day of *December*,

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio Conſimilis conceditur pro Comitatibus prædictis, unacum Comitatibus Lancaſtriæ & Ceſtriæ.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Januarii*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation commanding the repairs of all Noblemen, Knights, Gentlemen and others, unto their Houſes and Lands in the Northern Parts, the firſt day of March *next, and there to abide, for the Service and Safeguard of their Country.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.I. p. 6. n. 9. dorſ.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, underſtanding that divers of the Nobility, Gentry and others of the Northern Parts, who have Houſes and Lands there, are now abiding in or about *London* and in other Southern Parts of this Kingdom, and holding it neceſſary, that according to the Laws and Cuſtoms of the Realm, and conſtant practice of all former Ages in time of danger, they ſhould at this preſent be required to repair to and reſide upon their Lands in thoſe Parts, is pleaſed, out of his Princely care to provide for the Safety of his Kingdom and People, to declare his Royal Pleaſure herein; And therefore his Majeſty (with the advice of his Privy Council) doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That all Lords Spiritual and Temporal, Knights, Gentlemen and others whatſoever, who have Houſes and Lands in the Counties of *York*, *Lancaſter*, *Cheſter*, *Stafford*, *Leiceſter*, *Derby*, *Rutland*, *Lincoln*, *Nottingham*, *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmorland*, and Biſhoprick of *Durham*, or in the Counties and Towns of *Kingſton upon Hull* and *Newcaſtle upon Tine*, or any of them (except ſuch of the Nobility as ſhall attend his Majeſty's Perſon, in obedience to his Letters, and ſuch Officers and others who are likewiſe to attend his Majeſty's ſpecial Services) do forthwith and without delay, with their Families and Retinue A.D.1638.

A.D.1638. A.14. Car.1.

Retinue repair to their ſeveral Houſes and Lands there, ſo as they fail not to be there reſident and abiding in their Perſons, with their ſaid Families and Retinue, well arrayed and furniſhed, with good and ſufficient Arms, according to their ſeveral Degrees and Qualities, for the Defence and Safeguard of thoſe Parts, by or before the firſt day of *March* now next coming at the fartheſt, and there during his Majeſty's Pleaſure, ſo to continue, to attend the Service and Defence of their Country, upon pain of his Majeſty's moſt heavy Indignation and Diſpleaſure, and of ſuch further Cenſure and Puniſhment, as may be by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm inflicted upon them, for their Diſobedience and Contempt, or Neglect of this his Royal Commandment, wherein the publick is concerned, whereof, as his Majeſty intendeth to take ſtrict and ſevere account, ſo he doth hereby require and command, as well the Lords as others of his Privy Council, as all other his Officers and Miniſters, whom it ſhall any way concern, to take order that all ſuch as ſhall offend, may receive condign Puniſhment without toleration or connivance.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the nine and twentieth day of *January*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Thome Rowe *militi ad renovandum Fœdus cum Rege Danie*, &c.

A.D.1638.

Rot. 1. Tractat. penes Prothon. n. 31.

CAROLUS, Dei gratia, *Magne Britannie, Francie, & Hibernie* Rex, fidei Defenſor, *&c.* Omnibus & Singulis has Literas viſuris, Salutem.

Cum nihil magis conducat ad *Dei Omnipotentis* Gloriam, & Chriſtiane Reipublice Pacem & Salutem, quàm ut Chriſtiani Principes inter ſe ſuoſque Subditos Amicitiam colant, atque remotis & compoſitis omnibus que ſunt aut eſſe poſſunt Differentiis, eandem arctiſſimo quo fieri poteſt nexu conſtringant, adeoque publicam Quietem, & Chriſtiani Orbis Tranquillitatem, mutuumque Ditionum commodum promoveant & adaugeant; Nos, & turbulento hoc rerum ſtatu inducti, & noſtro ſingulari affectu freti, Sereniſſimum Principem *Chriſtianum quartum Danie* Regem, & Dominum avunculum & Fratrem noſtrum chariſſimum, pari Nobiſcum hac in re animo eſſe, priſtinum quod inter Nos & noſtras Coronas intercedit amicitie Fœdus, non ſolum renovandi, verum etiam arctioribus & quidem firmiſſimis vinculis conſtringendi duximus.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, ſpectata integritate & prudentia Viri Nobilis, Nobiſque predilecti & fidelis *Thome Rowe* Equitis Aurati, & Regii noſtri Periſcelidis Ordinis Cancellarii, plurimum confiſi, ipſum Equitem *Thomam Rowe*, eadem de cauſa, noſtrum verum & indubitatum Commiſſarium, Legatum, Procuratorem & Deputatum fecimus, ordinavimus & deputavimus, ac per preſentes facimus, ordinamus & conſtituimus.

Dantes eidem & committentes plenam & omnimodam Poteſtatem & Authoritatem, pariter & Mandatum generale & ſpeciale, cum prefato Domino Avunculo & fratre noſtro chariſſimo, Sereniſſimo *Danie* Rege, ipſiuſque Commiſſariis, Procuratoribus vel Deputatis ſufficientem poteſtatem habentibus, noſtro nomine, ſuper predicto, omnium & ſingularum que ſunt aut eſſe poſſunt differentiarum componendarum & renovandarum, atque etiam novi & arctioris Fœderis contrahendi, negotio, communicandi, tractandi & concludendi, ceteraque omnia & ſingula, que ad omnium Controverſiarum & Querelarum compoſitionem, & ad arctiſſimam Amicitiam & Communicationem faciunt aut conducere poſſunt, faciendi; Atque ſuper iis, Articulos, Literas, Cautiones, Liberationes (vulgo Quitantias) & Inſtrumenta neceſſaria vel opportuna, conficiendi, concedendi, & ab altera parte petendi & recipiendi; Denique omnia ea que ad premiſſa vel circa eadem erunt neceſſaria, expediendi.

Promittentes bona fide & in verbo Regio, Nos omnia ea & ſingula, que inter dictum *Danie* Regem, ejuſve Procuratores, Deputatos & Commiſſarios, atque prefatum noſtrum Legatum & & Procuratorem Equitem *Thomam Rowe* in premiſſis vel premiſſorum aliquo erunt facta, pacta & concluſa, rata, grata & firma habituros, & ex noſtra

A.D.1638. An 14.Car.1.

noſtra parte conſtanter ſervaturos, & ſine contraventione preſtituros; Neque ut noſtri ſubditi eorumve aliqui directè aut indirectè contraveniant paſſuros.

In quorum omnium fidem, has Literas noſtras Patentes Regiis noſtris manu, Regnique noſtri *Angliæ* Sigillo Magno confirmare voluimus.

Quæ dabantur è noſtro Palatio *Weſtmonaſterienſi* die trigeſimo *Januarii*, Anno Chriſti, ſupra *milleſimum ſexcenteſimum trigeſimumque, octavo*, ſecundum computationem Anglicanam, at Exteram, *nono*; Regnique noſtri *decimo quarto*.

De Commiſſione Algernon *Comiti* Northumbriæ.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 6. n. 27. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Algernon* Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord high Admiral of *England*, Greeting.

Whereas by our ſeveral Writs under our Great Seal of *England*, directed to the ſeveral Sheriffs of our Counties of *England* and *Wales*, and to the principal Officers of certain Cities and Towns, for providing and ſetting forth eighteen Ships and Pinnaces of ſeveral Burdens this year, furniſhed at their own Charges, with Men, Tackle, Munition, Victual and other neceſſaries, for the time mentioned in the ſaid Writs, for the ſafeguard of the Seas and defence of the Realm.

And whereas We are graciouſly pleaſed, to lend Ships and Pinnaces of our own to thoſe Counties and Places, which cannot of themſelves find ſuch Ships and Pinnaces, for the Service as are required by our Writs, and ſhall humbly deſire our gracious favour to ſupply them, for the better furtherance of ſo great a Work.

Know ye, that We for the better Accompliſhment and Execution of our Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes, do hereby authorize you the ſaid Lord High Admiral, to give Order and Warrant to the Officers of our Navy for the time being, to prepare and furniſh in warlike manner, ſo many of our Ships and Pinnaces, as the Lords of our Privy Council ſhall direct, in aid and eaſe of ſuch Counties, as cannot of themſelves furniſh ſuch Ships and Pinnaces, as by our Writs are required, and to ſet them forth in full Equipage of Men and Proviſions of all ſorts, appertaining to the Office of the Navy and Victualler for the time being, mentioned in the ſaid Writs, according to the courſe and practice of the Office of the Navy.

And that you the ſaid Lord High Admiral do give like Order and Warrant, to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin *Mountjoy* Earl of *Newport* Maſter of our Ordnance, and to the Maſter of the Ordnance for the time being, to cauſe the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, to arm and furniſh in warlike manner, ſo many of our Ships and Pinnaces as aforeſaid, with Ordnance and Munition of all ſorts, requiſite for the ſaid Ships and Pinnaces Service for that time; And We do hereby require and authorize Sir *William Ruſſel* Knight and Baronet, and *Henry Vane* Eſquire Treaſurers of our Navy, and the Treaſurers or Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being, to receive of and from the ſeveral Sheriffs and Officers of the Counties and Towns aforeſaid, or their Aſſigns, all ſuch Monies, as ſhall by them or their Miniſters be paid in for the ſaid Ships and Pinnaces, which ſaid Sheriffs and Officers of the ſaid Counties and Towns, or their Aſſigns, We do hereby will and authorize to pay the ſame to our ſaid Treaſurers or Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being accordingly, and thereupon he or they to give his or their Tripartite Acquittance or Acquittances Indented, as the laſt Year for the ſeveral Sums ſo to be by him or them received, which ſaid Tripartite Indented Acquittance or Acquittances of our ſaid Treaſurer or Treaſurers of our Navy; Our Will and Pleaſure is, ſhall be unto the ſaid Sheriff or other Officers, a full and ſufficient diſcharge in that behalf, one of which ſaid Tripartite Acquittances, ſigned by the ſaid Treaſurers or Treaſurer of our Navy, and the Sheriff or other Officer of the ſaid Towns and Counties or their Aſſigns, We will ſhall be brought and left with *Edward Nicholas* Eſquire, one of the Clerks of our Privy Council, whom We appoint to keep the ſame; And likewiſe We require and authorize the ſaid Sir *William Ruſſel* and *Henry Vane*, our now Trea-

A.D.1638.

An.14. Car.1.

Treaſurers of our Navy, and the Treaſurers or Treaſurer of our Navy for the time being, to pay over, out of the ſaid Monies by him or them received or to be received as aforeſaid, ſuch Sum and Sums of Money as are or ſhall be appointed to *John Crane* Eſquire, our Surveyor of Marine Victuals, and alſo to Sir *John Heydon* Knight, Lieutenant General of our Ordnance reſpectively, and to the Surveyor of our Marine Victuals and Lieutenant General of our Ordnance for the time being, by Eſtimates ſigned or to be ſigned by you the ſaid Lord Admiral; And We do hereby likewiſe require the ſaid Treaſurer or Treaſurers for the time being, and all and every other the Officers of our Navy reſpectively, according to the duties of their ſeveral Places, to cauſe the ſeveral Payments to be made out of the ſaid Monies, for all Proviſions, Wages and other Neceſſaries for the ſaid Ships and Service, with ſuch Vouchees, Acquittances and Warrants, as are agreeable to the ordinary courſe of the Office of our Navy, and that the Officers of our Ordnance for the time being, do alſo cauſe the ſeveral Payments to be made out of the ſaid Monies, for all Proviſions and things belonging to their charge, according to the uſual courſe and cuſtom of that Office.

And laſtly, We do hereby will and require our ſaid Treaſurers or Treaſurer of our Navy, Surveyor of Marine Victuals, and Lieutenant of our Ordnance reſpectively, to make and yield up perfect and particular Accounts, for all Receipts and Disburſements whatſoever, made or to be made by them reſpectively for this Service, with ſuch Vouchees, Acquittances and Warrants as aforeſaid, which We will ſhall be ingroſſed in Ledger Books for this Service only, and ſo brought to our Council Board, and from thence to be directed for a final Account and Diſcharge as ſhall be thought fit; And for the doing and executing all and ſingular other the Services herein expreſſed; We will that this our Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well to you the ſaid Lord Admiral, as to the ſaid Maſter and Officers of the Ordnance, and to the ſaid Treaſurers or Treaſurer and Officers of our Navy, and to the ſeveral Sheriffs and other Officers of the ſaid Cities, Towns and Counties, and all others whom it may concern, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the third day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Subdecano & Prebendariis Weſtmonaſterii *durante ſuſpenſione Epiſcopi* Lincoln.

A.D.1638.

Pat.14.Car.1. p.44.n.5. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved the Subdean, and the reſt of the Prebendaries of our Royal College and Collegiate Church of St. *Peter* of *Weſtminſter*, Greeting.

Whereas We are informed, that as well by the direction of Statutes, as by the ancient practice and cuſtom of that our Royal College where you are, that in the Month of *December* there hath been uſually kept an Audit, wherein to examine the Accounts of all Officers belonging to our ſaid College for the whole Year paſt, and to chooſe new Officers for the Year to come, a thing very neceſſary as We conceive for the good of that place, at which time of our Audit We are likewiſe informed, that you are to hold a Chapter or Capitular meeting of your ſelves together, therein to treat and conclude of the renewing the Leaſes, and farm the Eſtates of ſuch your Tenants as crave the ſame, the Fines whereof are part of the ordinary maintenance of the Dean and Prebendaries.

Now foraſmuch as We are given to underſtand, that buſineſſes of this nature cannot be diſpatched amongſt you, during the ſuſpenſion of the Lord Biſhop of *Lincoln* from the Deanry of *Weſtminſter*, and other his Spiritual Promotions, without ſome ſpecial Warrant and Authority from our ſelf granted to that purpoſe, We therefore in our Royal care of the good Eſtate of that our Church and College, and our Princely Zeal of Juſtice, that you may not be puniſhed, nor ſuffer loſs and prejudice for the offence of another, have thought fit, and by theſe Preſents do authorize, appoint and require you, that you do keep the Audit for our ſaid College this preſent year, and during the ſuſpenſion of the ſaid Lord Biſhop at the uſual time thereof; And that you do give the accuſtomed ſummons or warning for the ſame, to all the Officers and Members of our ſaid College, and that you do perfect and paſs the Accounts of all Officers after the uſual manner; And likewiſe that you do proceed to the election of new Officers into thoſe places, which have been uſually choſen at the Audit by the Votes of the greater part of the Chapter.

And We do further authorize, appoint and require you, or any ſeven of you, whereof you *Robert Newell* Doctor in Divinity, as the Subdean to be always one, both at the Chapter now enſuing, and at all other times of holding your Capitular meeting, during the ſuſpenſion of the ſaid Lord Biſhop, to treat and compound with any of the Tenants, that ſhall come in to renew their Leaſes, and after Agreement made with them, to paſs the ſame in Writing, by the ſtile and title of the Dean and Chapter of the Collegiate Church of St. *Peter* of *Weſtminſter*, and to take the Common or Chapter Seal out of the Cheſt where it is kept, and therewith to Seal ſuch Leaſes, as by the joint conſent of any ſeven of you, whereof you the ſaid Doctor *Newell* as Subdean to be one, ſhall be granted by Subſcription of your Hands in the Chapter Book; And alſo to Seal ſuch Patents or Confirmations of the Grants of ſuch under Officers, as are now void, or ſhall at any time become void in our Church or College aforeſaid, during the ſuſpenſion of the ſaid Dean; And alſo to make and paſs under the common Seal of the ſaid Collegiate Church, ſuch Letters of Attorney, for the collecting of the Rents of our ſaid Church, and for the ſuing and impleading of ſuch Perſons, as are defective in the Payment of any of the ſaid Rents; And to make Preſentations, of and to all and every Parſonage, Vicarage and other Eccleſiaſtical Promotion within the gift of our ſaid Church, which either are or ſhall become void, during the ſuſpenſion of the Lord Biſhop, and to do all ſuch other Act and Acts, which ſhall concern the benefit, honour and emolument thereof; And We do further by theſe Preſents ratify and confirm the Preſentation by you made of the Parſonage of *Iſlip* in the Dioceſs and County of *Oxon*, to one *Thomas Atkinſon* Clerk, for paſſing of the which, We ſignified our Will and Pleaſure to you the thirteenth of *December* now laſt paſt, by the Clerk of our Cloſet, one of the Prebendaries of our ſaid Church, any defect of words in our former Letters Patents, bearing date the one and twentieth day of *November* in the thirteenth Year of our Reign now paſt, as alſo any Clauſe in the Letters Patents or Charter of the Foundation of our ſaid Church granted by Queen *Elizabeth*, and particularly the Clauſe concerning the Dean's Power, to appoint, place and diſplace the inferior Officers of the ſaid Collegiate Church, and alſo any Clauſe in the Statutes of the ſaid College, and particularly that Clauſe in the Statute *De Ciſtis & Sigillo publico*, videlicet.

Nullum Scriptum Sigillo communi obſignetur, niſi exemplare ejus prius in Regiſtro Collegii referatur & coram Decano & Capitulo cum Regiſtro uno conſentiant, conferatur, & a Decano & Capitulo approbetur, atque ibi coram illis obſignetur, & Sigillum in dictas Ciſtas coram eiſdem reponatur, &c. to the contrary notwithſtanding, and for which and for any the like, if any ſuch be, either in the ſaid Statutes or Charter of Foundation, which may be taken as contrary or repugnant to theſe our Directions, We do diſpenſe with you all by theſe Preſents.

Provided that you let no Leaſes but according to ſuch Directions, as We have formerly given by our Letters to the Dean and Chapter of *Weſtminſter*, and the Deans and Chapters of other Churches; And provided alſo, that ſuch part of the dividend of the Fines of Leaſes, as uſually ſhould belong to the Dean's Portion, to be reſerved by you, together with the reſidue of that, which ſhould accrue unto him by his place there, to be diſpoſed of according to our Royal Will and Pleaſure.

And laſtly, We charge and command all Officers, Accomptants and Members of the ſaid Church and College, that they give their attendance, and perform all things, which belong to the duty of their Place and Office, during all the time of the ſaid Audit and Chapter from time to time, in the ſame manner as they ſhould do, if the Dean were preſent; And We alſo require you, that theſe our Letters Patents be recorded in the Chapter-Book or Regiſter of our ſaid College.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation concerning Tin, and to reſtrain the Importation thereof from Foreign Parts.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.6. n.11. dorſ.

WHEREAS for the better ſecuring to Us the Preemption of the Tin of this Kingdom, being an ancient and undoubted Hereditary Revenue annexed to our Crown, in right of our Duchy of *Cornwall*, divers good Cuſtoms, Laws and Ordinances, by the Wiſdom of former times have been eſtabliſhed, amongſt which, it is eſpecially provided, That all the ſaid Tin ſhould be duly brought to our Coinage Houſes in our Counties of *Devon* and *Cornwall*, there to be tried, aſſayed, poiſed and ſealed, before the ſame be put to Sale within the Land, or offered to be Shipped for Foreign Vent; And howſoever by our Proclamation of the two and twentieth of *January* in the ninth year of our Reign, We required of our Subjects, a juſt obſervation of thoſe Ordinances, yet finding, that by ſecret practice and combination of ſundry ill-minded Owners and Workmen of the ſaid Tin and Tin-works, a great part of the ſaid Tin hath been, and ſtill is bought and ſold, received, delivered and carried away uncoined, as well in Ships and other Veſſels, which under Colour of coming to buy *Corniſh* Slate and Stone and ſuch like occaſions, upon the Coaſt of *Cornwall*, do imbezel much uncoined Tin in Blocks, as alſo by Mariners and Seafaring Men, who buy up the Tin in Bars commonly called Pocket Tin, of Blowers and Melters of Tin and others, contrary to the ancient Ordinances of our Stannaries, to our prejudice and wrong in our ſaid Revenue, and diſgracing of the Commodity, and abuſe of our Subjects buying the ſame untried and not aſſayed.

For Reformation of which diſorders and abuſes for the time to come, We have thought fit once more to declare our Royal Pleaſure in the Premiſſes; Wherein as We expect all due conformity and obedience, ſo We ſhall extend the rigour of our Laws, and all juſt Severity againſt ſuch, as ſhall hereafter offend therein; And therefore We do by theſe Preſents ſtraightly charge and command, as well all and ſingular our loving Subjects, as all other Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, that none of them preſume upon any colour, ſhift or pretence whatſoever, at any time or times hereafter, to utter, ſell, deliver or put to Sale, or to receive, ſhip, carry, land or contract for any Black Tin unblown, but ſuch as cauſe the ſame to be caſt, melted down and blown, and brought to the place of Coinage, before it be ſold for uſe, nor to ſell, give, barter or utter any white Tin or caſt Tin, before it be firſt coined or ſtamped with our Seal or Mark appointed for that purpoſe as aforeſaid, and that no Perſon whatſoever, other than our Farmers of the ſaid Tin, do from henceforth preſume to ſhip or lade any Tin of what kind ſoever, to be tranſported or carried out of this our Realm or Dominion, to any Foreign Parts, without the aſſent of our ſaid Tin-Farmers therein firſt had in Writing, under the pain of the loſs and forfeiture, as well of the ſaid Tin, as alſo of Confiſcation of the Ships, Hoys, Barks, Lighters and other Veſſels, wherein any ſuch prohibited Tin ſhall be ſhipped or laden for Tranſportation, contrary to the intendment of this our Proclamation, and alſo upon pain of our high Diſpleaſure, and of ſuch further Penalties, Forfeitures and Puniſhments, as by the Statutes and Ordinances of our ſaid Stannaries, or any other Law or Statute whatſoever, or by the cenſure of our high Court of *Starchamber*, for diſobeying this our Royal Commandment and Injunction, or otherwiſe may be inflicted upon the Offenders in this behalf.

A.D.1638.

And where We have lately granted to ſome of our loving Subjects, the Emption or Preemption of Tin, during a term unexpired, and for Relief of poor Pewterers of the City of *London*, have provided, that if the ſaid Leſſees or Farmers ſhall be minded to

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

tranſport any Tin in Bars, they ſhall employ the ſaid Pewterers of *London*, or ſome ſuch of them, whom our ſaid Farmers ſhall nominate for the caſting of Tin out of Blocks into Bars, at ſuch Places as We ſhall appoint, and in default of ſuch appointment, at ſuch Places as our ſaid Farmers ſhall appoint, ſithence which time, many have preſumed to caſt Tin into Bars, both in the Counties of *Cornwall* and *Devon*, and elſewhere, which is a means, that a great part thereof, is the more eaſily conveyed from place to place, and vented before the Coinage of the ſame; And alſo divers Pewterers of *London*, who have not been authorized by our ſaid Farmers, have contrary to our Agreement with them, preſumed to caſt Tin into Bars, and others than our Farmers, have by means thereof, opportunity to tranſport the ſame, contrary to our Covenant with our ſaid Tin-Farmers; We do therefore ſtraightly charge and command all Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, that none of them (other than ſuch of the Pewterers of our City of *London*, as ſhall be nominated by the Farmers of the Emption or Preemption of Tin for the time being) do preſume hereafter to caſt any Tin into Bars, and that none of them do caſt any Tin into Bars, but in the City of *London*, and that only, in ſuch Houſes and Places of melting, as ſhall be deſigned or allowed of by our ſaid Farmers, upon the Pains to be inflicted upon Contemners of our Commands in our Court of *Starchamber* and otherwiſe.

And We do further hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that no Merchants, Mariners or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, do hereafter import, convey or bring, or cauſe to be imported, conveyed, or brought into our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, or either of them, any Tin of what kind ſoever, from any the Parts beyond the Seas, upon pain of the loſs and forfeiture, as well of the ſaid Tin, as of the Ships or Veſſels, wherein the ſame ſhall be ſhipped or conveyed, and upon ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be meet for ſuch contempt or neglect of our Royal Command.

And laſtly, We do require and command, that our ſaid Proclamation formerly publiſhed concerning Tin, be hereafter duly obſerved in all the particular Branches and Parts thereof, under the Pains and Penalties therein expreſſed.

Given at our Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the nineteenth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation and Declaration to inform our loving Subjects of our Kingdom of England, *of the ſeditious Practices of ſome in* Scotland, *ſeeking to overthrow our Regal Power under falſe pretences of Religion.*

A.D.1638. *Pat.14.Car.1. p. 6. n. 8. dorſ.*

WHEREAS We have endeavoured now for a long time together, by all calm and fair ways, to appeaſe the diſorders and tumultuous Carriages, cauſed by ſome evil-affected Perſons in our Realm of *Scotland*, but hitherto all in vain, We have now thought it not only fit, but neceſſary in general, to inform all our loving Subjects in this our Realm of *England*, what the truth is of our Proceedings, what our lenity and gentleneſs hath been toward them, and what froward and perverſe returns they have made to us, notwithſtanding all their ſpecious pretences, the better to inſinuate themſelves and their odious courſe into the minds of our loyal Subjects here.

Theſe Diſorders and Tumults have been thus raiſed in *Scotland*, and fomented by factious Spirits, and thoſe traiterouſly affected, begun upon pretences of Religion, the common Cloak for all diſobedience; but now it clearly appears, the aim of theſe Men is not Religion, as they falſly pretend and publiſh, but it is to ſhake off all Monarchical Government, and to vilify our Regal Power, juſtly deſcended upon Us over them, nay their Malice reaches ſo far, both againſt our Power and Perſon, as that in a moſt cunning and ſubtil way, they have endeavoured to poiſon the Hearts of our good and loyal Subjects of this our Kingdom, and to ſeduce them (were it not in their Power)

Power) to the like rebellious courſes with themſelves; Now though We are moſt confident of our Peoples Affections towards Us, of which they have given Us clear Teſtimony, by their ready and chearful aſſiſtance in this Cauſe, and have not the leaſt thought that thoſe turbulent Spirits ſhall any way prevail with them, yet We cannot but hold it requiſite to give them timely notice of their traiterous Intentions, which very many ways appear unto us.

As *Firſt*, by the multitude of their printed Pamphlets, or rather indeed infamous Libels, ſtuffed full of Calumnies againſt our Regal Authority and our moſt juſt Proceedings, and ſpreading of them in divers Parts of this our Kingdom.

Secondly, by their ſending of Letters to private Perſons to incite them againſt Us, and ſending of ſome of their fellow Covenanters, to be at private Meetings in *London* and elſewhere, to pervert our good People from their Duty, and ſome of theſe Meetings We know, and ſome of thoſe Letters (lewd enough) We have ſeen.

Thirdly, By their publick contemning of all our juſt commands, and their mutinous proteſting againſt them: a courſe not fit to be endured in any well-ordered Kingdom.

Fourthly, By their rejecting of the Covenant commanded by our Authority, becauſe it was commanded by Us, whereas no Covenant or Band of that nature in that Kingdom, hath ever been or can be legal and warrantable, which hath not been commanded, or at leaſt aſſented unto by Royal Authority; As for inſtance, That Covenant in our dear Father's time, was condeſcended unto by him, and ſo the ſubject (at the humble Petition of the general Aſſembly it ſelf) was permitted by him to ſign it: We ſay it again, that our Covenant was rejected by them, becauſe commanded by Us, and this is manifeſt, becauſe for matters of Religion (ours agreed in all things with their own Covenant) by which Covenant of theirs, they have treacherouſly induced many of our People to ſwear to a Band againſt Us, which Band and Covenant (or rather Conſpiracy) of theirs, could not be with God, being againſt Us the Lord's anointed over them, but it was and is a Band and Covenant pretended to be with God, that they may with the better countenance do the Work of the Devil, ſuch as all Treaſons and Rebellions are.

And *Laſtly*, by their moſt hoſtile Preparations in all kinds, as if We were not their King, but their ſworn Enemy; For what can their Intentions be, being thus prepared, but to invade this Kingdom, ſhould they not find Us ready, both to reſiſt their Force and to curb their Inſolences; for many, and ſome of the chiefeſt amongſt them, are Men not only of unquiet Spirits, but of broken Fortunes, and would be very glad of any occaſion (eſpecially under the Colour of Religion) to make them whole upon the Lands and Goods of our Subjects in *England*, whom We preſume, beſides their Allegiance to Us, will look better to themſelves and their Eſtates, than to ſhare them with ſuch deſperate Hypocrites, who ſeek to be better and cannot well be worſe.

We demand again, what Intentions elſe they can have, for We have already often adjured them by our publiſhed Proclamations, that We are ſo far from thinking of any Innovation or Alteration of Religion, that We are reſolved to maintain the ſame conſtantly, and as it is eſtabliſhed by Law in that our Kingdom; Nay, ſo deſirous have We been to give content unto them, as that We have in a manner condeſcended to all which they petitioned for; Nay our Princely Clemency in this, produced no better effect, than increaſing and daring Inſolences, to our diſhonour both at home and abroad; Yet We paſſed by all, till they ſtruck at the very Root of Kingly Government, for they have now aſſumed to themſelves Regal Power, for whereas the Print is the Kings in all Kingdoms, theſe ſeditious Men have taken upon them to Print what they pleaſe, though We forbid it, and to prohibit what they diſlike, though We command it, and with the greater affront have forbid and diſmiſt the Printer whom We eſtabliſhed.

Beſides, they have taken upon them to convene our Subjects, raiſe Arms, block up and beſiege our Caſtles, to lay Impoſitions and Taxes upon our People, threatning ſuch as continue in Loyalty to Us with force and violence; To this We ſhall add, That they have ſlighted the directions and power of our Council Table in that Kingdom, and have ſet up Tables of their own, at which ſome of their Leaders ſit, under the name of Committees, from the late pretended General Aſſembly or their Deputies, and thus they meet when and where they pleaſe, treat and conclude what they pleaſe, and ſend their Edicts through all parts of the Kingdom, without any conſent, nay without all knowledge of Us, our Commiſſioner or Council, and directly contrary to many ſtanding Laws at this day in force in that Kingdom, and yet pretend violation of their Laws, as one of the main cauſes of their Brain-ſick Diſtempers here; Therefore We take God and the World to witneſs, We hold our Self forced and conſtrained to arm, not only to reclaim them, and to ſet our kingly Authority right again, in that our ancient and native Kingdom, but alſo for the Safety of this Kingdom, our loyal Subjects in it, with their Wives, Children and Goods, as well as our own, againſt the rage and fury of theſe Men and their Covenants.

And this We think fit to let you further know, that We hope in time to make the beſt of them ſee, that We will endure no ſuch Covenant and Band in our Kingdom, to which We ſhall not conſent; So the Queſtion is not now, whether a Service Book is to be received or not? Nor whether Epiſcopal Government ſhall be continued or Presbyterial admitted? But whether We are their King or not? For though in ſome of their Libels, they give as good Words and ſpeak Us fair for their own Ends, eſpecially in their laſt printed at *Edinburgh, Februarii quarto, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty nine,* yet ſome of them refuſe both the Oath of Allegiance and Supremacy, and publickly maintain, that they are not obliged to take the ſame.

Now how can We think theſe Men are dutiful and loyal in their Hearts that broach ſuch dangerous Opinions, or religiouſly minded that teach ſuch rebellious Doctrine, and ſo contrary to all, which Proteſtant Divines teach towards the King and the Civil Magiſtrates, nay they have infected divers of their Countrymen, which are come into other parts with the ſame venom, for three *Scotchmen* taken in *Wales*, are at this day impriſoned for direct denial of our Supremacy and their Allegiance, ſaying that they cannot take thoſe Oaths, becauſe they are ſworn to the Covenant; But though We have been thus mild towards them, and continued ſo long, yet We would not have any of them, or any of our other Subjects think, that We can or will permit Epiſcopal Government (eſtabliſhed by many Acts of Parliament in that our Kingdom) to be aboliſhed, ſeeing it is known to the whole Chriſtian World, that the ſame is moſt Chriſtian in it ſelf, and moſt peaceable for the Civil State, and moſt conſonant to Monarchical Government; And We would have our Subjects of that Kingdom conſider, what will become of the third Eſtate there in Parliament, if Epiſcopacy ſhould be abrogated.

And further We think fit to declare unto you and to the Chriſtian World, that by our intention of introducing the Service Book into that Kingdom, We had not the leaſt thought of Innovation of Religion in this or that, but meerly to have a Conformity with that Worſhip of God, which is obſerved within both our other Kingdoms, though ill-minded Men have wreſted ſome things in it to a ſiniſter Senſe.

We further give you to underſtand, that there is a large Declaration coming forth, containing all the particular Paſſages, which have occurred in this Buſineſs from the very beginning, atteſted with their own foul Acts, to diſannul and ſhame their fair but falſe Words, but becauſe this cannot ſo ſoon be made ready, We hold it moſt expedient to let this ſhort Declaration forerun it, that our loyal Subjects here and elſewhere, may not be infected with their falſe, wicked, ſpecious but moſt ſeditious Informations; For Example ſake, in their laſt Pamphlets (beſides divers other falſe, baſe and fawning Paſſages) there are theſe ſcandalous and moſt notorious Untruths.

As firſt, they ſay, that We have committed the Arms We now take, and the Armies We now raiſe, into the Hands of profeſſed Papiſts, which is not more diſhonourable to our Self and the noble Perſons intruſted by Us, than odiouſly and notoriouſly falſe.

Again, they ſay, that ſome of power in the Hierarchy of *England*, have been the cauſe of our taking Arms to invade our native Kingdom, and of meddling with their Religion, when as it is moſt certain, that no one of them have done any thing therein, but by our own princely Direction and Command; And for Arms, 'tis notoriouſly known to all our Council then preſent, That their Counſel were for Peace, and have been the Perſuaders (as much as in them lay) of the undeſerved Moderation

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. deration wherewith We have hitherto proceeded towards ſo great Offenders.

And further, they ſay, that they intend no Act of Hoſtility againſt *England*, unleſs they ſhall be neceſſitated in their own Defence; We would fain know, Defence, of what? Is it of Diſobedience, Defence, againſt whom? Is it not againſt Us their true and lawful Sovereign? If they will defend againſt Us, it ought to be by Law and not by Arms, that Defence We ſhall never deny them, this by Arms We ſhall never permit them; now our Laws which they ſeem ſo much to value, are in a manner oppreſt by them, inſomuch that our Judges are ſo awed, as that they do hardly proceed according to Law with theſe and the like mutinous Libels; We deſire our good Subjects ſhould not be infected, but that all of them might know the preſent neceſſity We have to arm our Self, which is for no other end, ſave only for the Safety and Security of this our Kingdom, the re-eſtabliſhment of our Authorities in that, and the ſuppreſſing of ſuch as have miſled and abuſed our Subjects there, and would if not prevented, do the like here; but is no way to enforce any Innovation of Religion eſtabliſhed in that Kingdom, or any ways to infringe the Laws thereof, or any of their Liberties whatſoever, which are according to Law.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. Theſe are therefore to will and command all our loving Subjects of this our Kingdom, that they receive no more of their ſeditious Pamphlets ſent from *Scotland* or any other place, concerning thoſe Affairs; which can have no other uſe or influence, than to draw the Hearts of our loyal People to the like rebellious Courſes, and that ſuch of our Subjects here, as have already received any of theſe rebellious Pamphlets, do preſently deliver them to the next Juſtice of Peace, that he may ſend them to one of our Secretaries, as both they and the Juſtices of Peace will anſwer it at their uttermoſt peril.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, That this our Proclamation and Declaration be read in time of Divine Service, in every Church within the Kingdom, That all our People to the meaneſt may ſee the notorious Carriages of theſe Men, and likewiſe the Juſtice and Mercy of all our Proceedings.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conceſſione ſpeciali Paulo Pinder *Militi.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.44. n.7.

C*HARLES*, by the Grace of God, &c.

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our High Treaſurer of *England*, and

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and

To the Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of the *Exchequer* of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for the time being, and

To all other the Officers and Miniſters of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors of the ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, and of the Receipt there, and

To our truſty and welbeloved Sir *John Gibſon* Knight, and to his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, Farmers of our Allom Works, and for the vending and diſpoſing of the Alloms made within our Kingdoms of *England* and *Ireland*, and to all and every of them, and all others whom theſe Preſents may concern, Greeting.

A.D.1638. Whereas our truſty and welbeloved Sir *Paul Pinder* Knight, by our ſpecial Appointment and Direction, did buy of *William Harbone* Merchant, a Pendant Diamond cut facetwiſe, weighing one and twenty Carects or thereabouts, for which the ſaid Sir *Paul* diſburſed and paid unto the ſaid *William Harbone*, the two and twentieth day of *May* laſt paſt, before the date hereof, the Sum of eight thouſand Pounds of lawful *Engliſh* Money; ſince which time, the ſaid Sir *Paul* hath delivered into our own Hands the ſaid Pendant Diamond, which We hereby acknowledge to have received, and do thereof fully and clearly acquit and diſcharge the ſaid Sir *Paul Pinder*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and every of them by theſe Preſents.

And whereas We gave our Royal Word unto the ſaid Sir *Paul Pinder*, that the ſaid Sum of eight thouſand Pounds diſburſed as aforeſaid, with conſideration Money for forbearance thereof, after the rate of eight Pounds for one hundred Pounds for one Year, ſhould be duly paid unto him, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, out of ſome Branch of our Revenue, which you our ſaid Treaſurer and Chancellor, and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, have agreed with the ſaid Sir *Paul Pinder*, ſhall be paid to him the ſaid Sir *Paul*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators, or Aſſigns out of the Rent and Sums of Money reſerved unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, upon the Demiſe, Leaſe and Grant of the Allom Works, Alloms, Profits and Liberties thereby demiſed and granted to you the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon*, and your Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, by Indenture under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the firſt day of *March* in the ninth Year of our Reign, and which ſhall be due and payable to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors at the Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God, which ſhall be in the Year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred forty and two, or within forty days then next after.

And whereas the conſideration Money caſt up by *George Bingley* Eſquire, one of our Auditors of our Impreſts, after the rate of eight Pounds for one hundred Pounds for one Year, for forbearance of the ſaid eight thouſand Pounds, from the ſaid two and twentieth day of *May* laſt paſt before the date hereof, on which day the ſame eight thouſand Pounds was for our Uſe diſburſed as aforeſaid, until the end of forty days after the ſaid Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord God One thouſand ſix hundred forty and two, till the end of which forty days, you the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon* and your Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns may forbear the payment of the ſaid Rent due for that Year, being four Years, eight Months and ten Days, doth amount unto the Sum of three thouſand and four Pounds of lawful *Engliſh* Money, as appeareth by a Certificate thereof made by the ſaid *George Bingeley* Eſquire, one of the Auditors of our Impreſt.

We let you wit, that our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby authorize, will and command you our ſaid Treaſurer and Chancellor of our ſaid *Exchequer*, that you forthwith cauſe one or more Tally or Tallies to be levied and ſtricken at the Receipt of our *Exchequer* at *Weſtminſter*, for the ſaid Sum of eight thouſand Pounds principal Money, in the name of the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon* and his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, Farmers of our ſaid Allom Works and Alloms, as in part of payment and diſcharge of ſo much of the Rent for the ſame due and payable unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, at the ſaid Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred forty and two, or within forty days next after the ſaid Feaſt; And alſo to cauſe one or more Tally or Tallies to be levied and ſtricken at the ſaid Receipt of our ſaid *Exchequer*, for the ſaid Sum of three thouſand and four Pounds conſideration Money, for forbearance of the ſaid eight thouſand Pounds, in the name of the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, Farmers of the ſaid Allom Works and Alloms, as in charge of ſo much of the ſaid Rent to be due and payable to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, at the Feaſt of the Birth of our Lord God, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred forty and three; All which Tallies and every of them, or the Conſtats or Duplicates thereof, ſhall be a ſufficient Diſcharge unto you the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon*, and to your Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, for the ſeveral and reſpective Sum and Sums of Money, thereupon and thereby levied, ſtricken and cut, as ſo much by you paid into our ſaid Receipt of our *Exchequer*, upon Accompt and in part of the Rent of the ſaid Allom Works and Alloms as aforeſaid, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors; And therefore, We for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, authorize, will and require you the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon*, and your Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, to pay or cauſe to be paid unto the ſaid Sir *Paul Pinder*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, the ſeveral and reſpective Sums of eight thouſand Pounds principal Money, and three thouſand and four Pounds, conſideration Money, at the ſeveral days and times, as the ſame and every part thereof, ſhall be mentioned and expreſſed, upon all and every the ſeveral Tally and Tallies ſo to be levied and ſtricken as aforeſaid, to be due and payable, as in diſcharge of ſo much of the ſaid Rent, without any further Warrant or Authority from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors in that behalf, to be had or obtained; All which ſaid ſeveral Sums of eight thouſand Pounds, and three thouſand and four Pounds,

A.D.1638.

.14. Car.1.

our Will and Pleaſure is, ſhall in manner and form aforeſaid, be duly paid unto the ſaid Sir *Paul Pinder*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, without any Impreſt, Accompt or other matter or thing therefore, or for the ſame or any part thereof, to be had, made, rendred or done to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors.

And We for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do further authorize, will and require you our ſaid Treaſurer and Chancellor, and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and the Treaſurer, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of the *Exchequer*, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for the time being, and all other the Officers and Miniſters of the ſaid Court, to give or cauſe to be given and made, full Allowance and Deduction unto the ſaid Sir *John Gibſon*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, of and for the ſaid ſeveral Sums of Money, to be levied and ſtricken by Tally or Tallies as aforeſaid, out of the Rents payable at the ſaid Feaſts of the Birth of our Lord God, which ſhall be in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred forty and two, and One thouſand ſix hundred forty three reſpectively, in manner as aforeſaid; And that you take Order that this our preſent Command and Direction in every part thereof, be forthwith obſerved and put in Execution; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment, Conſtat or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be to you and every of you in that behalf a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

A.D.1638.

An.14. Car.1.

Although expreſs mention, &c.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *March*.

De Commiſſione Johanni Gibbon *&* Roberto Long *pro proviſionibus Regii Exercitûs.*

A.D.1638.

Pat.14 Car.1. p.4. n.4. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To all and ſingular our Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

We let you wit, that We have conſtituted and appointed, and by theſe Preſents, conſtitute and appoint our welbeloved *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, Eſquires, Providers for our Army, and do hereby give full power and authority unto them the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, and to either of them, and to their and either of their ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, Bearers hereof, in their or either of their Name or Names, to take up and provide for Us and in our Name, for the only Proviſion of our Army in all Places, as well within Liberties as without, in all or any our Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate and Circuits, within this our Realm of *England*, or Dominion of *Wales*, from time to time upon reaſonable and moderate Rates and Prices, Wheat, Rye, Oats and other Grain of all Sorts, Meal, Butter, Cheeſe, Beefs, Muttons, Veals, Lambs, Beer, Malt, Poultry of all Sorts, Hay, Straw, Provender, and all other Proviſions of Victuals whatſoever, neceſſary for the victualling and other uſe of our Army, from time to time, as Occaſion ſhall require, together with Carts and Carriages neceſſary and meet for the carriage and conveyance of the ſaid Proviſions, by Land or by Water to our ſaid Army, or to ſome ſuch fit place or places near unto the ſame, as the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, or either of them, their and either of their Deputy or Deputies ſhall appoint; Wherefore We will and command you, and every of you by theſe Preſents, to be aiding, helping and aſſiſting to the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, and either of them, their and either of their Deputy and Deputies, Bearers hereof, in the due Execution of this our Commiſſion, as you and every of you tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at your uttermoſt perils.

A.D.1638.

And We do hereby give power and authority to the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, and either of them, by their Letters or Deputation under their or either of their Hands and Seals, to aſſign, make and appoint ſuch and ſo many meet perſons, to be their Deputies, as they ſhall find needful for the Execution of this our Commiſſion, for which this ſhall be their Warrant and Diſcharge.

And further, We do give full power and authority by theſe Preſents, unto the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, and either of them, their and either of their

A.D.1638. An.14.Car.1.

their Deputies as aforeſaid, to direct his or their Precept or Precepts, to every high Conſtable, petty Conſtable or Headborough, of every particular Town, Pariſh or Hamlet, within any our ſaid Counties of this our Realm, where he or they ſhall think it moſt convenient, to make Proviſion as is aforeſaid of any the Premiſſes, whom We do will and command to be helping, aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, and either of them, their and either of their Deputies, in the due execution of this our Commiſſion, as they tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

And We do further will and require all our Judges and Juſtices of Aſſize, Deputy Lieutenants and Juſtices of Peace, and all others our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to whom it ſhall appertain, that they and every of them in their ſeveral Places, as well in their Seſſions as out of Seſſions, do give their diligent aſſiſtance and help to the ſaid *John Gibbon* and *Robert Long*, and to their or either of their Deputies, in the execution and performance of this our Service from time to time as occaſion ſhall require.

A.D.1638. An.14.Car.1.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the thirteenth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conceſſione Officii Willielmo Uvedale *Militi Theſaurarii Guerre.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 45. n. 7.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved Sir *William Uvedale* Knight, Treaſurer of our Chamber, Greeting.

Whereas for the neceſſary defence of this our Kingdom of *England*, and eſpecially of the Northern Parts thereof, and for the vindicating of our Regal Authority againſt the Rebellious Practices of ſome of our Subjects of our Kingdom of *Scotland*, We intend, by the aſſiſtance of Almighty God, to go ſhortly into the Northern Parts of this our Realm in our own Perſon, with an Army Royal; The Charges of which Army, with the Proviſions and Neceſſaries for the ſame, We think fit to be defrayed by ſuch Perſons as We eſpecially truſt and know to be Men of wiſdom, honeſty, truth and experience, meet to have ſuch a Charge committed unto them.

Know ye therefore, that We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdom and Fidelity towards Us, with your experience in matters of Accompts, have named and appointed you to be our Treaſurer of our Army and Armies in this our Expedition, willing and commanding you by Virtue and Warrant hereof, out of ſuch our Treaſure as ſhall come to your Hands for this purpoſe, to content and pay from time to time, all ſuch particular Sums of Money, as by Warrant or Bills ſubſcribed with the Names of the Perſon or Perſons and Officers hereafter following, ſhall be required of you; whoſe ſaid Warrants or Bills ſo ſubſcribed, ſhall be your diſcharge againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors at all times hereafter in that behalf.

A.D.1638.

Firſt, You ſhall pay and content unto all ſuch Perſon or Perſons, all ſuch Sums of Money as We ſhall command you by our Warrants, under our Signet or Sign Manual.

Secondly, Our Will and Pleaſure is, That you ſhall content and pay unto all ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall be named unto you by Warrants of our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Thomas* Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*, whom We have appointed to be our General of our Army, or by the Warrants of any other, whom We ſhall hereafter appoint to be General of our Army, or by Warrants of the Lieutenant General of our Army, in the abſence of the ſaid General, all ſuch Sums of Money, as our ſaid General, and in his abſence our Lieutenant General for the time being, ſhall require of you, whoſe ſaid Warrant or Warrants, with the Hands of the Parties that ſhall receive the ſame Monies, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

Thirdly, You ſhall content and pay upon the like Warrants of our ſaid General, and in his abſence of our Lieutenant General for the time being, for Proviſion of Victuals for our Army, Carriages, and all other neceſſaries thereunto belonging, all ſuch Sums of Money, as the ſaid General, or in his abſence the Lieutenant General, ſhall require of you by his Warrant or Warrants, or Bills ſubſcribed with his Hand, which Bills ſo ſubſcribed by our ſaid General for the time being, and in his abſence by our Lieutenant General, together with the Acquittances of the Perſons, which ſhall teſtify the Receipt thereof, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

Fourthly, You ſhall content and pay all ſuch Sums of Money in groſs or otherwiſe, as ſhall be required of you, by the Warrants or Bills ſubſcribed by our ſaid General for the time being, or in his abſence by our Lieutenant General, for any thing or things, which our ſaid General, and in his abſence our Lieutenant General ſhall think meet to be provided, for the Furniture of our Ordnance, with Munition, Carriages and all other Neceſſaries for the ſame, delivering by Indenture the ſaid Monies to ſuch of our principal Officer or Officers of our Ordnance there, as our General, or in his abſence our Lieutenant General ſhall appoint, for which he or they are to render Us Account, which Indentures, with the ſaid Bills ſubſcribed by our ſaid General, or in his abſence our Lieutenant General, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

Fifthly, You ſhall content and pay upon the like Warrants or Bills of our ſaid General, or in his abſence our Lieutenant General, all ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall be required of you, for Coats, Conduct, Tranſportation, Payment of Dues and Wages to our ſaid General, Lieutenant General, and General of our Horſe, and all other Counſellors, Officers, Captains, petty Captains, Soldiers, and all others, which ſhall be waged or liſted in our ſaid Army, and for all other things and neceſſaries, with all manner of Carriages for the ſame, which Bills or Warrants ſo ſubſcribed ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

And for your Entertainment in the ſaid Office of Treaſurer of our Army, We are pleaſed, that by virtue hereof, you ſhall have Allowance of forty Shillings by the day, for your own Diet, and likewiſe for all ſuch Sums of Money, as by any means ſhall come to your Hands for our Service aforeſaid, as well now as at any time hereafter, you ſhall take an Allowance of the hundredth Penny, which is to be paid by ſuch as ſhall receive any Monies from you; And for the Allowance of one Deputy, the Sum of ſix Shillings and eight Pence by the day, and for four Clerks each of them two Shillings by the day, and for one Meſſenger twelve pence by the day; All which ſaid Allowances, We will ſhall commence from the firſt day of *April* next enſuing the date hereof.

And for as much as it is convenient and neceſſary, that you be ſufficiently and well furniſhed of all manner of neceſſary Proviſions, to be ſpent in and about your ſaid Office, as occaſion ſhall ſerve, having like truſt in your Fidelity, our Will and Pleaſure is, That of ſuch our Treaſure as ſhall come to your Hands, for the aforeſaid Services, you disburſe and lay out ſuch and ſo many Sums of Money, as by your diſcretion ſhall be thought meet and neceſſary to be disburſed and laid out, for the charges of all manner of Carriage, Proviſion of Tents, Coffers, Iron Cheſts, Bags, Tables, Green Cloths, Paper, Ink, Parchment, and all other neceſſary Charges, Coſts and Expences, to be uſed and ſpent in and about your ſaid Office, you keeping a Book or Books of Parcels, declaring particularly the natures and kinds of the ſame, with the diſtinct Payments thereof from time to time, during this our Service; Willing therefore and commanding the Auditors of our Impreſts for the time being, and all other Perſon or Perſons to whom in this behalf it ſhall or may appertain, That in your Accompts to be yielded for the Premiſſes to Us, and to be taken by them, they make unto you, your Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators, due allowance, deduction, defalcation and diſcharge, as well of all and ſingular thoſe Sums of Money, which ſhall appear unto them or any of them to be paid by you, by virtue of any Warrants, either ſigned by our ſelf, or by Bill or Warrant ſigned by our ſaid General, or in his abſence by our Lieutenant General, as alſo for your own Allowances, Diets, the Wages of your Deputies, Clerks, Meſſengers and Soldiers appointed to attend upon our Treaſure in your Cuſtody as is aforeſaid, and of all other the ſaid Neceſ-

A.D. 1638. *An.* 14. *Car.* 1.

ſaries, Proviſions, Carriages, Payments, Coſts, Charges and Expences about your ſaid Office, as ſhall be contained in a particular Book or Books to be delivered by you, and to be affirmed by your Oath to be taken upon your Account, and theſe our Letters ſhall be as well unto you, for the Payment of the ſame Sums of Money in manner and form aforeſaid, as unto our Auditor or Auditors for the time being, and to all other Perſon or Perſons, to whom in this behalf it ſhall appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge for the allowance of the ſame.

A.D. 1638. *An.* 14. *Car.* 1.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the twentieth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Licence granted to the Eaſt-India *Company for tranſportation of Gold.*

A.D. 1638.

Pat. 14. *Car.* 1. *p.* 44. *n.* 5.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our Treaſurer, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

And to the Commiſſioners for our Admiralty,

And to all other our Admirals, Vice-Admirals, Captains and others ſerving upon the Seas; And to all Mayors, Juſtices of the Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, Searchers, keepers of our Ports, Creeks and Paſſages, and to all other our Officers and Miniſters for the time being, and to all other our Subjects whatſoever, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, Greeting.

Whereas our late dear and Royal Father of ever bleſſed memory, by his Highneſs's Letters Patents, ſealed with the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *January*, in the fifteenth year of his Reign of *England*, and of *Scotland* the one and fiftieth, for the weighty reaſons and moſt ſerious conſiderations in the ſaid Letters Patents mentioned, did thereby grant unto the Governor and Company of Merchants of *London*, trading into the *Eaſt-Indies*, That it ſhould and might be lawful for them and their Succeſſors, yearly and every year, in all the Voyages which they or any of them, according to the ſeveral Charters to them theretofore made or granted, by our ſaid late dear Father, ſhould yearly make, to ſhip and tranſport out of this our Realm of *England* or the Dominions of the ſame, without Cuſtom or Subſidy to be paid for the ſame, all ſuch foreign Coin of Silver, *Spaniſh* or other foreign Silver, or Bullion of Silver, as they or any of them from the five and twentieth day of *March* then laſt paſt, before the date of the ſaid Letters Patents, had brought or cauſed to be brought, or then after ſhould bring or cauſe to be brought into the Realm of *England*, from any the Parts beyond the Seas, either in the ſame kind of ſtamp or faſhion, which it ſhould have, when they or any of them ſhould bring it in, or cauſe the ſame to be brought in, or any other form, ſtamp or faſhion to be coined within the *Mint* in the *Tower* of *London* at their Pleaſure, and that they might carry more or leſs of their ſaid Bullion of Silver in any of the ſaid yearly Voyages, as ſhould ſerve their occaſions, and ſhould be thought moſt convenient, ſo as the ſame did not exceed the Sum of one hundred thouſand Pounds in the whole, in all the ſaid Voyages in one year to be made.

A.D. 1638.

And whereas We have been informed, on the behalf of the ſaid Governor and Company of Merchants of *London* trading to the *Eaſt-Indies*, by their humble Petition to Us exhibited, that by reaſon of the ſcarcity of *Royals of Eight* that are now in the Kingdom, they cannot furniſh themſelves with ſuch a proportion of that Species as their occaſions do require, by which means they ſhall be diſabled for the ſetting forth thoſe Ships deſigned by them this year for *India* and *Perſia*, unleſs by our gracious favour they may be relieved herein, and have therefore humbly beſought Us to grant them leave and licence, to buy, take up and tranſport for *India* and *Perſia*, for this year in their Ships, *videlicet*, the *London*, *William* and *Hopewell*, twenty thouſand Pounds of foreign or *Engliſh* Gold: and that it may be lawful for any our Subjects or others, that have any of the ſaid Gold in their Hands, to ſell the ſame to them, without incurring the danger of our Laws in that behalf; To which their humble ſuit, We being willing and deſirous to maintain and advance the Trade of the ſaid Company in thoſe Parts, have graciouſly condeſcended.

Know ye therefore, that We of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and mere motion, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid Governor and Company of Merchants of *London*, trading into the *Eaſt-Indies* and their Succeſſors, full Power, Licence and Authority, and that it ſhall and may be lawful to and for them to buy, and take up within this our Realm of *England*, and the Dominions of the ſame, the ſaid Sum of twenty thouſand Pounds in foreign or *Engliſh* Gold, and the ſame ſo bought and taken up, to tranſport in the ſaid Ships or Fleet, or any of them, either into the *Eaſt-Indies* or *Perſia*, in this their intended Voyage for this year enſuing, without the incurring of any Penalty, Forfeiture or other Puniſhment for the ſame, and without any Cuſtom, Subſidy, Duty or Payment to be therefore made, paid or given to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or to any our Officers or Miniſters, or to any other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever in that behalf; And in caſe the ſaid Governor and Company, ſhall not be able to ſupply themſelves with the ſaid Sum of twenty thouſand Pounds of foreign Gold, then We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant unto them and their Succeſſors, that it ſhall and may be lawful to and for them, to buy and take up of any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſo much *Engliſh* Gold as ſhall be wanting to make up the ſaid Sum of twenty thouſand Pounds, and the ſame to tranſport for their preſent Supply in this their intended Voyage as aforeſaid; Any Law, Statute, Act of Parliament, Prohibition, Proclamation, Letters Patents, Ordinance, or other matter or thing to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

And therefore hereby We require and authorize you and every of you, whom it doth or ſhall concern, to permit and ſuffer the ſaid Governor and Company and their Succeſſors, to have and take the full benefit of theſe our Letters Patents, according to our Pleaſure herein before declared.

And that this our Pleaſure may take the better effect, We will, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give full Power and Authority, to all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, who have or ſhall have any foreign or *Engliſh* Gold remaining in their Hands, that they and every of them may, by virtue of theſe Preſents, ſell or exchange the ſaid foreign or *Engliſh* Gold, to or with the ſaid Governor and Company, to be diſpoſed of, according to our Pleaſure herein before declared; Any Law, Statute, Act of Parliament, Prohibition, Proclamation, Letters Patents, Ordinance or other matter or thing to the contrary in any ways notwithſtanding; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well unto the ſaid Governor and Company and their Succeſſors, for buying, taking up and tranſporting of the ſaid foreign or *Engliſh* Gold in manner aforeſaid, as alſo to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, for ſelling or exchanging the ſame, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; Although expreſs mention of the certainty of the Premiſſes, or of any of them, or of any gifts or grants by Us, or any of our Progenitors or Predeceſſors, to the ſaid Governor and Company of Merchants of *London*, trading into the *Eaſt-Indies* heretofore made, in theſe Preſents is not made, or any Statute, Act, Ordinance, Proviſion, Proclamation or Reſtraint heretofore had, made, ordained or provided, or any other thing, cauſe or matter whatſoever to the contrary thereof, in any ways notwithſtanding.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the one and twentieth day of *March*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation to prevent the diſorders of the Soldiery.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 44. n. 3. dorſ. A.D.1638.

THE Kings moſt Excellent Majeſty, for the prevention of all ſuch Spoils, Damages and Loſſes, as his loving Subjects may ſuffer, by the violence and diſorders of Soldiers, which are or ſhall be preſſed for the Service, in the Paſſage through the ſeveral Counties, towards the parts and places they ſhall be aſſigned, and out of his Princely care to ſecure his loving Subjects, both in their Perſons and Goods, againſt all ſuch Offences or Fears, hath therefore thought fit, by the Advice of his Privy Council, to give ſolemn warning, and publiſh his Royal Commandment therein, to the end, that all pretence of diſorder in the ſaid Soldiers may be taken away.

And *Firſt*, his Majeſty doth ſtraightly charge and command, all Captains, Lieutenants, Corporals, Conductors, and all other Officers, who have or ſhall have any charge or command, of conducting any of the ſaid Soldiers, ſo appointed out of the ſaid ſeveral Counties of this Realm, that they do not only ſee the Soldiers of their ſeveral Bands and Charges reſpectively duly paid their Conduct Monies, and provided for of fit neceſſaries in their Paſſage, but do alſo carefully lead and conduct them from place to place, whither they are to go, keeping always with their Companies, and ſuffering none of them upon any pretence to wander or ſtraggle from the reſt.

Secondly, That no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, after he or they, hath, have or ſhall receive his or their Preſt-Money, do preſume to abſent or hide himſelf, when he ſhall be called to go with his Company, nor being in Company, ſhall wander or ſtraggle from his or their Colours, or from the Captain, Lieutenant, Corporal, Conductor or other Officer, to whom the conducting of them ſhall be aſſigned, but that they all behave themſelves quietly and orderly, as becomes good Subjects, without offering injury or violence in their Paſſage to any others, either in their Perſons, Families, Goods or Chattles, or fall into any outrage or diſorder amongſt themſelves; And if any of the ſaid Soldiers, ſhall notwithſtanding this publick warning, and their Captains or Conductors care and reſtraint, break out and commit any outrage, take or ſpoil any Man's Houſe or Goods, in the Towns or Fields as they paſs, ſtraggle from their Companies or otherwiſe outrageouſly behave themſelves, that then every ſuch Soldier ſo offending, be by virtue of this his Majeſty's Proclamation, forthwith committed to the Conſtable of the Place near adjoining, and by him in ſafe and ſure manner conducted to the Goal of the County, there to remain without Bail or Mainprize, until he ſhall be proceeded againſt,by the ſtricteſt courſe of Law, which his Fact ſhall deſerve, for an example to others to avoid the like Offences; And for the better execution of this his Majeſty's juſt and neceſſary Commandment, his Majeſty ſtraightly chargeth and commandeth all Lieutenants, Deputy Lieutenants, Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and other Officers, and all other his Majeſty's good and loving Subjects, to take care to prevent and repreſs ſuch diſorders as aforeſaid, and to be aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid Captain or Captains, or other Conductor or Conductors of Soldiers reſpectively, and to ſuch Conſtable and Conſtables, as ſhall have the charge of conducting any ſuch diſorderly Soldiers to the Goal reſpectively, in the due execution of this his Majeſty's Command concerning the Premiſſes, as they tender their Duty and Allegiance to his Majeſty, and the peace and good of their Country, and will anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Given at his Majeſty's Court at *Whitehall*, the twenty ſecond day of *March*.

De Conceſſione Dominæ Reginæ de Annuitate.

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p.45. n.8.

A.D.1638.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c.

To the Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of the *Exchequer*, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for the time being,

And to the Farmers and Collectors of the greater and leſſer Cuſtoms, Subſidies, Impoſts, and all other Duties, of all Goods and Merchandiſes whatſoever, Exported and Imported, and to be Exported and Imported into our Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick*, that now are or for the time being, ſhall be, and to all other the Officers and Miniſters of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, now and for the time being, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, or to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Know ye, that for the ſettling and eſtabliſhing of a certain maintenance for our deareſt Conſort the Queen, as well for the Diet of her and her Family, as Proviſion for her Stables and other neceſſary Charges, for her Self and Servants, We of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have given, granted and confirmed, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give, grant and confirm unto our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, one Annuity, Annual Rent and yearly Penſion and Payment of forty thouſand Pounds of lawful Money of *England*, out of our greater and leſſer Cuſtoms, the Subſidies, Impoſts and other Duties, by the Farmers, Collectors, and other the Officers and Miniſters of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, from time to time to be had and received, for and in reſpect of the Exportation and Importation of all Goods, Wares and Merchandiſes, out of, and into the Kingdom of *England*, Dominion of *Wales*, Port and Town of *Berwick* and every or any of them.

To have, and to hold the ſaid Annuity, Annual Rent, yearly Penſion and Payment of forty thouſand Pounds of lawful Money of *England*, to our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, for and during the term of threeſcore years, if ſhe live ſo long, to begin after our death and deceaſe, to be yearly perceived, received and taken by our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, or by her Officer or Officers, to be thereunto authorized, deſigned and appointed, of and from the Hands of the Farmers or Collectors, or other Receiver or Receivers of the foreſaid greater and leſſer Cuſtoms, Subſidies, Impoſts and other the Duties aforeſaid, of the ſaid Goods and Merchandiſes Imported and Exported, and to be Imported and Exported as aforeſaid, at the Feaſts of St. *Michael the Archangel*, and the *Annunciation of the bleſſed Virgin St. Mary*, by even and equal Portions to be paid; The firſt Payment to begin and to be made, at the firſt of the ſaid Feaſts, which ſhall happen after our death.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, We do require, authorize and command the Farmers and Collectors, Receiver and Receivers of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, of all the ſaid Cuſtoms, Subſidies, Impoſts and Duties, upon Goods and Merchandiſes Exported and Imported, and to be Exported and Imported as aforeſaid, and every of them for the time being, that upon ſight of theſe our Letters Patents, or of the Inrolment or Exemplification hereof, they or ſome of them do from time to time, during the ſaid term, pay or cauſe to be paid unto our deareſt Conſort the Queen, or her Officer or Officers being thereunto authorized, the ſaid Annuity, Annual Rent, yearly Penſion and Payment of forty thouſand Pounds, at the ſeveral Feaſts aforeſaid, without any denial or contradiction whatſoever, taking from our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, her Officer or Officers thereunto authorized and appointed, an Acquittance or other lawful Diſcharge from time to time, teſtifying the Payments and Receipts aforeſaid, and every of them; And We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, command and authorize the Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlain and Barons of the *Exchequer*, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for the time being, and every of them, and alſo the Auditor of the Preſts for the time being, that they and every of them from time to time, upon ſight of the ſaid Acquittance or Acquittances, mentioning ſuch Payment or Payments, do and ſhall from time to time give or cauſe

A.D.1638.

*An.*14. *Car.*1.

to be given, full allowance, deduction and diſcharge thereof to the ſaid Farmers or Collectors, upon their Payments and Accounts reſpectively, without any further Writ or Warrant, from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors in that behalf to be obtained; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification hereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of the *Exchequer*, for the time being, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And to the end, that the ſaid Annuity, Annual Rent, yearly Penſion and Payment aforeſaid, may be duly paid and ſatisfied as aforeſaid, Our Will and Pleaſure is, And We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, charge and command the Farmers and Collectors of the ſaid Cuſtoms and Subſidies, Impoſts and Duties aforeſaid, to keep and detain in his and their Hands, out of the Sum and Sums of Money, from and out of the ſaid Cuſtoms and Subſidies, Impoſts and Duties from time to time ariſing, the ſaid Annuity or Annual Penſion aforeſaid, any other Payment or Payments, for Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or to any other Perſon or Perſons whomſoever, by the Warrant or Command of the Lord Treaſurer of *England*, or Chancellor of the *Exchequer*, of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, to the contrary notwithſtanding, and the ſame Annuity and Annual Rent, Penſion and Payment, from time to time, to pay or cauſe to be paid to our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, her Officers or Miniſters as aforeſaid, for and during the term, and at the Feaſts and Times herein beforementioned and expreſſed, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment hereof, ſhall be unto them the ſaid Farmers and Collectors, and unto every of them a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

A.D.1638.

*An.*14. *Car.*1.

And laſtly, We do by theſe Preſents grant and agree for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, That if in caſe our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, or her Counſel learned, at any time hereafter, ſhall conceive any doubt of the validity of this our preſent Grant, That then We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, upon requeſt to be made to Us, our Heirs, or Succeſſors in that behalf, will make and grant unto our ſaid deareſt Conſort the Queen, ſuch further grant or better aſſurance, for the better having, receiving and enjoying of the ſaid Annuity, Annual Rent, Penſion and Payment, according to the true meaning of theſe Preſents, as by the Attorney or Sollicitor General of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors for the time being, ſhall be reaſonably deviſed and adviſed in that behalf.

Although expreſs mention, *&c.*

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſix and twentieth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Brevia de Licentia eligendi, Regio aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium Anno Decimo quarto Caroli Regis.

A.D.1638.

Pars decima nona, N. 3.

Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Ciceſtrenſi*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Maii*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 2.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Briano Duppa*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Ciceſtrenſi* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Junii*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 1.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Junii*.

P. S.

Pars triceſima quinta, N. 3.

Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Petriburgenſi*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Novembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 2.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Johanne Towres*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Petriburgenſi* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Decembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 1.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*.

P. S.

A.D.1638. Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Elienſi*.

An.14.Car.1. Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Martii*.

Ibidem, N.6. P. S.

Ibidem, N. 5. Regius Aſſenſus pro *Mattheo* nuper *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo, *Elienſi* Epiſcopo electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Aprilis*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 4. Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Aprilis*.

P. S.

Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Norwicenſi*. A.D.1638.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Maii*. *An.14. Car.1.*

P. S. *Pars triceſima ſeptima, N. 4.*

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Richardo* nuper *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo electo. *Ibidem, N.3.*

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Maii*.

P. S.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem. *Ibidem, N. 2.*

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Maii*.

P. S.

Officia de Anno decimo quarto Caroli *primi*

Pro Jacobo Aſtley Milite & filio.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N.20. REX, ſexto die *Decembris*, concedit *Jacobo Aſtley* Militi & *Bernardo Aſteley* filio ſuo, Officium Capitaneorum, Gubernatorum & Cuſtodum Caſtri ſive Propugnaculi Regis, juxta Villam & Portum de *Plymouth*, Acetiam Officium Gubernatorum, Capitaneorum & Cuſtodum Inſule Regis, vocati St. *Nicholas Iſle* in introitu & oſtio dicti Portusde *Plymouth* in Comitatu *Devon*, durante vitâ eorum diutius viventium.

P S.

Pro Mauritio Abbot & alio.

Pars viceſima una, N. 3. The King, the ſeventeenth day of *September* granteth to *Maurice Abbot* and *Edward Abbot* Eſquires, the Office of Collector and Collectors in the Port of *London*, of all Impoſitions upon Silks, Lawns and Cambricks, to be imported during their lives. P. S.

Pro Willielmo Batten.

Pars quarta, N. 3. The King, the twenty ſixth day of *September*, granteth to *William Batten*, The Office of Surveyor of all his Majeſty's Ships during Pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Berkeley.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N.21. Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Decembris*, concedit *Johanni Berkley* Armigero, Officium Clerici Theſaurarii Curie de Communi Banco apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ac Cuſtodis omnium Recordorum Theſaurarii Curie predicte ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Bowyer & aliis.

Pars viceſima una, N. 1. The King, the eighteenth day of *March*, granteth to *John Bowyer* Eſquire, and others, the Office of keeping his Majeſty's Wardrobe in the Principality and Marches of *Wales*, and the Office of making the Bills of Complaint, for matters of debt before the King's Counſel in the Principality of *Wales*, during their lives.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Barlow & aliis.

The King, the ſixteenth day of *February*, granteth to *Thomas Barlow* and others, the Office of Clerk of his Majeſty's Ships during pleaſure. *Pars triceſima quarta, N. 5.*

P. S.

Pro Ezechiele Wallis.

Rex, decimo tertio die *Octobris*, conſtituit *Ezechielem Wallis* Majorem Stapule, & *Johannem Genning* & *Willielmum Jones* Conſtabularios ejuſdem Stapule, apud Civitatem *Briſtol*. *Pars triceſima ſeptima, N. 1.*

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Bolles & aliis.

The King, the ſixth day of *April*, granteth to *John Bolles*, *John Booker* and others, the Office of Examiner and Regiſter to the Commiſſioners of Bankrupts in the City of *London*, and the Liberties and Suburbs thereof during life. P. S. *Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 13.*

Pro Willielmo Baker.

The King, the ninth day of *May*, granteth to *William Baker*, the Office of Cuſtody and Keeping of the King's Houſe and Garden at *Newmarket* in the County of *Cambridge*, during life. *Ibidem, N. 14.*

P. S.

Pro

A.D.1638.

An.14. Car.1.

Pro Thoma Beale & aliis.

Ibidem, N.20. Rex, decimo nono die *Maii*, concedit *Thome Beale* Armigero & aliis, Officium ſive Locum Generalium Woodwardorum & Cuſtodum omnium Boſcorum infra quaſcunque Foreſtas, Parcos, Chaceas & Warrenas Domini Regis in Comitatibus *Northampton* & *Rutland*, durante vitâ eorum.

P. S.

Pro Philippo de Carteret & aliis.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N. 3. Rex, decimo octavo die *Junii*, concedit *Philippo de Carteret* Militi, *Elie de Carteret* & *Georgio de Carteret*, Officium & Locum Ballivi Inſule de *Jerſey*, durante vitâ eorum diutius viventium.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Cooke Armigero.

Ibidem, N. 5. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Julii*, concedit *Willielmo Cooke* Armigero, Officium Clerici Liberationum in Curia Wardorum, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Corance & aliis.

Ibidem, N. 12. Rex, viceſimo die *Septembris*, concedit *Johanni Corance* & aliis Officium Generalis Receptoris Exituum & Reventionum Ducatus *Cornubie*, durante vitâ eorum.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Crowne.

Ibidem, N. 13. Rex, duodecimo die *Septembris*, conſtituit *Willielmum Crowne* unum Purſuivandorum Regis ad Arma, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Cobb.

Ibidem, N. 16. Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Septembris*, concedit *Johanni Cobb*, Officium Magiſtri Puerorum Capelle Regis, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Carleton & aliis.

Pars viceſima nona, N. 4. The King, the eighth day of *October*, appointeth *Thomas Carleton* Eſquire, and others, Officers for the ſurveying, weighing and trying of all dyed Silks for twenty one years.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Cromwell & aliis.

Ibidem, N. 7. The King, the twenty ninth day of *January*, granteth to *Thomas Cromwell* and others, the Office of Searcher, Trier and Sealer of all Madder to be imported for twenty one years. P. S.

Pro Nicholao Criſpe & alio.

The King, the thirteenth day of *December*, granteth to *Nicholas Criſpe* & *Roger Charnock* Eſquires, the Office of Collectorſhip of the Impoſts laid upon all Goods and Merchandiſes, brought in and carried out of the Ports of *Chicheſter*, *Southampton*, *Poole*, *Exon*, *Dartmouth*, *Plymouth*, and divers other Ports, during their lives. A.D.1638. *An.14. Car.1.* *Ibidem, N. 8.*

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Courten.

Rex, octavo die *Januarii*, concedit *Willielmo Courten* Armigero, Officium Superviſoris parve Cuſtume & Subſidii in Portu *London*, durante vitâ in reverſione. *Pars triceſima quarta, N. 1.*

P. S.

Pro Stephano Chaſe.

Rex, undecimo die *Martii*, concedit *Stephano Chaſe* Juniori, Officium Calefactoris Cere in Cancellaria, durante vitâ. *Pars triceſima octava, N. 18.*

P. S.

Pro Helerio Carteret.

Rex, ſecundo die *Maii*, conſtituit *Helierium Carteret* Procuratorem Regis, infra Inſulam de *Jerſey*, durante vitâ. *Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 4.*

P. S.

Pro Hugone Daſhfield.

Rex, ſeptimo die *Junii*, concedit *Hugoni Daſhfield* Armigero, Officium Clerici ad ſcribendum & irrotulandum omnes & ſingulas Commiſſiones Apellationum in Curia Cancellarie, ad vitam. *Pars ſecunda, N. 9.*

P. S.

Pro Richardo Delamain.

The King, the twentieth day of *November*, granteth to *Richard Delamain*, the Office or Place of one of his Majeſty's Engineers, during life. *Pars quarta, N. 1.*

P. S.

Pro Abrahamo Dawes & alio.

The King, the twenty ſixth day of *June*, granteth to Sir *Abraham Dawes* Knight, and *Thomas Dawes* Eſquire, the Office of Collectorſhip of ſeveral new Impoſts, Duties and Sums of Money, for every Ton of all ſorts of Wine to be imported from beyond the Seas, during life. *Pars decima octava, N. 7.*

P. S.

Pro

Pro Georgio Digby.

Pars triceſima quarta, N. 2. Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Januarii*, concedit *Georgio Digby* Armigero, Officium Aqueballivi Ville de *Dover* in Comitatu *Kantie*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro eodem.

Ibidem, N. 2. Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Januarii*, concedit *Georgio Digby* Armigero, Officium Cuſtodis Priſone, Ville & Portus de *Dover* in Comitatu *Kantie*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Ekyns.

Pars triceſima ſeptima, N. 2. Rex, triceſimo primo die *Maii*, concedit *Johanni Ekyns*, Officium Philizarii in Curia de Banco, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Embree.

Ibidem, N. 22. Rex, octavo die *Januarii*, concedit *Johanni Embree*, Officium Servientis Plumbarii in omnibus locis & operibus Regis infra Regnum *Anglie*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Edwards.

Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 5. Rex, quinto die *Maii*, concedit *Thome Edwards*, Officium Conſtabularii Caſtri de *Flint* cum pertinentiis in Comitatu *Flint*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Evelyn.

Ibidem, N. 6. Rex, ſexto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Roberto Evelyn*, Officium Superviſoris Generalis omnium & ſingulorum Caſtrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Foreſtarum, Chaſearum, Parcorum, Meſſuagiorum, Terrarum & Hereditamentorum Domini Regis, infra Coloniam & Dominium *Virginie*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Fletcher.

Pars quarta, N. 4. The King, the twenty ſixth day of *September*, granteth to *John Fletcher*, the Office of keeping of his Majeſty's Blockhouſe near unto *Graveſend* in the County of *Kent*, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Fettiplace.

Pars triceſima ſeptima, N. 24. Rex, ſexto die *Octobris*, concedit *Henrico Fettiplace*, Officium Confectoris Ciſtarum Regis, Anglicè, *Coffermaker*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Dioniſio Fleming.

Pars triceſima quarta. N. 5. The King, the ſixteenth day of *February*, granteth to *Dennis Fleming* and others, the Office of Clerk of his Majeſty's Ships, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Anthonio Fane & alio.

Pars triceſima ſexta, N. 6. Rex, undecimo die *Junii*, concedit *Anthonio Fane* & *Georgio Fane* Armigeris, Officium unius duorum Clericorum Curie Wardorum & Liberationum, durante vita eorum, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Fleetwood Milite.

Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 24. Rex, ſecundo die *Maii*, concedit *Willielmo Fleetwood* Militi, Officium Generalis Receptoris Curie Wardorum & Liberationum, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Domino Goring.

Pars decima octava, N. 9. Rex, triceſimo die *Maii*, concedit *Georgio* Domino *Goring*, Officium Seneſcalli Honoris de *Peverell* in Comitatu *Nottingham*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Glynn.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N. 10. Rex, ſeptimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Johanni Glynn* Armigero, Officium Cuſtodis omnium Brevium & Rotulorum de & in Communi Banco, durantibus vitis *Willielmi Herbert* & *Johannis Herbert*, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Domino Goring.

Ibidem, N. 23. Rex, nono die *Januarii*, concedit *Georgio Goring* Armigero, Officium Cuſtodis & Capitanei Ville & Inſule de *Portſmouth* & *Novi Caſtri* ibidem in Comitatu *Southampton*, durante beneplacito in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Geers.

Pars quadrageſima prima, N. 4. Rex, decimo tertio die *Marcii*, concedit *Willielmo Geeres*, Officium Generalis Receptoris omnium Exituum & Reventionum Domini Regis, in Comitatibus *Wigorn'*, *Salop'*, *Stafford* & *Hereford* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Hamilton.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N. 8. Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Julii*, concedit *Johanni Hamilton* Armigero, Officium Philizarii in Curia de Banco, tam de *London* quam de Comitatibus *Mid-*

dleſex, *Cantabrigie* & *Huntington*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Hendon.

Ibidem, N. 25. Rex, viceſimo ſecundo die *Januarii*, concedit *Edwardo Henden* Servienti ad legem, Officium unius Baronum de Scaccario, quamdiu placuerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Henrico Jermyn & alio.

Ibidem, N. 6. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*, concedit *Henrico Jermyn* & *Thome Jermyn* Armigeris, Officium Coronatorum & Attornatorum Regis in Banco, durantibus vitis eorum, in Reverſione.

P. S.

Pro eiſdem.

Ibidem, N. 7. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*, concedit *Henrico Jermyn* & *Thome Jermyn* Armigeris, Officium Regiſtratus & Cuſtodis Regiſtri & Regiſtrorum & Librorum omnium Ordinum & Decretorum in Curia Cancellarie, durantibus vitis eorum, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Lloid.

Pars triceſima ſexta, N. 4. Rex, duodecimo die *Junii*, concedit *Richardo Lloid* Armigero, Officium Attornati Regis in Comitatibus *Denbigh* & *Mountgomery*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Duce Lenox.

Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 23. Rex, ſecundo die *Maii*, concedit *Jacobo Duci Lenox*, Cuſtodiam Capitalis Domus Regis Manſionalis de *Weſt Shene* alias *Richmond*, ac Garderobe ibidem, ac Cuſtodiam Parci vocati *le New Park* de *Weſt Shene* alias *Richmond Park*, ac Cuſtodiam Situs nuper Monaſterii de *Shene*, ac Ferriagii ibidem cum pertinentiis in Comitatu *Surrey*, durante vita.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Middleton Baronetto.

Pars viceſima nona, N. 10. The King, the twentieth day of *December*, granteth to *William Mlddleton* Baronet, the Office of Surveyor of the Silk Buſineſs for twenty one Years.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Moriſon.

Pars triceſima octava, N. 5. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Martii*, concedit *Richardo Moriſon* Armigero, Officium Capitanei ſive Cuſtodis Caſtri ſive Propugnaculi de *Point Comfort* infra Dominium de *Virginia*, durante beneplacito, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Middleton Armigero.

Ibidem, N. 6. Rex, tertio die *Januarii*, concedit *Henrico Middleton* Armigero, Officium unius Ordinariorum Servientium Regis ad Arma, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Adriano Metcalf.

Ibidem, N. 17. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Martii*, concedit *Adriano Metcalf*, Officium Apothecarii Regis Ordinarii, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Comite Northumbrie.

Pars triceſim octava, N. 1. Rex, decimo tertio die *Aprilis*, concedit *Algernoon* Comiti *Northumbrie*, Officium Admiralitatis *Anglie*, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Page.

Pars viceſim ſeptima, N. 15. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Octobris*, concedit *Willielmo Page* Armigero, Officium unius Baronum de Scaccario, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Endimone Porter.

Pars triceſim quarta, N. 1. Rex, octavo die *Januarii*, concedit *Endimioni Porter* Armigero, Officium Superviſoris parve Cuſtume & Subſidii in Portu *London*, durante vita in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Platt.

Pars triceſim quarta, N. 3. Rex, tertio die *Januarii*, concedit *Johanni Platt* Armigero, Officium unius Juſticiariorum Regis, Comitatuum *Carmarthen*, *Pembroke* & *Cardigan*, ac Ville & Comitatus de *Haverford Weſt*, infra Principalitatem *Wallie*, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Edmundo Proby.

Ibidem, N. 4. Rex, undecimo die *Februarii*, concedit *Edmundo Proby* S. T. P. Officium Magiſtri ſive Cuſtodis Hoſpitii ſive Hoſpitalis *Beate Marie Magdalene* in *Holloway*, juxta *Bathoniam* in Comitatu *Somerſet*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Pennyman.

Ibidem, N. 7. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Januarii*, concedit *Willielmo Pennyman* Baronetto, Officium

A.D.1638. *An.14. Car.1.*

Officium Clerici Concilii Regis, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Pennyman.

Ibidem, N. 7. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Januarii*, concedit *Jacobo Pennyman* juniori, Officium Clerici Concilii Regis, durante vita, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Roſſe.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N. 11. Rex, decimo quarto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Jacobo Roſſe*, Officium Conſtabularii Caſtri de *Launceſton* alias *Dunheved* in Comitatu *Cornubie*, durante vita, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Read Armigero.

Ibidem, N. 19. Rex, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*, concedit *Roberto Read* Armigero, Officium unius Clericorum Ordinariorum Signeti Regis *Anglie*, durante vita, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Rich Milite.

Pars viceſima nona, N. 11. The King, the ſeventh day of *September*, granteth to Sir *Robert Rich* Knight and others, the Office of ſurveying and ſealing of Gold and Silver Thread, for Life.

P. S.

Pro Williemo Ryley.

Ibidem, N. 6. The King, the twenty ſixth day of *December*, granteth to *William Ryley*, the Office of Surveyor of the Starch Buſineſs, during life.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Ruſſel.

Pars triceſima quarta, N. 8. The King, the twelfth day of *January*, granteth to Sir *William Ruſſel* Knight and Baronet, and others, the Office of Treaſurer of his Majeſty's Marine Cauſes, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Ramſey.

Pars triceſima octava, N. 4. Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Roberto Ramſey* Officium Sciſſoris Regis, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Davide Ramſey.

Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 9. The King, the ſeventeenth day of *April*, granteth to *David Ramſey*, the Office of keeping the Princes Clocks, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Scawen Armigero.

A.D.1638. *An.14. Car.1.*

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N. 4. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Julii*, concedit *Roberto Scawen* Armigero, Officium Receptoris Reventionum Regis in Comitatibus *Wilts*, *Southampton* & *Glouceſter*, ac in *Inſula Vectis*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Laurentio Speght.

Pars viceſima nona, N. 12. The King, the thirtieth day of *March*, granteth to *Laurence Speght*, the Office of Surveyor General of all Cuſtoms, Subſidies, Impoſts and Duties, for any Goods and Merchandizes imported or exported, during life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Savile.

Pars triceſima quarta, N. 7. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Januarii*, concedit *Willielmo Savile* Baronetto, Officium Clerici Concilii Regis, durante vita in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Steward.

Pars quadrageſima tertia, N. 3. Rex, ſecundo die *Aprilis*, concedit Colonello *Roberto Steward*, Officium Capitanei ſive Cuſtodis Caſtri ſive Propugnaculi de *Culmore*, in Comitatu *Londonderry*, infra Regnum Hibernie, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Toomes & aliis.

Pars viceſima ſexta, N. 9. The King, the fifth day of *March*, granteth to *William Toomes* and others, the Office of Surveyor General of all Cuſtoms great and ſmall, Subſidies of Tonnage and Poundage, for all Goods and Merchandizes to be imported or exported, for their lives and the longer liver of them.

Per W. C.

Pro Jacobo Wemmes.

Pars viceſima ſeptima, N. 9. Rex, tertio die *Auguſti*, concedit *Jacobo Wemmes*, Officium Magiſtri Vibrellatorum, tam infra Turrim *London*, quam infra Regnum *Anglie*, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Worrall.

Pars triceſima ſexta, N. 5. Rex, octavo die *Junii*, concedit *Roberto Worrall*, Officium unius ſeptem Auditorum Curie Scaccarii, durante vitâ, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Wroughton.

Pars triceſima octava, N. 12. Rex, decimo quarto die *Martii*, concedit *Henrico Wroughton* Armigero, Officium

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. ficium de *le Harbinger* Regi, tam in partibus ciſmarinis, quam in partibus tranſmarinis, durante vita.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Watkins.

Ibidem, N. 19. Rex, decimo tertio die *Martii*, concedit *Willielmo Watkins* Armigero & aliis, Officium Receptorum Generalium Regi, in Comitatibus *Glamorgan*, *Monmouth*, *Radnor*, *Brecknock*, *Carmarthen*, *Cardigan* & *Pembroke*, ac in *Southwallia*, durante vita.

P. S.

Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli *decimo quarto.*

A.D.1638. Pat.14.Car.1. p. 1. n. 220. Thomas *Baldwyn*, Clericus, A. M, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Colton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Mattheo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Martii*.

219. *Edwardus Yonge*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Hadſtock*, Dioceſis *London*, nunc vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice qualitercunque ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Guilielmo*, permiſſione divina *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Martii*.

218. *Henricus Merriton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ripton-Regis*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Martii*.

217. *Robertus Proctor*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancte & individue Trinitatis* in *Coventria*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Aprilis*.

Chriſtoferus Potter, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Blechingdon* alias *Blecheſdon*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem quocunque modo, jure vel titulo legali, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Oxonie* Epiſcopo. 216.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Aprilis*.

Richardus Wright, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Burrington*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Georgio* permiſſione divinâ, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo. 215.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Aprilis*.

Gulielmus Partento, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Steppingleigh*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Supenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*. 214.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Decembris*.

Richardus Burton, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſen- 213.

preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Sellinge*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto decimo die *Aprilis*.

212. *Thomas Whitby*, Clericus, A.M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Barrowe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto decimo die *Aprilis*.

211. *Johannes Kelke*, Clericus, A.M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Scopwicke*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Aprilis*.

210. *Henricus Nerford*, Clericus, S.T.B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione, ad Rectoriam majoris partis Eccleſie Parochialis de *Attleburghe*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Mattheo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Aprilis*.

209. *Thomas Shepheard*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Capellam de *Shipton*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Aprilis*.

208. *Jacobus Langley*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Harrowdon Magna*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Aprilis*.

207. *Georgius Cary*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Clovelly*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Aprilis*.

206. *Gulielmus Houghton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Hanſlope*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo* providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Aprilis*.

205. *Robertus Keale*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Auſtralem partem Rectorie de *Belchford*, ſive ad medietatem Rectorie de *Belchford*, ex parte Auſtrali Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Aprilis*.

204. *Richardus Luce*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Lewtrencherd*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione Utlagarie Patroni ſive Patroniſſe dicte Rectorie de *Lewtrenchard* predicta, ſive alio quocunque modo, jure vel titulo legali ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Maii*.

203. *Rogerus Clark*, Clericus, L. L. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Aiſmere* alias *Aſhmore*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Maii*.

202. *Johannes Warren*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *North Aſton*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Maii*.

201. *Richardus Johnſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Hareby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Maii*.

Evanus Owen, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Caſtro Walwani*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Maii*.

200. *Egidius Bankes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Sharnford*, *Lincolnie* Dioceſis, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

199. *Anthonius Smith*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Abbingworth* alias *Abbinger*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gualtero*, permiſſione divinâ *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Maii*.

198. *Thomas Wilde*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Painſwicke*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrienſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Maii*.

197. *Gulielmus Whittell*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Segreſham*, alias *Syreſham*, alias *Syſham*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem;

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Maii*.

196. *Radulphus Smith*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Milton Leenes*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gullielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Maii*.

195. *Johannes Hughes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Lanaber*, Dioceſis *Bangor*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bangor* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Junii*.

194. *Nathaniel Waller*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Bokenham parva*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Junii*.

193. *Richardus Hardinge*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Norton Canon* alias *Midſommer Norton*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Maii*.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

192. *Thomas Boſvile*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Brathwell*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Junii*.

191. *Hugo Armeſtronge*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Thorpe in Glebis*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quinto decimo die *Junii*.

190. *Hugo Armeſtronge*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Rempſton*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quinto decimo die *Junii*.

189. *Johannes Willowes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Horne* alias *Hornefield*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Junii*.

188. *Henricus Barker*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Donaton* alias *Donington*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem

dem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Junii*.

187. *Thomas White*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancti Martini* in Villa *Leiceſtrie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Junii*.

186. *Thomas Davyes*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Lanybyther*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Junii*.

185. *Samuel Periam*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Nynehead*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Junii*.

184. *Georgius Nelſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Yaxley*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſeptimo die *Julii*.

183. *Johannes Howſon*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Thorneton le Moore*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione vacationis Sedis Epiſcopalis *Elienſis*, tempore vacationis Epiſcopalis predicte hac vice, ſpectantem; Et he Litere diriguntur Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quinto die *Julii*.

182. *Jacobus Gentleman*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Luddenham*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo tertio die *Julii*.

181. *Herbert Crofte*, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Uley*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Julii*.

180. *Henricus Neane*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Borealem partem Rectorie de *Belchford*, ſive ad medietatem Rectorie de *Belchford* ex parte Boreali Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Julii*.

179. *Nathaniel Hancocke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de

preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Portſlade*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Briano*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Julii*.

178. *Henricus Strelley* alias *Sturley*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Withrall*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, primo die *Auguſti*.

177. *Thomas Ventris*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Hoſpitale pauperum Sacerdotum in Civitate *Cantuarienſi*, cum Eccleſia *Sancte Margarete* eidem annexa, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo die *Auguſti*.

176. *Lucas Smith*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Birmingham*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Smonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo die *Auguſti*.

175. *Johannes Ganry* alias *De la Champagnalle*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Nangulo* alias *Angulo*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Auguſti*.

174. *Gulielmus Hutchins*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Gowſworth*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, jam legittime & jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Julii*.

173. *Johannes Beaves*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Michael Stowe* alias *Migell Stowe*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ultimo die *Julii*.

172. *Thomas Wall*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Capellam de *Merſton*, Dioceſis *Roffenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Roffenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quarto decimo die *Auguſti*.

171. *Richardus Mayden*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancte Mildred* in *Pultrea*, *London*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo quarto die *Auguſti*.

170. *Henricus Bennet*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Aisholt*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. me & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quarto decimo die *Auguſti*.

169. *Robertus Thompſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Boxford*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo quarto die *Auguſti*.

168. *Robertus Boteler*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Eaſtfarleighe*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo die *Auguſti*.

167. *Alexander Pope*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Prebendam de *Abbats Itchen*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gualtero*, permiſſione divinâ *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

166. *Jacobus Warwell*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Boxford*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

165. *Joſhua Galborne*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Cowley*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Auguſti*.

164. *Thomas Stroother*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes ad Vicariam de *Kirkby Moreſide*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quarto decimo die *Auguſti*.

163. *Oliverus Calvert*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Heyſham*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo quarto die *Auguſti*.

162. *Georgius Suger*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Aſhby* cum *Fenby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

161. *Richardus Hoake*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Tarrant Rawſton* alias *Antioche*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Auguſti*.

160. *Nathaniel Cooke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Wootton Fitzpaine*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, octavo die *Auguſti*.

159. *Anthonius Akerod*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Catworth Magna*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Auguſti*.

158. *Henricus Meriton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Stilton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis predicti Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Septembris*.

157. *Johannes Hieron*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Sherſton Magna*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſeptimo die *Septembris*.

Edwardus Webb, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Hertwell*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*. 156.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo quarto die *Septembris*.

Johannes Tompkins, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Salewarpe*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Wigornie* Epiſcopo. 155.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quarto decimo die *Septembris*.

Hugo Robert, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Petri de Mancrofte*, in Civitate *Norwicenſi*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo. 154.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, tertio decimo die *Septembris*.

Timotheus Aſhall, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Dexthorpe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*. 153.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo die *Auguſti*.

Joſhua Willimatt, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Sutterby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; 152.

ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentia divina *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo ſeptimo die *Septembris*.

151. *Henricus Barrett*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Orby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo die *Septembris*.

150. *Henricus Carpenter*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Hilpington* alias *Hilperton*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ſive ex pleno jure, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo, jure vel titulo legali ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo primo die *Septembris*.

149. *Edmundus Hughes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancti Cleder* alias *Sancti Clether*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ſive ex pleno jure, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo primo die *Septembris*.

148. *Jeremias Clayton*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Heyſham*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo octavo die *Septembris*.

147. *Thomas Hurt*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Chelsworth*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Septembris*.

146. *Henricus Eccleſton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancte Marie* in *Oxonia*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Octobris*.

145. *Jacobus Potter*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Dinſield*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Octobris*.

144. *Johannes Powle*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Thorpe* alias *Thorpe Morieux*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, tertio die *Octobris*.

143. *Thomas Coppinger*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Preſton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram pre-

ſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Septembris*.

142. *Thomas Peake*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Thorneham Magna*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Octobris*.

141. *Jaſperus Maine*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Caſſington*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Octobris*.

140. *Gulielmus Crofts*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Fawſon*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Octobris*.

139. *Johannes Beriewe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Norton Bavent*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Octobris*.

138. *Johannes Gloſſe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Sexilbye*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Octobris*.

137. *Thomas Grundey*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Mechinge*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Briano*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Octobris*.

136. *Thomas Dipford*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Jacobſtowe*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et directe Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

135. *Robertus Thompſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Copford*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Septembris*.

134. *Lambrockens Thomas*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Merthire*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1. no *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Octobris*.

133. *Johannes Turner*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Wootton Underedge*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Octobris*.

132. *Gulielmus Croftes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancte Marie Leiceſtrie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive ex pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Octobris*.

131. *Johannes Howlett*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Limber Magna*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Octobris*.

130. *Mattheus Sabb*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Donningworth*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Octobris*.

130. *Jacob Gardener*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Warham Omnium Sanctorum*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Ricardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Novembris*.

Franciſcus Johnſon, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Baston*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*. 129.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Novembris*.

Johannes Baſſet, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Capellam de *Noſeley* alias *Nowſeley*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive per Lapſum temporis ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*. 128.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Novembris*.

Johannes Barrowes, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Coton* alias *Chilverſcoton*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo. 127.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Novembris*.

Andreas Read, Clericus, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Aſhbockinge*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he 126.

he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

125. *Thomas Palmer*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Thorneton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Directe he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Novembris*.

124. *Georgius Mainewaringe*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Badeley*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

123. *Robertus Rudd*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Thorneton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Novembris*.

122. *Chriſtoferus Carlile*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ippeſley*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Novembris*.

121. *Thomas Earle*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Coates*, Dioceſis *Gloceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Gloceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

120. *Henricus Doughty*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Stainton* alias *Stretton in Strata*, Dioceſis *Dunelmenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Thome*, *Dunelmenſi* permiſſione divinâ Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Novembris*.

119. *Thomas Mountney*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Ilam*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

118. *Gawynus Naſh*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Matthei* in *Gipwico*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Decembris*,

117. *Johannes Weld*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Rockland Sancti Petri*, unacum Vicaria de *Stowbeden*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per pravitatem Simonie ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto

Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

116. *Samuel Stonham*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Sempringham*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Decembris*.

Richardus Uridge, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Farley Monachorum* alias *Mounckton Farley*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Decembris*.

115. *Georgius Bunnyard*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Johannis Southover in Lewes*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Briano*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

114. *Thomas Hirſt*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Branſton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Decembris*.

113. *Edwardus Angell*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Pypulton* alias *Peopleton*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Decembris*.

112. *Gulielmus Parker*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Lea* alias *Lee*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione Utlagarie Patroni dicte Eccleſie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Decembris*.

111. *Jacobus Brookes*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ripton Regis*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Decembris*.

110. *Alexander Clarke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Bradfielde*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Decembris*.

109. *Johannes Pointer*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Benedicti*, in Villa de *Huntingdon*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis

ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

108. *Thomas Holland*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Kirdford*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Briano*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Decembris*.

107. *Ricardus Taylor*, Clericus. A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Rainſey*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Decembris*.

106. *Thomas Treſcott*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Inwardley* alias *Inwardleighe*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Decembris*.

105. *Henricus Twichett*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Stratford ſuper Avonam*, alias *Old Stratford*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Decembris*.

104. *Thomas Infeild*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam *Sancti Petri* in *Irtlingborowe* alias *Artilborough*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Petriburgenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Decembris*.

103. *Edwardus Turner*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Laurentii*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Decembris*.

102. *Edwardus Onſlowe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Uley*, Dioceſis *Gloceſtrenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Gloceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Decembris*.

101. *Nicholaus Gent*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Kirby ſuper moram* alias *Kirby ſuper montem*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Decembris*.

100. *Theodorus Beale*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Pattiſhall*, ex una parte Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et

diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Petriburgenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Decembris*.

99. *Johannes Phipp*, Clericus, A. M. habes conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Teſſent Evias*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ultimo die *Decembris*.

98. *Franciſcus Bacon*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Anſley*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ultimo die *Decembris*.

97. *Johannes Moulas*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione, ad Vicariam de *Shalfleete*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gualtero*, permiſſione divinâ *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Januarii*.

96. *Johannes Grayle*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Salperton*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ultimo die *Decembris*.

95. *Nathaniel Nettmaker*, Clericus, A.M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Hanſlope*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Januarii*.

94. *Johannes Donne*, Clericus, L. L. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Roodinge alta*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Julii*.

93. *Edwardus Foxe*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Moreton*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Januarii*.

92. *Richardus Brooke*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Nolton*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

91. *Johannes Smith*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Weſtbury* in Comitatu *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac

Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo, ſue peculiaris Juriſdictionis.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Januarii*.

90. *Thomas Baldwyn*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Yelverton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Januarii*.

89. *Georgius Crumpe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Trellicke*, cum Capellâ de *Penault* eidem annexâ, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Januarii*.

88. *Gulielmus Houghton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Ponmayne*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Rogero*, permiſſione divinâ *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Januarii*.

87. *Iſaacus Brooke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Capellam de *Markeſhall* alias *Marketſhall*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Februarii*.

86. *Thomas Dipford*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Jacobſtone*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive aliquo alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Februarii*.

85. *Nicholaus Barwick*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Colton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

84. *Henricus Storke*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Dracott*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

83. *Robertus Lovell*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam *Sancti Petri* in *Sandwico*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divina *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

82. *Thomas Adney*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Eaſtthope*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino

Georgio, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

81. *Petrus Ingram*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriom de *Rotherfield Peppord*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

80. *Daniel Evans*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Salmanby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Catuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

79. *Daniel Donne*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Caſtor Sancti Edmundi*, cum Rectoria de *Caſtor Sancte Trinitatis* juxta *Yarmouth* annexa, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Februarii*.

78. *Johannes Dobbs*, Clericus, A. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Langridge*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Utlagarie Patroni Rectorie de *Langridge* predicta, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Februarii*.

77. *Franciſcus Preſſe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Caſtle Aſhby*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per promotionem *Johannis Townes*, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum *Petriburgenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre Regie *Anglie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Februarii*.

76. *Raphael Throckmorton*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *South Ormesby* cum *Kettesby* annexâ, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri Domino, ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Februarii*.

75. *Hugo Bennet*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Hutton*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Februarii*.

74. *Johannes Allington*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Vicariam de *Wardley* cum *Belton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Februarii*.

73. *Richardus Hawes*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Kenchurch*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Martii*.

72. *Gulielmus Fletcher*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Orleton*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Martii*.

71. *Johannes Percevall*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Capellam de *Brooke*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gualtero*, permiſſione divinâ *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Martii*.

70. *Gualterus Clarke*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam de *Burfielde*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Martii*.

69. *Gulielmus Kempe*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Poundſtocke* Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Martii*.

68. Rex, &c. Dilectis Nobis in Chriſto, *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Wigornie*, aut alii cuicunque ſive aliis quibuſcunque, in hac parte authoritatem ſeu poteſtatem ſufficientem habenti ſeu habentibus, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes, gerentes datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, die dati preſentium Anno Regni noſtri *Anglie*, &c. decimo quarto, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Suceſſoribus noſtris, dederimus & conceſſerimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Willielmo Smith*, S. T. P. Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam primam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Cathedralem *Wigornie*, per ſpontaneam reſignationem *Richardi Steward*, L. L. D. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem vacantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Willielmo Smith*, ſtallum in choro, ac vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Aprilis*.

67. Rex, &c. Dilectis nobis in Chriſto *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Collegiate *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, ſive dilectis nobis in Chriſto Canonicis & Prebendariis ejuſdem Eccleſie, aut alii ſive aliis quibuſcunque in hac parte authoritatem ſeu ſufficientem poteſtatem habenti ſeu habentibus, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes gerentes datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, die dati preſentium Anno Regni noſtri *Anglie*, &c. decimo quarto, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, dederimus & conceſſerimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Richardo Steward*, L. L. D. & Clerico nobis à Conclave, Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam tertiam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per tranſlationem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris *Matthei*, *Norwicenſis* Epiſcopi, ad Epiſcopatum *Elienſem*, ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem vacantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus quod eidem *Richardo Steward*, ſtallum in choro, ac vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Aprilis*.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

66. Rex revocat Literas Patentes de preſentatione, gerentes datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii* Anno Regni ſui tertiodecimo, directas Reverendo in Chriſto Patri *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo, ac factas *Anthonio Smith*, Clerico, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Abbingworth* alias *Abbinger*, tunc vacantem, & ad preſentationem Regis ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Maii*.

65. Rex, &c. Omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem.

Sciatis quod Nos de gratia noſtra ſpeciali, ac ex certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per preſentes pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, damus & concedimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Edwardo Streete*, Clerico, A. M. Vicariam ſive Capellam de *Thorpe* in Comitatu *Surrey*, & Dioceſi *Wintonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem, collationem, & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem.

Habendum, tenendum & gaudendum predictam Vicariam ſive Capellam, prefato *Edwardo Streete* durante vita ſua naturali, &c.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Maii*.

64. Rex, &c. Dilectis nobis in Chriſto *Capitulo & Canonicis* Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis Chriſti *Oxonie*, ſive alii cuicunque in hac parte authoritatem aut poteſtatem ſufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie*, gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die inſtantis menſis *Junii*, dederimus & conceſſerimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Samueli Fell*, S. T. P. & uni Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis Chriſti *Oxonie*, per promotionem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris *Briani*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſis* Epiſcopi, vacantem.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Samueli Fell*, ſtallum in choro, vocem & locum in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

63. Rex, &c. Dilectis nobis in Chriſto, *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Cathedralis *Beate Marie Virginis*, *Sarum*; ſive alii cuicunque in hac parte authoritatem & poteſtatem ſufficientem habenti, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes, ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie*, directas Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo, ejuſve in abſentia Vicario in Spiritualibus generali, ſive alii cuicunque poteſtatem habenti ſeu habituro, gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, viceſimo tertio die inſtantis menſis *Junii*, preſentavimus dilectum nobis in Chriſto *Gulielmum Chillingworth*, Clericum, A. M. ad Cancellariatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Beate Marie Virignis*, *Sarum*, unacum Prebenda de *Brixworth* alias *Brickleſworth*, in Comitatu *Northamptonie*, *Petriburgenſis* Dioceſis, in eadem Eccleſia fundata, & eidem Cancellariatui annexa, cum omnibus & ſingulis domibus, edificiis, hortis, pomariis & pertinentiis univerſis quibuſcunque, dicto Cancellariatui & Prebende ſpectantibus & pertinentibus, per promotionem *Briani Duppa*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem*, vacantem, & ad noſtram Preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem, prout per eaſdem Literas Patentes plenius liquet & apparet.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Gulielmo Chillingworth*, ſtallum in choro, & locum & vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

62, Rex, &c. Dilectis nobis in Chriſto, *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Collegiate ſive libere Capelle noſtre Regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, ſive alii cuicunque in hac parte authoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie*, gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die inſtantis menſis *Auguſti*, dederimus & conceſſerimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Samueli Baker*, Clerico, S. T. B. Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata ſive libera Capella noſtra Regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King* ſenioris, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Samuli Baker*, ſtallum in choro, & locum ac vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo nono die *Auguſti*.

61. Rex, &c. Dilecto nobis in Chriſto, *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Collegiate *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, ſive alii cuicunque in hac parte authoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie*, gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die inſtantis menſis *Auguſti*, dederimus & conceſſerimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Willielmo Heywood*, S. T. P. & Capellanorum noſtrorum ordinariorum uni, Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per mortem naturalem *Gabrielis Grant*, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Willielmo Heywood*, ſtallum in choro, & locum ac vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo nono die *Auguſti*.

60. Rex, &c. Dilectis nobis in Chriſto, *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Collegiate *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, ſive alii cuicunque in hac parte authoritatem habenti, Salutem.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro *Anglie*, gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, ſexto die inſtantis menſis *Septembris*, dederimus & conceſſerimus dilecto nobis in Chriſto *Georgio Aglionby*, S. T. P. Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Georgio Aglionby*, ſtallum in choro, & locum & vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſeptimo die *Septembris*.

60. Rex, &c. Omnibus ad quos, &c.

Cum Nos per Literas noſtras Patentes gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, viceſimo quarto die *Auguſti* ultimi preteriti, directas Reverendo in Chriſto Patri Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo, ejuſve in abſentia Vicario in Spiritualibus generali, ſive alii cuicunque in ea parte authoritatem habenti, admittendi preſentationem ad Rectoriam de *Heyſham*, tunc legittime & de jure vacantem, & tunc ut informati fuimus ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Quendam *Oliverum Calvert*, Clericum, A. M. per eaſdem Literas Patentes preſentavimus, &c. Sciatis, quod Nos pro diverſis juſtis cauſis & conſiderationibus Nos in ea parte moventibus, ac ex certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris, & ex plenitudine poteſtatis noſtre, preſentationem predictam *Olivero Calvert* ad predictam Rectoriam de *Heyſham* factam, necnon predictas Literas Patentes, ac omnia & ſingula in eiſdem Literis noſtris Patentibus mentionata, contenta & ſpecificata, caſſamus, irritamus, revocamus, retractamus & penitus, abſolute & perfecte annihilamus per preſentes, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo octavo die *Septembris*.

59. *Edmundus Aſhford*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Officium ſive locum Capellani Preſbyteri, in Eccleſia *Beate Marie de Ottery* in Comitatu *Devonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram nominationem, donationem & liberam diſpoſitionem, pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Novembris*.

58. *Jacobus Rowlandſon*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum noſtrorum Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata ſive libera Capella noſtra Regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Caroli Sunnybanke*, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, &c. Et diriguntur he Litere *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Collegiate ſive libere Capelle Regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*.

Vobis igitur mandamus quod eidem *Jacobo Rowlandſon* ſtallum in choro, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Novembris*.

57. Rex revocat Literas Patentes gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Septembris* Anno Regni ſui tertio decimo, directas Reverendo in Chriſto

Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo, ac factas *Gulielmo Fletcher*, Clerico, A. B. ad Vicariam de *Orleton*, tunc legittime & de jure vacantem & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per Lapſum temporis illa vice ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

56. Rex revocat Literas Patentes gerentes datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Aprilis*, Anno Regni ſui decimo quarto, directas Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo, ac factas *Thome Shepheard*, Clerico, ad Rectoriam ſive Capellam de *Shipton*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, tunc legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem adtunc ut informati fuimus, pleno jure ſive alio aliquo quocunque modo ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Novembris*.

55. *Thomas Jackſon*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione, ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Petriburgenſis*, per promotionem *Johannis Towres*, S. T. P. ultimi Decani & Incumbentis ibidem, ad Epiſcopatum *Petriburgenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Thome Jackſon*, ſtallum in choro, & vocem & locum in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*.

54. *Robertus Payne*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Cathedralem *Chriſti Oxonie*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Roberto Payne*, ſtallum in choro, & vocem & locum in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto decimo die *Januarii*.

53. *Jonathan Browne*, L. L. D. & unus Capellanorum ordinariorum Regis, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per promotionem *Johannis Towres*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem ad Epiſcopatum *Petriburgenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere dilectis nobis in Chriſto *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Collegiate *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, ſive dilectis nobis in Chriſto *Canonicis & Prebendariis* ejuſdem Eccleſie, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Jonathan Browne*, ſtallam in choro, ac vocem & locum in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto decimo die *Januarii*.

52. *Willielmus Brough*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum ordinariorum Regis, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam ſive liberam Capellam noſtram Regiam *Sancti Georgii*, infra Eccleſiam noſtram de *Windſor*, per mortem *Johannis King*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere dilectis nobis in Chriſto *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie noſtre Collegiate ſive libere Capelle noſtre Regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, &c.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Willielmo Brough*, ſtallum in choro, & vocem & locum in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*.

51. *Gualterus Balcanquall*, S. T. P. & Capellanorum Regis ordinariorum unus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad *Decanatum* Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Chriſti & Beate Marie Virginis, Dunelmenſis*, per mortem naturalem *Richardo Hunt*, S. T. P. ultimi Decani ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Literæ dilectis nobis in Chriſto *Capitulo & Prebendariis*, Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Chriſti & Beate Marie Virginis, Dunelmenſis*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Gualtero Balcanquall* in perſona ſua, aut Procuratori ſuo legittime conſtituto, ſtallum in Choro, ac locum & vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Februarii*.

50. *Henricus King*, S. T. P. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Chriſti & beate Marie Virginis Roffenſis*, per liberam Reſignationem *Gualteri Balcanquall*, S. T. P. ultimi Decani ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Dilectis Nobis in Chriſto *Capitulo & Canonicis*, Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Chriſti & beate Marie Virginis Roffenſis*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Henrico King* ſtallum in Choro, & locum & vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, aſſignarive faciatis in omnibus diligenter, prout moris eſt.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Februarii*.

49. *Jeremias Morrell*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Shilton*, in Comitatu noſtro *Warwicenſi*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ſive Profeſſoris ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem, Collationem & liberam Diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Februarii*.

48. Rex revocat Literas Patentes gerentes datum apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Auguſti*, Anno Regni ſui decimo quarto, directas *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo, factas *Richardo Hooke*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Rawſton*, tunc legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem adtunc ut informati fuimus, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis pro illa vice ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Februarii*.

47. *Jacobus Rowlandſon*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia Collegiata ſive libera Capella Regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Caroli Sunnybank*, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam Diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

46. *Gulielmus Cuthbert*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Brymton*, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Johannis Sidenham* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

45. *Johannes Boraſton*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Ribsford*, cum Capella de *Bewdley* annexa, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie, vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divinâ *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

44. *Henricus King*, S. T. P. ac Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Chriſti & beate Marie Virginis Roffenſis*, per liberam Reſignationem *Gualteri Balcanquall* ultimi Decani ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

43. *Gualterus Balcanquall*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Chriſti & beate Marie Virginis Dunelmenſis*, per mortem naturalem *Ricardi Hunt*, S. T. P. ultimi Decani

ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

42. *Edmundus Hunt*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Uplome*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Drake* Armigeri pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

41. *Willielmus Breugh*, S. T. P. ac Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, infra Eccleſiam Collegiatam ſive liberam Capellam Regiam *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

40. *Alexander Groſs*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Bridford*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Simonis Leech* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Joſepho*, permiſſione divinâ *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

39. *Robertus Payne*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Cathedralem *Chriſti Oxonie*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Thomas Jackſon, S. T. P. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Petriburgenſis*, per promotionem *Johannis Towres*, S. T. P. ultimi Decani & Incumbentis ibidem ad Epiſcopatum *Petriburgenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem pleno jure ſpectantem. 38.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Jonathan Browne, L. L. D. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per promotionem *Johannis Towres*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem ad Epiſcopatum *Petriburgenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam Diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem. 37.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Jeremias Nelſon, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Ingoldsby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. 36.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Michael Hudſon, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Uffington*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. 35.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Johannes Donne, L. L. D. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam 34.

A.D. 1638.
An. 14. Car. 1.

toriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Ufford*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per liberam & ſpontaneam Reſignationem *Thome Nicholſon*, Clerici, ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Petriburgenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

33. *Robertus Cheſſen*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Hinxworth*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per liberam & ſpontaneam Reſignationem *Andree Clare*, S. T. P. jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Anne Banninge* & *Penelope Banninge*, filiarum & Coheredum *Pauli nuper Vicecomitis Banninge*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo tertio die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

32. *Michael Roberts*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Langonoyd*, unacum Capella annexata, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Henrici Manſell* Baronetti, Wardi noſtri (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

31. *Johannes Towres*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Caſtor* alias *Caſter*, in Comitatu *Northamptonie*, & *Petriburgenſis* Dioceſis, unacum Capellis eidem pertinentibus, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione vacationis Epiſcopatus *Petriburgenſis* (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

30. *Johannes Feately*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Langer* in Comitatu *Nottinghamie*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Ambroſii Pudſey* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Ricardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo,

29. *Thomas Drayton*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Terington*, cum Capella annexata, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Ricardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

28. *Morgan Goodwyn*, L. L. D. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Langan*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Thomas* Nobis Pupilli, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

27. *Thomas Fuller*, Clericus, S. T. B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Netherbury* in Comitatu noſtro *Dorſet*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum

ſum temporis, vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Dilecto Nobis in Chriſto *Decano* Eccleſie Cathedralis *Sarum*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

26. *Johannes Cope*, Clericus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Portionem Rectorie Eccleſie parochialis de *Springfield*, vocatam *Richard's Portion*, in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, Dioceſis *London*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, eo quod *Thomas Barlow* Armiger non eſt compos mentis, ſed lucidis gaudet intervallis, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

25. *Richardus Mileſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Beccles* alias *Beancliffe*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Brigitte Comitiſſe Deſmond*, ſive per defectum liberationis inde ſumpte, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

24. *Alexander Levingſton*, S. T. B. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Collingtree* alias *Collingtrough*, in Comitatu *Northamptonie*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Franciſci Harvey* Armigeri (pro hac vice ſpectantem) Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Franciſco*, permiſſione divinâ *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

23. *Georgius Anglionby*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam Diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

22. *Michael Read*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Polbrocke* in Dioceſi *Petriburgenſi*, & Provincia *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Donationem ſive preſentationem, ratione vacationis *Petriburgenſis* Epiſcopatus, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

21. *Willielmus Heywood*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per mortem naturalem *Gabrielis Grant*, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

20. *Samuel Baker*, Clericus, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata ſive libera Capella noſtra Regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Johannis King* Senioris, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

19. *Gulielmus Dawſon*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis *Sancti*

Michaelis Muſborne, alias ad Placita in Civitate *Norwici*, Dioceſis *Norwici*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Thome Corbet* Militis & Baronetti, Wardi noſtri ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Richardo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

18. *Willielmus Farrowe*, Clericus, S.T.B. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Knaptoft*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

17. *Thomas Bayly*, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Sub-Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Wellenſis*, modo per liberam & ſpontaneam Reſignationem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris ac Domini *Gulielmi*, *Bangor* Epiſcopi, ultimi Sub-Decani ejuſdem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive donationem, per promotionem dicti Epiſcopi *Bangor*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie* & *Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

16. *Richardus Steward*, L. L. D. Clericus, Regis à Conclave, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam tertiam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, jam per tranſlationem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris *Matthei Norwicenſis* Epiſcopi, ad Epiſcopatum *Elienſem*, ultimi Prebendarii ibidem, vacantem, & ad noſtram collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

15. *Willielmus Smith*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam primam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Cathedralem *Wigornie*, jam per ſpontaneam Reſignationem *Richardi Steward*, L. L. D. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

14. *Abrahamus Calcy*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Comton Martyn*, Dioceſis *Bathonie* & *Wellenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Georgii Speake* Armigeri, (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie* & *Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

13. *Petrus Blowre*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis de *Weſtham*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem (pleno jure) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

12. *Richardus Marſhe*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis de *Halifax*, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem (pleno jure) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Richardo*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

11. *Brianus Duppa*, S.T.P. & prechariſſimi filii noſtri *Principis Caroli* Tutor, habet Literas noſtras Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie

parochialis de *Petworth*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, veſtreque *Cantuarienſis* Provincie, jam per promotionem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris *Richardi* nuper *Ciceſtrenſis* Epiſcopi, ultimi Incumbentis ibidem (quam cum eodem Epiſcopatu in Commendam retinuit) vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

10. *Mattheus Whitley*, Clericus, habet Literas noſtras Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Eynesbury* in Comitatu *Huntingdonie*, & Dioceſi *Lincolnie*, jam vacantem, per pravitatem Simonie & ad noſtram preſentationem, virtute cujuſdam Actus Parliamenti Anno Regni Domine *Elizabethe nuper Anglie Regine*, Predeceſſoris noſtri triceſimo primo, in eo caſu editi & proviſi (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

9. *Samuel Fell*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Chriſti Oxonie*, per promotionem Reverendi in Chriſto Patris ac Domini *Briani*, Epiſcopi *Ciceſtrenſis*, ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem* predictum, ultimi Decani & Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

8. *Carolus Benvais*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Withyam*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per promotionem *Briani* Epiſcopi *Ciceſtrenſis*, ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem* predictum jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Briano*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

7. *Henricus Goche*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Pulham*, in Comitatu *Dorſet*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Thome Henſhawe* Nobis Pupilli, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divinâ *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, tertio die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

6. *Daniel Eſtcot*, S. T. P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Beverſton*, unacum Capella de *Kingſcott* annexata, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *Glouceſtrie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem modo vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, undecimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

5. *Gulielmus Sheaphard*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis de *Buxton*, *Norwicenſis* Dioceſis, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem modo vacantem, atque ad Nominationem Epiſcoporum *Norwicenſium*, ſed ad noſtram preſentationem (hac vice) ratione liberationis terrarum & tenementorum *Roberti Jegon* Armigeri, extra manus noſtras nondum habite & obtente, pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Mattheo*, permiſſione divinâ *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

4. *Willielmus Chillingworth*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Cancellariatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *beate Marie Virginis*, *Sarum*, unacum Prebenda de *Brixworth* alias *Brickleſworth*, in Comitatu *Northamptonie*,

A.D.1638. An.14. Car.1.

nie, *Petriburgenſis* Dioceſis, in eadem Eccleſia fundata, & eidem Cancellariatui annexata; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury* viceſimo tertio die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

3. *Georgius Eſtcourt*, Clericus A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Bageworth*, unacum Capella de *Shorington* eidem annexata, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Godfrido*, permiſſione divinâ *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

2. *Edwardus Burton*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Weſtham*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per promotionem veſtram, ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem* predictum, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Briano*, permiſſione divinâ *Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo die *Junii*.

1. *Willielmus Hanſon*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Twirton* alias *Twiverton*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoritatis *Gulielmi Longe* Wardi noſtri, ſive pro defectu liberationis inde ſumpte, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *Bathonie & Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Computis Hibernicis recipiendis.

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p.6.n.2.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c,

To our truſty and welbeloved, Sir *Raph Whitfield* Knight, one of our Serjeants at Law,

And *Thomas Fotherlie* Eſquire, one of the Gentlemen of our Privy Chamber, Greeting.

Whereas by our Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the eleventh day of this inſtant *March*, We have amongſt others, nominated and appointed you to be of our Commiſſioners, for the expediting of ſeveral Services of ours, within our Kingdom of *Ireland* in the ſaid Commiſſion mentioned, and have thereby authorized you, together with our truſty and welbeloved Sir *William Parſons* Knight, Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries, and one of our Privy Council within our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, or any two of you, to take the Accompts of Money received to our uſe, as by the ſaid Commiſſion may better appear.

And whereas We are credibly informed, that there are divers and ſundry Sums of Money due unto us by ſundry Perſons, for the arrear of Rents and other Profits of our Manors, Lands, Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions, within our late City and County of *Londonderry*, and Town of *Colraine* within our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, as well before the ſaid Manors, Lands, Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions, were ſequeſtered into our Hands, from the late Society, Governor and Aſſiſtants of *London*, of the new Plantation of *Ulſter* within our Realm of *Ireland*, as ſithence the ſaid ſequeſtration.

Know ye therefore, that We repoſing truſt and confidence in your fidelity, care and induſtry, do by theſe Preſents require and authorize you the ſaid Sir *Raph Whitfield* and *Thomas Fotherly*, jointly or ſeverally, to collect and receive to and for our uſe, all and every ſuch Sum and Sums of Money whatſoever, as you ſhall find to be owing or due unto Us, by or upon any Accompt or Accompts to be taken by virtue of that Commiſſion, or by any other ways or means whatſoever, for any Rents, Iſſues or Profits of the ſaid Manors, Lands and Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions, or any part thereof, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, and alſo for and in our Name, and to our uſe,

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

to collect and receive all and every ſuch Sum or Sums of Money, as upon or by any Compoſition or Agreement to be made by virtue of our ſaid Commiſſion, for the ſaid Manors, Lands, Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions or any part thereof, ſhall be due or payable to our uſe, and upon Payment ſo to be made to you or either of you, of any ſuch Sum or Sums of Money, by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever as aforeſaid, to give unto them and every of them, ſuch diſcharge or diſcharges by Acquittance or Acquittances, or otherwiſe under the Hand or Hands of you or either of you, as you or either of you ſhall think fit, which Acquittance or Acquittances, ſhall be a ſufficient diſcharge in that behalf, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors.

And for that it may ſo happen, that divers Sums of Money due unto Us, for Rents, Fines, Iſſues and other Profits of the aforeſaid Manors, Lands, Hereditaments and Poſſeſſions, or part thereof, may not be by you or either of you received, before you return out of our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland* into this our Kingdom of *England*; Our Will and Pleaſure is, that for the payment of ſuch Monies due to Us, which you or either of you ſhall not receive before your return into *England*, that you or either of you take ſuch Security for the Payment thereof unto Us, into the Receipt of our *Exchequer* in *England*, and at ſuch days and times, as you or either of you in your diſcretions ſhall think fit; And this ſhall be unto you and either of you a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, in all the foreſaid Premiſſes; Any thing in our ſaid Commiſſion or our Inſtructions thereupon made to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the thirtieth day of *March*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Tractatus inter Carolum Regem Angliæ & Chriſtianum quartum *Regem* Daniæ.

A.D.1639.
Rot. 1. *Tractat. penes Prothon. m.* 31.

CUM Sereniſſimi & Potentiſſimi Principes, *Carolus*, dei gratia, *Magne Britannie, Francie & Hibernie*, Rex, fidei defenſor, *&c.* Et *Chriſtianus quartus*, eadem gratia *Danie, Norwegie, Vandalorum, Gothorumque* Rex, *Dux Sleſvici, Holſatie, Stormare & Ditmarſie, Comes Oldenburgh & Delmenhorſt*, &c. pro Regiis ſuis prudentiis, ſummo invicem amore & eximiâ Populorum ſuorum curâ, nihil antiquius ſtatuiſſent, quàm Federa illa renovare, que inter Divos eorum Majores utrinque interceſſerunt, ad *Omnipotentis Dei* Gloriam, firmiorem Chriſtiani Orbis Pacem, Subditorum reſpective commodum, nec non ad Amicitiam antiquam mutuis hactenus propagatam Officiis, honeſtiſſimaque jam olim firmatam neceſſitudine, arctiori jam Vinculo ſtabiliendam; Ego ex parte dicti Sereniſſimi *Magne Britannie, Francie & Hibernie Regis*, &c. *Thomas Rowe* Eques auratus inclyti Ordinis Garterii Cancellarius, nec non nunc temporis ad Sereniſſimum Regem *Danie, Norwegie*, &c. Legatus Extraordinarius in hunc finem miſſus, ſimiliter Nos ex parte dicti Sereniſſimi *Danie, Norwegie, Gothorum, Vandalorumque Regis*, &c.

A.D.1639.

Chriſtianus Comes de Pentz, Dominus de *Nevendorf*, Eques Auratus, Prefectus *Rendesburgenſis & Gluckſtadienſis*, & *Dietloſius Reventlowe Dominus de Retz & Ziſendorf*, Majeſtatis ſue Conſiliarii ſubſtituti, & ſufficientibus idoneiſque Mandatis inſtructi (prout patet ex Commiſſionibus noſtris inferius regiſtrandis) dictorum Principum noſtrorum nomine communi conſilio, Conventiones, Capitulationes & Articulos antiqui Federis renovando & ſtabiliendo, contraximus, concordavimus & convenimus ſecundum leges ſubſequentes dicti Federis *Anno* 1621, per Proceres, Magnateſque utriuſque Regni initi, & hic verbo tenus inſerti.

1. *Imprimis*, Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod inter utroſque Reges prefatos, eorumque Heredes & Succeſſores, Regna, Provincias, Subditos & Vaſſallos, tam qui nunc ſunt quàm qui impoſterum erunt, ſit imperpetuum, tam per Terras quam per mare & Aquas dulces, ac ubivis locorum, ſincera, vera, irrevocabilis & perfecta Amicitia, Pax & Confederatio, ita ut neque ipſi ſibi invicem vel alterutrius Regnis, Provinciis, Subditis aut Vaſſallis incommodum ullum vel de-

trimentum corporis aut Bonorum inferant, neque conſentiant aut permittant quantum in ipſis erit, ut ab aliis hoc fiat, ſed ſe invicem ſincero Amore ac fide amplectantur, alter alterius utilitatem & commodum uti & Subditorum reſpectivè tanquam proprium, quantum poterit promoveat & provehat, Damna autem & interitum omnibus viribus, tam facto quàm Conſiliis, itidem ac proprium, impediat ac avertat.

2. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſimul atque alteruter Regum predictorum, aut eorum reſpectivè Succeſſores, reſciverint aliquid agi, peti aut tractari, quod in alterius prejudicium aut damnum vergere poſſit, obſtricti erunt ut hoc ſtatim alteri notum faciant, & quantum in ipſis erit impediant & avertant.

3. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, & predicti iidem Reges pro ſe & Heredibus & Succeſſoribus reſpectivè ſuis, ſancte pollicentur nihil ſe Subſidii Bellici alicujus eorum Hoſtibus unquam laturos, & quod eorum Subditi vel Incole, cujuſcunque ſint Nationis aut qualitatis, ſive pretextu Intercurſus aut Commercii, ſive alio quocunque queſito colore, eorundem Principum aut alicujus eorum Hoſtes, nulla ratione juvabunt, Pecunias conferent, Commeatum, Arma, Machinas, Bombardas, Inſtrumenta Bello gerendo apta, alioſque bellicos Apparatus ſubminiſtrabunt, Et ſi qui contrafecerint in illos penis acerbiſſimis animadverſum iri, ut in Fedifragos ac Seditioſos ſolet animadverti.

4. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſi alteri predictorum Regum vel eorum Regnis, Terris aut Ditionibus, aliquis, quem ille non prius aggreſſus fuerit ſeu provocavit, Bellum moverit, vel Jus aliquod, Superioritatem aut Immunitatem in alterius predictorum Regum Regnis, Provinciis aut Territoriis, vel ſuper ea vi ſibi arrogare voluerit, quod in preſenti non poſſidet, neque eo fruitur, tam alter alteri contra hunc Tertium, abſque ulla cunctatione, & ad plurimum infra *quatuor Menſes*, dumodo ipſe a proprio Bello ſit immunis, ſuccurret & ſuppetias feret, videlicet, cum *Octo Navibus* bellicis, quarum quatuor capaces ſint ſingule, oneris *centum & quinquaginta* aut *ducentarum Laſtarum* nauticarum, & *centum & quinquaginta* aut *ducentorum* hominum preſidio, & *viginti Bellicis Tormentis* ſufficientibus inſtructe, relique quatuor ſint capaces ſingule, oneris *centum* vel *centum & viginti Laſtarum* predictarum, preſidium habeant *centum vel centum & viginti* hominum & *ſexdecim ſufficientia Tormenta*, eruntque Claſſes iſte ſubdite imperio Admiralli illius Regis, cui auxilio mittuntur, & continuabunt hec auxilia, quamdiu Bellum duraverit, niſi auxilium ferens Rex, proprio interea occupetur Bello, ut ſupradictum eſt, & abſque ulla refuſione Expenſarum; Atque he Naves ab illo Rege à quo mittuntur, inſtruentur omnibus armamentis bellicis & Commeatu *trium Menſium*, numerandorum a die quo oram ſolvent, ita ut Commeatus tantum pro poſtea quantum indigebunt illis ſubminiſtrandus fuerit, ab eo Rege cui Auxilium ferunt, eadem ratione & bonitate qua eum ſuis diſtribuere conſuevit.

5. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſi in conjuncta hujuſmodi Expeditione, Provincias, Civitates, Caſtella, Fortalitia atque aliqua alia Loca occupari contingat, ea ſi alterius dictorum Regum propria ſint aut fuerint, vel in ejus Dominio aut Territorio ſita, eidem reſpectivè Regi reſtituentur.

6. Si que alie Civitates, Provincie, Caſtella, Fortalitia ſeu alia Loca capientur vel occupabuntur in dicta Expeditione,ea inter Reges predictos dividentur, pro ratione & numero Copiarum & Militum, quas uterque in illa Expeditione habuerit.

7. Eodem modo pro numero & quantitate Copiarum & Navium dividetur omnis preda parta, tam ſuper Terram quam ſuper Mare in eodem Bello, que inter Bona Mobilia computari poteſt ubicunque hoſti erepta ſit, ſive intra ſive extra Territoria Confederatorum Regum predictorum.

8. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod quotieſcunque majorem Militum ſeu Navium numerum, vel ſubſidium pecuniarum in caſibus predictis pure Defenſionis, alteruter dictorum Regum ab altero poſtulaverit, modo & forma premiſſis tenebitur is, illud preſtare quantum facere poſſit (habitâ tum temporum tum loci & ſtatus rerum ſuarum ratione) qua in re ipſius Regis Auxilium ferentis onerabitur conſcientia, ita tamen ut infra duos annos poſt finitum Bellum, ſumptus in hec extraordinaria auxilia facti, aut Pecunie mutuo date refundantur illi, qui ea tulit, vel mutuo dedit per illum qui petiit.

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1.

9. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod in caſu quo Extraordinaria hujuſmodi Auxilia lata fuerint, quod tum præda in Mari parta, ea ratione dividetur, ut computatione facta, quantum cuique navi obtingere poſſit, ſi equaliter Præda dividenda eſſet, octo Naves ordinarii auxilii ſuas Quotas integras accipiant, de ea vero parte quæ Navibus extraordinarii auxilii obtingere debuiſſet, tertia pars defalcetur & ei Regi detur qui ſumptus refundit.

10. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod cum hujuſmodi Hoſtibus, contra quem utrique Reges prædicti, modo prædicto Arma ceperint, neuter Regum Pacem, Conventionem aut tranſactionem inibit, niſi in ea alter etiam perfectè & plenè comprehendatur, cum Provinciis & Subditis ſuis.

11. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſi ille Rex qui ſuppetias ſibi ferri poſtulat, Bellum intulerit, tum alteri Regi, a quo illæ petuntur, authoritas conceſſa ſit eum ad juris Limites revocandi, & equas Pacis conditiones abſque dolo malo proponendi, & ut iis acquieſcat urgendi, quas ſi recuſaverit neque admittere voluerit, ut res ex equo & bono tranſigatur, tum alter ad auxilium ferendum obſtrictus non erit, Fœdus tamen ſemper vigorem ſuum obtinebit neque ob id infirmabitur.

12. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod neuter Regum prædictorum in Regnis ſive Provinciis ſuis alterius Inimicos Rebelles recipiet, occultabit, aut tolerabit ultra ſpatium *quatuor Menſium*, dummodo Inimicos ejus aut Rebelles eſſe ſciatur.

13. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod utriuſque Regis Subditis liberum erit, alterius Provincias, Emporia, Portus & Flumina cum Mercibus ſuis, tam Terra quàm Mari, adire ſine ullo impedimento ubique verſari & negotiari, dummodo conſueta Vectigalia ſolvant; Ita tamen ne Leges ac Statuta Provinciarum, quibus aliæ Nationes omnes ſubjacent, ullo modo violentur aut infringantur.

14. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod Subditi ſereniſſimi *Magne Britannie Regis* ad Portus prohibitos, quorum in precedentibus Federibus mentio fit, abſque ſpeciali Licentia *Regis Danie & Norwegie*, &c. petita & obtenta, nullatenus accedant, niſi evidens Maris periculum aut Tempeſtatum impulſus accedere vel intrare coegerit, ubi tunc minime ipſos mercandizare licebit.

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1.

15. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſi aliquem ex alterutrius Regis Subditis, juxta alterius Regis Littora, Naufragium facere contingat, fractam & quaſſam Navem cum Mercibus vendicare poterit, neque quiſquam ei in ea re impedimento erit, quin tenebuntur potiùs loci Incole ſi hoc ab iis petatur, ut pro juſtâ mercede Laboris naufragium paſſo auxilio ſint ad ea que ſervari poterunt ex naufragio excipienda.

16. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſi alterutrius Regis Subitus, in alterius Territorio lædatur, vel Injuria ſive Detrimento afficiatur, tenebitur Rex iſtius loci ad Juſtitiam illi adminiſtrandam, ſecundum Jura & Leges, idque prompte & ſine dilatione, quantum per Leges & Conſtitutiones Regionis fieri poterit, uti etiam ad eum puniendum qui Injuriam fecerit.

17. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod nulla privata Injuria Fedus hoc ullo modo infirmabit, neque odium aut rancorem inter predictas nationes ſuſcitabit, ſed quilibet de Facto ſuo reſpondebit, deque eo tenebitur, neque per Repriſalias aut alios hujuſmodi odioſos Proceſſus alius id licet in quo alius deliquit, ſed ipſe author de facto ſuo jure abſque omni mora reſpondebit.

18. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod ſi impoſterum, (quod tamen fore non ſperamus & ut Deus clementer avertat oramus) diſſidia quedam aut controverſias inter hos Reges vel Regna oriri contingat, amicabili Tractatione componende erunt, neque ob id preſens Fedus ullo modo tolletur aut irritum fiet.

19. Quia etiam *Inſule Orcades & Sahetland*, abſque prejudicio Succeſſorum ab hac Tractatione excludi nequeunt, Conventum ideo, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod omnis inde Tractatus durante utriuſque vel alterutrius Regis vita, quieſcit, neque de ea re quicquam movebitur, omni tamen Jure Succeſſoribus ſemper & in totum ſalvo manente.

20. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod per nulla Pacta, Conventiones, Articulos ſive Capitula in præſenti Fœderis Tractatu contenta, ullo modo præcedentes Tractatus aut Fœdera inter Confederatos prædictos aut ſuos Prædeceſſores, tam pro Regnis *Anglie, Scotie & Hibernie* reſpectivè, quam pro Regnis *Danie & Norwegie* antehac facta cenſeantur ſublata vel antiquata,

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1. quata, ſed ut ea perpetuo maneant in ſuo priſtino robore, firmitate & vigore, quatenus non ſint contraria aut repugnantia preſenti Federi, aut Articulo alicui in eodem contento.

21. Conventum, concordatum & concluſum eſt, quod dicti Sereniſſimi Principes *Carolus Magne Britannie*, &c. Rex, *Chriſtianus Quartus Danie, Norwegie*, &c. Rex, omnia & ſingula capitula in preſenti Tractatu conventa & ſtabilita, ſincere ac bona fide obſervabunt, per ſuoſque Subditos & Incolas obſervari & cuſtodiri facient, neque illis directe vel indirecte contravenient, aut per ſuos Subditos vel Incolas ut contraveniantur directe vel indirecte conſentient; Omniaque & ſingula ut ſupra conventa per Literas Patentes, manibus ſuis ſubſcriptas, & magnis Sigillis ſuis ſigillatas, ratificabunt, authorizabunt & confirmabunt in ſufficienti & valida ac efficaci forma conceptas & confectas, eaſdemque reciproce infra *quatuor Menſes* poſt datum preſentium, tradent ſeu tradere facient bona fide, realiter & cum effectu.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Et ita, prout ſupra fuit per Nos ſupra nominatos Deputatos, Commiſſarios, & Legatos, ſtabilitum & concluſum, virtute dictarum noſtrarum Commiſſionum, & in omnium & ſingulorum fidem, noſtris propriis manibus ſinguli ſubſcripſimus.

Gluckſtad, die ſexto menſis *Aprilis* ſtilo veteri, Anno milleſimo ſexcenteſimo triceſimo nono.

Commiſſio Sereniſſimi Magne Britannie *Regis*.

C*AROLUS*, Dei gratiâ, *Magne Britannie, Francie* & *Hibernie*, Rex, Fidei Defenſor, &c. Omnibus & ſingulis has Literas viſuris, Salutem.

Vide hanc Commiſſionem, paginâ 285.

Commiſſio Sereniſſimi Regis Danie, Norwegie, *&c.*

C*HRISTIANUS* Quartus, Dei gratiâ, *Danie, Norwegie, Vandalorum, Gothorumque* Rex, Dux *Sleſvici, Holſatie, Stormarie* & *Ditmarſie*, Comes in *Oldenburgh* & *Delmenhorſt*, omnibus ad quorum notitiam iſta perveniant, Salutem.

Cum Sereniſſimus Princeps *Carolus Magne Britannie* & *Hibernie* Rex, Fidei Defenſor, Nepos & Frater noſter chariſſimus, pro Regiâ ſuâ prudentiâ, & eximiâ Populorum Subjectorum curâ, renovandum exiſtimaverit Fœdus illud, quod inter Divos Majores noſtros, eorumque Subditos utrinque interceſſit, mutuis hactenus propagatis Officiis ad optimorum Regum honorem & preſidium, ſubditarum vero Gentium ſecuritatem & innumera commoda, ad eamque rem conſulto ad nos miſerit plena cum poteſtate, Virum nobilem & generoſum Equitem auratum, Ordinis Garterii Cancellarium, *Thomam Rowe*, ipſe autor & approbator futurus eorum omnium, que hic vir nobilis apud nos facturus eſt, ut in ſue Serenitatis Literis datis ex ſuo *Palatio Weſtmonaſterienſi*, die trigeſimo *Januarii*, Anno Chriſti ſupra Milleſimum ſexcenteſimum trigeſimumque, nono, latius habetur: Nos rei nunquam ſatis laudate, ut que publice conveniat ad Chriſtiani Orbis Pacem, Orthodoxeque Religionis ornamentum privatum, vero ad noſtram utriuſque & Subditorum noſtrorum mutuum decus & munimentum, non defuturi decrevimus Serenitati ipſius in media occurrere via, paremque vel (ſi fieri poſſit) majorem animi alacritatem in pio & glorioſo Negotio exhibere, teſtatumque Poſteris facere, nihil nobis unquam fuiſſe antiquius quàm ceptam ſanctis Artibus amicitiam iiſdem perpetuare Studiis, & incrementa ab iis mereri amoris, cum quibus jam olim honeſtiſſimâ juncti ſumus neceſſitudine; Ut itaque optatiſſima hec renovandi Fœderis tractatio ſine cunctatione incipiat, felicique poſt diſceptationem coronetur Succeſſu, ſubſtituimus nobis in hoc negotio Vicarios, Generoſos & nobiles Conſiliarios noſtros Prefectum *Rendesburgenſem* & *Gluckſtadienſem*, *Chriſtianum* Comitem de *Pentz*, Dominum de *Nevendorf* Equitem Auratum; Et *Dellofium Reventlowe* Dominum de *Rez* & *Ziſendorf*, quibus noſtram in tota Tractatione delegamus authoritatem, ut Capita vetuſti Fœderis inſpiciant, renovent & confirment; Et quicquid ita inter eos conventum & concordatum ex hac parte fuerit, cum prænominato Le-

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

gato *Thoma Rowe*, nos ratum, firmum, Chirographoque & Sigillo noſtro, veluti à nobis ipſis profectum, fide Regia agnoſcemus, quod ut clariſſimè omnibus liqueat, magnâ animi à nobis factam promptitudine, Literas has eodem noſtro Chirographo & Sigillo munivimus.

Gluxburgi die ſexto *Aprilis*,
A. MDCXXXIX.

Ratificatio Articulorum ſupradictorum per Regem Anglie.

NOS *Carolus*, Dei gratiâ, *Magne Britannie*, *Francie* & *Hibernie* Rex, Fidei Defenſor, &c. Omnibus & ſingulis haſce Literas lecturis aut audituris, Salutem.

Dicimus & notum cupimus, quod nos præmemoratum Fœderis renovati tractatum, tenorem & Articulos, atque omnia & ſingula in iiſdem contenta, probe à nobis conſiderata, approbavimus, & per preſentes approbamus & confirmamus, atque nos, ea pro nobis ipſis, noſtriſque Heredibus, Succeſſoribus & Subditis grata & rata, habere & habituros, atque contra ea nullo unquam tempore contraventuros aut contraveniri paſſuros, bona fide & in verbo regio promittimus.

In quorum omnium fidem & teſtimonium, preſentes has Literas noſtrâ manu ſubſcribere, atque Magno Regni noſtri *Anglie* Sigillo confirmare voluimus.

Que dabantur ex Regia noſtra *Barvicenſi*, die viceſimo octavo *Maii*, Anno Chriſti ſupra Milleſimum ſexcenteſimum triceſimumque, nono, Anno Regni noſtri decimo quinto.

A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's gracious Pleaſure, touching ſundry Grants, Licences and Commiſſions obtained upon untrue Surmiſes.

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p. 23. n. 9. dorſ.

WHEREAS divers Grants, Licences, Privileges and Commiſſions have been procured from his Majeſty, ſome under his Great Seal of *England*, and ſome others under his Privy Seal, Signet or Sign Manual, upon pretences that the ſame would tend to the common Good and Profit of his Subjects, which ſince upon experience, have been found prejudicial and inconvenient to his People, contrary to his Majeſty's gracious Intention in granting the ſame.

And whereas alſo, upon like Suggeſtions, there hath been obtained from his Majeſty and the Lords and others of his Privy Council, divers Warrants and Letters of Aſſiſtance, for the execution of thoſe Grants, Licences, Privileges and Commiſſions according to his Majeſty's good intention and meaning therein.

Foraſmuch as his moſt excellent Majeſty (whoſe Royal care and providence is ever intentive on the publick good of his people) doth now diſcern that the particular Grants, Licences and Commiſſions hereafter expreſſed, have been found in conſequence, far from thoſe grounds and reaſons whereupon they were founded, and in their execution have been notoriouſly abuſed; He is now pleaſed of his meer grace and favour to all his loving Subjects (with the advice of his Privy Council) by his Regal power to publiſh and declare the ſeveral Commiſſions and Licences hereafter following, whether the ſame have paſſed his Great Seal, Privy Seal, Signet and Sign Manual, or any of them, to be from hence utterly void, revoked and hereby determined; That is to ſay,

A Commiſſion touching *Cottages* and *Inmates*.

A Commiſſion touching *Scriveners* and *Brokers*.

A Commiſſion for compounding with Offenders touching *Tobacco*.

A Commiſſion for compounding with Offenders for Tranſportation of *Butter*.

A Commiſſion for compounding with Offenders in the importing or uſing of *Logwood*.

A Commiſſion to compound with Sheriffs and ſuch as have been Sheriffs for ſelling their *Underſheriffs Places*.

A Commiſſion for compounding for Deſtruction of Woods in *Iron Works*.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

A Commiſſion for *Concealments* and *Encroachments* within twenty Miles of *London*.

A Licence to tranſport *Sheep-skins* and *Lamb-skins*.

A Commiſſion to take Men bound, to dreſs no *Veniſon*, *Pheaſants* or *Partridges* in Inns, Alehouſes, Ordinaries and Taverns.

A Commiſſion touching the licenſing of the Uſe of *Wine Cask*.

A Commiſſion for licenſing of *Brewers*.

A Licence for the ſole tranſporting of *Lamperns*.

And that all Proclamations, Warrants or Letters of Aſſiſtance, for putting in execution any of the ſaid Commiſſions or Licences, be from henceforth declared to be void, determined, and hereby revoked to all Intents and Purpoſes.

And his Majeſty, in like favour and eaſe of his Subjects, is further pleaſed to declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, That the particular Grants hereafter mentioned (upon feigned Suggeſtions obtained from him to publick damage) whether the ſame have paſſed his Majeſty's Great Seal, Privy Seal, Signet or Sign Manual, or any of them, ſhall not hereafter be put in execution, *viz.*

A Grant for *weighing Hay and Straw* in *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and three Miles compaſs.

An Office of Regiſter to the Commiſſion for *Bankrupts* in divers Counties of the Realm.

An Office or Grant for gageing of *Red Herrings*.

An Office or Grant for the *marking of Iron*, made within the Realm.

An Office or Grant for *the ſealing of Bonelace*.

A Grant for marking and gaging of *Butter Cask*.

A Grant of Privilege touching *Kelp and Seaweek*.

A Grant for ſealing of *Linen Cloth*.

A Grant for the gathering of *Rags*.

An Office or Grant of Factory for *Scotiſh Merchants*.

An Office or Grant for ſearching and ſealing of *Foreign Hops*.

An Office and Grant for the ſealing of *Buttons*.

All Grants of Fines, Penalties and Forfeitures before Judgment granted, or mentioned to be granted, by Letters Patents, Privy Seals, Signet, Sign Manual or otherwiſe.

All Patents for new Inventions not put in practice, within *three Years* next after the date of the ſaid Grants.

And the ſeveral Grants of Incorporation made unto *Hatband-makers*, *Gut-ſtring-makers*, *Spectacle-makers*, *Comb-makers*, *Tobacco-pipe-makers*, *Butchers* and *Horners*.

And his Majeſty doth further require and command, that there ſhall be a proceeding againſt the ſaid Patentees, by *Quo Warranto*, or *Scire Facias* to recall the ſaid Grants and Patents, unleſs they will voluntarily ſurrender and yield up the ſame.

And alſo all Proclamations, Warrants or Letters of Aſſiſtance obtained from his Majeſty, or the Lords and others of his Privy Council, for execution thereof, from henceforth utterly to ceaſe and be determined, and are hereby abſolutely revoked and recalled.

And his Majeſty doth further expreſly charge and command, all and ſingular the Patentees, Grantees and others any ways intereſted or claiming under the aforenamed Grants, Licences or Commiſſions or any of them, and their Deputies, that they or any of them, do not at any time hereafter preſume to put in ure or execution, any of the ſaid Grants, Commiſſions or Licences, or any thing therein contained, or any Proclamations, Warrants or Letters of Aſſiſtance obtained in that behalf, upon pain of his Majeſty's Indignation, and to be proceeded againſt, as Contemners of his Majeſty's Royal Commands, whereof he will require a ſtrict Account.

Given at our Manor at *York*, the ninth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1639.

An.15. Car.1.

A Proclamation for the better ordering the Tranſportation of Cloths and other Woollen Manufactures into Germany *and the* Low Countries, *and to reſtrain the Tranſportation of Wool, Woolfels, Woollen Yarn, Fullers-earth and Tobacco-pipe-clay.*

A.D.1639.

Pat 15. Car. 1. p. 23. n. 10. dorſ.

WHEREAS the King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, upon Conſideration had, of the manifold Benefits that redound to the Kingdom, by the Manufacture of Woollen Cloths, and the Tranſportation and venting thereof in foreign Parts, under one Government and Regulation, by his Proclamation dated the ſeventh day of *December*, in the tenth year of his Reign, did for advancement and increaſe of that Trade, declare his Royal Pleaſure, touching the better ordering the Tranſportation of Cloths and other Woollen Manufactures, into *Germany* and the *Low Countries*, and did thereby ſtrictly command and inhibit all and every his Subjects of this his Realm of *England*, not being free of the Fellowſhip of Merchant-Adventurers of *England*, that they or any of them, after the Feaſt of the *Purification of the Bleſſed Virgin Mary* then next following, ſhould not preſume to ſhip, tranſport, carry or convey, or cauſe to be ſhipped, tranſported, carried or conveyed, either from his City or Port of *London*, or from any other City, Town, Port, Haven or Creek of this his Realm of *England*, by way of Merchandize, any white Cloths, coloured Cloths, Cloths dreſt and dyed out of the Whites, Cloths called *Spaniſh* Cloths, Bayes, Kerſies, Perpetuanes, Stockings or any other *Engliſh* Woollen Commodities, unto any the Cities, Towns or Places in *Germany*, or the *ſeventeen Provinces of the Netherlands*, ſave only and except to the Mart and Staple Towns of the Fellowſhip of the ſaid Merchant-Adventurers in thoſe Parts, for the time being or to one of them, upon pain of his high Diſpleaſure, and the Cenſure of his Court of *Starchamber*.

And whereas his Majeſty, out of his ſpecial Grace, by the ſame Proclamation did declare his Royal Pleaſure, that ſuch of his Subjects of the City of *London* and of the Out-parts of his Kingdom, as either were meer Merchants, or were formerly exerciſed in the trade of Merchandize, might be received into the ſaid Fellowſhip of Merchant-Adventurers, for ſuch moderate Fines as are therein expreſſed, if they ſhould accept their Freedom within the time prefixed, or otherwiſe to pay the double of thoſe Fines.

His Majeſty, out of his princely Care for the increaſe of Trade and encouragement of the ſaid Merchant-Adventurers, hath thought fit, with the Advice of his Privy Council, to declare his Royal Pleaſure, That his former Proclamation touching the Premiſſes be hereafter duly obſerved; And to that end, his Majeſty doth further ſtraightly charge and command, that all his Subjects of this his Realm of *England*, whom it may concern, do from henceforth yield all due conformity and obedience thereunto, and that they forthwith effectually ſettle and eſtabliſh their whole Trade in Cloth and all other Woollen Manufactures of this Kingdom, in thoſe Mart Towns and Places only in *Germany* and the *Low Countries*, which are and ſhall be appointed and frequented by the ſaid Fellowſhip of Merchant-Adventurers, according to the true intent and meaning of the ſaid Proclamation, under the pains and penalties therein expreſſed.

And further his Majeſty taking notice that divers of his Subjects, as well of his City of *London* as of the Out-ports of this Kingdom, neglecting the Grace (beyond example of former times) ſo freely offered them, do notwithſtanding trade under hand into other Parts of *Germany* and the *Low Countries*, than the Mart Towns of the ſaid Fellowſhip of Merchant-Adventurers, in contempt or neglect of his Majeſty's Royal Command, and incurring the Penalties thereof, if they ſhould be proceeded againſt, according to the Tenor of the ſaid Proclamation; Is notwithſtanding, out of his princely Clemency to all his Subjects, graciouſly pleaſed to give yet further, time for all ſuch as are capable to enter and be received into the Freedom of the ſaid Fellowſhip, between this and the Feaſt of Saint *Michael th' Archangel* next coming,

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

coming, upon ſuch Fines and Conditions reſpectively, as are mentioned and directed in the ſaid Proclamation, but that in caſe that his Majeſty ſhall perceive, that any perſon or perſons ſhall ſtill neglect to take hold of this his Grace, and ſhall yet continue to trade diſorderly into the Parts of *Germany* or the *ſeventeen Provinces of the Netherlands*, and out of the Mart and Staple Towns of the ſaid Fellowſhip of Merchant-Adventurers, his Majeſty ſhall not only have cauſe for the future, utterly to deny and exclude them of his Grace, but will require a ſtrict account of ſuch perſons, for their contempts or neglect of his Royal Command herein, and will take ſuch courſe as ſhall be fitting for their Puniſhment, and for the future reſtraint of ſuch Diſorders.

And his Majeſty doth hereby require and command, all Farmers of his Cuſtoms and other Officers, as well in the Port of the City of *London*, as in all the Out-ports of this his Realm of *England*, to take care in their ſeveral Offices and Places, that his Majeſty's Royal Pleaſure herein declared, be duly obſerved without connivence to any that ſhall attempt the contrary, according to the true intent and meaning hereof, as they tender his Majeſty's Royal Pleaſure, and will anſwer for the contrary at their utmoſt perils.

And whereas his Majeſty is informed of much decay in the trade of Cloth and other Woollen Manufactures, by ſecret conveying (contrary to ſundry good Laws and Proclamations) of Woolls, Woolſels, Woollen-yarn and Fullers-earth, into the Parts beyond the Seas; His Majeſty doth therefore hereby ſtrictly charge and command, That no perſon or perſons whatſoever, preſume to tranſport or convey out of this Kingdom, into any the Parts beyond the Seas, any Woolls, Woolſels, Woollen-yarn, or Fullers-earth, nor any ſort whatſoever of Tobacco-pipe-clay (which is now found to be of the ſame nature and uſe with Fullers-earth) upon pain of his Majeſty's high Diſpleaſure, and to be proceeded againſt and puniſhed with all ſeverity, as ſhall be meet for Contempts of ſo high a nature.

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

And his Majeſty doth further will and command, all the Farmers and Officers of his Cuſtoms, within his Realm of *England*, Dominion of *Wales* and Port of *Berwick*, that they or any of them, do not permit or ſuffer any of the ſaid Fullers-earth, or Tobacco-pipe-clay to be laden, ſhipped, waterborn or tranſported from Port to Port, under any pretence or colour whatſoever, any Licence or Toleration therein formerly granted, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Given at our Court at *York*, the fifth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation to reſtrain the Tranſportation of Butter out of this Realm.

A.D.1639.
Ibidem, N.11.

WHEREAS his Majeſty's late Royal Father, in the ſixteenth year of his Reign, did grant Licence to tranſport three thouſand Barrels of *Welſh* Butter yearly, out of the Ports of *Briſtol*, *Barneſtable*, *Cardiff* and *Chepſtow*, for the term of One and twenty years, when the price of Butter in Summer ſhould not exceed three pence, and in Winter four pence the pound.

And whereas the King's Majeſty that now is, in the ſixth year of his Reign, did likewiſe grant Licence for a like term for Tranſportation of three thouſand and two hundred Barrels of Butter yearly, out of the Ports of *Boſton*, *Kingſton upon Hull*, and *Newcaſtle*; And that only when the price of Butter ſhould not exceed four pence the pound; And his now moſt Excellent Majeſty, by his Proclamation in *July*, in the eleventh year of his Reign, did ſtraightly charge and command, That no perſon or perſons whatſoever, (other than the Aſſigns of the ſaid Patents and Licences) or their Deputies or Agents, ſhould from thenceforth tranſport or convey out of *England* or *Wales*, any Barrels, Kilderkins, Firkins or other Veſſels of Butter whatſoever, into any the Parts beyond the Seas, except it were only for the neceſſary victualling of their Ships, and that to be limited according to the number of the Men and length of the Voyage, and to be alſo allowed by the Officers of his Majeſty's Cuſtomhouſes, under the Penalties and Forfeitures therein expreſſed.

A.D.1639.

His

A.D.1639. An. 15. Car. 1.

His Majeſty now finding it needful, that good quantities of Butter ſhould be brought in for the victualling of his Army, hath therefore (by advice of his Counſel) thought fit for the preſent (and until his Pleaſure ſhall be further declared) to reſtrain and wholly to ſuſpend the execution of the ſaid Grants, and of all other Grants or Licences for Tranſportation of Butter, and all Licences, Powers and Authorities thereby granted; Willing alſo and hereby commanding all perſons whatſoever intereſſed in thoſe Grants, or any other Grants or Licences for tranſporting of Butter, and their Aſſigns, Deputies and Agents, That from henceforth (and until his Majeſty ſhall ſignify his further Pleaſure) they utterly forbear to carry or tranſport any Butter out of *England* or *Wales*, into any the Parts beyond the Seas (other than for the neceſſary victualling of their Ships, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid) under the Penalties, Forfeitures and Puniſhments, ordained and appointed by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, and to be further proceeded againſt, for their Contempts of his Majeſty's Royal Commands; And his Majeſty doth likewiſe ſtraightly charge and command all his Cuſtomers, and other the Officers and Miniſters of his Cuſtomhouſes in *England* and *Wales*, that they in their ſeveral Offices and Places, do take care that his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared, be duly obſerved, as they will anſwer it at their perils; And his Majeſty doth hereby further licence and authorize all perſons whatſoever, as well in the Northern as in the Weſtern Parts of the Realm and *Wales*, to whom it ſhall appertain, to convey and bring to any of his Majeſty's Northern Ports, what quantity of Butter they can furniſh to his Majeſty's Army and Garriſons, at meet and marketable Rates and Prices,

A.D.1639. An. 15. Car. 1.

Given at our Camp near *Berwick*, the tenth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the better Regulation of the Offices of Clerk of the Market, and Water-bailiff, and to reſtrain the Execution of the Charter of Brick and Tile-makers; And to redreſs Abuſes in the farming out of the Iſſues of Jurors.

A.D.1639. *Ibidem, N.* 12.

WHEREAS ſundry Complaints have been lately preſented to his Majeſty and his Privy Council, touching divers abuſes in the execution of the ſeveral Offices of Clerk of the Market and Water-bailiff; Which his Majeſty of his princely care for the eaſe of his Subjects, did commit to the Conſideration of all his Judges; who after ſeveral Hearings of thoſe Officers did certify, that thoſe Offices are very ancient; Yet that many Inconveniencies have ariſen to his Majeſty's Subjects, by the miſexecution of the ſame; And therefore for prevention of the like Abuſes for the future, did humbly adviſe, that the Clerk of the Market ſhould keep his Seſſions but once in the year, and not in more places than ſhall be needful, and which ſhall be moſt convenient for the eaſe of the Country, and that he ſummon none but Tradeſmen, Millers and others, who buy or ſell by Weights or Meaſures, and that no Fees be paid for Appearance only, nor by any Conſtable or other Officer giving his Attendance only for his Majeſty's Service, and that no Fees be taken for trial, examination or allowance of any Weights or Meaſures which have been formerly ſealed, and that he ſhall cauſe all Weights and Meaſures (which ſhall be duly preſented by Jury to be defective) to be broken or burnt, and the Parties offending to be puniſhed according to Law; And that he ſhall make able, honeſt, and ſufficient Deputies, and ſuch as uſe no trade in buying or ſelling, nor are ſubject to his Correction; And that neither he, nor any of his Deputies, Clerks or Agents, or any other to his, their or any of their Uſes or Profits, be Farmers of the Fines and Amerciaments, nor receive any Profit out of them, otherwiſe than is allowed by Statute to the Clerk of the Market; And that he proceed againſt

A.D.1639.

againſt Offenders in Weights and Meaſures, according to the rules of the Common Law, and not upon any Penal Statute, unleſs he be ſpecially enabled by the ſaid Statute; And that he puniſh no Offenders as for breach of Aſſiſe in Weights and Meaſures, but upon view and preſentment by Jury; And where the Parties do not produce their Weights and Meaſures to be viewed by the Clerk of the Market (having reaſonable Summons) they ſhall be puniſhed as for not appearance; And that his Eſtreats be certain, containing the particular Offences with the names of the Offenders.

And as touching the Water-Bailiff, That he is to exerciſe his Office only in the King's Rivers and Streams; And that by reaſon of his Office, he ought not to keep any Court or impanel any Jury, or take Preſentments, nor ſeize Fiſhermens Nets; But he ought to give Information thereof in ſome of his Majeſty's Courts of Juſtice, and the Offenders to be proceeded againſt according to Law; And that if his Majeſty ſhall be pleaſed to grant any ſpecial Commiſſion to enquire of any Offences in the Rivers, the ſame ſhall be done by a Commiſſion of *Oyer* and *Terminer* under the Great Seal, to be proceeded upon according to ſuch Commiſſion; And that the ſaid Water-Bailiff, his Deputies or Agents, or any other to his or their uſes, ought not to be Farmers of the Fines and Amerciaments ariſing for Offences within the Rivers; All which Articles and good Proviſions for the better Regulation of the ſaid Officers; His Majeſty with the advice of his Privy Council well approving of, doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That the ſame and every of them from henceforth, by the ſaid Clerk of the Market, and Water-Bailiffs, and their Deputies reſpectively, ſhall be duly and exactly held and performed, in the execution of their ſeveral Offices, under the pain of his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as by the Laws or Statutes of the Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted on the Offenders, for their contempt or neglect of his Majeſty's Royal Commands.

And for the better obſervance of his Majeſty's Will and Pleaſure herein, his Majeſty doth further ſtraightly charge and command, that all and every the Deputies, as well of the Clerk of the Market, as of the Water-Bailiffs, ſhall be ſworn truly and honeſtly to execute their ſaid Offices reſpectively, before they ſhall enter into the execution of the ſame.

And his Majeſty doth hereby alſo declare his Royal Pleaſure to be, and doth will and require, That one or more Juſtices of the Peace neareſt adjoining, ſhall be preſent at every Seſſions hereafter to be held, within the Realm of *England*, or Dominion of *Wales*, by the Clerk of the Market or his Deputy; And his Majeſty further willeth and commandeth, That the Articles and Regulations herein before expreſſed, touching the Clerk of the Market, ſhall be hereafter likewiſe duly obſerved and kept by the Clerk of the Market, within all Cities, Boroughs and Towns Corporate, and other Liberties whatſoever, ſaving that they ſhall keep their Seſſions in ſuch manner, and ſhall take ſuch Fees only, as are appointed and allowed by the Statutes of the Realm; And his Majeſty doth hereby declare, that all or any of his Subjects (without penalty or danger) may refuſe to pay any of the Fees hereby prohibited; And that if the Clerk of the Market or his Deputy ſhall preſume to demand, take or exact the ſame, upon Complaint thereof to the Juſtices of Aſſize or Juſtices of the Peace, they ſhall be proceeded againſt for extortion, or otherwiſe according to the Law.

And whereas his Majeſty at the humble Petition of divers of his Subjects, Makers of Brick and Tile near *London* and *Weſtminſter* (and upon their Suggeſtions of publick good) did lately incorporate ſundry Perſons, by the name of Maſter, Wardens, Aſſiſtants and Commonalty of Brick and Tilemakers of *Weſtminſter*, and did thereby enable them with power, for the well-ordering and Government of thoſe Trades, of making of Brick and Tile within twenty Miles of *London*; His Majeſty now finding by ſundry Complaints, that much inconveniency and damage hath grown to his loving Subjects, in the abuſive execution of that Charter, contrary to his Majeſty's good intention in granting the ſame; Is therefore pleaſed for their eaſe and relief therein (with like advice of his Council) to declare his Royal Pleaſure, That the ſaid Letters Patents of Incorporation, for making of Brick or Tile, and all or any Indentures touching the ſame, ſhall not hereafter be put in execution, and that all Warrants or Letters of Aſſiſtance therein, ſhall from henceforth utterly ceaſe and be determined;

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Willing and commanding that the ſaid Corporation or any the Officers or Miniſters thereof, or any their Deputies or Agents, do not preſume to exerciſe any Power, Privilege or Authority, by virtue or colour of the ſaid Charter, or of any Indenture, Warrants or Letters of Aſſiſtance, or other things whatſoever touching the ſame, upon pain of his Majeſty's Indignation, and ſuch Puniſhments as ſhall be meet for the Offenders herein; And his Majeſty doth further require and command, that a legal proceeding be forthwith had by *Quo Warranto* or *Scire facias*, for recalling the ſaid Grant, unleſs they will voluntarily ſurrender and yield up the ſame.

And his Majeſty being informed, That the farming out of the iſſues of Jurors (as it is now uſed) is not without grievance to many of his Subjects, for redreſs whereof for the time to come, his Majeſty's Pleaſure and Commandment is, that from henceforth the iſſues of Jurors ſhall not be farmed out, deputed, or let to any Sheriff or Under-Sheriff, or any of their Miniſters, nor to any Clerk of Aſſiſe, nor any of his Miniſters, nor to any Officer or Perſon, that hath or ſhall have any Relation to the Aſſizes or Seſſions, or is to receive any profit thereby; Nor to any Attorney or Sollicitor of Cauſes, or to any Bailiff of any Hundred or Liberty; And that if any of them be already in Farm to any Perſons hereby prohibited, the ſame by due form of Law ſhall be recalled, and the Parties having the ſame, ſhall be queſtioned for their Abuſes and Miſdemeanors, by his Majeſty's Attorney General, unleſs they will voluntarily ſurrender up the ſame, upon pain of his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and to be further puniſhed, for their Contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared.

Given at our Court at *Berwick*, the ſeventh day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation publiſhing an Act of State, and his Majeſty's command concerning a ſcandalous Paper lately diſperſed amongſt many of his Subjects.

A.D.1639. *Ibidem, n.* 18.

WHEREAS a Paper containing many falſhoods, and tending much to the diſhonour of his Majeſty's late proceedings in the Pacification given to his Subjects of *Scotland*, hath been diſperſed in divers parts of this Kingdom, whereupon an Act of Council hath been made in theſe words enſuing;

On Sunday *the fourth day of* Auguſt, *one thouſand ſix hundred thirty and nine; His Majeſty being in Council, was pleaſed to acquaint the Lords with a Paper which he had ſeen at* Berwick, *intitled, Some Conditions of his Majeſty's Treaty with his Subjects of* Scotland *are ſet down here for remembrance; which Paper being in moſt parts full of falſhood, diſhonour and ſcandal to* his Majeſty's *Proceedings, in the late Pacification given of his Princely grace and goodneſs to his Subjects of* Scotland, *hath been very frequently ſpread here in* England, *and advowed by ſome in* Scotland *to have been approved and allowed as truth, by ſome of thoſe Lords of* England, *who attended* his Majeſty, *and were preſent at the Pacification in the Camp; Whereupon the Paper having been read, and* his Majeſty *commanding thoſe* Engliſh *Lords to declare their knowledge therein, The* Earl Marſhal *firſt begun to put his Majeſty in remembrance, that ſome few days after the Pacification was concluded, ſome of the* Scotiſh Lords *coming to the Lord* Chamberlain's Tent, *ſent to ſpeak with him and the* Earl of Holland, *and offered them a certain Paper, which they pretended to have been collected for help of their memories, and not otherwiſe, nor to be publiſhed, but the ſaid* Engliſh Lords *very dutifully and diſcreetly refuſed to accept that or any ſuch Paper, but referred themſelves totally to the Pacification in writing; And the ſaid* Earl Marſhal *further declared, that now upon the reading, he for his part held the ſaid Paper for the moſt part falſe and ſcandalous, and no way agreeable to what* his Majeſty *declared at the Pacification; Next the* Lord Chamberlain *declared that he being ready to take Horſe, and a number of his Friends about him taking their leave; The* Lord Loudon *preſſed him*

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

him with much importunity to receive a Paper, which he took, not knowing what it contained; But at night when he came to his Lodgings, doubting it might be ſome ſuch Paper, as had been formerly offered and was refuſed, took it without reading it, and ſealed it up, and ſo kept it until he preſented it to his Majeſty *at* Whitehall, *profeſſing that till that time, he had never read one word of it, nor ſeen any other Copy thereof, which Paper being that, which had been divulged, was the very ſame, which* his Majeſty *commanded to be read at the Board; The* Earl of Saliſbury *likewiſe deſired to juſtify himſelf of a particular ſcandal laid upon him, that he had received and brought Copies of this Paper from the North, which he declared could not be, becauſe he was come away from the Camp, before that Paper had been offered, and that he had never ſeen that nor any Copy thereof, before* his Majeſty's *return to* Theobalds: *After this the* Lord Chamberlain, the Earls of Saliſbury, Holland *and* Berkſhire *concurred with the* Earl Marſhal, *that the contents of that Paper were for the moſt part notoriouſly ſcandalous and falſe, and contrary to what* his Majeſty *clearly expreſſed at the Pacification;* His Majeſty *likewiſe declared, that before his coming from* Berwick *he ſhewed a Copy of this ſcandalous Paper, to the* Earl of Lindſey *and the* Earl of Holland, Mr. Treaſurer *and* Mr. Secretary Coke, *who fully concurred in the aforeſaid opinion with the other Lords; All which Lords, and particularly the* Earl of Holland *advowed the falſeneſs thereof, to the faces of thoſe* Scotiſh Lords, *who were believed to be the divulgers of it, the* Lords of the Council of Scotland *being there likewiſe preſent; All which conſidered, the whole Board unanimouſly became humble Petitioners to* his Majeſty, *that this falſe and ſcandalous Paper might be publickly burnt by the Hangman, and that* his Majeſty's *pleaſure might be publiſhed by Proclamation, That no Perſon or Perſons hereafter, of what degree or condition ſoever, preſume to keep any Copy thereof, but that within ten days after the ſaid Proclamation publiſhed, every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, ſhall deliver to the next Juſtice of the Peace adjoining to his or their dwelling, all and every Copy and Copies thereof, the ſame to be by the ſaid Juſtice of Peace, immediately ſent or brought to one of his Majeſty's principal Secretaries, upon peril of incurring the uttermoſt of ſuch Puniſhments and Penalties, as by the Laws of this Realm are to be inflicted upon thoſe that keep ſuch ſcandalous and ſeditious Papers?* All which was accordingly ordered and commanded to be entered into the Council Book as an Act of State.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

His Majeſty therefore by the Advice of his Privy Council, doth hereby publiſh the ſaid Act of State unto all his loving Subjects, to the end, that being forewarned, they may avoid the dangers which may enſue, by the retaining or concealing any Copy or Tranſcript of the ſaid Paper; hereby requiring and ſtraightly charging and commanding all, and all manner of Perſons whomſoever, that they preſume not to keep any Copy of the ſame Paper, but that within ten days after the publiſhing of this Proclamation, they do deliver all and every Copy and Copies thereof, or of any part of the matter or writing therein contained, unto ſuch Perſons, and according as in the ſaid Act of State is directed, and fully obſerve the whole contents of the ſaid Act according to the tenor thereof, upon ſuch Pains and Penalties, as by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm may be inflicted upon them, for ſuch their Contempts and Miſdemeanors.

His Majeſty hereby pardoning and remitting unto ſuch Perſons, as have formerly had any Copy of the ſaid Paper in their Cuſtody, and ſhall deliver the ſame according to the direction of this Proclamation, all their Offences for their former detaining thereof.

Given at his Majeſty's Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the eleventh day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's pleaſure to continue his Commiſſion and Letters Patents for licenſing Retailers of Tobacco.

A.D.1639.
Ibidem, n. 20.

A.D.1639.

WHEREAS by his Majeſty's Proclamation dated at *York*, the ninth day of *April* laſt, it was declared, that (amongſt ſundry other Commiſſions and Grants obtained upon untrue ſurmiſes) a Commiſſion for compounding with Offenders touching Tobacco, was thereby revoked and determined: Under Colour whereof, and by a wilful miſtaking of his Majeſty's ſaid Proclamation, ſundry Perſons have pretended, that his Majeſty's Commiſſion to the Lord *Goring* and others for licenſing Retailers of Tobacco, within *England*, *Wales* and *Berwick*, was thereby called in; And thereupon his Majeſty's Commiſſioners have been interrupted in their Proceedings in that Service for his Majeſty; Tobacco in divers parts of the Kingdom, contrary to his Majeſty's Proclamation of the five and twentieth of *March* laſt, hath been retailed without his Majeſty's licence, and many of thoſe Perſons who have Licences, have forborn to make payment of their Rents.

His Majeſty therefore to remove all doubts and queſtions touching the Premiſſes, hath thought fit (with the Advice of his Council) to make publick Declaration of his Royal Intention and Meaning therein, which was, that his Majeſty's Letters Patents and Commiſſion to the Lord *Goring* and others, concerning the licenſing of Retailers of Tobacco, was not impeached or meant to be impeached by his Majeſty's ſaid Proclamation of the ninth of *April* laſt, but that the ſame Letters Patents and Commiſſion are ſtill in force, and no way infringed or reſtrained thereby, but are ſtill to be proceeded in and executed, according to the tenor and true meaning thereof.

And his Majeſty doth further declare hereby, that his Majeſty by his ſaid Proclamation in *April* laſt did repeal and determine a Commiſſion to *Laurence Lownes* and others, to compound with ſuch as from the ninth of *April* in the firſt year of his Majeſty's Reign, until the date of that Commiſſion, had offended in defrauding of his Majeſty of his Cuſtoms and other Duties for Tobacco imported, or in planting Tobacco in *England* or *Ireland*, or by importing Tobacco of the growth of other foreign Parts, or in greater quantities than were limited, or in buying or ſelling the ſame, contrary to his Majeſty's Proclamations before that time publiſhed, and none other Commiſſion touching Tobacco.

And therefore his Majeſty doth hereby require and command all manner of Perſons whatſoever, whom it may concern, to take notice of this his Majeſty's Declaration and Confirmation of his ſaid Letters Patents and Commiſſion, to the Lord *Goring* and others, for licenſing of Retailers of Tobacco, and that accordingly they yield all Conformity thereunto as is meet, upon pain of his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and ſuch puniſhment as their contempt or neglect of his Majeſty's Royal Commands herein ſhall deſerve.

And laſtly, his Majeſty doth hereby require all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and other his Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to be aiding and aſſiſting in the full accompliſhment and execution of his Majeſty's Royal Pleaſure herein declared.

Given at his Majeſty's Court at *Whitehall*, the nineteenth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis.

A.D.1639. Ibidem, n. 6. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London* our High Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Henry Earl of *Holland*, Lord High Steward of the Revenues of our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Richard Wynn* Knight and Baronet, Treaſurer and Receiver General to our ſaid deareſt Conſort,

Sir *Thomas Hatton* Knight, Surveyor General to our ſaid Conſort,

And Sir *Charles Harbord* Knight, our Surveyor General, Greeting.

Whereas We are minded (upon ſuch rates and values as ſhall be reaſonable) to purchaſe in Fee Simple the Manor of *Wimbleton*, with the Manſion Houſe, Parks, Lands, Tenements, Woods, Rents, Services, Royalties, Liberties and Hereditaments thereunto belonging, or therewith now uſed, in our County of *Surrey*, together with a Leaſe for years of the Rectory of *Wimbleton*, with the Houſes, Glebe-Lands, Tithes, Fruits and Profits of the ſame; Whereof an offer hath been lately made Us by the Lady *Sophia* Viſcounteſs *Wimbleton*, *Francis* Lord *Willoughby* and the Lady *Elizabeth* his Wife, *James Fiennes* Eſquire, and the Lady *Frances* his Wife, the Lady *Dorothy Cecil*, eldeſt Daughter of the late Viſcount *Wimbleton*, Sir *Chriſtopher Wray* Knight, and the Lady *Albina* his Wife, Daughters and Coheirs of the ſaid Viſcount *Wimbleton*.

We therefore repoſing ſpecial truſt in your Wiſdoms, Judgments and Fidelities, have named, conſtituted and appointed you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby grant unto you, or any three or more of you (whereof the Lord Treaſurer, Earl of *Holland* or Lord *Cottington* to be two) full power and authority, for Us and in our name, to treat, compound and agree with the ſaid Lady Viſcounteſs *Wimbleton*, Lord *Willoughby* and the Lady *Elizabeth* his Wife, *James Fiennes* and the Lady *Frances* his Wife, the Lady *Dorothy Cecil*, Sir *Chriſtopher Wray*, and the Lady *Albina* his Wife, as well for the purchaſe of the ſaid Manor of *Wimbleton*, Manſion-Houſe, Parks, Lands, Tenements, Woods, Rents, Services, Royalties, Liberties and Hereditaments to the ſaid Manor belonging or therewith now uſed, in our ſaid County of *Surrey*, as for the purchaſe of the ſaid Leaſe for years of the ſaid Rectory of *Wimbleton*, with the Houſes, Glebe-Lands, Tithes, Fruits and Profits thereunto belonging, at ſuch rates and values, and in ſuch manner and form as you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, upon your examination and conſideration had and taken of the particulars, ſhall think reaſonable and meet.

A.D.1639.

And We do further require and authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, after you, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall on our behalf have contracted and agreed for the ſaid purchaſe of the ſaid Premiſſes; That then you adviſe and conſider of the beſt ways and means, whereby the Sum agreed on, may be ſatisfied by Us, whether in Monies, or by the Sale of any our demiſeable Manors or Lands, Fee-Farm or other Annual Rents, or other Manors or Lands, being parcel of the Jointure of our deareſt Conſort the Queen, as you ſhall find may be moſt for our Service and Advantage; And to that end and purpoſe, We do give unto you or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, full power and authority, to treat, contract and agree, either with the ſaid Lady Viſcounteſs *Wimbleton*, Lord *Willoughby*, *James Fiennes*, Lady *Dorothy Cecil*, and Sir *Chriſtopher Wray*, or with any ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall be willing to deal for the ſame, and will give the beſt rates or values for our advantage, for the Sale in Fee Simple, of ſuch and ſo many of our demiſeable Manors, Lands, Tenements, and Hereditaments, Fee-Farm-Rents, or annual Rents reſerved upon Letters Patents or Grants made by Us, or any other our Progenitors or Predeceſſors, Kings or Queens of *England*, for the Sale of any other our Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, within the

A.D.1639.
An.15.Car.1.

the Survey of our *Exchequer* (being now parcel of the Jointure of our ſaid deareſt Conſort) as may raiſe in Monies, or otherwiſe anſwer in value the Sum agreed on by you, to be paid by Us, for the ſaid purchaſe or thereabouts.

And for the effecting of our Royal Will and Pleaſure in the Premiſſes, We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof the Lord Treaſurer, Earl of *Holland* or Lord *Cottington* to be two) to give Warrants for particulars to be made, by our Auditors or any of them, of any the ſaid Manors, Lands, Tenements and Fee-Farm-Rents, or other annual Rents in Jointure to our ſaid deareſt Conſort; And after Agreement ſhall be by you, or any ſuch three or more of you, ſo had and made with the ſaid Parties as aforeſaid, That then you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall give order and direction to our Attorney General, for the drawing up in due form of Law, one or more Book or Books for our Signature, for the paſſing of the ſame, to the ſaid Parties themſelves compounded with and their Heirs, or to ſuch other Perſons and their Heirs, as they ſhall name in that behalf, in the paſſing of which ſaid Manors and Lands, We will ſuch Tenures ſhall be reſerved to the Crown, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit; And for ſuch of our Fee Farm or Annual Rents, as on this occaſion you ſhall have cauſe to make Sale of; We will that for the bettering ſuch Sale and the Values therein; That you may agree for the paſſing of the ſame to the Purchaſers thereof, with the Soccage, Tenures and Services, and the benefit of all Diſtreſſes, Covenants, Conditions, (*nomine penes*) and other advantages due to Us for the ſame; Which Book or Books being by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch three or more of you as aforeſaid, ſubſcribed, We will that ye ſend to Us to paſs our Signature and Seals as is accuſtomed, and that you perform and execute all and every ſuch further Acts and Matters, as ſhall be requiſite for the effecting of our Pleaſure herein declared; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And laſtly, We will that the ſaid Manor of *Wimbleton*, Manſion-Houſe, Parks, Lands, Tenements, Rectory and Premiſſes (after you had agreed for the ſame) ſhall be conveyed in ſuch manner, as We by Warrant under our Sign Manual, Signet or Privy Seal, ſhall direct and appoint in that behalf; And We will that you certify unto Us your doings and proceedings in the Premiſſes.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the five and twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Pardonatione ſpeciali Johanni Hipeſley *Militi & aliis.*

A.D.1639.
Pat.15.Car.1. p. 1. n. 63.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c.

To the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, and Barons of our *Exchequer*, and to all other the Officers and Miniſters of the ſame Court now being, and which hereafter from time to time ſhall be, and to all others to whom it ſhall or may appertain, or to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas by a Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date at *Weſtminſter* the ſixth day of *April*, in the ſecond year of our Reign, Sir *John Hippeſley* Knight, late Lieutenant of *Dover* Caſtle, under the Right Honourable *George* Duke of *Buckingham*, then Lord Warden of our Cinque Ports, Sir *Peter Heyman* of *Seeling* in the County of *Kent* Knight, and *James Hugeſon* then of *Dover* Merchant, were together with others appointed Commiſſioners, for the Sale of divers Goods and Merchandiſes, belonging unto the King of *Spain* or his Subjects, and then ſeized to our uſe within our ſaid Port of *Dover*, and our Cinque Ports.

And whereas by another Commiſſion alſo under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date at *Weſtminſter* the twelfth day of *March*, in the ſaid ſecond year of our Reign, the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*,

peſley, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* were, together with others, appointed Commiſſioners to appraiſe, inventory and make Sale of divers Goods and Merchandiſes, belonging to the *French* King or his Subjects, and then ſeized to our uſe in the ſaid Port of *Dover* and Cinque Ports, as by the ſaid ſeveral Commiſſions remaining upon Record in our high Court of *Chancery* may appear.

And whereas the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, by a Warrant or Letter from our then Lord high Admiral, the ſaid *George* Duke of *Buckingham*, bearing date the eleventh day of *December*, in the year of our Lord God one thouſand ſix hundred twenty and ſix, was required to detain in his own Cuſtody, eleven Ballets or Fats of ſeveral ſorts of Merchandiſes, adjudged unto us as belonging unto one *Bartholomew Judge*.

And whereas the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, by one other Warrant or Letter directed unto him from the ſaid Lord Admiral, bearing date the thirteenth day of the ſaid *December*, was required to make Sale of all periſhable Goods and Merchandiſes, except only all kind of Wines of the growth of *France*, detained within the Cinque Ports, and to diſpoſe of the Moneys thereupon to be raiſed, according to the directions of an Order made at our Council Board, mentioned in the ſaid Warrant or Letter.

And whereas by another Order made alſo at our ſaid Council Board, bearing date the four and twentieth day of *March* in the ſaid Year, the ſaid Commiſſioners for the Sale of *French* Goods, were required to deliver all ſuch quantities of Tobacco, belonging unto the *French* King's Subjects, as were ſeized to our uſe within the ſaid Cinque Ports or Members thereof.

And whereas, by a Warrant or Letter directed unto the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley* from our ſaid Council, bearing date the eight and twentieth day of *March*, in the year of our Lord God one thouſand ſix hundred twenty and ſeven, the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley* was required to receive from the reſt of the Commiſſioners for Sale of *French* Goods, and out of ſuch Ships as We then ſtaid unto our uſe, ſuch Proviſions and ſorts of Goods ſeized or ſtaid for our uſe, as might be fit for the Victualling of our Fleet and Navy, and for the ſending of the ſame to *Portſmouth* for that purpoſe; And the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley* was thereby alſo directed, how and in what manner he ſhould accompt for the ſame.

And whereas by one Warrant or Letter from our ſaid Council Board, bearing date the ſaid eight and twentieth day of *March*, in the ſaid year one thouſand ſix hundred twenty and ſeven, and directed to our Commiſſioners for the Sale of *French* Goods, our ſaid Commiſſioners were required and authorized to deliver all ſuch *French* Goods and Proviſions, as were in their Cuſtody, and might be uſeful for the Victualling of our ſaid Navy, into the Hands of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*.

And whereas the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, whilſt he remained Lieutenant of *Dover* Caſtle, by virtue of ſeveral other Warrants or Letters to him directed, from our ſaid Council Board, or from our ſaid Lord Admiral, did ſend and diſpoſe unto our uſe, ſeveral other quantities of Money, Bullion, Plate, Jewels and other Merchandiſes or Proviſions ſeized by him or in his charge, according to the ſeveral directions of thoſe ſeveral Warrants or Letters; And whereas the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman*, and *James Hugeſon*, alſo by ſeveral other Warrants and Directions from our Council Board or Lord high Admiral, did ſell, diſpoſe and deliver ſeveral other quantities of Money, Bullion, Plate, Jewels, and other Merchandiſes or Proviſions, ſeized or ſtaid for us, or for our uſe, in the ſaid Cinque Ports or Members thereof, whilſt the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* were employed by us, for the Sale of *French* Goods, as by the ſaid ſeveral before recited Letters and Warrants, and thoſe other Letters and Warrants, may appear.

And whereas in the Term of St. *Michael* in the tenth year of our Reign, an Information or Bill of Complaint on our behalf was exhibited in our Court of *Exchequer-Chamber*, by our Attorney General, by the relation of *William Murray*, Eſquire, one of the Grooms of our Bedchamber againſt the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, wherein it is mentioned; That whereas in the late Hoſtility between us and the King of *Spain*, divers Goods, Wares and Merchandiſes expreſſed in a Schedule annexed to the ſaid Information, of or belonging to the ſaid King of *Spain* and his Subjects, were by way of Repriſal, Letters of Mart, and by way of Imbarkment, taken, imbarked, ſeized, ſtaid and confiſcated to our uſe, as well at Sea and

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

and upon the Sea-Shore, as on the Land, and in divers Ports and Harbours of this our Kingdom, which came to the Hands, Cuſtody and Charge of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, to the value of eighty ſeven thouſand, three hundred ſeventy two Pounds, eighteen Shillings two Pence, or thereabouts, which Goods then were ſhipped in ſeveral Ships in the ſaid Information named, and were then the Goods, Wares and Merchandiſes of ſeveral Perſons in the ſame Information mentioned, then Subjects of the King of *Spain*, and were then in the ſaid Port ſtaid, imbarked and forfeited to us, and then ſeized by the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* for our uſe, and for which, they ought to render and make an accompt to us, and that they and others by their directions had concealed and detained the ſame from us, and had diſpoſed the ſame to their own uſe.

And whereas afterwards in *Eaſter* Term in the eleventh year of our Reign, one other Information or Bill of Complaint on our behalf, was likewiſe exhibited in the ſame our Court of *Exchequer-Chamber*, by our ſaid Attorney General, by the Relation of the ſaid *William Murray*, againſt the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, wherein is mentioned, that whereas in the time of the late Hoſtility between us, and the *French* King, and the King of *Spain*, divers Ships, Goods, Wares and Merchandiſes, Money, Bullion, Plate and Jewels, mentioned likewiſe in a Schedule annexed to the ſame Information, of and belonging to the *French* King, and the King of *Spain*, and their Subjects, were by way of Repriſal, Letters of Mart, and by way of Imbarkment, taken and imbarked, ſeized, ſtaid and confiſcated to our uſe, as well at Sea and upon the Sea-ſhore, as on Land, and in divers Ports and Harbours of this our Kingdom, which came to the Hands, Cuſtody and Charge of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, to the value of one hundred eighty thouſand, two hundred and thirty Pounds, or thereabouts, which during the ſaid Hoſtility were imported, brought in and landed out of the Ships in the ſaid Information named, freighted and laden with Goods and Merchandiſes of the Subjects of the King of *Spain* and the *French* King, into the Town of *Dover* and Liberties of the Cinque Ports, and were ſeized and taken into the Cuſtody and Charge of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, to and for our uſe, for which they ought to render us accompt; And whereas alſo in the Term of St. *Michael* in the thirteenth year of our Reign, one other Information or Bill of Complaint on our behalf, was likewiſe exhibited in our Court of *Exchequer-Chamber*, by our Attorney General, by the Relation of the ſaid *William Murray*, againſt the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, wherein it is mentioned; That whereas in the time of the late Hoſtility between us and the ſaid *French* King, and the King of *Spain*, divers Goods, Wares and Merchandiſes likewiſe mentioned in a Schedule annexed to the ſaid Information, belonging to their Subjects, were by way of Repriſal, Letters of Mart and by way of Imbarkment, taken, imbarked, ſtaid, ſeized and confiſcate to our uſe, as well at Sea and upon the Sea-ſhore, as in Land in divers Ports and Harbours of this our Kingdom, which came to the Hands, Cuſtody and Charge of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* to our uſe, amounting to the value of ten thouſand Pounds or thereabouts, and which being the Goods of the Subjects of the *French* King, and the King of *Spain*, were in our ſaid Port of *Dover*, ſtaid, imbarked and forfeited to us, for which the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* ought to have accompted to us, as by the ſaid ſeveral Informations, amongſt other Matters therein contained, remaining of Record in our ſaid Court of *Exchequer-Chamber*, more at large appeareth.

And whereas in or about the nineteenth day of *April* in the fourteenth year of our Reign, an Information or Bill of Complaint on our behalf was exhibited in our high Court of *Star-chamber* by our Attorney General, againſt the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley* and *James Hugeſon*, wherein they are charged, That where during the Hoſtility between us and the *French* King, and the King of *Spain*, divers Ships named in the ſaid Information, laden with Goods and Merchandiſes, being the Ships and Goods of divers of the Subjects of the King of *Spain*, were by command and direction from us, taken and ſeized for our uſe, and in the charge of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, and that he by Combination with the ſaid *James Hugeſon*, Factor for ſeveral Merchants then our Enemies, upon fair Suggeſtions to our Privy Council, and that a great part of thoſe Goods, contained in ſome particular Ships named in the ſaid Information, were Goods conſigned to him by divers Merchants who were not Enemies, obtained order for delivery of them, upon Security to be given to anſwer the Goods, if he made it not appear, that thoſe Goods belonged to the Perſons mentioned in that Petition; And that they by Combination and Practice, and for Money and Rewards by Colour of the ſaid Order, had releaſed, diſcharged and ſent away, not only thoſe, but divers other Ships and Merchandiſes, particularly mentioned to belong to the ſeveral Perſons named in the ſaid Information, and of the particular values, and for the ſeveral rewards therein expreſſed, and had converted divers of thoſe Goods and Merchandiſes to their own uſe, and had releaſed and diſcharged other Ships and Merchandiſes of our then Enemies, to the value of fifty thouſand Pounds, which were lawfully ſeized and imbarked there, and other places during the ſaid Hoſtility, and that they the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley* being our ſworn Officer, and the ſaid *James Hugeſon* being truſted by the aforeſaid Order, and both being employed by our Commiſſion under the Great Seal of *England*, for the Sale of all Repriſal Goods, during their employment by Practice and Combination with our Enemies, by Letters, Meſſages and otherwiſe, did deviſe the procurement of falſe Atteſtations, for the freeing and diſcharging of the Ships and Merchandiſes of our Enemies, then arreſted in our Port of *Dover*, and other places within the Cinque Ports, whereby Goods and Merchandiſes belonging unto our Enemies, were freed and diſcharged by the Proſecution of the ſaid *James Hugeſon*, of the value of fifty thouſand Pounds, and did procure other Perſons not being our Enemies, to take upon them the Ownerſhip of thoſe Goods, and to make and ſend over to *Dover*, falſe and counterfeit Atteſtations, that they were the Goods of Friends and in Amity with us, whereby divers other Goods in the ſaid Information named, of the value of ſeven thouſand, four hundred and fourſcore Pounds were diſcharged, and that during the ſaid Hoſtility, the ſaid *James Hugeſon*, with the practice and privity of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, did by Letters or otherwiſe adviſe and procure the Owners of divers other Goods of our Enemies, ſtaid in the Port of *Dover* and Cinque Ports, conſigned to Factors then reſiding in *Dover*, for the accompt of divers of the Subjects of the King of *Spain*, and of the *French* King, then our Enemies, to procure their Factors, to whom their Goods were firſt conſigned, to reſign over their Intereſt or Factory therein, to the ſaid *James Hugeſon*, whereby he, without lawful Warrant, did releaſe and ſend away great quantities of Goods and Merchandiſes of our Enemies, that did of right belong to us, as by the ſaid Information remaining of Record in our ſaid Court of *Star-Chamber*, more at large it doth and may appear.

Know ye, that We being graciouſly pleaſed to free and diſcharge the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, as well of and from all Miſdemeanors and Offences, by them or any of them done or committed, as Commiſſioners appointed as aforeſaid, or as Perſons by the Lords of our Council or our high Admiral truſted and employed about Prize Goods, as of and from the ſaid ſeveral Informations or Bills of Complaint, and the Miſdemeanors and Offences, Sums of Money, Accompts, Matters and Things whatſoever, wherewith they or any of them are thereby charged, and which by reaſon of any of thoſe Suits, may belong to us, and of and from any further or future Suit, queſtion or trouble, for or in reſpect of the aforeſaid employment concerning Prize Goods, and of the Tranſgreſſions, Offences and Miſdemeanors beforementioned, to be by them the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, or any of them, at any time heretofore committed or done, touching or concerning the Premiſſes; Of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have pardoned, remiſed and releaſed, and by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do pardon, remiſe and releaſe unto the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, and every of them, all and every the ſeveral Offences, Deceits, Combinations, Practices, Miſdemeanors, Matters and Things whatſoever, wherewith the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſly*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* or

A.D.1639.

An.15.Car.1.

any of them, are charged by the forementioned Informations or any of them, and all Sums of Money, Accompts, Penalties, Forfeitures or other things, which, by reaſon of all or any of the ſaid Informations, may, might or ought to ariſe and come unto Us; And alſo all Miſdemeanors, Matters and Offences whatſoever, by them the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, or any of them committed or done, or ſuppoſed to be committed or done, as Commiſſioners by us appointed, or as Perſons by our ſaid Privy Council, or by our high Admiral truſted or employed, concerning Prize Goods, or the Goods of our Enemies, or otherwiſe concerning any their Actions or Proceedings, touching the ſaid Goods, at any time heretofore by them or any of them committed or done; And all Sums of Money, Accompts, Penalties, Forfeitures or other things, which, by reaſon of any of the ſaid Commiſſions or Warrants or Letters from our Council-Board, or our high Admiral, or any of them, may, might or ought to ariſe and come to Us, for or by reaſon of the Premiſſes or any of them.

And We do hereby, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, further pardon, acquit and diſcharge the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon* and every of them, their and every of their Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, of and from all manner of Accompts, Actions, Troubles, Suits or Demands whatſoever, for, touching or concerning the Premiſſes hereby pardoned, remiſed or releaſed, or meant or mentioned to be pardoned, remiſed and releaſed as aforeſaid, willing and commanding, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by theſe Preſents, That the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, and every of them, their and every of their Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall not at any time hereafter, be ſued, moleſted or troubled, or in any ſort, by Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, called to account or queſtion, for the ſaid Goods and Premiſſes hereby pardoned and releaſed, before the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor or Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, or for and on our behalf, for or by reaſon of any of the ſaid Premiſſes hereby pardoned or releaſed, before any of our Judges or Juſtices preſented, indicted, convicted, proſecuted or proceeded againſt, by way of Information, Indictment, Preſentment or otherwiſe, for or by reaſon of any the Premiſſes; And that no Preſentment, Information, Trial, Judgment or other Proceedings, for Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or on our or any of our behalf, ſhall be hereafter in any wiſe received, admitted, had or proſecuted in any of our Courts at *Weſtminſter*, or before any of our Juſtices of *Oyer* or *Terminer*, or Juſtices of Aſſiſe in their Circuits, Juſtices of the Peace in their Seſſions, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and other Officers or Miniſters whatſoever, for or by reaſon of the ſame Premiſſes or any of them.

And therefore We do hereby, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, require, authorize and command the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor and Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, and all the Judges, Juſtices and Officers of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors whatſoever, That they and every of them from time to time, upon the ſight of theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, do wholly forbear and deſiſt, of and from all and every Suit, Moleſtation, Trouble or Impeachment in our name, of the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, and every of them, their Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, or his, their or any of their Lands, Tenements, Goods or Chattles, for or by means or pretext of the Premiſſes herein before mentioned or any of them, and hereby mentioned, meant or intended to be pardoned or releaſed as aforeſaid, and that they or any of them, do not in any wiſe permit or ſuffer any proceſs or proceedings whatſoever, for and on our behalf, to be awarded or proſecuted, or in any wiſe proceeded to Trial, Conviction, Sentence, Decree, Judgment or Execution, againſt them the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, or any of them, their or any of their Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, in any wiſe concerning the Premiſſes or any of them, but do from time to time, forthwith diſcharge all and every ſuch Preſentments, Indictments and other Acts and Things whatſoever, whereby the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, their Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and their and every of their Lands, Tenements, Goods and Chattels, may be wholly freed, diſcharged and releaſed, of and from all and ſingular the ſaid Suits, A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1. Sentences, Cenſures, Decrees, Judgments, and Executions, for or in reſpect of the ſaid Miſdemeanors, Offences, Matters or Premiſſes aforeſaid or any of them; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto them and every of them a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And laſtly our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant unto the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſly*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, their Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators by theſe Preſents, that theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be in all things, good, firm and available in the Law, and ſhall be conſtrued, taken, expounded, adjudged and allowed, in all our Courts of Record and elſewhere, moſt ſtrongly againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and moſt favourably, benignly and beneficially, to and for the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, and every of them, their Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators and every of them, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents; Although any of the ſaid Commiſſions be miſrecited, or although any of the ſaid ſeveral Letters, Directions or Warrants from the Lords of our Council or Lord Admiral, be miſrecited or be not recited, or not fully recited; And although expreſs mention be not herein made of the ſaid ſeveral Informations and Proceedings, in our ſaid Courts of *Star-chamber* and *Exchequer-chamber* or either of them reſpectively, or of the particular matters or things therein contained, or the true natures, kinds, quantities or qualities of the Miſdemeanors, Offences and Premiſſes or any of them, do appear or not appear upon Record, or that the ſaid Sir *John Hippeſley*, Sir *Peter Heyman* and *James Hugeſon*, or any of them, be or have been, of, for or concerning the ſaid Miſdemeanors, Offences and Premiſſes, or any of them, impeached, accuſed, adjudged, ſentenced or condemned; Any Law, Act, Statute, Order, Ordinance, Proclamation, Proviſion, Reſtriction, or any other Cauſe, Conſideration, Matter or Thing whatſoever, to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding. A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Although expreſs mention, &c.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Canbury*, the five and twentieth day of *September*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edwardo Littleton *Militi & aliis.*

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p.23.n.1. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Edward Littleton* Knight, our Solicitor General,

Sir *Paul Pinder* Knight, and

Captain *William Rainsborough*, Greeting.

Whereas, by the humble Petition of *Edward Deacon* preſented to the Lords of our Privy Council, it was ſhewed, That whereas about *November*, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty ſeven, the ſaid Petitioner was employed Factor for divers Merchants of *Plimouth*, to proceed a Voyage from thence unto *Salley* in *Barbara*, with a Cargaſoone of Goods to the value of three thouſand Pounds, where he received a peaceable Trade with the People of that Nation, and having diſpoſed of thoſe Goods, and bought divers others to be tranſported for *England*, which now remain there ſeized on and embarged by the Governors of *Salley*, for the Debts of *Robert Blake* and *William Bennet* Factors for Mr. *William Clobery* and other Merchants of *London*, which Factors bought a quantity of Goods from ſeveral Merchants in *Salley*, as by a Contract ſubſcribed by the ſaid *Robert Blake*, and authentick Teſtimony for the receipt of the ſaid Goods yet unpaid for, may appear; And that after many Reſtraints and Supplications to the ſaid Governors, the Petitioner obtained liberty (by leaving his Son another Merchant, and all his Goods engaged and embarged there) to tranſport himſelf for *England* in purſuit of the ſaid *Robert Blake*, to recover Satiſfaction for the Goods he carried away, whereby the Petitioners Goods might be diſengaged, and a peaceable Trade continued with that Nation, which they deſired might be eſtabliſhed. A.D.1639.

Now

A.D.1639. *An.*15.*Car.*1.

Now know ye, that We for the diſcovery of the truth in the Premiſſes, have ordained, made and conſtituted, and do by theſe Preſents ordain, make and conſtitute you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give full power and authority unto you to enquire, examine and find out, as well by the Teſtimony and Depoſitions of Witneſſes upon Oath, as by all ſuch lawful ways and means as to you ſhall ſeem meet, the truth of all the Allegations and Matters contained and ſuggeſted, in and by the ſaid Petition of the ſaid *Edward Deacon*; And to that end by your Letters or Warrants to call before you, all ſuch perſons, as you ſhall be informed, can teſtify for diſcovery of the Truth in the Premiſſes; And having taken their Examinations and Depoſitions in writing, that you certify the ſame under your Hands to Us, or our Privy Council with all convenient Expedition; To the end, that upon return of this our Commiſſion ſuch ſpeedy and effectual courſe may be taken, as by Us or our Privy Council ſhall be thought meet, and as according to the importance of the Cauſe ſhall be found moſt fitting; And theſe Preſents ſhall be your Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the twentieth day of *October*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Richardo Wynne *Militi & Baronetto & aliis.*

A.D.1639. *Pat.*15.*Car.*1. *p.* 18. *n.* 5. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Richard Wynne* Knight and Baronet, Treaſurer to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

Sir *Robert Heath* Knight, one of our Sergeants at Law,

Sir *Charles Harbord* Knight, our Surveyor General,

Francis Philips Eſquire, one of our Auditors of our Revenue of our *Exchequer*,

William Conſtantine Eſquire, and

Thomas Horth Merchant, Greeting.

Whereas We have been made acquainted, with the ſundry Complaints brought againſt *Peter Richaut* Merchant, by divers poor Tradeſmen, and particularly by *George Margets*, *William Felgate*, *John All* and *Richard Lance* and others, and with the reference made by Order of our Council Board of the eighth of *March* laſt, as touching the ſame, with other Matters and Grievances of ſundry others the Adventurers in the Fiſhing Buſineſs, touching the ill managing of Stock of that Company, wherein the ſaid *Peter Richaut* was Treaſurer, and the defect of juſt Accompts, with other indirect managing and unfit Carriages of that Buſineſs, to the great wrong and loſs, as was repreſented, of moſt that had either furniſhed their Monies, according to what they had ſubſcribed, or delivered Wares for the Uſe of the Company, and ſetting forth the Buſſes therein employed.

We, with the advice of our Privy Council, have thought fit to require an Account of the true Eſtate of this Buſineſs, and to take order for the better ordering thereof in future, and therefore We have hereby aſſigned and appointed, and do aſſign and appoint you the ſaid

Sir *Richard Wynne*,

Sir *Robert Heath*,

Sir *Charles Harbord*,

Francis Philips,

William Conſtantine, and

Thomas Horth, to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby grant unto you, or any two or more of you, full power and authority to inquire, as well upon Oath to be before you, or any two or more of you, adminiſtred and taken, of all ſuch Perſons and Witneſſes as you in your Diſcretions ſhall think fit to examine, as by all other lawful ways and means, of the true Eſtate of the ſaid Fiſhing Buſineſs, and to require and take of and from the ſaid *Peter Richaut*, and of and from any other perſon or perſons whatſoever, that have been therein in any ſort employed, upon their Oaths adminiſtred as aforeſaid, an exact Account of the Stock of the ſaid Company, ſo that it may appear what Monies have been received for and towards the ſaid Stock, and when,

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1.

when, how and by whom? Whether the ſame have been duly expended and employed in the ſaid Buſineſs and by whom, when and in what manner? And where the reſt of the Monies that were ſubſcribed or underwritten by any of the Company, to be advanced for that Stock or Buſineſs are remaining? And whether the ſaid Stock be leſſened or impaired or not? And if it have been or be, then how much, by whom, how, or through whoſe default it comes to paſs? And when, how and in what manner, and by what means, and what Proceed, Profit or Effects have been made thereof? And when, how and to whom, and who had the Monies received by the late Orders of the Council Board, for or touching the ſaid Stock or Buſineſs? And upon what Reaſons and Pretences the ſame was ſo had and obtained? And by whom, how, when and where the ſame hath been employed and expended, and by whom? And what Return hath been made thereof? And how the Accompts have been made up ſince the firſt beginning of that Employment, when and in what manner and to whom?

And further to ſearch into and peruſe all manner of Writings, Books of Accompts, or any other Inſtruments that may any way concern the Premiſſes, and by all lawful means to inquire, of all Abuſes, Miſcarriages, Deceits and Miſdemeanors, that have been done or committed in or about the ſaid Stock or Buſineſs; And by whom, where, when, and in what manner? And of all other Circumſtances, Matters and Things which you, or any two or more of you, in your Diſcretions ſhall find to conduce, to the Diſcovery and Manifeſtation of the truth in the Premiſſes.

And to that end, We do hereby command and authoriſe your our Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, by your Letters or Warrants to call before you, or any two or more of you, all ſuch perſons as you ſhall be informed, can teſtify any thing for the Diſcovery and finding out of the Truth in the Premiſſes, and having taken their Examinations or Depoſitions in writing, that you return and certify the ſame into our Court of *Chancery*, with all convenient ſpeed, or at the furtheſt before the end of *Trinity Term* next enſuing.

And that you further ſeriouſly and deliberately adviſe of the beſt courſe and means, for the future ſettling of the ſaid Fiſhing Buſineſs, for the beſt advantage of the Commonwealth of our Kingdoms, to the end, that upon return of the ſaid Commiſſion, it may appear, which way ſo worthy an Undertaking for the Honour of Us, and the common Good of our Subjects may be advanced, and all Miſdemeanors and Abuſes in the future prevented; And that all juſt Debts and other Monies owing unto the ſaid Tradeſmen and others Complainants as aforeſaid, may be duly ſatisfied; And for the doing and performing of all and ſingular the Premiſſes according to our Pleaſure herein declared, Theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf: And We do hereby will and require all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and loving Subjects, that they be aiding and aſſiſting to our ſaid Commiſſioners in the Execution of the Premiſſes.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the eighteenth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Henrico Aſhton *Armigero & aliis, ad amovendum* Henricum Hawley *Gubernatorem de* Barbadoes.

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p.23. n.8. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved
Captain *Henry Aſhton*,
Peter Hay Eſquire,
William Poorey Eſquire,
Captain *Daniel Fletcher*, and
John Hanmer Gentleman, Greeting.

Whereas our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin, *James* now Earl of *Carliſle*, by his Commiſſion under his Hand

A.D.1639.
An.15.Car.1.

Hand and Seal bearing date in *March* laſt paſt, by and with the conſent of Sir *James Hay* Baronet and *Archibald Hay* Eſquire, Truſtees of the Eſtate of *James* late Earl of *Carliſle* deceaſed, according to the power given to the ſaid late Earl and his Heirs by our ſeveral Letters Patents, one of them bearing date the ſecond day of *July* in the third year of our Reign, and the other dated the ſeventh day of *April* in the fourth year of our Reign, did nominate and appoint Serjeant Major *Henry Hunckes*, to be Governor of the Iſland of *Barbadoes* in the Parts of *America*, whereof Captain *Henry Hawley* was formerly Governor, being one of the *Caribee Iſlands*, or part of the Province of *Carliſle*, by the ſaid Letters Patents granted, which appointment, upon mature Deliberation, We by our Letters under our Sign Manual and Privy Signet, dated the ſixteenth day of *March* laſt, approved and confirmed, ſignifying and declaring, That our Will and Pleaſure then was, that the ſaid Serjeant Major *Henry Hunckes*, ſhould be received as the ſaid Earl's deputed Governor of the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes*, during ſuch time as he was thereunto authorized by the ſaid Earl; And that all Perſons, Planters and Inhabitants there, ſhould receive him as the ſaid Earl's deputed Governor over them, and yield all due reſpect and obedience to him.

And whereas We are credibly informed, that the ſaid Captain *Henry Hawley*, by colour of our Letters or Commiſſion under our Sign Manual or Signet, bearing date the ſeven and twentieth day of *March* laſt, whereby he was only authorized to treat, as well with the Inhabitants of the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes*, as of other our Plantations concerning a Moderation to be held in the planting of *Tobaccoes*, and the regulating the Prices thereof (and for none other Employment intended by Us) wherein he ſtiling himſelf Lieutenant General and Governor of the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes*, by colour and under pretence thereof, or by ſome other pretended power formerly given him (which in truth is determined and void) he aſſumed to himſelf the Goverment of the ſaid Iſland, and that he and others by his procurement, have refuſed to receive or allow the ſaid Serjeant Major *Hunckes* for Governor there, and to declare his Commiſſion and our ſaid Letters, to the Inhabitants of the ſaid Iſland, and kept our ſaid Letters from him, without yielding the leaſt obedience thereunto, contrary to our Will and Pleaſure expreſly declared, by our ſaid Letters of the ſixteenth of *March* laſt.

Know ye therefore, that We having taken the Proceedings of the ſaid *Henry Hawley* into our princely Conſideration, and accounting the ſame to be a tranſcendent Offence, and of high Preſumption and Inſolency in him and other his Adherents, to abuſe our ſaid Letters or Commiſſion, and contradict our Royal Commands, and We intending to ſettle and eſtabliſh the ſaid now Earl in his juſt and lawful Right, Authority and Juriſdiction in the ſaid Iſland, and for reducing the ſaid *Henry Hawley* and his Adherents, or ſuch of them as ſhall be refractory to due Order and Obedience; Upon the Truſt and Confidence, which We repoſe in the approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms and Circumſpections of you the ſaid

Captain *Henry Aſhton*,
Peter Hay,
William Poorey,
Captain *Daniel Fletcher*, and
John Hanmer, have aſſigned, authoriſed, conſtituted and appointed, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, authoriſe, conſtitute and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, requiring you to make your Addreſs, and repair with all convenient ſpeed, towards and unto the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes*, and other the ſaid Iſlands of the ſaid Earl as occaſion ſhall require; And We do hereby grant unto you, or any two or more of you, full power and authority, forthwith upon your arrival in the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes* or elſewhere, within the ſaid Province of *Carliſle*, To declare in our Name in all publick Aſſemblies and Places of the ſaid Iſland and Province, That We did no way intend or deſign, much leſs authoriſe the ſaid *Henry Hawley* by our ſaid Letters or Commiſſion, under our Sign Manual and Signet, or by any other Letters or Grant obtained from Us, to be Governor or Lieutenant General of the ſaid Iſland; And We do further authorize and command you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, in our Name, to charge and require the ſaid *Henry Hawley* and his Deputy or Agents, under his and their Allegiance to Us, forthwith to yield up the ſaid Office and Place of Government, and all Incidents thereunto, unto the ſaid Serjeant Major *Henry Hunckes*, or to ſuch other perſon or perſons,

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

perſons, as by the ſaid Earl of *Carliſle* ſhall be appointed, and that the ſaid Captain *Hawley* do wholly relinquiſh and give up the ſaid Titles of Lieutenant General and Governor of the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes*; And that by the next Paſſage from thoſe Parts, the ſaid *Henry Hawley* and his Deputy or Agents, do make his and their perſonal repair into *England*, to anſwer the Premiſſes, and ſuch other Matters as ſhall be objected againſt him or them.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, That if he or they ſhall refuſe to do the ſame, that then you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any one, two or more of you, do arreſt, or cauſe and require any of the publick Officers of the ſaid Iſland, or any other Officers of the ſaid Iſlands, to enquire and ſearch for him the ſaid *Henry Hawley*, his Deputy and Agents, and where they ſhall find him or them, to arreſt the ſaid *Henry Hawley* and ſuch his Deputy or Agents, and to keep him or them in Priſon and ſafe Cuſtody, and ſend him and them over hither into our Realm of *England*, by the next convenient Paſſage, together with all ſuch other perſons, as ſhall reſiſt or not conform to our Pleaſure herein declared; And We do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, full power and authority, to make publick Proclamation or Proclamations in our Name, within the ſaid Iſland of *Barbadoes*, of the Contents of this our Commiſſion and our Royal Will and Pleaſure herein declared, commanding thereby all perſons to obey the ſame, upon their Allegiance due to Us; And if any ſhall preſume to be refractory, or not to conform to ſuch our Pleaſure ſo publiſhed by you, or any two or more of you, that then you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two or more of you, do and ſhall proceed againſt him the ſaid *Henry Hawley*, or any other perſon or perſons whatſoever, according to the power given to the ſaid late Earl of *Carliſle* and his Heirs, by our ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents, as againſt Mutineers, ſeditious and rebellious Perſons, and in our Name to require, that all Captains, Counſellors, Juſtices and publick Officers and Miniſters, and all Commanders and Maſters of Ships, Mariners and Seamen, with their Ships and Ammunition of all ſorts, and all other perſons whatſoever, be aiding and aſſiſting to you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you, when and as often as they ſhall be required, in the execution and full accompliſhment of this our Commiſſion, as they do tender our Service and will anſwer for the contrary at their utmoſt perils.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, preſume to ſtay, hinder or moleſt you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any of you, either in your Addreſſes towards and for the ſaid Iſland or Province, or in your Proceedings and Abodes there, or in your returns from thence whilſt you are or ſhall be upon the Employment of this our Commiſſion; And for your and every of your, and all and every other perſon and perſons, by you required and employed, in and for the doing and performing of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, and for your and every of your Proceedings therein, according to our Pleaſure herein declared or mentioned, Theſe our Letters Patents of Commiſſion, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant or Diſcharge.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *December*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Conſtitutione Thomæ Comitis Strafford *in Prefecturam* Hiberniæ.

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p. 18. n. 8. dorſ.

REX, omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem.

Cum predilectus & perquam fidelis Conſanguineus & Conſiliarius noſter *Thomas Comes de Strafford*, Preſidens Conſilii noſtri in partibus Borealibus Regni noſtri *Anglie* conſtitutus, per ſex Annos jam & ultra, obſequium ſuum & induſtriam nobis egregie probaverit, dum officium Deputati noſtri in Regno noſtro *Hibernie*, & prefecturam generalem exercitus noſtri ibidem conſcripti, ſummâ fide adminiſtraverit, Reſque noſtras illius Regni, eâ prudentiâ ordinaverit, ut noſtro Honori, ſaluti Eccleſie, populoque univerſo optime

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

time conſuluerit, equum duximus in teſſeram favoris noſtri, eundem *Comitem, Locumtenentem noſtrum Generalem illius Regni noſtri Hibernie, & Generalem in eodem Regno Gubernatorem* conſtituere.

Sciatis igitur quod nos, premiſſa conſiderantes, de provida circumſpectione & induſtria prefati *Thome Comitis de Strafford* plenius confidentes, de aviſamento Concilii noſtri, ac ex certa ſcientia & mero motu noſtris aſſignavimus, fecimus, ordinavimus, conſtituimus & deputavimus, ac per preſentes aſſignamus, facimus, ordinamus, conſtituimus & deputamus eundem *Thomam Comitem de Strafford, Locumtenentem noſtrum Generalem illius Regni noſtri Hibernie*, necnon *Gubernatorem noſtrum Generalem* predicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie*;

Habendum, tenendum, gaudendum, exercendum & occupandum officium predictum, prefato *Thome Comiti de Strafford*, unacum omnibus & ſingulis Vadiis, Feodis, Stipendiis & Allocationibus, eidem Officio ſpectantibus & pertinentibus, durante beneplacito noſtro, dantes & concedentes eidem *Locumtenenti noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali*, plenam tenore preſentium poteſtatem & authoritatem, ad pacem noſtram, & ad leges & conſuetudines Regni noſtri predicti cuſtodiendum & cuſtodiri faciendum; Et ad omnes & ſingulos Ligeos noſtros quam *Anglicos* quam *Hibernicos* dicti Regni noſtri, ac alios quoſcunque, per nos ſeu per dictum *Locumtenentem noſtrum Generalem & Gubernatorem noſtrum Generalem* ſtipendiatos, & alias quaſcunque perſonas ibidem contra nos aut pacem, conſuetudines & leges predictas, qualitercunque delinquentes & contravenientes, juxta eorum demerita, ſecundum leges & conſuetudines predictas, viis & modis quibus melius pro honore & proficuo noſtro fieri poterit, ac pro bona Gubernatione dicti Regni noſtri ac Ligeorum & Subditorum noſtrorum ibidem, juxta diſcretionem dicti *Locumtenentis noſtri Generalis & Gubernatoris noſtri Generalis*, caſtigandum & puniendum, ac puniri & caſtigari faciendum; Necnon ordinationes & ſtatuta pro ſalvo & bono regimine Regni noſtri predicti, juxta aviſamentum Concilii noſtri ibidem ordinandum, ſtatuendum & ſtabiliendum, ac ſuperinde Proclamationes faciendum, debiteque executioni demandandum, ac quoſcunque contravenientes & delinquentes caſtigandum & incarcerandum, atque incarceratos ſolvendum & deliberandum; Necnon ad recipiendum & admittendum, per dictum aviſamentum Conſilii noſtri, ad fidem & pacem noſtram, tam *Anglicos* quam *Hibernicos*, & alios quoſcunque infra predictum Regnum noſtrum *Hibernie* inhabitantes vel commorantes, inhabitandos ſeu commorandos, qui nobis, legibus noſtris ſive conſuetudinibus predictis, Rebelles & contrarii extiterint, aut exiſtunt vel exiſtent: Et ad concedendum, faciendum & dandum de hujuſmodi aviſamento, plenam pardonationem, remiſſionem, relaxationem & abſolutionem, tam generalem quam ſpecialem, illis & eorum cuilibet, hujuſmodi pardonationem petentibus aut habere volentibus, ac ſectam pacis noſtre que ad nos pertinet, tam pro Homicidiis, Roberiis, Feloniis, Murdris, Raptibus Mulierum, Latrociniis, falſis Allegationibus, Adheſionibus inimicis, Utlagariis, Tranſgreſſionibus, Contemptubus, & aliis Offenſis quibuſcunque, in dicto Regno noſtro per aliquas hujuſmodi perſonas ante hec tempora factis, ſeu impoſterum faciendis, & eorum forisfacturas, & firmam pacem noſtram eis & eorum cuilibet per Literas noſtras Patentes, ſub Magno Sigillo, quo utimur in Regno noſtro predicto, in formâ debitâ concedendum, donandum & deliberandum; Ac etiam eoſdem, alioſque quoſcunque ad fines & redemptiones pro hujuſmodi offenſis & earum qualibet, qui fines & redemptiones facere debuerunt ſeu voluerunt, accipiendum & recipiendum, & ſingulis perſonis juxta leges & conſuetudines predictas juſtitiam faciendum & fieri mandandum; Ac etiam ad univerſos & ſingulos tam *Anglicos* Rebelles quam *Hibernicos*, dicti Regni noſtri, & alios quoſcunque dictum Regnum noſtrum impoſterum invadentes, ac ipſum Regnum noſtrum Subditoſque noſtros ejuſdem depredare, gravare ſeu alio modo deſtruere ſeu devaſtare intendentes, ac ſe juxta leges & conſuetudines predictas juſtificare nolentes, ſi neceſſe fuerit, cum poteſtate noſtra Regia, ac aliis viis & modis quibus melius fieri poterit, juxta eorum demerita puniendum, & ſi opus fuerit ultimo ſupplicio demandandum, ac ſubditos noſtros proinde commovendum, convocandum & levandum, ac cum eiſdem Subditis noſtris ſic levatis, contra dictos Rebelles congrediendum, eoſque invadendum, vincendum & caſtigandum; Et ſi opus fuerit, terras ipſorum, aliis qui nobis ſervire volunt

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

volunt & intendunt, de aviſamento predicto, locandum & dimittendum; Ac etiam cum eis pacificandum & pacem componendum, ac ipſos paci noſtre reſtaurandum, toties quoties in premiſſis vel circa ea opus fuerit.

Proviſo tamen ſemper, quod ſuper quamlibet talem dimiſſionem & locationem, per prefatum *Thomam Comitem de Strafford*, ac predicto aviſamento Conſilii noſtri predicti, impoſterum virtute harum Literarum noſtrarum Patentium faciendam, annualis redditus ſuperinde debitus, ſit nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris omnino reſervatus.

Damus inſuper & concedimus eidem *Thome Comiti de Strafford*, Locumtenenti noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali tenore preſentium, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem, omnes Proditiones, necnon Felonias, Murdra, Raptus Mulierum ibidem, & alias cauſas & offenſas quaſcunque, per Subditos noſtros ejuſdem Regni noſtri *Hibernie*, vel alios ibidem reſidentes commiſſa ſive committenda (Proditionibus que deſtructionem vite noſtre concernunt tantummodo exceptis) pardonandi, abolendi, remittendi & relaxandi, Literaſque noſtras Patentes ſub dicto Magno Sigillo noſtro ſuperinde cuicunque perſone Regni noſtri *Hibernie* predicti, nomine noſtro concedendi, componendi & ad eaſdem ſigillandum Cancellario noſtro vel Cuſtodi Sigilli dicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie* mandandi, tradendi & deliberandi.

Damus preterea & concedimus eidem *Thome Comiti Strafford*, Locumtenenti noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem quoſcunque de Stirpe *Anglicana* exiſtentes, in officia in Regno predicto, tam ſecundi Baronis Scaccarii noſtri & quorumcunque computantium, ac alios Officiarios preficere, ipſoſque Officiarios infra Regnum noſtrum predictum facere, deputare & conſtituere, habendum eis & eorum cuilibet & quibuſlibet durante beneplacito noſtro & quamdiu in eiſdem ſe bene gerant, ad libitum ejuſdem *Locumtenentis* noſtri Generalis & Gubernatoris noſtri Generalis, una cum Vadiis & Regardis eiſdem Officiariis ab antiquo debitis & conſuetis (Officiis *Cancellarii*, *Theſaurarii*, *Subtheſaurarii*, *Juſticiariorum* utriuſque Banci, & *Capitalis Baronis Scaccarii* noſtri, Officio *Magiſtri Rotulorum*, ac Officio *Theſaurarii ad Guerram*, Officio *Mareſchalli*, Officio *Magiſtri Ordinationum*, Officio *Clerici de le Checque*, Officio *Preſidentis Munſter* & *Connaught*, ac Officio *Attornati* & *Solicitatoris* noſtri ejuſdem Regni noſtri *Hibernie* tantummodo exceptis) Statuto in Parliamento Domini *Henrici nuper Regis Anglie ſeptimi* Progenitoris noſtri, (inclyte memorie) *Anno Regni ſui decimo*, coram *Edwardo Poinings* Milite, tunc deputato Regni noſtri *Hibernie*, tento, edito & proviſo non obſtante.

Conceſſimus etiam prefato *Locumtenenti* noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali, poteſtatem, quod ipſe, durante beneplacito noſtro, omnia Officia Eccleſiaſtica, tam curata, quam non curata, videlicet, Vicarias Perſonatas, Prebendarias, Cantarias, Capellas, Hoſpitales, Dignitates, Archidiaconatus, & alia Beneficia quecunque (Nominationibus Archiepiſcoporum & Epiſcoporum ſemper exceptis) tam in Eccleſiis Cathedralibus quam Collegiatis, Hoſpitalibus & Parochialibus, in quocunque loco infra Regnum noſtrum *Hibernie* predictum, quocunque Titulo jam Vacantia ſeu impoſterum ex cauſa quacunque vacare contingentia, & ad Preſentationem, Collationem ſive Donationem noſtram, quocunque modo ſpectantia, perſonis idoneis quibuſcunque ſibi placuerit, dandi, concedendi & conferendi, & ad eadem omnia & ſingula quorum ad nos Preſentationes, Donationes ſive Collationes, ſpectant & pertinent, & ſtatum & poſſeſſionem omnium & ſingulorum qui de eorum aliquibus poſſeſſionati exiſtunt, ratificandi, approbandi & confirmandi, ac Privilegia, Libertates, Immunitates & Conceſſiones, per Predeceſſores noſtros quoſcunque, aut aliquos alios, ante hec tempora facta ſive conceſſa, prout eidem *Locumtenenti* noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali, per aviſamentum & conſenſum Conſilii noſtri, in Regno noſtro predicto melius expedire videbitur, ratificandi, approbandi & confirmandi.

Conceſſimus inſuper eidem *Thome Comiti de Strafford*, Locumtenenti noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali, poteſtatem ad Fidelitatem, Proviſiones & Renunciationes Archiepiſcoporum & Epiſcoporum, in eodem Regno noſtro *Hibernie* tempore preterito ſive futuro factas, ordinatas & conſuetas, acceptandi, faciendi, ordinandi & conſtituendi, ac omnia alia ad nos debita, nomine noſtro recipiendi, eiſdem Archiepiſcopis, Epiſcopis & eorum cuilibet Temporalia ſua Cancellario noſtro Regni noſtri predicti deliberari mandandi, cum omnibus & ſingulis Juribus,

A.D.1639.

An.15. Car.1.

ribus, Emolumentis, Proficuis & Reventionibus, ratione Vacationis dictorum Beneficiorum, Dignitatum, Archiepiſcopatuum ſive Epiſcopatuum Nobis reſervatis, ac etiam Homagium omnium & ſingulorum tam Spiritualium quam Temporalium tenentium & Subditorum noſtrorum quorumcunque, in Regno noſtro predicto, nomine noſtro recipiendi & Terras & Tenementa ſua de Hereditate ſua, Cancellario noſtro deliberari mandandi, manuſque noſtras exinde amovendi, ac victualia ſufficientia & neceſſaria pro Expenſis Hoſpitii ſui & Soldariorum ſuorum in quocunque loco, infra dictum Regnum *Hibernie* per Proviſores Hoſpitii ſui & alios Miniſtros ſuos, unacum Carriagiis ſufficientibus pro eiſdem, tam infra Libertates quam extra, pro Denariis ſuis rationabilibus ſolvendis providendi & capiendi, juxta formam ſtatuti de hujuſmodi proviſionibus ante hec tempora facti, niſi aliter per Compoſitionem factam cum Inhabitantibus Comitatuum, infra partes vulgariter vocatas *the Engliſh Pale*, alioſque Comitatus extra dictas partes, proviſum ſit aut poſthac provideatur, quod predictus *Locumtenens noſter Generalis* & Gubernator noſter Generalis, habeat vel habere poſſit ſummam Pecunie annuatim in dicta Compoſitione antehac limitatam, pro compenſatione & recompenſatione pro hujuſmodi Victualibus providendis & capiendis, per Proviſores Hoſpitii ſui, Quam quidem Compoſitionem cenſemus obſervandam, pro beneficio Subditorum noſtrorum; Necnon ad ſummonendum & ſummoniri faciendum atque tenendum ſecundum Leges, Statuta & Conſuetudines Regni noſtri *Hibernie* predicti, unum duntaxat Parliamentum, quandocunque ſibi melius expedire videbitur, conſenſu tamen noſtro in ea parte ſemper habito, & ad idem Parliamentum prorogandum & adjornandum, toties quoties neceſſe fuerit, & infra duos Annos à tempore inceptionis ejuſdem plene determinandum, diſſolvendum & finiendum, & quoſcunque ſic ſummonitos abſentes Et non legittime impeditos mulctandum & puniendum.

Conceſſimus inſuper dicto *Locumtenenti* noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali, plenam & ſufficientem authoritatem & poteſtatem, ad omnimodos Officiarios computabiles (Theſaurario & Subtheſaurario Regni noſtri predicti duntaxat exceptis) coram eiſdem Theſaurario & Subtheſaurario noſtris, & Baronibus Scaccarii noſtri dicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie*, computare faciendum & ad hujuſmodi Computa reddenda, compellendum, ac etiam ad inquirendum & inquiri faciendum, viis & modis quibus melius ſibi videbitur faciendum, de quibuſcunque Bonis & Catallis, que fuerunt illorum ſive aliorum, qui erga Nos ſeu Progenitores noſtros foriſfecerunt vel foriſfacient, & a Nobis concelata exiſtunt vel impoſterum exiſtent; Et ad omnia & ſingula alia que ad Officium *Locumtenentis* noſtri Generalis & Gubernatoris noſtri Generalis, jure, uſu & conſuetudine Regni noſtri predicti pertinent aut pertinere deberent, & pro bono Regimine & Salvatione, & pro cuſtodia Pacis Regni noſtri predicti, & quiete Populi noſtri ibidem, & recuperatione Jurium noſtrorum in Regno noſtro *Hibernie* neceſſaria fuerint (ſalvis ſupra reſervatis) faciendum, exercendum, exequendum & ordinandum, ac omnia alia nomine noſtro & pro Nobis in dicto Regno noſtro *Hibernie* faciendum, exercendum & ordinandum, ſicut Nos faceremus aut facere poſſemus, ſi ibidem in propria perſona noſtra eſſemus.

Damus inſuper prefato *Thome Comiti Strafford*, Locumtenenti noſtro Generali & Gubernatori noſtro Generali, poteſtatem & authoritatem Navibus noſtris quibuſcunque, aut aliis que circa Littora dicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie* ſint in ſervitio noſtro, aut impoſterum quacunque Occaſione erunt, & mittentur pro defenſione dicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie*, imperandum & utendum pro ſervitio noſtro & tutamine dicti Regni noſtri, prout ipſe ſecundum diſcretionem ſuam, & per aviſamentum Concilii noſtri ejuſdem Regni noſtri *Hibernie*, viſum erit, niſi nos ſpeciali Commiſſione noſtra, aut *Admirallus* noſter *Anglie* Ordinatione ſpeciali, *Gubernator & Capitaneus* predictarum Navium noſtrarum aut aliarum iis mittendarum ſpeciali inſtructione, mandato & ſervitio imperaverimus aut imperaverit.

Conſtituimus etiam prefatum *Thomam Comitem de Strafford*, Gubernatorem & Prefectum noſtrum Generalem Exercitus noſtri in dicto Regno noſtro *Hibernie*, tam preſentis quam futuri, quamdiu Nobis placuerit, cum Allocationibus inde debitis & conſuetis, ac eidem *Comiti Prefecto Generali* Exercitus noſtri ibidem, plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem concedimus, faciendi, conſtituendi & ordinandi Leges, Ordinationes & Proclamationes de tempore in tempus, ut caſus exigerit, pro bono Regimine Exercitus noſtri predicti ac omnium quorumcunque, ſub mandato & gubernatione ejuſdem Prefecti generalis Exercitus noſtri, eaſdemque Leges, Ordinationes & Proclamationes exequendi ac debite executioni mandandi, acetiam infligere, adjudicare & aſſidere hujuſmodi penas corporales, impriſonamenta, fines, foriſfacturas, ac omnes alias penas & penalitates quaſcunque, in & ſuper omnes delinquentes ſive offendentes, contra hujuſmodi Leges, Ordinationes & Proclamationes, quales & que eidem *Gubernatori* & *Prefecto* noſtro exercitus noſtri requiſitas & neceſſarias fore videbuntur: Que omnia, Leges, Ordinationes & Proclamationes, ſic ut prefertur fiendas, obſervari volumus ſub penis in eiſdem continendis; Et ei damus poteſtatem & authoritatem utendi & exercendi infra Regnum noſtrum predictum, ſi opus fuerit, Leges Mariſcallas ſive Martiales, Necnon ſubſtituendi, aſſignandi & appunctuandi ſub ſe, infra dictum Regnum noſtrum, per Literas noſtras Patentes, ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro dicti Regni noſtri predicti faciendas, tot & tales Mariſcallos, Commiſſarios & alios Officiarios ad Legem Armorum, ſeu Legem Martialem exercendi & exequendi, prout prefato *Locumtenenti* noſtro generali & gubernatori noſtro generali, de tempore in tempus expedire videbitur, ad exercendum, utendum & exequendum predictas Leges, quoties opus ſive neceſſe fuerit; Et quia valde neceſſarium Nobis videtur, ut prefatus *Locumtenens* noſter generalis & gubernator noſter generalis, pro Negotiis noſtris magni momenti, perſonam noſtram Regiam in propriâ perſonâ ſuâ, ſicut Nobis viſum fuerit, attendat; Ideo ulterius damus per preſentes predicto *Thome Comiti de Strafford* Locumtenenti & Gubernatori, noſtro generali plenam poteſtatem & authoritatem concedimus, nominandi & aſſignandi per Literas noſtras Patentes ſub Magno Sigillo noſtro dicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie*, nomine noſtro, tam nunc quam de tempore in tempus impoſterum conficiendi, quamcunque dictus *Locumtenens* & Gubernator noſter generalis in hac parte idoneum duxerit, fore *Deputatum noſtrum*, durante beneplacito noſtro, pro gubernatione dicti Regni noſtri *Hibernie* in abſentia ſua, donec idem *Locumtenens* & *Gubernator generalis noſter*, in dictum Regnum *Hibernie* pro *gubernatione* ejuſdem, ut prefertur, redierit: volentes tamen, quod in eiſdem Literis Patentibus alicui tali perſone ſic ut prefertur fiendis, Deputatum in abſentiâ ſuâ tantum proviſum & nomine noſtro mandatum ſit, quod non licebit alicui tali Deputato, Theſaurum ſeu Pecunias noſtras cuicunque ſolvere vel erogare, authoritate ſeu warranto ipſius Deputati tantum, ſed quod omnia & omnimoda Mandata & Warranta, pro Theſauro & Pecuniis noſtris per ipſum ſolvendis, fient & ſignabuntur, non ſolum manu propria prefati Deputati, ſed etiam manibus predilectorum & fidelium Conſiliariorum noſtrorum Magiſtri Curie Wardorum, Capitalis Baronis Scaccarii noſtri, Cancellarii Scaccarii noſtri ibidem, *Philippi Manwaring* Militis, Primarii Secretarii noſtri ibidem, ac *Georgii Radcliffe* Militis, vel ſaltem manibus duorum illorum.

Damus ulterius Univerſis & Singulis Archiepiſcopis, Ducibus, Comitibus, Vicecomitibus, Epiſcopis, Baronibus, Juſticiariis, Militibus, liberis Hominibus & aliis Subditis noſtris de Regno noſtro predicto firmiter in Mandatis, quod prefato *Thome Comiti de Strafford*, Locumtenenti noſtro generali & Gubernatori noſtro generali, in eodem Regno noſtro, intendentes ſive aſſiſtentes, auxiliantes & conſulentes, ac ipſius Mandatis in omnibus prout decet & decebit Obedientes, aliquo Statuto, Actu, Ordinatione, Proviſione, Jure, Uſu, Conſuetudine ſive Reſtrictione in contrarium inde, factis, editis, ordinatis, ſeu proviſis, aut aliqua alia re, cauſa vel materia quacunque in aliquo non obſtante.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo tertio die *Januarii*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

De Warranto ſpeciali Johanni Finch *militi, Domino Cuſtodi Magni Sigilli* Angliæ.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p. 1. n. 9.

A.D.1639.

RIGHT truſty and welbeloved Counſellor, We greet you well.

Whereas we are given to underſtand, that there are divers Warrants containing Grants made by Us, to ſome of our Servants and other our loving Subjects, and divers other Grants, Warrants, Pardons, Licences, Commiſſions and other things directed to our late Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*; All which ſaid ſeveral Warrants are already ingroſſed for our Great Seal, and ſome of them dated, and not as yet paſſed our Great Seal.

For the eaſe of our ſaid Servants and Subjects, and for the ſpeedy paſſing of the ſame Grants accordingly, We have thought fit hereby to give you full Power and Authority, to paſs the ſame Grants, or ſo many of them as you ſhall think fit, under our ſaid Great Seal remaining in your Cuſtody, with the ſame Dates without any alteration thereof, or any other Dates after, according to your Diſcretion.

And whereas We are likewiſe given to underſtand, that there are divers Injunctions, Decrees and Diſmiſſions, by order in our ſaid Court of *Chancery*, given as well by the Maſter of the Rolls and other our Commiſſioners, which Decrees, Injunctions, and Diſmiſſions, ought to be ſigned by our Chancellor or Keeper of our Great Seal for the time being, and are not yet ſigned as was intended: We have thought good likewiſe, to give you full Power and Authority to affirm and ſubſcribe all ſuch Injunctions, Decrees and Diſmiſſions, according to the Orders entered concerning the ſame in the Regiſters-Office of Record, or ſo many of the ſame as you ſhall think fit, without further hearing, and to paſs ſuch as you ſhall allow and ſubſcribe under our ſaid Great Seal, for all which theſe our Letters ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant.

Given under our Signet at our Court at *Whitehall*, the ſeventeenth day of *January*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Northumbriæ *fore Præfectum Generalem Exercitus Regii.*

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p. 1. n. 5. dorſ.

A.D.1639.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Algernon Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord high Admiral of *England*, and Knight of the moſt noble Order of the Garter, Greeting.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved wiſdom, fidelity, valour and great abilities, have aſſigned, made, conſtituted and ordained, and by theſe our Letters Patents, do aſſign, make, conſtitute and ordain you to be our Captain-General of our Army intended to be forthwith raiſed, and over all our Men which be or ſhall be levied, in or out of all or any of our Counties or other places whatſoever, of this our Realm of *England*, or of our Dominion of *Wales*, or either of them, or to be joined to or with them in our Kingdom of *Scotland*, and aſſembled or to be aſſembled into an Army or Armies, both to reſiſt and withſtand all Invaſions, Tumults, Seditions, Conſpiracies, or Attempts that may happen within this our Kingdom of *England* or our Dominion of *Wales*, to be made againſt our Perſon, State, Safety, Crown and Dignity, and alſo to be led into our Kingdom of *Scotland*, there to invade, aſſault, repel, reſiſt, fight with, ſubdue, ſlay and kill, all, every or any Enemies and Rebels againſt Us, of what Nation ſoever, that in our ſaid Kingdom of *Scotland*, or any part thereof, ſhall raiſe, make, cauſe, adhere to, or be part of any Inſurrection, Commotion, Tumult, Sedition, Conſpiracy or Attempt whatſoever, againſt our Perſon, State, Safety, Crown and Dignity.

And We further have aſſigned, made, conſtituted and ordained, And by theſe our Letters Patents do aſſign, conſtitute and ordain you, the ſaid Army and Armies, and every part thereof, and all Officers and others whatſoever employed or to be employed, in or concerning the ſame, with all ſuch other Forces of what Nation ſoever, as ſhall be hereafter joined to the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, to rule, govern, command, diſpoſe and employ, in for or about ſuch defences, offences, invaſions, executions and other military and hoſtile Acts and Services, as are or ſhall be by Us, from time to time, and at any time reſpectively directed, limited or appointed, in or by theſe our Letters Patents, or by our Inſtructions, which We have delivered unto you under our Sign Manual, or which ſhall be hereafter directed, limited or appointed, by any Inſtructions under our Sign Manual, Signet, Privy Seal or Great Seal, delivered or to be delivered unto you, or ſent and received, or to be ſent and received by you.

And further We have given and granted unto you full Power and Authority, and hereby do give and grant to you full Power and Authority, the ſame Army or Armies and every or any part thereof, and the Men ſo levied, raiſed or aſſembled, or to be levied or aſſembled, or ſent, conducted or brought, or that otherwiſe ſhall come to you, either by any other ſpecial order and command, or by any other Commiſſion whatſoever given and granted by Us, or by Authority of this Commiſſion, and according to the intent thereof as aforeſaid, by your ſelf or by your Deputy or Deputies, Commanders, Captains or other Officer or Officers, as to you ſhall ſeem meet, to try, exerciſe, array and put in readineſs, and them, and every of them after their Abilities, Degrees and Faculties, or according to the Proviſion of Arms appointed for them, well and ſufficiently to cauſe to be weaponed and armed; And to take or cauſe to be taken the Muſters of them, by the Commiſſary-General, or other Commiſſaries or other Officers, whom you ſhall aſſign, as often as you ſhall ſee cauſe, as alſo of any of our trained Bands, within the Counties of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, and in all and every other place or places, into which by virtue of this our Commiſſion, or by virtue of any other Commiſſion or Warrant from Us, you ſhall lead or ſend, or in which you ſhall, according to the purport of this Commiſſion, find any part of the ſaid Army or Armies or Men as aforeſaid; And alſo the ſame Army and Armies, Men and Perſons, ſo arrayed, tried, exerciſed and armed, as well Horſemen as Footmen of all kinds and degrees, to govern, lead and conduct againſt all and ſingular Enemies, Rebels, Traitors, and all and every other Perſon or Perſons, attempting any thing againſt our Perſon, State, Safety, Crown and Dignity within either of our ſaid Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland* or Dominion of *Wales*; And our ſaid Army or Armies, and the Men aforeſaid from time to time and at any time, to divide, diſtribute and diſpoſe into Parts, Regiments, Troops and Companies, or otherwiſe at your Diſcretion; And the ſame Army or Armies, and the ſaid Parts, Regiments, Troops or Companies or any of them, to convey, or ſend, or cauſe to be conveyed or ſent by Land or by Sea, or other paſſage by Water, to any place or places for the Service aforeſaid reſpectively, according to your Diſcretion; And with the ſaid Enemies, Rebels, Traitors, and other Perſon or Perſons, ſo attempting as aforeſaid, to fight, and them to invade, reſiſt, repreſs, purſue and follow, in and into any part of either of our ſaid Kingdoms or Dominion of *Wales*, and them to ſubdue, ſlay and kill, and to do, fulfil and execute, all and ſingular other Acts, Matters and Things whatſoever reſpectively, which ſhall be in your diſcretion requiſite, either for leading, conducting, government, order and rule of our ſaid Army or Armies and Men, and every part of them, or for the Conſervation of Us, our State and Safety, and for the ſuppreſſion and ſubduing of ſuch Enemies, Rebels, Traitors, or other Offenders as aforeſaid; And further to do, uſe and execute againſt and upon the ſaid Enemies, Rebels, Traitors and others as aforeſaid, and their Adherents and every of them, as occaſion ſhall require by your diſcretion, the Law Martial or Law Marſhal as our Captain-General, and of ſuch Enemies, Rebels, Traitors and other Offenders as aforeſaid, taken or apprehended, or being brought into Subjection, to ſave from death or other Puniſhment, whom you ſhall think good to be ſo ſaved, and to ſlay, deſtroy and put to execution of death, or other-

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1.

otherwiſe to puniſh ſuch or ſo many of them, as you ſhall think meet by your diſcretion to put to death, or otherwiſe puniſhed reſpectively by any manner of means, according to the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, to the terror of all other Offenders.

And We do further by theſe our Letters Patents, give and grant to you our Captain General, full Power and Authority, for Us, and in our Name as occaſion ſhall require, according to your diſcretion, by publick Proclamation or otherwiſe, to make tender of our regal Grace, Mercy and Pardon, to all ſuch Enemies, Rebels or Traitors, as ſhall in either of our ſaid Kingdoms, or in our ſaid Dominion of *Wales*, ſubmit themſelves to us, and deſire to be received to our Grace, Mercy and Pardon; And according to your diſcretion to receive to our grace and mercy, and to pardon all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall ſo ſubmit and deſire to be received to our grace, mercy and pardon as aforeſaid; And We do hereby grant for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, that every ſuch Perſon and Perſons ſo ſubmitting and deſiring, and ſo admitted by you unto our grace and mercy, and pardoned by you as aforeſaid, ſhall have and enjoy the ſame grace, mercy and pardon, and ſhall be no further impeached by or at the Suit of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, for any Enmity, Rebellion or Treaſon, for and concerning which, any ſuch Perſon or Perſons reſpectively, ſhall ſo ſubmit himſelf and deſire our mercy, and be by you thereunto admitted and pardoned as aforeſaid.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, and by theſe Preſents We do give and grant you, full Power and Authority, that in caſe any Invaſion of Enemies, Inſurrection, Commotion or Rebellion, ſhall happen to be, increaſe or begin to ariſe, within either of our ſaid Kingdoms, or our ſaid Dominion, That then from time to time, and at all times, when any ſuch ſhall be, increaſe or begin to ariſe, you may with ſuch Power and Forces as you ſhall think fit, either by your ſelf or by others deputed and commanded by you, reſiſt, repreſs and reform the ſame by Battle or other kind of Force, or at your diſcretion by ſuch other Proceedings, as by the Laws of our ſaid Realms reſpectively, or the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, or by the intent and purport of this Commiſſion may otherwiſe be uſed.

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1.

And for the better execution of this our Commiſſion, We do further give and grant to you, full Power and Authority, from time to time, and at all times at your diſcretion, to command and require of and from all or any of our Lieutenants ſpecial, and their Deputy Lieutenants of our ſeveral Counties of this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and of and from every or any of them, to ſend to you, or to ſuch place or places as you ſhall appoint, ſuch numbers of able Men for the Wars, as well Horſemen and Footmen of the trained Bands in the ſaid Counties reſpectively, or other ſufficiently armed and furniſhed, at ſuch time and times, and from time to time, as you in your diſcretion ſhall appoint and require.

And further alſo from time to time, and at all times at your diſcretion, to give and grant to any Perſon or Perſons, as to you it ſhall ſeem meet, any Commiſſion or Commiſſions, Warrant and Authority, for the levying or raiſing of any Troops or Companies of Horſemen or Footmen, in any place whatſoever within our ſaid Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and for the bringing and conducting of them to you, or to ſuch place or places as you ſhall from time to time, or at any time in your diſcretion, aſſign or appoint.

And further alſo, We do give and grant to you our Captain-General, full Power and Authority, from time to time and at all times, by writing under your Hand and Seal, to appoint, ordain and conſtitute, one or more Deputy or Deputies, of what quality or condition ſoever, and by what name or names ſoever you ſhall think fit, under you and in your ſtead, to do and execute, all and every or any the Powers and Authority whatſoever by theſe Preſents granted by us unto you; And alſo We give you full Power and Authority, to appoint all and every or any ſuperior Officer or Officers, or Officer or Officers in Chief, of what quality or dignity ſoever reſpectively, as well of the Horſemen as of the Footmen, and of the Ordnance, Artillery or Ammunition, of or belonging to, or that ſhall hereafter in any wiſe belong to this our Army or Armies; And all and every Colonels, Captains and other inferior Officers, and all and every other Commander and Commanders, Officer and Officers whatſoever, which ſhall by you at any time, and from time

time to time be thought fit or requiſite, for the better government of the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, and for the execution of the intent and purport of theſe our Letters Patents.

And further, We do give and grant to you full power and authority, to appoint within our ſaid Army or Armies, one Provoſt Marſhal or more Provoſt Marſhals, according to your Diſcretions, to uſe and exerciſe that Office, in ſuch caſe as you ſhall think requiſite, and for the execution of the Law Marſhal or Law Martial, according to your Diſcretion and Warrant given to him or them, and the intent and purport of theſe our Letters Patents, and as the Law Martial or Law Marſhal requireth.

And further alſo We do give and grant to you full power and authority, to hold or cauſe to be held within the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, one or more Military or Martial or Marſhal Court or Courts, from time to time and at all times, according to your diſcretion or command; And alſo in the ſame Court or Courts or otherwiſe, by your ſelf or by your Deputy or Deputies, or by or in your Council of War, or by any other ways, proceedings or courſe as to you ſhall ſeem meeteſt, to hear, examine, determine and puniſh all Mutinies, Diſobediences, departures from Captains, Commanders and Governors, and all capital and criminal Offences whatſoever; And to hear and determine all and every Civil Cauſes, concerning Contracts, Debts and Accompts, Detinue and Treſpaſs, and all other perſonal Cauſes whatſoever, growing or ariſing at any time within our ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, or between any of the Men in the ſame aſſembled, or thereunto belonging reſpectively; And We further give and grant to all and every ſuch Deputy or Deputies, Superior Officer and Officers, and Officers and Officer in Chief, and all and every other Commander or Officer, ſo as aforeſaid by you appointed, ordained or conſtituted, or otherwiſe, according to the purport and intent of theſe Preſents appointed, ordained or conſtituted, full power and authority, to do and execute whatſoever, he or they reſpectively ſhall be ſo by you ordained or appointed to do, according to the Tenor of theſe Preſents.

And alſo We give and grant to you full power and authority at your Diſcretion, from time to time and at all times, to make, conſtitute and ordain Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, for the government, ordering, ruling and Military Diſcipline of our ſaid Army and Armies, and every or any part thereof, and of all and every Officer and Officers, Perſon and Perſons, of in and belonging to the ſame, and for, touching and concerning all and every the Priſoners, Goods, Booty or Spoil, that ſhall or may happen to be at any time by you, or any Officer or any other perſon of the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, taken, and concerning all other matters whatſoever, in any wiſe to the ſaid Army or this your Employment belonging, and the ſame Laws, Statutes, Ordinances and every of them to cauſe to be proclaimed, in ſuch places and at ſuch times, as to you ſhall ſeem meet, and the ſame and every of them to put in execution, and to appoint and ordain ſuch Pains and Penalties, either by loſs of Life or Member, Place, Office, Money or Goods, or otherwiſe in the ſaid Laws, Ordinances and Statutes and every or any of them, as in your Diſcretion you ſhall think meet; And to cauſe to be attached, apprehended, and impriſoned or pardoned, or left or ſet at Liberty at your Diſcretion, all and every or any perſon or perſons offending againſt any of the ſaid Statutes, Laws and Ordinances, and againſt or concerning ſuch perſon or perſons, to command ſuch proceeding, and to uſe either ſuch Juſtice or ſuch Mercy as to you ſhall ſeem moſt meet; And We do hereby grant and ordain, that all and every the Statutes, Laws and Ordinances, ſo from time to time and at any time to be made, conſtituted or ordained by you, ſhall have full power and force, and remain and be in the ſaid Army and Armies and every part thereof reſpectively, in full power and force, according as you ſhall make, conſtitute or ordain; And further that you ſhall have from time to time and at all times, during the force of this our Commiſſion, full power to pardon and remit all and every Crimes and Offences whatſoever, committed againſt the ſaid Laws, Statutes or Ordinances or any of them, or againſt the Law Martial or Law Marſhal in the ſaid Army or any part thereof, or by any Officer, Soldier or other being part thereof or belonging thereunto; And We further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do grant by theſe our Letters Patents, that no perſon or perſons whatſoever, ſhall be proceeded againſt, moleſted, ſued or in any wiſe impeached, in any Court whatſoever or otherwiſe, for any Crime or Offence whatſoever, ſo as aforeſaid by you pardoned or remitted, nor ſued, impeached or moleſted in any other Court whatſoever or otherwiſe, for or by reaſon of any matter or cauſe whatſoever, being finally determined and ſentenced, according to the power and juriſdiction by theſe Preſents given and granted by Us as aforeſaid.

And for encouragement of fit and deſerving perſons, We do give you hereby full power and authority to make Knights, and to reward with the Honour and Order of Knighthood, ſuch as in your Diſcretion ſhall deſerve the ſame, in this our Service; And to grant and aſſign them Arms and Enſigns of Arms as is meet, and to the Eſtate of our Captain-General appertaineth.

And further We give and grant to you power, liberty and authority, upon all occaſion, when to you it ſhall ſeem meet and neceſſary, if you be not by Us otherwiſe expreſly commanded, to come and repair to our Perſon whereſoever We ſhall be, and there or at, in, near or about our Court and Houſhold to remain, until We ſhall ſignify to you our expreſs Pleaſure for your departure or return.

And further alſo We give and grant to you full power and authority, from time to time and at all times, to appoint and conſtitute one or more Commiſſary or Commiſſaries, and any other Officer or Officers as to you ſhall ſeem meeteſt, for the providing and taking up of Victuals, and all or any other Proviſion for the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof; And to give him or them reſpectively, Power and Warrant, ſo to do from time to time and at all times, within any part of our ſaid Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland* or Dominion of *Wales*; And further alſo by your ſelf, or others deputed or authorized by you, to take up and uſe ſuch Carriages, Horſes, Boats or other Veſſels, as in your Diſcretion, and as often as you ſhall think meet, ſhall be needful, for the conveying or conducting of the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, or for bringing or carrying Ammunition, Ordnance, Artillery, Victuals and all or any other Proviſions neceſſary or requiſite, for the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, to or from any place or places, according to the intent of theſe Preſents: And to that intent and purpoſe, to depute and authorize, and give Warrant or Warrants to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, for ſuch taking up and uſe as aforeſaid; And further from time to time to give Warrant and Authority to our Treaſurer or Treaſurers of the ſaid Army or Armies for the time being, for the iſſuing and paying of all and every ſuch Sums of Money, as are or ſhall be from time to time payable to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, in the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, or due to any perſon or perſons whatſoever, by reaſon of the ſame reſpectively.

And We do further hereby give power and authority to you our Captain-General, for cauſes eſpecially moving you, by your Letters under your Seal, from time to time, when and as often as to you it ſhall ſeem meet, to grant ſafe Conducts, as well general as ſpecial in all places by Land or by Water, to any perſon or perſons whatſoever; And generally to do and execute all and every thing and things, which to the Office of a Captain-General of an Army under Us doth belong and appertain, And which for the good and ſafety of Us and our State, and the Government and Diſcipline of our ſaid Army, ſhall be by you thought expedient and neceſſary.

And for the better execution of this our Service, We do further give unto you our Captain-General, full power and authority, as in your Diſcretion you ſhall think meet, and for the advancement of this our Service, to command all our Garriſons, and our Forts and Caſtles now fortified, or hereafter to be fortified, and to amove, diſplace or continue the Governors, Captains, or other inferior Officers, Soldiers and Garriſons, as to your Diſcretion ſhall ſeem meet, and the occaſion of the Service ſhall require; And to furniſh the ſame Garriſons, Caſtles and Forts with other Governors, Captains, Commanders and Soldiers as you ſhall think meet, for the ſafety and good of our Army, and the advancement of this our Service; And We will and command you our Captain General, that with all ſpeed you do execute the Premiſſes with effect; Wherefore We will and command all and ſingular Lieutenants of our Counties, and Lieutenants ſpecial, Dukes, Marquiſſes, Earls, Viſcounts, Barons, Baronets, Knights, Sheriffs, the Treaſurer or Treaſurers of our ſaid Army or Armies,

mies, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Captains and all other Officers and Soldiers, Miniſters, and all and every our loving Subjects of what Eſtate, Degree or Condition ſoever he or they ſhall be, that they and every of them reſpectively, with their Power and Servants, from time to time, according as they ſhall be commanded by you, or authorized according to the purport and intent of theſe our Letters Patents, and the authority and power to you therein given, be obedient to you and attendant, aiding, aſſiſting, counſelling and helping you, and ready at your commandment in the due execution hereof, as they and every of them tender our Diſpleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at their perils.

And further our Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give and grant for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, that whatſoever either you, or any other perſon or perſons, of what Degree, Office, State or Condition ſoever, upon or by your Commiſſion, Warrant or Command, ſhall do by virtue or authority of this our Commiſſion or Letters Patents, or according to our Inſtructions aforeſaid, or according to the Tenor, Effect or Purport of this our Commiſſion, touching the execution of the Premiſſes or any part thereof, both you and the ſaid other perſon or perſons, upon the ſhewing forth of theſe our Letters Patents, or the Conſtat or Inrolment thereof, ſhall be in all and every our Courts and elſewhere in our Dominions, diſcharged and acquitted in that behalf, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and free from all Impeachment and other Moleſtation for the ſame.

In witneſs whereof, We have cauſed theſe our Letters to be made Patents, and to continue during our Pleaſure.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Northumbrie *& aliis de Bello contra* Scotos *gerendo.*

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p.1.n.7. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Algernoon Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord General, and Lord High Admiral of *England*, and Preſident of our Council of War,

To the reverend Father in God,

Our right truſty and welbeloved Councellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord High Treaſurer of *England*, and

To the Lord High Treaſurer of *England* for the time being,

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

James Marquis *Hamilton*, Maſter of our Horſe,

Thomas Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Mountjoy Earl of *Newport*, Maſter of our Ordnance,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Earl of *Strafford*, our Lieutenant General of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, and our Governor General of the ſame Kingdom, and Lord Preſident of our Council eſtabliſhed in the North Parts of our Kingdom of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Edward Viſcount *Conwey*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Treaſurer of our Houſhold, and one of our Principal Secretaries of State.

Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one other of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And to our truſty and welbeloved *George Goreing* Eſquire, Governor of our Town and Fort of *Portſmouth*,

Sir *William Uvedale* Knight, Treaſurer of our Chamber,

Sir *Jacob Aſtley* Knight,

Sir *John Conyers* Knight, and

Sir *Nicholas Byron* Knight, Greeting.

Whereas, for the vindicating of our Honour from ſuch Wrongs and Abuſes, as may happen to be attempted againſt Us, and for redreſſing ſuch Injuries and Oppreſſions, as may be done to our

Subjects, and likewiſe for the Safety and Defence of our Kingdom and Dominions, and the Aſſiſtance of our Friends and Allies, as ſhall be fit and needful, We have taken into our ſerious Conſideration, how requiſite it will be for our Service, to appoint a Council of War, that may take notice of and examine all things and all accidents, and upon all occaſions tending to the Advancement of our Service in Martial Affairs.

Know ye therefore, that We, repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence in the approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms, Sufficiencies, Integrities and Experiences, of you the ſaid

Earl of Northumberland,
Lord Treaſurer,
Lord Marquis Hamilton,
Earl Marſhal,
Earl of Newporte,
Earl of Strafford,
Viſcount Conwey,
Lord Cottington,
Sir *Henry Vane*,
Sir *Francis Windebank*,
George Goreing,
Sir *William Uvedale*,
Sir *Jacob Aſtley*,
Sir *John Conyers*, and
Sir *Nicholas Byron*, have made choice of you, and do by theſe Preſents nominate, conſtitute, ordain and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners and Council of War, giving and hereby granting unto you, or any five or more of you (whereof three of you the ſaid

Earl of Northumberland,
Lord Treaſurer,
Lord Marquis Hamilton,
Earl of Arundel and *Surrey*,
Earl of Strafford,
Lord Cottington,
Sir *Henry Vane*, and
Sir *Francis Windebank*, We will ſhall be always three) full, free and abſolute Power, Licence and Authority, and do hereby alſo require and command you to aſſemble and meet together from time to time, and at ſuch convenient times and places, as you in your Diſcretions ſhall think meet, and which may beſt conduce to the performance of our Service herein; And at ſuch your Meetings, to take into your Conſiderations, all ſuch Particulars as may any way concern the ſecuring of our Kingdoms and Dominions, the aſſiſting, aiding and helping of our Confederates and Allies, and all other Matters concerning War and warlike Proviſions, which upon any Occurrences, you or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall hold needful to be propounded, treated or conſulted of, and alſo all ſuch Matters as ſhall from time to time be recommended unto you from Us, or our Privy Council tending to thoſe Ends.

And We eſpecially require you, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, to enter into ſerious Conſideration of the preſent Eſtate of our Enemies, apart or conjoined, their Conqueſts, the Places of Strength they have gotten into their Poſſeſſion, the poſſibility of Progreſs, and what part of their Conqueſts comes near to Us and our Allies, and the moſt dangerous Attempts and likelieſt for them to attempt Us by Land or by Sea? And what are the moſt apparent ways for Us to oppoſe them and ſtop their Progreſs? What Allies We may move to aſſiſt Us? And in what Parts, with ſmalleſt Numbers and leaſt Expences, We may either by Sea or by Land make the ſureſt Defences? And with what number of Shipping to make Offence? And you are further to conſider, what proportion of Aids to demand from our Allies? And in all things to have regard to the good Huſbandry of our Treaſure, which will chiefly conſiſt, in foreſeeing how timely and ſeaſonably the Armies and Actions may be reformed, to the neceſſary Uſe, and in a good Eſtabliſhment by ſtraight order of Muſtering, government of Munition and Victuals, and Proviſion of Apparel and Arms for the Soldiers, and neceſſary Furniture for the Sea, and of all Undertakings and Preparations, which you or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall from time to time find cauſe to be made by Us, you are to ſet down Eſtimates of the Charge, and preſent the Sum to Us or our Privy Council.

And We do hereby authorize and require you, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, to take due conſideration upon Oath or otherwiſe, as need and occaſion ſhall require, of all ſuch Miſdemeanors, Abuſes and Offences, touching Martial Affairs or Proviſions for War, as ſhall come to your Knowledge by Information or otherwiſe; And alſo to ſend for, commit to Priſon and ſuſpend from exerciſing their Places, all ſuch perſon and perſons, any ways employed about Martial Affairs or Proviſions for the War, or in any the Cauſes aforeſaid, as you or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid,

foreſaid, ſhall in your Diſcretions find to deſerve ſuch Cenſure and Puniſhment; And to adviſe, treat and conſult the beſt ways and means you can, for the Reformation of the ſaid Abuſes, or any other Abuſes that ſhall be preſented unto you, or which ſhall any way come to your knowledge, belonging to the War, and to conſider and adviſe from time to time, what Perſons being Officers, or others, ſhall be fit to be continued and employed in ſuch our Service.

And further We do hereby authorize, charge and command you, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, to take into your Conſideration and adviſe of the beſt courſes, for the ordering and managing of the Trained Bands within this our Realm of *England* and Dominions thereof, as may beſt tend to the Defence and Safety of the ſame; And alſo from time to time to take into your Conſideration, all Actions and Propoſitions both for our Service concerning the War, either offenſive or defenſive, either by Land or by Sea, and for the good and aſſiſtance of our Friends and Allies, as they ſhall be propounded amongſt your ſelves, or otherwiſe recommended unto Us for our Advice; And likewiſe to conſider and treat of the Condition, Strength, Repair, enlarging and furniſhing of our Forts and Fortifications, within our ſaid Realms and Dominions, and of making new Forts where need requires, and of all and every other thing and things, tending to the defence, ſafety and ſecuring of our Kingdoms and Dominions; And becauſe your Conſultations will often times require Information of the Eſtate of Affairs, both of our Allies, our Enemies, and our own, We do hereby require and authorize our Principal Secretaries of State from time to time, as often as occaſion ſhall require, to inform you what Intelligences they have, of the Deſigns of the Enemies, their Being, Strength and all their Circumſtances which may concern your preſent Deliberations.

And for your further Information and better Aſſiſtance, in all and every the Particulars before mentioned, We do by virtue of theſe Preſents give unto you, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, full power and authority to cauſe to be brought before you, all ſuch Records and Writings remaining in our Treaſuries or elſewhere, as may give any light to the Matters in Conſultation, and to call before you all Commanders by Land or by Sea, Deputy Lieutenants, Juſtices of the Peace, Commiſſioners of our Navy, Officers of our Ordnance, Maſters of the Trinity Houſe, and all other out Officers, Artificers and other perſons of Skill and Experience, whom you ſhall think fit to have Speech and Conference with; And of whoſe Advice and Opinions, you or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall have cauſe to make uſe; And as well by thoſe Helps, as by all other good ways and means in your Diſcretions, to inform and ſatisfy your ſelves of the truth of all Points and Circumſtances, which are conſiderable, touching the Matters in treaty and debate before you; And from time to time, upon mature Deliberation, to ſet down in writing, what you, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall find touching the Premiſſes, and your Opinions of the ſame, with your Reaſons thereof; And with all convenient ſpeed, to preſent the ſame unto Us for ſuch things, as ſhall be fit for our own immediate Knowledge, and likewiſe to offer unto Us, or our Privy Council, ſuch other Propoſitions, as may be meet for our or their further Conſideration, or to be by our or their Order put in execution, for the beſt accompliſhment of our Service in all occaſions of War, or having any Relation thereunto; And this our Commiſſion ſhall be unto you and every of you, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for the doing, executing and performing all and ſingular the Premiſſes, according to our Pleaſure herein before declared.

And laſtly, our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue in force, and that you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch five or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall proceed in the execution hereof, until We ſhall ſignify our Pleaſure, under our Great Seal or Privy Seal to the contrary, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment; And We do hereby declare our Pleaſure, that all former Commiſſions, by Us heretofore granted, to any other or former Council of War, ſhall from henceforth be utterly revoked and determined, to all intents and purpoſes whatſoever.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1639.
An.15.Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Comiti Northumbriæ *fore Admirallum Claſſis Regiæ.*

A.D.1639.
Pat.15.Car.1. p. 1. n. 12. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.
To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,
Algernoon Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord High Admiral of *England*, and Knight of the moſt Noble Order of the Garter, Greeting.

Whereas by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date with theſe Preſents, We have aſſigned, made, conſtituted and ordained, you to be our Captain-General of our Army, intended to be forthwith raiſed, and over all our Men, which be or ſhall be levied, in or out of all or any of our Counties or other Places whatſoever, of this our Realm of *England*, or of our Dominion of *Wales*, or of either of them, or joined or to be joined to or with them in our Kingdom of *Scotland*, and aſſembled or to be aſſembled into an Army or Armies, for ſuch Services and Employments, as in the ſaid Letters Patents are further mentioned, expreſſed and deſigned.

And whereas alſo, We have prepared or intended to prepare a Fleet Royal and Naval and Maritime Forces, both for the Services and Employments in the ſaid Letters Patents mentioned, expreſſed and deſigned, and alſo for other Services and Employments, for the good and ſafety of Us, our Kingdoms and Dominions.

Know ye, that We repoſing Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdom, Fidelity, Valour and great Abilities, have aſſigned, made, conſtituted and ordained, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, make, conſtitute and ordain you to be our Admiral, Captain-General and Governor of our ſaid Fleet Royal, and of our ſaid Forces, and of all Ships, Pinnaces and other Veſſels, which now are or hereafter ſhall be joined thereunto, and of all Vice-Admirals, Rear-Admirals, Captains, Lieutenants, Maſters, Gunners, Mariners and Soldiers, and all others employed or to be employed, in or about the ſame Fleet or Ships, or Forces either by Sea or by Land, giving and granting to you by theſe Preſents, full and abſolute power and authority, to rule, govern, command, diſpoſe and employ the ſaid Fleet and Forces, and all Officers and others, employed or to be employed in or concerning the ſame, with ſuch further Sea Forces and Land Forces as ſhall be hereafter joined thereunto, for Supplies by Sea, and of ſuch Soldiers and other Land Forces, as ſhall be conveyed therein or joined thereunto, for the accompliſhment of ſuch Executions, Defences, Offences, Invaſions and other Services, as are or ſhall be directed, limited or appointed, in or by ſuch Inſtructions, as We have delivered unto you under our Sign Manual, or which ſhall be hereafter directed, limited or appointed, by any Inſtructions under our Sign Manual, or Signet, Privy Seal or Great Seal, delivered or to be delivered unto you, or ſent and received, or to be ſent and received by you.

And to that end and purpoſe, We do hereby give and grant unto you, full and abſolute power and authority, the ſame our Fleet, Forces, Ships and Supplies, to lead and conduct againſt all and ſingular Enemies, Rebels and Traitors againſt Us, of what Nation ſoever, either in Defences or Offences or both, as you are, or from time to time ſhall be directed, by ſuch our Inſtructions as aforeſaid, and againſt all and every perſon and perſons, Ships and Veſſels at Sea, or Armies or Troops at Land, as ſhall do or attempt any hoſtile, rebellious or traitorous Act againſt Us, or the peace or ſafety of any of our Kingdoms or Dominions, or againſt our ſaid Fleet or Forces, or againſt any of them; And with all and every ſuch Enemies, Rebels and Traitors and others abovementioned to fight, and them to invade, reſiſt, repreſs, ſubdue, take, ſlay, kill and put to death, by all hoſtile ways and means by your good Diſcretion.

And for the better execution of the great Truſt repoſed in you, We do by theſe Preſents give unto you, full power and authority at your Diſcretion, to join our ſaid Fleet and Forces, and all Forces of future Supply thereunto, for Sea or Land Service, or ſuch part thereof as you ſhall think fit, to and with any foreign Power which ſhall come in aſſiſtance of Us, for the better effecting of the Service and Deſigns committed to your Fidelity and

Charge, and with all ſuch as ſhall come on the contrary part againſt Us or our ſaid Fleet or Forces, to fight, and them to kill, deſtroy and put to execution of death, and to endamage them, their Ships, Armies, Troops, Countries and Goods with Sword and Fire, and by all other ways and means, as to your Diſcretion and Wiſdom ſhall be thought expedient, and as cauſe ſhall require; And further to do, uſe and execute againſt and upon the ſaid Enemies, Rebels, Traitors and others as aforeſaid, and their Adherents, and every of them as need ſhall require, by your Diſcretion, the Law Martial or Law Marſhal as our Captain-General; And of ſuch Enemies, Rebels and Traitors, and other Offenders as aforeſaid taken or apprehended, or being brought into Subjection, to ſave from death or other puniſhment, whom you ſhall think good to be ſo ſaved, and to ſlay, deſtroy and put to execution of Death, or otherwiſe to puniſh ſuch or ſo many of them, as you ſhall think meet, by your Diſcretion to be put to death or otherwiſe puniſhed reſpectively, by any manner of means, according to the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, to the terror of all other Offenders.

And We do further by theſe our Letters Patents, give and grant to you our Captain-General, full power and authority, for Us and in our Name as occaſion ſhall require, according to your Diſcretion, by publick Proclamation or otherwiſe, to make tender of our Royal Grace and Pardon, to all ſuch of the ſaid Enemies, Rebels or Traitors, as ſhall ſubmit themſelves to Us and deſire to be received to our Grace and Mercy, and according to your Diſcretion, to receive to our Grace and Mercy, and to pardon all and every ſuch perſon and perſons, as ſhall ſo ſubmit and deſire to be received to our Grace and Mercy; And We do hereby grant for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, That every ſuch perſon and perſons ſo ſubmitting and deſiring, and ſo admitted by you unto our Grace and Mercy, and pardoned, ſhall have and enjoy the ſame Grace, Mercy and Pardon, and be no further impeached, by or at the Suit of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, for any Enmity, Rebellion or Treaſon, for and concerning which, any ſuch perſon or perſons reſpectively, ſhall ſo ſubmit himſelf and deſire our Mercy, and be by you thereunto admitted as aforeſaid and pardoned.

And We do further give and grant unto you full power and authority by theſe Preſents, to make, conſtitute and ordain all ſuch Orders, Laws and Ordinances, and to make and publiſh all ſuch Proclamations from time to time, as you ſhall find requiſite, for the commanding, leading, conducting, ordering, rule and good Government of our ſaid Fleet and Forces, and of all ſuch Ships and Forces of Supplies, as ſhall be joined unto them, and for and concerning all Matters of Priſoners Goods, Booty, Spoil or other things whatſoever, that may happen in any wiſe, either in the ſaid Fleet or in this your Service or Employment; And for the better Government of the ſaid Fleet, Forces and Supplies, to nominate, make and appoint all Vice-Admirals, Rear-Admirals, Colonels, Marſhals, Captains, Lieutenants, Corporals, Maſters, Gunners, and all and every other Officer and Officers, and them from time to time, to change and remove, as to your Wiſdom ſhall ſeem meeteſt, and to them and every of them to grant ſuch Commiſſions, Warrants and Authorities, as to their ſeveral Places and Offices ſhall reſpectively belong, for the Sea or Land, for the better Service by you and them and our ſaid Fleet, Forces and Supplies to be done, according to the Tenor of this our Commiſſion.

And We do further give full power and authority by theſe Preſents unto you, to advance to the Order of Knighthood ſuch perſons employed in our ſaid Fleet, Forces or Supplies, as by their Valour, Deſerts and good Service in this Expedition, ſhall be thought in your Diſcretion to merit the ſame, and as to the Office of a Captain-General doth appertain.

And We do further give unto you the ſaid Earl of *Northumberland*, full power and authority by theſe Preſents, to hold or cauſe to be held in the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, one or more Martial, Marſhal or Military Court or Courts, from time to time and at all times, according to your Diſcretion or Command, and alſo in the ſame Court or Courts, or otherwiſe by your ſelf or your Deputy or Deputies, or by or in your Council of War, or by any other ways, means, proceeding or courſe, as to you ſhall ſeem meeteſt, to hear, examine, determine and puniſh, all Mutinies, Diſobediences, departures from Captains, Commanders and Governors, and all capital and criminal Offences whatſoever; And for any Treaſon or treacherous Attempt againſt Us, our Ships or People, or any Ships, Veſſels or Forces employed in our Service, or for any wilful Murder, or for any notable Mutiny, the ſame being truly and juſtly proved, you our ſaid Admiral and Captain-General, your Deputy or Deputies, and all and every other perſon and perſons in this behalf appointed and ordained, by and under you as Judge or Judges, or other Officer or Officers reſpectively, ſhall have full power to execute and take away their Life or any Member, or otherwiſe to puniſh in form and order of Marſhal Law or Martial Law, and for all other leſſer Offences to puniſh the Delinquents, as you, your Deputy or Deputies, or others in this behalf appointed and ordained, by and under you as aforeſaid, in your Diſcretion ſhall think beſt, and is commonly uſed in our Armies at Sea or Land, and alſo to hear and determine all private Contracts, Matters, Cauſes, Controverſies and Complaints, as ſhall happen to ariſe, grow or be moved, between any perſon or perſons in our ſaid Fleet, Forces or Supplies aforeſaid, and generally to do and execute all and every other thing and things, which to the Office of an Admiral or Captain-General doth appertain, Wherefore We do will and command you our ſaid Admiral and Captain-General, that with all diligence you do execute the Premiſſes with effect, according to your Inſtructions aforeſaid, and the Tenor of theſe Preſents.

And We do alſo ſtraightly charge and command, all and ſingular Earls, Viſcounts, Barons, Knights, Vice-Admirals, Rear-Admirals, Colonels, Marſhals, Captains, Lieutenants, Corporals, Maſters, Gunners, Soldiers and Mariners, and all other our loving Subjects retained or hereafter to be retained, or by you appointed or made in our ſaid Fleet or Forces, and all ſuch others, as by our new Forces or Supplies aforeſaid, ſhall be hereafter joined unto them, of what Eſtate, Place or Degree, he or they or any of them be or ſhall be, That he, they or any of them, ſhall from time to time be attendant, counſelling, helping, and at the Commandment of you our ſaid Admiral and Captain-General, in and for the Execution of whatſoever you ſhall require, command or direct, according to the purport and true meaning of this our Commiſſion and our Inſtructions aforeſaid, as they and every of them tender our Royal Pleaſure and Commandment, and will anſwer for the contrary at their uttermoſt perils.

And We do give full power and authority by theſe Preſents unto you, to pardon, remit, forgive and releaſe, as well the Execution of Death, as any other Penalty or Puniſhment adjudged or ordered againſt any Offender or Offenders, in our ſaid Fleet or any Forces or Supplies now or hereafter to be joined thereunto, or any part of the Sentence or Judgment to be had or given againſt any ſuch Offender or Offenders, when and as often as you in your Diſcretion, for our Honour, or for the ſafety or furtherance of our Service, ſhall think it meet and convenient; And our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give and grant for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, that ſuch perſon or perſons, as ſhall be for any Offence or Offences aforeſaid, cenſured, ſentenced or adjuged, or acquitted, pardoned or diſcharged, in manner and form aforeſaid, ſhall not afterwards be queſtioned or impeached, for the ſame Offence or Offences, in any other Court or Place, or before any other Judges or Commiſſioners whatſoever; But that the Judgments, Sentences and Cenſures, and all the ſaid Acquitals, Pardons and Diſcharges ſhall ſtand and remain to be good and effectual, according to the true intent before declared.

And We do further give unto you full power and authority, from time to time and at all times, to appoint and conſtitute one or more Commiſſary or Commiſſaries, and any other Officer or Officers, as to you ſhall ſeem meeteſt, for the providing and taking up of Victuals, and all or any other Proviſion for the ſaid Fleet and Army or any part thereof, and to give him or them reſpectively Power and Warrant, ſo to do from time to time and at all times, within any part of our ſaid Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland* or Dominion of *Wales*; And that you our ſaid Admiral and Governor of our Fleet, in all and every place or places within any our Dominions, by your Bill or Warrant ſigned with your Hand, ſhall and may take up ſuch Ships, Barques, Veſſels and Carriages by Land or by Sea reſpectively, as for the conducting, leading, tranſporting and carriage of the ſame from and to any place or places of Service, ſhall be by you thought fit and expedient; And to that end and purpoſe, to depute and authorize, and give Warrant or Warrants to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, for ſuch taking up and uſe as aforeſaid.

And further We do hereby authorize you our ſaid Admiral and Governor of our ſaid Fleet, from time to time to give Warrant and Authority to our Treaſurer or Treaſurers of the ſaid Fleet, for the time being, for the iſſuing and paying of all and every ſuch Sums of Money, as are or ſhall be from time to time payable to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, in the ſaid Fleet, or due to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, by reaſon of the ſame; Willing and hereby ſtraightly charging and commanding all Mayors, Sheriffs, Juſtices of the Peace, and all Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Searchers, Conſtables, Bailiffs, and other our Officers, Miniſters and loving Subjects, and every of them, to aid and obey you our ſaid Admiral and Captain-General, and all and every the ſaid Warrants, Bills and Precepts, by you to be ſigned for the purpoſes aforeſaid, as they will anſwer for the contrary at their utmoſt Perils.

And becauſe that We foreſee, that through many accidents which may happen, by reaſon of your great Employments under Us, and otherwiſe you may be at ſome times abſent from our ſaid Army and Fleet, or otherwiſe hindred from the execution of this our Commiſſion in your own Perſon: We therefore deſiring to prevent all Impediments, that might otherwiſe hinder this Service, do hereby authorize and give full power unto you the ſaid Earl, by Writing under your Hand and Seal, to nominate and appoint one or more able or ſufficient Perſon or Perſons, to be your Deputy or Lieutenant, or Deputies or Lieutenants General reſpectively, which Deputy or Deputies, Lieutenant or Lieutenants General, ſhall have full Power and Authority in the abſence of you the ſaid Earl, from our ſaid Army and Fleet, or either of them, to do, execute and perform ſuch and ſo many of the Powers, Authorities and other things, in and by this our Commiſſion limited to be done, by you the ſaid Earl, according to the tenor of this our Commiſſion, as in and by ſuch writing under the Hand and Seal of you the ſaid Earl, ſhall be limited, appointed or authorized to be done by the ſaid Lieutenant and Lieutenants, Deputy or Deputies.

And laſtly, We will and grant for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by theſe Preſents, that theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment of the ſame, for the doing and accompliſhing of the Premiſſes, and of every part and parcel thereof, according to the tenor and true meaning of the ſame, and of our Inſtructions aforeſaid, ſhall be, as well unto you our ſaid Admiral and Captain-General, and alſo to all Earls, Viſcounts, Lords, Barons, Knights, Captains, and other our loving Subjects, Mariners and Soldiers whatſoever, which ſhall ſerve Us under the rule, leading and government, of you our Admiral and Captain-General in our Wars and Expedition aforeſaid, a good, ſure, lawful and ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors in that behalf; Nevertheleſs our intent and meaning is, That this our preſent Commiſſion, or any thing therein contained, ſhall not impeach or infringe, or be conſtrued or taken to impeach or infringe your Office of Lord High Admiral of *England*, or any Rights or Juriſdictions of or belonging to the ſame.

In Witneſs whereof We have cauſed theſe our Letters to be made Patents, and to continue during our Pleaſure.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Willielmo Uvedale Militi, fore Theſaurarium Guerræ.

A.D.1639.
Pat.15.Car.1. p. 1. n. 6. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, &c.

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *William Uvedale* Knight, Treaſurer of our Chamber, Greeting.

Know ye, that We, repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdom and Fidelity, have named and appointed you to be our Treaſurer at Wars, for the preſent intended Expedition, willing and commanding you, by Virtue and Warrant hereof, out of ſuch our Treaſure as is already come, or hereafter ſhall come to your Hands for this purpoſe, to content and pay from time to time, all ſuch particular Sums of Monies, as by Warrants or Bills, ſubſcribed with the Name of the Perſon or Perſons and Officers hereafter following, ſhall be required of you, whoſe ſaid Warrants or Bills ſo ſubſcribed, ſhall be your diſcharge againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, at all times hereafter in that behalf.

Firſt, you ſhall pay and content unto all ſuch Perſon or Perſons, all ſuch Sums of Money, as We ſhall command you by our Warrants under our Signet or Sign Manual.

Secondly, that you ſhall content and pay unto all ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall be named unto you, by Warrant of our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Algernoon* Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord high Admiral of *England*, whom We have appointed to be Captain-General of our Army, or by the Warrants of any other, whom We ſhall hereafter appoint to be our Captain-General of our Army, or by the Warrants of his Deputy or Lieutenant-General of our Army, in the abſence of our ſaid Captain-General, all ſuch Sums of Money, as our ſaid Captain-General, and in his abſence, his Deputy or Lieutenant-General for the time being, ſhall require of you, whoſe ſaid Warrant or Warrants, with the Hands of the Parties that ſhall receive the ſame Monies, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

Thirdly, you ſhall content and pay upon the like Warrants of our ſaid Captain-General, and in his abſence of his Deputy or Lieutenant-General for the time being, for Proviſion of Victuals for our Army, Carriages and all other neceſſaries thereunto belonging, all ſuch Sums of Money as the ſaid Captain-General, or in his abſence his Deputy or Lieutenant-General ſhall require of you, by his Warrant or Warrants, or Bill ſubſcribed with his Hand, which Bill ſo ſubſcribed by our ſaid Captain-General for the time being, and in his abſence by his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, together with the Acquittances of the Perſons, which ſhall teſtify the Receipt thereof, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

Fourthly, you ſhall content and pay all ſuch Sums of Money in groſs or otherwiſe, as ſhall be required of you, by the Warrants or Bills ſubſcribed by our ſaid Captain-General for the time being, or in his abſence by his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, for any thing or things, which our ſaid Captain-General, or in his abſence his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, ſhall think meet to be provided, for the Furniture of our Ordnance, with Munition, Carriages, and all other Neceſſaries for the ſame, delivering by Indenture, the ſaid Monies to ſuch of the principal Officer or Officers of our Ordnance there, as our Captain-General, or in his abſence his Deputy or Lieutenant-General ſhall appoint, for which he or they are to render us Accompt; which Indentures with the ſaid Bill ſubſcribed by our ſaid Captain-General, or in his abſence by his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

Fifthly, you ſhall content and pay upon the like Warrants or Bills of our ſaid Captain-General, and in his abſence of his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, all ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall be required of you, for Coats, Conduct, Tranſportation, Payment of Dues and Wages to our ſaid Captain-General, and his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, and all other Counſellors, Officers, Captains, Petty Captains, Soldiers, and all others, which ſhall be Waged or Liſted in our ſaid Army, and

D 1639. 15. Car. 1. A.D. 1639. An. 15. Car. 1.

and for all other things and neceſſaries, with all manner of Carriages for the ſame, which Bills or Warrants ſo ſubſcribed, ſhall be your diſcharge in that behalf.

And for your Entertainment in the ſaid Office of Treaſurer at Wars, We are pleaſed by virtue hereof, you ſhall have allowance of forty Shillings by the Day, for your own Diet, and likewiſe for all ſuch Sums of Money, as by any means already are or hereafter ſhall come to your Hands, for this our Service, you ſhall and may have and take Allowance of twelve Pounds ten Shillings, for every thouſand Pounds thereof, for portage Money; And for the Allowance of two Deputies ſix Shillings eight Pence apiece, by the Day, and for ſix Clerks each of them two Shilling apiece by the Day, and for one Meſſenger, twelve Pence by the Day; All which ſaid Allowances We will ſhall commence from the firſt Day of *March* now next enſuing the Date hereof.

And foraſmuch as it is convenient and neceſſary, that you be ſufficiently and well furniſhed of all manner of neceſſary Proviſions, to be ſpent in and about your ſaid Office, as occaſion ſhall require, having like truſt in your Fidelity: Our Will and Pleaſure is, that of ſuch our Treaſure as is already come, or hereafter ſhall come to your Hands, for the aforeſaid Services, you diſburſe and lay out ſuch and ſo many Sums of Money, as by your diſcretion ſhall be thought meet and neceſſary, to be diſburſed and laid out, for the Charges of all manner of Carriage, Proviſion of Tents, Coffers, Iron Cheſts, Bags, Tables, Green Clothes, Paper, Ink, Parchment, and all other neceſſary Charges, Coſts and Expences, to be uſed and ſpent in and about your ſaid Office, you keeping a Book or Books of the Parcels, declaring particularly the natures and kinds of the ſame, with the diſtinct Payments thereof from time to time, during this our Service; Willing therefore and commanding the Auditors of our Impreſt for the time being, and all other Perſon and Perſons, to whom in this behalf it ſhall or may appertain, that in your Accompts to be yielded for the Premiſſes to us, and to be taken by them, they make unto you, your Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators, due allowance, deduction, defalcation and diſcharge, as well of all and ſingular thoſe Sums of Money, which ſhall appear unto them or any of them, to be paid by you, by virtue of any Warrants, either ſigned by your ſelf, or by Bills or Warrants ſigned by our ſaid Captain-General, or in his abſence by his Deputy or Lieutenant-General, as alſo for your own Allowances, Diets, the Wages of your Deputies, Clerks, Meſſengers and Soldiers, appointed to attend upon our Treaſure in your Cuſtody as is aforeſaid, and of all other the ſaid Neceſſaries, Proviſions, Carriages, Payments, Coſts, Charges and Expences, about your ſaid Office, as ſhall be contained in a particular Book or Books, which ſhall be delivered to you, and to be affirmed by your Oath to be taken upon your Accompt: And theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be as well unto you, for the Payment of the ſame Sums of Money, in manner and form aforeſaid, as unto our Auditor or Auditors for the time being, and to all other Perſon or Perſons to whom in this behalf it ſhall appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge for the allowance of the ſame.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſix and twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Licentiâ erigendi Theatrum conceſſâ Willielmo Davenant.

A.D. 1640. Pat. 15. Car. 1. p. 22. n. 18. A.D. 1640.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Know ye, that We of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge, and meer motion, and upon the humble Petition of our Servant *William Davenant* Gentleman, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs,

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.1.

Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, full Power, Licence and Authority, that he, they and every of them, by him and themſelves, and by all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as he or they ſhall depute or appoint, and his and their Labourers, Servants and Workmen, ſhall and may lawfully, quietly and peaceably frame, erect, new-build, and ſet up, upon a parcel of Ground lying near unto, or behind the *Three Kings Ordinary* in *Fleetſtreet*, in the Pariſhes of *Saint Dunſtan's in the Weſt*, *London*, or in *Saint Bride's*, *London*, or in either of them, or in any other Ground in or about that place, or in the whole Street aforeſaid, already allotted to him for that uſe, or in any other place, that is or hereafter ſhall be aſſigned and allotted out, to the ſaid *William Davenant*, by our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Thomas* Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*, or any other our Commiſſioners for building for the time being in that behalf, a Theatre or Playhouſe, with neceſſary tireing and retiring Rooms and other places convenient, containing in the whole forty yards ſquare at the moſt, wherein Plays, muſical Entertainments, Scenes or other the like Preſentments, may be preſented.

And We do hereby for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant to the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, that it ſhall and may be lawful to and for him the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, from time to time to gather together, entertain, govern, privilege and keep, ſuch and ſo many Players and Perſons, to exerciſe Action, muſical Preſentments, Scenes, Dancing and the like, as he the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, ſhall think fit and approve for the ſaid Houſe, and ſuch Perſons to permit and continue, at and during the pleaſure of the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns from time to time, to act Plays in ſuch Houſe, ſo to be by him or them erected, and exerciſe Muſick, muſical Preſentments, Scenes, Dancing or other the like, at the ſame, or other hours or times, or after Plays are ended, peaceably and quietly, without the impeachment or impediment of any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, for the honeſt recreation of ſuch as ſhall deſire to ſee the ſame; And that it ſhall and may be lawful to and for the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, to take and receive of ſuch our Subjects, as ſhall reſort to ſee or hear any ſuch Plays, Scenes and Entertainments whatſoever, ſuch Sum or Sums of Money, as is, are, or hereafter from time to time, ſhall be accuſtomed to be given or taken, in other Playhouſes and Places for the like Plays, Scenes, Preſentments and Entertainments.

And further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, We do hereby give and grant to the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, full Power, Licence and Authority, to continue, uphold and maintain the ſaid Theatre or Playhouſe, and tireing and retiring Rooms, and other places of convenience there, ſo to be erected and built as aforeſaid, and the ſame to repair and amend, when and as often as need ſhall require, at the will and pleaſure of the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſo as the Outwalls of the ſaid Theatre or Playhouſe, tireing or retiring Rooms, be made or built of Brick or Stone, according to the tenor of our Proclamations in that behalf, and ſo as under pretence or colour hereof, the ſaid *William Davenant*, his Heirs, Executors or Aſſigns, do not erect or ſet up any dwelling Houſes or other Buildings, than as aforeſaid.

Although expreſs mention, *&c.*
In Witneſs *&c.*
Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſix and twentieth day of *March*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Unica

Unica Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, & de Regio Aſſenſu Anno decimo quinto Caroli *Regis.*

A.D.1639. Pars decima quinta, N. 5.

LICENTIA eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Archidiacono & Capitulo *Landaff*,

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, die *Februarii*.

P. S.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Morgano Owens* S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Landaff* electo. Ibidem, N. 4.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Martii*.

P. S.

Officia de Anno decimo quinto Caroli *primi.*

A.D.1639.

Pro Carolo Vicecomite Andover.

Pars tertia, N. 7. REX, viceſimo quarto die *Februarii*, concedit *Carolo Vicecomiti Andover*, Officium Seneſchalli Honoris de *Ampthill* in Comitatibus *Bedd.* & *Bucks*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Amis Andros.

Pars undecima, N. 1. The King, the twenty ſeventh day of *November*, granteth to *Amis Andros*, the Office of Marſhal of the Ceremonies, to attend upon Ambaſſadors, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Beck & alio.

Pars ſecunda, N. 4. Rex, decimo die *Decembris*, concedit *Jacobo Beck* & *Galfrido Beck*, Officium Conſtabulariorum Caſtri *Glouceſtrie*, ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Timotheo Butts & aliis.

Pars una, N. 3. The King, the ſixth day of *April*, granteth to *Timothy Butts* and others, the Office of Receivers of all Fines and Rents upon Licences for ſelling Tobacco, during their lives.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Bowle.

Pars viceſima N. 6. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Aprilis*, concedit *Roberto Bowle*, Officium Valefactoris pavilionum & tentoriorum Regis infra Regnum *Anglie*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Batten.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 19. The King, the twentieth day of *November*, granteth to *William Batten*, the Office of Surveyor of all his Majeſty's Ships during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Francisco Comite Cumbriæ & alio.

The King, the one and thirtieth day of *Auguſt*, appointeth *Francis* Earl of *Cumberland* and *Henry* Lord *Clifford*, to be his Lieutenants within the County of *Weſtmorland*. Pars primæ, N. 4. dorſo.

Per Regem.

Pro Henrico Cogan & alio.

Rex, ſexto die *Februarii*, concedit *Henrico Cogan* & *Willielmo Wheeler*, Officium Contrarotulatorum Cunagii & Minetæ infra Turrim *London* ad vitas. Pars ſecunda, N. 5.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Cory.

The King, the third day of *April*, granteth to *Thomas Cory* Gentleman, the Office of chief Prothonotary of the Court of *Common Pleas*, for Life, with a Schedule of the Fees. Pars quarta, N. 6.

P. S.

Pro Algernoon Comite Northumbriæ.

The King, the one and thirtieth day of *Auguſt*, appointeth *Algernoon* Earl of *Northumberland*, to be his Lieutenant of the County of *Northumberland*. Pars decima octava, N. 2. dorſo.

Per Regem.

Pro Thoma Comite Arundell & Surrey.

The King, the one and thirtieth day of *Auguſt*, appointeth *Thomas* Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, to be his Lieutenant of the County of *Cumberland*. Ibidem, N. 1. dorſo.

Per Regem.

Pro Carolo Cæſar milite.

Rex, triceſimo die *Martii*, concedit *Carolo Cæſar* militi, Officium Cuſtodis ſive Magiſtri Rotulorum, librorum, brevium & recordorum curiæ Cancellariæ, ad vitam. Pars viceſima, N. 13.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Carteret & aliis.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 16. The King, the twelfth day of *December*, granteth to *George Carteret* Eſquire, and others, the Office and Place of Comptroller and Comptrollers of all his Majeſty's Ships during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Daviſon.

Pars prima, N. 3. Rex, viceſimo die *Januarii*, concedit *Henrico Daviſon*, Officium unius ordinariorum Nunciorum ad Receptum Scaccarii, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Dugdale.

Pars ſecunda, N. 33. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Martii*, concedit *Willielmo Dugdale*, Officium unius Purſuivandorum ad arma, per nomen de *Rouge Droix* quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Philippo Darrell & aliis.

Pars decima octava, N. 40. Rex, triceſimo die *Octobris*, concedit *Philippo Darrell* & aliis, Officium Auditorum omnium Reventionum & forisfacturarum Papiſtarum *Anglie*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Eſſinge.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 17. Rex, viceſimo primo die *Decembris*, concedit *Henrico Eſſinge* Armigero, Officium Subclerici Parliamentorum, ad attendendum ſuper Communes regni *Anglie* ad Parliamentum convocatos & convocandos, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Forſter.

Pars prima, N. 6. Rex, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Robertum Foſter* unum Juſticiariorum de Banco.

Per Regem.

Pro Edwardo Griffin milite.

Ibidem, N. 2. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*, concedit *Edwardo Griffin* militi, Officium Theſaurarii Cameræ ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Greenfield & aliis.

Pars nona, N. 4. Rex, quarto die *Maii*, concedit *Thome Greenfield* & aliis, Officium Scrutatorum in Portu villæ *Ciceſtriæ* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Gonninge & aliis.

Pars decima quinta, N. Rex, triceſimo primo die *Octobris*, conſtituit *Johannem Gonninge* & alios Conſtabularios ſtapulæ Civitatis *Briſtol*.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Goode.

Pars viceſima ſecunda, N. 14. Rex, primo die *Octobris*, concedit *Willielmo Goode*, Officium ſive locum capitalis Stragulatoris Regis vulgariter vocati *Arraſmaker*; Acetiam Officium Emendatoris ſive Reparatoris omnium Pannorum Regis de *Arras* & *Tapiſtry*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Herbert milite.

Pars prima, N. 5. Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Edwardum Herbert* militem Sollicitatorem generalem.

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Haies & alio.

Pars quarta, N. 9. The King, the ſixth day of *April*, granteth to *John Haies* and *Thomas Knevett*, the Office of Collectors of all Sums of Money, that ſhall grow due upon the impoſition ſet upon Tobacco.

P. S.

Pro Gilberto Havers & aliis.

Pars viceſim, N. 7. Rex, ſecundo die *Julii*, concedit *Gilberto Havers* & aliis, Officium generalium Receptorum Reventionum, omnium & ſingulorum Honorum, Caſtrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, terrarum, reddituum, ſervitiorum & aliorum tenementorum, poſſeſſionum & hereditamentorum Regis, in Comitatibus *Norfolc'*, *Huntington'* & *Norwic'*, ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Jermyn.

Pars ſecunda, N. 3. Rex, ſecundo die *Martii*, concedit *Thome Jermyn*, Officium Clerici liberationum tam Spiritualium quam generalium; Acetiam concedit *Henrico Jermyn* reverſionem predicti Officii, poſt mortem predicti *Thomæ* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Littleton.

Pars prima, N. 4. Rex, decimo octavo die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Edwardum Littleton* militem, fore Servientem ad legem.

Per Regem.

Pro eodem.

Ibidem, N. 7. Rex, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Edwardum Littleton* militem, Capitalem Juſticiarium de communi Banco.

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Loup.

Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Februarii*, concedit *Johanni Loup*, Officium Clerici Armorum, tam infra turrim *London*, quam infra Manerium de *Greenwich*, ad vitam.

15.Car.1.

s ſecunda,

P. S.

Pro Carolo Lloyd.

s quarta, 7.

The King, the firſt day of *April*, granteth to *Charles Lloyd*, the Office of chief Engineer of all his Majeſty's Garriſons, Forts and Blockhouſes within the Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Comite Lindſey.

s nona, 1.

Rex, triceſimo die *Maii*, concedit *Roberto* Comiti *Lindſey*, Officium Gubernatoris Ville *Berwici ſuper Twedam*, ad placitum.

P. S.

Pro Adriano Metcalfe & alio.

s ſecunda,

The King, the ſeventh day of *January*, granteth to *Adrian Metcalfe* and *Francis Metcalfe*, the Office of making and compounding the Perfumes, ſweet Waters, and ſweet Powders, and granteth alſo to the ſaid *Francis Metcalfe* the Office of Apothecary.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Marſhall & aliis.

s nona, 4

Rex, quarto die *Maii*, concedit *Thome Marſhal* & aliis, Officia Scrutatorum in Portu Ville *Ciceſtriæ* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Domino Maltravers.

s viceſima, 8.

Rex, primo die *Julii*, concedit *Henrico* Domino *Maltravers*, Officium Comitis Mareſcalli *Anglie*, ad vitam in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Morgan.

idem, N.12.

Rex, viceſimo nono die *Martii*, concedit *Willielmo Morgan* Armigero, Officium Sollicitatoris Regis infra Principalitates *Southwalliæ* & *Northwalliæ*, & infra Comitatus *Salop*, *Hereford*, *Glouceſtriæ*, *Wigorn'*, & Marchias *Wallie*, durante vitâ.

P S.

Pro Thoma Osborne.

ars ſecunda, 35.

Rex, duodecimo die *Martii*, concedit *Thome Osborne*, Officium Capitanei & Cuſtodis Caſtri juxta *Chatham*, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Osborne.

An.15. Car.1.

Pars nona, N. 6.

Rex, decimo ſexto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Johanni Osborne*, Officium Rememoratoris Theſaurarii Scaccarii noſtri, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Packer.

Ibidem, N. 2.

Rex, decimo quinto die *Maii*, concedit *Georgio Packer*, Officium Clerici Conſilii Curiæ Requiſitionum, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Samuele Pynder.

Ibidem, N. 5.

Rex, undecimo die *Junii*, concedit *Samueli Pynder*, Officium Clerici Garderobæ, Robarum & Lectorum, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Packer.

Pars viceſima, N. 9.

Rex, viceſimo nono die *Junii*, concedit *Georgio Packer*, Officium unius Clericorum Privati Sigilli Regis, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Palmer & aliis.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 16.

The King, the twentieth day of *December*, granteth to Sir *Henry Palmer* Knight, and others, the Office and Place of Comptroller and Comptrollers of all his Majeſty's Ships during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Reve.

Pars viceſima, N. 6.

Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Martii*, conſtituit *Edwardum Reve*, unum Juſticiariorum Regis de Banco, quamdiu placuerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Franciſco Rymes.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 20.

The King, the twelfth day of *July*, granteth to *Francis Rymes*, the Office of Surveying of Gameſters uſing the exerciſe of Wreſtling, in any place or places within the compaſs and diſtance of three Miles of the City of *London*, for the term of one and forty years.

P. S.

Pro Arthuro Squibb.

Pars ſecunda, N. 29.

Rex, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*, concedit *Arthuro Squibb*, Officium unius quatuor Numeratorum Scaccarii ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Speede.

Pars viceſima ſecunda. N.15.

Rex, nono die *Novembris*, concedit *Johanni Speede*, Officium & locum Pre-

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1. lectoris Regis, in Scientiâ & Facultate Medicinali, ad uſum & profectum Juventutis *Anglicanæ*, in almâ academiâ *Oxonienſi*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Joſepho Taylor.

Pars viceſima tertia, N. 3. The King, the eleventh day of *November*, granteth to *Joſeph Taylor*, the Office of Yeoman or Keeper of his Majeſties Veſtures or Apparel, of all his Masks, Revels and Diſguiſes, during his life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Vane Milite.

Pars ſecunda, N. 3. Rex, ſexto die *Februarii*, concedit *Henrico Vane* militi, Officium unius Secretariorum primariorum ad vitam.

P. S.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.

Pro Willielmo Wheeler & aliis.

Ibidem, N.5. The King, the ſixth day of *February*, granteth to *William Wheeler* and others, the Office of Comptroller of the Mint, within the *Tower* of *London*, and within the Manor of *Greenwich* for life.

P. S.

Pro Rogero Wingate.

Pars vice tertia, N. 2. Rex, ſexto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Rogero Wingate* Armigero, Officium Theſaurarii Regis, infra dominium de *Virginia*, durante vita. P. S.

Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli *decimo quinto.*

A.D.1639. Pat.15.Car.1. p. 1. n. 38.

38. WILLIELMUS *Ogſton*, S.T.P. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Somerford Kaynes*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Strange* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divinâ *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione habent Perſonæ Subſcriptæ.

37. *Thomas South*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Synterley* alias *Blackney*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Jacobi Calthorpe*, ſive pro defectu liberationis inde ſumpte, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

36. *Johannes Pocklington*, S. T. P. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata ſive libera Capella noſtra regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Thome Sheaf*, S.T.P ultimi Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D.163

35. *Thomas Yates*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Middleton Cheney*, in Comitatu *Northamptonie*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure, ſive ratione liberationis *Edwardi Gibbes* Armigeri è manibus noſtris minime proſecute, vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

34. *Samuel Hynde*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Standiſhe*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie, Utlagariatu vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Michael

33. *Michael Mills*, Clericus, ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Weſt Rudham* in Comitatu *Norfolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Rogeri Townſend* Baronetti Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

32. *Johannes Goodwyn*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Eaſt-Barnet* in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, Dioceſis *London*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

31. *Johannes Rayment*, Clericus, ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Burſted Magna* in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, Dioceſis *London*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Willielmi* Domini *Petre* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

30. *Carolus Fotherby*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *St. Ives* in Comitatu *Cornubie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem modo vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

29. *Williemus Wiſhart*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Witbiel* in Comitatu *Cornubie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per ceſſionem ſive liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Glanvil*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

28. *Johannes Watſon*, Clericus, ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Wroxham* cum *Salehouſe*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Thome Corbet* Militis, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

27. *Richardus Edwards*, Clericus, A.M. ad Vicariam perpetuam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Bucknill* alias *Buckenhill*, in Comitatu *Salopie*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Briani Crowther* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

26. *Johannes Lloyd*, Clericus, ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Trevegloys*, Dioceſis *Bangor*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Rogeri Pope* Armigeri, Wardi noſtri pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Bangor* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

25. *Willielmus Annand*, Clericus, A.M. ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Selling*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione inſanitatis vel Morbi Lunatici Domine *Catharine Sands* vidue, ſive per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

24. *Leonardus Holeman*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Gaudby Marwood*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem hac vice ratione minoris etatis *Georgii Villiers* Baronetti ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

23. *Rogerus Marſhall*, Clericus, ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Carleton in Moreland*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam vacantem, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Georgii Rothwell* Armigeri pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Catuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

22. *Georgius Gillingham*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata ſive libera Capella noſtra Regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Elly*, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

21. *Thomas Harriſon*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Lanivet*, in Comitatu *Cornubie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice, per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

20. *Robertus Rich*, Clericus, ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis de *Gedney*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem *Ludovici Weams*, S. T. P. jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

19. *Franciſcus Strond*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Cadley*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Simonis Leech*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

18. *Franciſcus Walſall*, Clericus, S. T. P. Subeleemozinarius *Regis*, ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Sandys*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Henrici* Domini *Spencer* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo tertio die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

17. *Rogerus Fleetwood*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Broughton* cum Capellâ annexâ, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive per pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gualtero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, quarto decimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

16. *Johannes Edgcombe*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *North Huiſhe*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, aut ratione Utlagarie Patroni dicte Eccleſie, ſive alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

15. *Willielmus Petty*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Wemme*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie ſeu alio quocunque modo, jure ſive titulo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

14. *Johannes Goodman*, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Craneſley* in Comitatu *Northamptonie*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Johannis Waſhborne* & *Henrici Robinſon* Armigerorum Wardorum noſtrorum, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

13. *Samuel Gallard*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Beeſton Sancti Andree*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Thome Corbet* Baronetti, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

12. *Nicholaus Page*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Wemme*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie ſeu alio quocunque modo, jure ſive titulo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo octavo die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

11. *Bevon Baldwyn*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Aiſhdon* alias *Aiſhton*, in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo London* Epiſcopo, ſummo *Anglie* Theſaurario.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo quarto die *Septembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pars ſecunda, N. 25.

Gulielmus Hurd, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Porthſkewet*, in Comitatu *Monmouth*, Dioceſis *Landaff*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Thome Lewis* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Landaff* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

24. *Thomas Luſhington*, S. T. P. ad medietatem Rectorie Eccleſie parochialis de *Burnham Weſtgate*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam per mortem naturalem *Nathanielis Thornton*, Clerici, ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Some* (pro hac vice ſpectantem) Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

23. *Nicholaus Moncke*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Torrington parva*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Rolles* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

22. *Johannes Loid*, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam de *Treveglwys*, Dioceſis *Bangorenſis*, jam per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ſive per Ceſſionem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Rogeri Pope*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Bangorenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

21. *Nicholaus Moore*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Bradwell juxta Mare*, in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, Dioceſis *London*, jam de jure vacan-

tem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

20. *Thomas Twitty*, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Euſtone*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Thome* Comitis *Downe*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

17. *Michael Hudſon*, Clericus, ad Hoſpitium ſive Hoſpitale *Sancti Johannis*, in ſive juxta *Litterworth*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio decimo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

Pars nona, N. 27. *Stephanus Goffe*, S.T.P. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Herſtmonceaux* alias *Hurſtmonceaux*, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *Ciceſtrie*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem *Pauli Mickletwaite*, S. T. P. jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Franciſci* Domini *Dacres* Wardi noſtri pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Briano*, *Ciceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

26. *Paulus Micklethwaite*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Sandye*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoritatis *Henrici* Domini *Spencer* Wardi noſtri pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die Aprilis.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

25. *Johannes Whalley*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Coſgrave*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Franciſci* Domini *Dacres* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

24. *Richardus Legard*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Coldam* alias *Coldon*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Bernard* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

23. *Johannes Saltmarſh*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Weſtheſlerton*, in Comitatu & Dioceſi *Eborum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

22. *Carolus Harrington*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Cathorpe*, in Dioceſi *Lincolnie*, Provincie *Cantuarienſis*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſeu per pravitatem Simonie pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

21. *Gualterus Blancanquall*, S. T. P. unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, ad Decanatum ſive dignitatem decanalem Eccleſie Cathedralis *Dunelmenſis*, per mortem naturalem *Richardi Hunt*, S. T. P. aut alio modo quocunque jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ac liberam diſpoſitionem quacunque ratione pleno jure ſpectantem; Et

diriguntur he Litere *Thome*, *Dunelmenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

20. *Samuel Baker*, S. T. P. ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum illum, in Eccleſia noſtra Cathedrali & Metropolitica *Chriſti Cantuarienſis*, quam *Thomas Weſtley*, S. T. P. nuper habuit, & jam per mortem naturalem ejuſdem *Thome Weſtley*, vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

19. *Thomas Browne*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam ſive liberam Capellam noſtram Regiam *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtram de *Windſor*, modo vacantem, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem *Samuelis Baker*, S. T. B. modò ad Gradum Doctoratus in ea Facultate admiſſi, & ad noſtram donationem ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimò tertio die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

18. *Herbert Thorndike*, Clericus, ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Cleybrooke*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, & Provincie *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

17. *Johannes Donne*, Clericus, Juris Civilis Doctor, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Fulbeck*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per pravitatem Simonie ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

16. *Mattheus Nicholas*, L. L. D. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, ad Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Briſtol*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Decani ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

15. *Andreas Clare*, S. T. P. unus Capellanorum prechariſſimi filii noſtri Principis *Caroli*, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Walton*, in Comitatu *Lancaſtrie*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, jam per mortem naturalem Incumbentis ultimi ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Richardi* Domini *Molineux* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

14. *Willielmus Peachy*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Tickencourt* alias *Tickingcote*, Dioceſis *Petriburgeſis*, jam vacantem, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Richardi Wingfield* Armigeri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, de Burgo *Sancti Petri* alias *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſto Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

13. *Edwardus Morton*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Sefton*, in Comitatu *Lancaſtrie*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Richardi* Domini *Molineux*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

12. *Johannes Hales*, S. T. B. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, in Eccleſiâ noſtrâ Collegiatâ ſive liberâ Capellâ noſtrâ Regiâ *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem jam vacantem, &

ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

11. *Benjaminus Lanye*, S. T. P. ad decimam Prebendam ſive Canonicatum, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri* in *Weſtmonaſterio*, modo vacantem, per deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

10. *Lodovicus Weams*, S. T. P. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Whethamſted*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam per deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

9. *Jeremias Stephens*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Prebendam de *Bickleſwade*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Lincolnie* fundatam, jam per deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Gulielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

8. *Robertus Jones*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Hawkechurch*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Thome More* Armigeri, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

*Pat.*15.*Car.*1. *p.* 18. *Carolus Bambrigge*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam de *Dover-Court* cum *Harwich*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Reverendo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divinâ *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Martii*.

Conſimiles Literas Patentes habent Perſone Subſcripte & de Datis etiam Subſcriptis, videlicet.

Willielmus Watſon, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Humber*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Martii*.

Nicholaus Langford, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Salford*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Martii*.

Michael Nicholls, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Dexthorpe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Martii*.

Nicholaus Day, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Ewarby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Martii*.

Michael Bennet, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Yardley Haſtings*, alias *Yardley cum Haſtings*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per promotionem *Johannis Towres*, S. T. P. ad Epiſcopatum *Petriburgenſem*,

A.D.1639. An.15 Car.1.

ſem, vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem jure Prerogative Corone noſtre Regie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Januarii*.

Jacobus Starkey, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Northmeales*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Aprilis*.

Edwardus Corbet, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam ſive Rectoriam de *Kencheſter*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Georgio, Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Aprilis*.

Edwardus Lambert Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Weſton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Aprilis*.

Richardus Love, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Barleborough*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Aprilis*.

Nathaniel Croocher, Clericus, L. L. B. ad Rectoriam de *Gatton*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Waltero, Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Aprilis*.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Richardus Urmeſton, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Weſtbridge cum Tottenhill*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Aprilis*.

Samuel Steade, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Hopton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Maii*.

Johannes Powle, Clericus, A. B. ad Rectoriam de *Thorpe* alias *Thorpe Moreux*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione Utlagarie Patroni dicte Rectorie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Maii*.

Willielmus Maiſters, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Coates*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Godfrido, Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Maii*.

Henricus Storke, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Dracot*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Maii*.

Antoninus Berridge, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Syleby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

A.D.1639.
An.15. Car.I.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Maii*.

Henricus Garthwaite, Clericus, A.M. ad Rectoriam de *Kirby ſuper Bayne*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

Johannes Gombledon, Clericus, A.M. ad Rectoriam de *Llanylid* alias *St. Juliet*, cum Capella de *Llanharran*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Februarii*.

Johannes Webb, Clericus, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Gretford cum Wilſtrope*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Maii*.

Richardus Reynolds, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Grandborough*, Dioceſis *London*, per aſſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Maii*.

Hugo Barcrofte, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *South Hickham*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Maii*.

Job Grey, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Sacombe* alias *Saſecombe*, in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Maii*.

Richardus Buckley, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Iſham Inferior*, ſive ad medietatem Rectorie Eccleſie Parochialis de *Iſham Inferior*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, vel alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Maii*.

Edmundus Urringe, Clericus, A. B. ad Vicariam de *Strickford*, in Comitatu *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, &ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Maii*.

Carolus Woodhouſe, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Windthorpe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* ut prefertur, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Maii*.

Georgius Scott, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Langton* alias *Langton ſuper Swaile*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Junii*.

Rodolphus Roberts, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Burnham Sancti Alberti*, alias *Sutton*, unacum medietate de *Burnham Norton*, alias *Sancte Margarete* & *Burnham Ulpe*, alias *Omnium Sanctorum* eidem annexâ, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incum-

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1. Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Junii*.

Henricus Pigg, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Minningsby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Junii*.

Mattheus Sabb, Clericus, A. B. ad Rectoriam de *Debdale* alias *Depdale*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Junii*.

Thomas Langridge, Clericus, A. B. ad Vicariam de *Lauringe*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Briano, Ciceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Junii*.

Edmundus Eaſtcourt, Clericus, A. B. ad Rectoriam de *Aiſholt*, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Bathonie & Wellenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

Thomas Foſter, Clericus, A. M. ad medietatem Rectorie de *South Witham*, Comitatûs *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

Thomas Butler, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Almer*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Briſtol* Epiſcopo. A.D.1639. An.15.Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

Edwardus Benington, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Weſton cum Sutton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Junii*.

Edwardus Hudſon, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Snieton* alias *Sneton*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Julii*.

Richardus Venour, Clericus, A.M. ad Vicariam *beate Marie in Villa Warwicenſi*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Julii*.

Nicholaus Nelſon, Clericus, A. B. ad Rectoriam de *Littleton*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Julii*.

Thomas Ambler, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Wenhaſton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo die *Julii*.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Richardus Turner, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Marham Church*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quinto die *Julii*.

Jacobus Ingram, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Cooley*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo quinto die *Julii*.

Richardus Mervin, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Throwleigh*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo quinto die *Julii*.

Daniel Baylie Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam beate *Marie Virginis* in Villa *Stafford*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto*, *Coventrie & Lichenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Julii*.

Robertus Hall, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Warham Omnium Sanctorum*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo quarto die *Julii*.

Willielmus Madeſtard, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Oldbury*, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Julii*.

Robertus Medgley, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Dexthorpe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Julii*.

Samuel Rich, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Saunton*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*.

Edwardus Greathead, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Sturton Magna*, Comitatûs *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Julii*.

Thomas Waſhborne, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Loddington*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Auguſti*.

Gilbertus Atkinſon, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Weſtwinch*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Auguſti*.

Philippus Holland, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Willey*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

Daniel Baylie, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *beate Marie Virginis* in Villa *Stafford*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Auguſti*.

Georgius Fearneley, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Richmond*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, per Reſignationem ſive Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Septembris*.

Richardus Pike, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Omnium Sanctorum* in Villa *Huntington*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſexto die *Septembris*.

Johannes Shelton, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Kirkby Underdale*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Septembris*.

Thomas Palmer, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Thorneton*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, duodecimo die *Septembris*.

Richardus Hide, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Rawſton*, alias *Tarrante Rawſton*, alias *Antiocheſton*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo tertio die *Auguſti*.

Antonius Prowſe, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Shaſton Sancti Petri*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo nono die *Auguſti*.

Johannes Whitefoote, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Waxton* alias *Waxham*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, duodecimo die *Septembris*.

Willielmus Wooddard, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Staunton Quinton*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo primo die *Septembris*.

Richardus Owen, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Swythin*, *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, decimo nono die *Septembris*.

Edwardus Sparke, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Martini in Ironmonger-Lane*, *London*, per deprivationem ſive amotionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Septembris*.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Willielmus Hobſon, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Georgii in Southwark*, Dioceſis *Wintonie*, per ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Waltero*, *Wintonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Septembris*.

Georgius Hume, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Milton* juxta *Graveſend*, Dioceſis *Roffenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Roffenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, primo die *Octobris*.

Theodorus Beale, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Aſhbockinge*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Septembris*.

Johannes Turner, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Read*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Septembris*.

Johannes Barnes, Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Abbots Carſewell*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, triceſimo die *Septembris*.

Nichlaus Beeſton, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Tirley* alias *Trinley*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, per ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Octobris*.

Thomas Dayrell, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Eſington*, Dioceſis *Oxonie*, per ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione Suſpenſionis *Johannis*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopi, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Oxonie* Epiſcopo.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Octobris*.

Daniel Donne, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Caſtor Sancte Trinitatis*, cum Rectoria de *Caſtor Sancti Edmundi* juxta *Yarmouth* annexâ, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, viceſimo octavo die *Septembris*.

Johannes Barton, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Pattiſhall*, ex una parte Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Octobris*.

Willielmus Halls, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Glaiſton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſive alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

Johannes Gordon, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Northcove*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Octobris*.

Henricus Wayte, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Aiſford* alias *Alresford*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem;

.D.1639. .15. Car.1.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

tem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Octobris*.

Andreas Read, Clericus, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Ryme* alias *Ryme Intrinſeca*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto*, *Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Octobris*.

Jacobus Northan, Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Wragby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Canbury*, ſecundo die *Octobris*.

Johannes Kidby, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Kirkeby*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Octobris*.

Morganus Godwyn, L. L. D. ad Rectoriam de *Engliſh Bicknor*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Edmundus Trevillian, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Hemmingby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Octobris*.

Robertus Cheſten, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Hinxworth*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Octobris*.

Thomas Maddocks, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Merthire Devon*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Novembris*.

Antonius Morgan, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam de *Haſelbich*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis, vel alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Johannes Craddocke, Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Warden*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo tertio die *Novembris*.

Gilbertus Wigmore, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Shelford parva*, Dioceſis *Elienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Mattheo*, *Elienſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Novembris*.

Johannes Packenham, Clericus. A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Stanſfield*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Novembris*.

Willielmus Prichard, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Hubberſton*, Dioceſis *Menevenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Rogero*, *Menevenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Novembris*.

Richardus Stanwix, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Carleton Sancti Petri*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Novembris*.

¶ *Johannes Cornelius*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Helmingham*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Novembris*.

Robertus Rollocke, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Scopwicke*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione Suſpenſionis *Johannis Lincolnie* Epiſcopi, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Novembris*.

Thomas Maddockes, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Marſfield*, Dioceſis *Landavenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Landavenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Novembris*.

Willielmus Freeman, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Newton*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Novembris*.

Willielmus Morton, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Anderby*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Novembris*.

Robertus Norris, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Wainſleete Omnium Sanctorum*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Novembris*.

Antonius Pombrett, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Pedmarſhe* alias *Pebmarſhe*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Novembris*.

Johannes Perins, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *beate Marie in Caſtlegate*, infra Civitatem *Eborum*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Novembris*.

Robertus Mapletofte, Clericus, S.T.B. ad Rectoriam de *Bartlowe* alias *Barclowe*, Dioceſis *Elienſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione utlagarie *Henrici Huddleſton* Armigeri, Patroni dicte Rectorie, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Mattheo*, *Elienſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Novembris*.

Dudleus Hopper, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Hale* alias *Holme Hale*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſen-

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione utlagarie Patroni dicte Eccleſie, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Novembris*.

Johannes Crofte, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Puncknoll* cum *Bexington* annexa, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis ſive per pravitatem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Novembris*.

Johannes Hareby, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Maunby* cum Capella *Sancti Leonardi*, in Comitatu *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione Suſpenſionis *Johannis Lincolnie* Epiſcopi, hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Decembris*.

Henricus Hampſon, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *South Morton*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Decembris*.

Georgius Coniers, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Smeton* alias *Sneton*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per Ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Decembris*.

Thomas Phillips, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Whickenby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Januarii*.

A.D.1639. An.15. Car.1.

Franciſcus Robinſon, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Naunton Beauchampe*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Alexander Piſter, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Bayton* alias *Bayton Bull*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Jacobus Logan, Clericus, ad Vicariam *Sancte Crucis*, juxta ſive infra Monaſterium de *Salop*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Januarii*.

Thomas Mould, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Tottington*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem por pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Willielmus Gorſtelowe, Clericus, A.M. ad Vicariam de *Mackſtocke*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Petrus Hanſted, Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Gretton*, cum Membris ſuis in Comitatu *Northamptonie*, peculiaris Juriſdictionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, *Cantuarienſis* Provincie & Juriſdictionis, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravita-

A.D.1639. An.15.Car.I.

tem Simonie hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Februarii*.

Nicholaus Oſgodby, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *Sancti Nicholai* ſive *Holmechurch* in *Beverly*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Februarii*.

Robertus Smith, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Toleſhunt Major*, Dioceſis *London*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Februarii*.

Johannes Talbot, Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Milton*, Dioceſis *Briſtol*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Briſtol* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Februarii*.

Willielmus Fuller, Clericus, A. B. ad Rectoriam de *Onlipe*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantnarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

Jacobus Starkey, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Northmeales*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie, ſive ratione Utlagarie Patroni dicte Eccleſie, ſive alio quocunque modo hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

Nicholaus Gent, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Shadoxhurſt*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Willielmus Langley, Clericus, ad Vicariam de *Kirkby ſuper Moram* ſive *Montem*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrie*, per reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Ceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Henricus Pigge, Clericus, A. M. ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum *Sancti Marie Crackpole*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Februarii*.

Hugo Mapleſden, Clericus, A. M. ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum *Centum Solidorum*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis *Johannis* Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Februarii*.

Richardus Stanwix, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Cranford*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie* hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Valentinus Minge, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam *St. Peere* ſive *Sancti Petri*, in Comitatu *Monmouth*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis Sedis Epiſcopalis *Landavenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Februarii*.

Richardus Wortley, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam de *Edworth*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Martii*.

Henricus Prieſt, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Dymington* alias *Donnington*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Martii*.

Mattheus Thompſon, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Sleeping parva*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Petrus Ingram, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Defford*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Martii*.

Elizeus Roberts, Clericus, ad Rectoriam ſive liberam Capellam *Sancti Johannis Baptiſte*, in *Sherſton parva* alias *Pinkeney*, Dioceſis *Sarum*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo tertio die *Martii*.

Thomas Forreſter, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *Kirton*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quarto die *Februarii*.

Thomas Browne, S. T. B. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque, infra Eccleſiam Collegiatam ſive liberam Capellam Regiam *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, modo vacantem, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem *Samuelis Baker*, S. T. B. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, & ad noſtram donationem ſpectantem.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Thome Browne*, ſtallum in choro, & locum & vocem in Capitulo aſſignetis, &c. Et diriguntur he Litere *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Collegiate ſive libere Capelle Regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Maii*.

Mattheus Nicholas, L. L. D. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Briſtol*, per mortem ultimi Decani ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Capitulo, Prebendariis*, ſive *Canonicis* Eccleſie Cathedralis *Briſtol*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Mattheo Nicholas* ſtallum in choro, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Junii*.

Johannes Hales, A. B. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam quamcunque in Eccleſia Collegiata ſive libera Capella regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Collegiate ſive libere Capelle regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Johanni Hales* ſtallum in choro, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Benjaminus Lanye, S. T. P. ad decimam Prebendam ſive Canonicatum, infra Eccleſiam Collegiatam *Sancti Petri* in *Weſtmonaſterio*, modo vacantem, per deprivationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem,

dem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Collegiate *Sancti Petri Weſtmonaſterii*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Benjamino Lanye* ſtallum in choro, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Junii*.

Thomas Twitty, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Capellam *Sancti Laurentii* in *Eveſham*, in Comitatu *Wigornie*, per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Octobris*.

Georgius Gillingham, S. T. P. unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia Collegiata ſive libera Capella regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Elly*, S. T. P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam Diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Collegiate ſive libere Capelle regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Georgio Gillingham* ſtallum in choro, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Rex revocat Literas Patentes, gerentes datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Maii*, Anno Regni ſui *Anglie* quintodecimo, directas *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo, factas *Henrico Storke*, Clerico, A. M. ad Rectoriam de *Dracott* alias *Dracot Cerne*, tunc legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem adtunc ut informati fuimus, per pravitatem Simonie, ſive per Lapſum temporis illa vice ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo tertio die *Octobris*.

Johannes Pocklington, S. T. P. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia Collegiata ſive libera Capella regia *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Thome Sheafe*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ſive Canonici ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam Diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Decano & Capitulo* Eccleſie Collegiate ſive libere Capelle regie *Sancti Georgii*, infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*.

Vobis igitur mandamus, quod eidem *Johanni Pocklington* ſtallum in choro, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Decembris*.

Edwardus Webb, Clericus, A. M. habet conſimiles Literas Patentes de preſentatione, ad Officium ſive Locum Presbyteri ſive Capellani Presbyteri, tam pro divinarnm Celebratione, quam pro inſtructione, educatione & inſtitutione Juvenum & Puerorum, in Capella *Sancti Spiritus* juxta Villam de *Baſingſtoke*, in Comitatu *Southampton*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, primo die *Februarii*.

Rex revocat Literas Patentes gerentes datum apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Maii*, Anno Regni ſui *Anglie*, &c. nono, directas *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo, factas *Johanni Vynor*, Clerico, A. M. ad Vicariam de *Bibery*, tunc legittime & de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem adtunc ut informati fuimus, ſive per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis illa vice ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Februarii*.

Gilbertus Osborne, Clericus, S. T. B. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Prebendam iſtam ſive Canonicatum, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Sancte* & *individue Trinitatis Glouceſtrie*, per mortem *Johannis Wood*, Clerici, ultimi Prebendarii ſive Canonici ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem, collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Mandamus ad inſtallandum *Gilbertum Osborne* predictum, Teſte eodem die per Dominum Cuſtodem.

A Proclamation concerning the Abuſes of his Majeſty's Royal Prerogative in the levying of Debts.

A.D.1640.
at.16.Car.1.
11. n. 4.
rſ.

WHEREAS by our Prerogative Royal and by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, We have juſt right to have our Debts levied in a more ample and ſpeedy way than any the Debts of our Subjects, which Privilege hath time out of mind been uſed and approved of, in all our Courts of Juſtice, and which We were ever and are reſolved to uphold and maintain; But our intention never was, to communicate the ſame to the Oppreſſion of our loving Subjects, Having by ſundry Complaints of divers of our loving Subjects in our Courts of Juſtice, been informed, that divers and ſundry perſons, having of late time gotten to be either Farmers or intereſſed in our Farms, or Receivers, Collectors, Bailiffs or their Deputies of ſome part of our Revenue, have by colour thereof, made uſe of our Prerogative, to the great oppreſſion and wrong of our Subjects, by divers indirect and unjuſtifiable courſes; And that ſundry others, who are neither our Farmers, Collectors nor Receivers, nor otherwiſe juſtly indebted to Us, have ſometimes without the privity, and ſometimes by the connivance and aſſiſtance of our Farmers and Receivers, and ſome Miniſters or Clerks in our Courts of Revenue and others, made Bonds or other Aſſurances unto Us, or unto other our Officers or Miniſters, as if they were really our Debtors, and under colour thereof, have ſued for their Debts in our Name, to the abuſe of our Subjects; And ſometimes alſo perſons who have been fined in our Courts of *Starchamber*, High Commiſſion and other Courts in ſome Mulcts or Sums, have unduly made uſe thereof, for the recovering of their own Debts, and divers others, have by ſundry crafty and indirect Courſes, abuſed our ſaid juſt Prerogative, to the great Oppreſſion of our Subjects, contrary to our gracious Pleaſure and Royal Intention, and without our knowledge, notwithſtanding former Complaints in Parliament, and the Princely care of our late Royal Father of bleſſed Memory, and our Self, to provide for the Suppreſſion of theſe and the like Evils; All which have been eluded and made ineffectual, by the ſubtle practices of ſundry perſons, for their own private Lucre and Gain.

We therefore, out of our gracious Affection to our Subjects, being ſenſible of the great Preſumption of ſuch Offenders offered to Us, in abuſing our Royal Prerogative, and under colour thereof, wronging and oppreſſing our Subjects, and graciouſly reſolving with our Self, not only to prevent all ſuch Abuſes for the future, but to bring the Offenders to condign and exemplary Puniſhment, whereby others may be deterred from the like evil Courſes, and our oppreſſed Subjects have Satisfaction for the Wrongs done unto them; Do, by the advice of our Privy Council, hereby declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and do ſtraightly charge and command, That none of our Farmers, Receivers, Bailiffs, Accomptants, or other Miniſters of our Revenue, or their or any of their Deputies, or any other perſon whatſoever, do hereafter preſume to put in practice, any of the ſaid or the like indirect and unwarrantable Courſes, upon pain of our high and heavy Diſpleaſure, and to be proceeded againſt and puniſhed in an exemplary way of Juſtice, for the contempt of our Royal Commands herein.

And for that their great Preſumption, in ſo abuſing our juſt and Royal Prerogative, of which our Royal Will and Pleaſure and gracious Intention to our loving Subjects, We hereby command our Barons of our Court of *Exchequer*, and all other the Judges, Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, of our ſeveral Courts of Juſtice, to take notice.

And to the end and purpoſe, that ſuch of our loving Subjects as have been any wiſe troubled, moleſted, oppreſſed or damnified, by reaſon of ſuch or any the like Abuſes, under colour or pretext of our ſaid Prerogative, or have been hindered in recovering ſuch Debts as were due unto them, may receive juſt Satisfaction and Reparation for the Wrongs by them any ways ſuſtained; And that all ſuch perſons as have offended as aforeſaid, may have condign and exemplary Puniſhment, We are graciouſly pleaſed that any of our loving Subjects grieved, may freely addreſs their Complaints to our Privy

A.D. 1640. An. 16. Car. I.

Council, where they ſhall be heard, and ſuch order therein taken for their Relief, as ſhall be agreeable to Juſtice and Equity.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the thirtieth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation againſt libellous and ſeditious Pamphlets and Diſcourſes ſent from Scotland.

A.D. 1640. *Ibidem, n. 3. dorſ.*

WHEREAS of late ſundry baſe, falſe, ſeditious and libellous Pamphlets and Diſcourſes, as well Manuſcripts as in Print, have been ſent from *Scotland*, and other Parts of his Majeſty's Dominions, and ſpread and publiſhed in divers Places of this Kingdom of *England*, eſpecially in the City of *London*, which have been framed and contrived by factious Spirits, and ſuch as endeavour to caſt moſt unjuſt and falſe aſperſions and ſcandal, upon his Majeſty and his Government, and upon his Proceedings with his Subjects of *Scotland*, and to diſtemper and alienate from his Majeſty, the Hearts of his well affected Subjects, and ſuch as otherwiſe are no way inclined to ſuch ſeditious and diſloyal Courſes: His Majeſty having taken theſe Diſorders into ſerious Conſideration, and finding them of dangerous conſequence to his Government, if ſome timely remedy be not applied; Hath, with the advice of his Privy Council, thought fit to publiſh and declare, and by theſe Preſents doth publiſh and declare, that all and every Perſon and Perſons, of what degree or quality ſoever, who now have or hereafter ſhall have any ſuch libellous or ſeditious Diſcourſe or Pamphlet, either in Manuſcript or in Print, concerning his Majeſty's Proceedings with his Subjects in *Scotland*, other than ſuch Relations and Diſcourſes concerning the ſame, as have been publiſhed and printed by his ſpecial Licence and Authority, and ſhall not within ten days after the date of theſe Preſents, bring and deliver the ſame to one of his Principal Secretaries of State, all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, ſhall incur the uttermoſt of ſuch Puniſhments and Penalties, as by the Laws of this Realm are to be inflicted upon thoſe, that keep ſuch ſcandalous and ſeditious Pamphlets and Papers.

And whereas there hath been of late a Pamphlet publiſhed in Print, intitled, *An Information from the Eſtates of the Kingdom of* Scotland *to the Kingdom of* England, containing many moſt notorious falſhoods and ſcandals, to the diſhonour of his Majeſty's Proceedings with his Subjects in *Scotland*, ſundry Copies of which printed Diſcourſe, have been ſent from *Scotland*, and directed to divers of his Majeſty's Subjects in *England*, eſpecially in the City of *London*.

A.D. 1640.

And whereas there have been very lately, ſundry Copies of that falſe and ſeditious Pamphlet, reprinted and publiſhed in another Edition, and diſperſed in the ſaid City of *London*, and in ſundry other Parts of this Kingdom; His Majeſty having acquainted the Lords of his Council therewith, and cauſed the ſame to be read at the Board, and the ſaid Lords, in deteſtation of ſo ſcandalous, ſeditious and falſe a Diſcourſe, having made humble Suit to his Majeſty with one conſent, that the ſame might be publickly burnt by the Hangman; His Majeſty therefore holding it moſt neceſſary, that ſome ſuch publick demonſtration ſhould be made, of ſo great and enormous an Inſolence, tending to raiſe Mutiny and Sedition in the Kingdom, is pleaſed to declare by theſe Preſents, That no Perſon or Perſons hereafter, of what degree or condition ſoever, preſume to keep any Copy of any of the Editions of the ſaid Pamphlet, but that within ten days after this Proclamation publiſhed, every ſuch Perſon or Perſons, dwelling in the Country remote from *London*, ſhall deliver to the next Juſtice of Peace adjoining to his or their dwelling, all and every Copy and Copies thereof, of what Edition ſoever, the ſame to be by the ſaid Juſtice of Peace, immediately ſent or brought to one of his Majeſty's Principal Secretaries, upon peril of incurring the uttermoſt of ſuch Puniſhments and Penalties, as by the Laws of this Realm, are to be inflicted upon thoſe that keep ſuch ſcandalous and ſeditious Pamphlets and Papers; His Majeſty hereby pardoning and remitting unto ſuch Perſons, as have formerly had any Copy of the ſaid Diſcourſe in their Cuſtody, and ſhall deliver the ſame accord-

A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1. according to this Proclamation, all their Offences for their former detaining thereof; And if hereafter, any ſeditious and ſcandalous Pamphlets of like nature, either Manuſcripts or Printed, concerning his Majeſty's Proceedings in *Scotland*, or any other Relations or Diſcourſes concerning the ſame, ſhall be publiſhed or divulged, other than ſuch Relations or Diſcourſes, as ſhall be printed or publiſhed by his Majeſty's eſpecial Licence or Authority, and that they ſhall come into the Hands of any of his Majeſty's Subjects, who ſhall not within ten days after, bring the ſame unto one of his Majeſty's Principal Secretaries of State, if they, into whoſe Hands they ſhall come, be or remain in *London*, or within twenty Miles diſtance of the ſame, or if they ſhall remain or be in parts more remote, ſhall not bring the ſaid ſeditious Pamphlets or Diſcourſes, to one of his Majeſty's Juſtices of the Peace, to be by him ſent to one of his Majeſty's Principal Secretaries of State as aforeſaid, his Majeſty, by the Advice of his Privy Council, doth declare, that then every Perſon ſo offending, ſhall incur his Majeſty's high diſpleaſure, and the uttermoſt of ſuch Penalties and Puniſhments, as by the Laws of this Realm are to be inflicted upon thoſe, that keep ſuch ſcandalous and ſeditious Papers and Pamphlets, without pardon or remiſſion. A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the thirtieth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi *& aliis, ad tractandum cum Clero, de Compoſitione Canonum Eccleſiaſticorum.*

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p.13. n.2. CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas, in and by one Act of Parliament made at *Weſtminſter*, in the five and twentieth year of the Reign of King *Henry* the eighth, reciting; That whereas the King's humble and obedient Subjects, the Clergy of this Realm of *England*, had not only knowledged, according to the truth, That the Convocation of the ſame Clergy, were always, had been, and ought to be aſſembled only by the King's Writ, but alſo ſubmitting themſelves to the King's Majeſty, had promiſed *in verbo Sacerdotii*, that they would never from thenceforth preſume to attempt, alledge, claim or put in ure, or enact, promulge or execute any new Canons, Conſtitutions, Ordinances Provincial, or other, or by whatſoever other name they ſhould be called in the Convocation, unleſs the ſaid King's moſt Royal Aſſent and Licence, might to them be had, to make, promulge or execute the ſame; And that the ſaid King did give his moſt Royal Aſſent and Authority in that behalf; It was therefore Enacted by the Authority of the ſaid Parliament, according to the ſaid Submiſſion and Petition of the ſaid Clergy, A.D.1640. amongſt other things, That they, nor any of them from thenceforth, ſhould enact, promulge or execute, any ſuch Canons, Conſtitutions or Ordinances Provincial, by whatſoever name or names they might be called in their Convocations, in time coming, which always ſhould be aſſembled by Authority of the King's Writ, unleſs the ſame Clergy might have the King's moſt Royal Aſſent and Licence, to make, promulge and execute ſuch Canons, Conſtitutions, and Ordinances Provincial or Synodal, upon pain of every one of the ſaid Clergy doing contrary to the ſaid Act, and being thereof convict, to ſuffer Impriſonment and make Fine at the King's Will.

And further by the ſaid Act, it is provided, That no Canons, Conſtitutions or Ordinances, ſhould be made or put in execution within this Realm, by Authority of the Convocations of the Clergy, which ſhould be contrariant or repugnant to the King's Prerogative Royal, or the Cuſtoms, Laws, or Statutes of this Realm, any thing contained in the ſaid Act to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

And laſtly, it is alſo provided by the ſaid Act, That ſuch Canons, Conſtitutions, Ordinances and Synodals Provincial, which then were already made, and which then were not contrariant or repugnant to the Laws, Statutes and Cuſtoms of this Realm, nor to the damage

A.D.1640.
*An.*16. *Car.*1.

mage or hurt of the King's Prerogative Royal, ſhould then ſtill be uſed and executed, as they were before the making of the ſaid Act, until ſuch time as they ſhould be viewed, ſearched or otherwiſe ordered and determined, by the Perſons mentioned in the ſaid Act or the more part of them, according to the tenor, form and effect of the ſaid Act, as by the ſaid Act, amongſt divers other things, more fully, and at large it doth and may appear.

Know ye, that We for divers urgent and weighty Conſiderations us thereunto eſpecially moving, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have, by virtue of our Prerogative Royal and ſupreme Authority in Cauſes Eccleſiaſtical, given and granted, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant, full, free and lawful Liberty, Licence, Power and Authority, unto the moſt Reverend Father in God *William* Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Primate of all *England* and Metropolitan, Preſident of this preſent Convocation for the Province of *Canterbury*, during this preſent Parliament now aſſembled, and to the reſt of the Biſhops of the ſame Province, and unto all Deans of Cathedral Churches, Archdeacons, Chapters and Colleges, and the whole Clergy of every ſeveral Dioceſs within the ſaid Province; That they the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Preſident of the ſaid Convocation, and the reſt of the Biſhops, and other the ſaid Clergy of this preſent Convocation, within the ſaid Province of *Canterbury*, or the greater number of them, (whereof the ſaid Preſident of the ſaid Convocation to be always one) ſhall and may from time to time, during this preſent Parliament, propoſe, confer, treat, debate, conſider, conſult and agree upon, the expoſition or alteration of any Canon or Canons now in force, and of and upon any ſuch other new Canons, Orders, Ordinances and Conſtitutions, as they the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Preſident of the ſaid Convocation, and the reſt of the ſaid Biſhops and other the Clergy of the ſame Province, or the greater number of them (whereof the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Preſident of the ſaid Convocation to be one) ſhall think neceſſary, fit and convenient, for the Honour and Service of Almighty God, the good and quiet of the Church, and the better Government thereof, to be from time to time obſerved, performed, fulfilled and kept, as well by the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, the Biſhops and their Succeſſors, and the reſt of the whole Clergy of the ſaid Province of *Canterbury*, in their ſeveral Callings, Offices, Functions, Miniſtries, Degrees and Adminiſtrations, as alſo by all and every Dean of the Arches, and other Judges of the ſaid Archbiſhop's Courts, Guardians of Spiritualities, Chancellors, Deans and Chapters, Archdeacons, Commiſſaries, Officials, Regiſters, and all and every other Eccleſiaſtical Officers, and their inferior Miniſters whatſoever, of the ſame Province of *Canterbury*, in their and every of their diſtinct Courts, and in the order and manner of their and every of their Proceedings, and by all other Perſons within this Realm, as far as lawfully, being Members of the Church, it may concern them.

A.D.1640.
*An.*16. *Car.*1.

And further to confer, debate, treat, conſider, conſult and agree, of and upon ſuch other points, matters, cauſes and things, as We from time to time ſhall deliver or cauſe to be delivered, unto the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Preſident of the ſaid Convocation in Writing, under our Sign Manual or Privy Signet, to be debated, conſidered, conſulted and concluded upon; The ſaid Statute, or any other Statutes, Acts of Parliament, Proclamation, Proviſion or Reſtraint heretofore had, made, provided or ſet forth, or any other cauſe, matter or thing whatſoever, to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And We do alſo by theſe Preſents give and grant unto the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Preſident of the ſaid Convocation, and to the reſt of the Biſhops of the ſaid Province of *Canterbury*, and unto all Deans of Cathedral Churches, Archdeacons, Chapters, and Colleges, and the whole Clergy of every ſeveral Dioceſs within the ſaid Province, full, free and lawful Liberty, Licence, Power and Authority, That they the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Preſident of the ſaid Convocation, and the reſt of the ſaid Biſhops and other the Clergy of the ſame Province, or the greater number of them, (whereof the ſaid Preſident of the ſaid Convocation to be one) all and every the ſaid Canons, Orders, Ordinances, Conſtitutions, Matters, Cauſes and Things, ſo by them from time to time conferred, treated, debated, conſidered, conſulted and agreed upon, ſhall and may ſet down in ſuch form as heretofore

A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1.

fore hath been accuſtomed, and the ſame ſo ſet down in Writing, to exhibit and deliver, or cauſe to be exhibited and delivered unto us, to the end, that We, upon mature Conſideration by us to be taken thereupon, may allow, approve, confirm and ratify, or otherwiſe diſallow, annihilate and make void, ſuch and ſo many of the ſaid Canons, Orders, Ordinances, Conſtitutions, Matters, Cauſes and Things, ſo to be by force of theſe Preſents conſidered, conſulted and agreed upon, as We ſhall think fit, requiſite and convenient.

Provided always, that the ſaid Canons, Orders, Ordinances, Conſtitutions, Matters and Things or any of them, ſo to be conſidered, conſulted or agreed upon as aforeſaid, be not contrary or repugnant to the Liturgy eſtabliſhed, or the Rubricks in it, or the nine and thirty Articles, or any Doctrine, Orders and Ceremonies of the Church of *England* already eſtabliſhed.

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

Provided alſo, and our expreſs will, pleaſure and commandment is, That the ſaid Canons, Orders, Ordinances, Conſtitutions, Matters, Cauſes and Things, or any of them, ſo to be by force of theſe Preſents conſidered, conſulted or agreed upon, ſhall not be of any force, effect or validity in the Law, but only ſuch and ſo many of them, and after ſuch time, as We by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, ſhall allow, approve and confirm the ſame, any thing before in theſe Preſents contained to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the fifteenth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio conſimilis conceditur Archiepiſcopo Eboracenſi.

Witneſs the King at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *April*.

A Proclamation commanding all Deputy-Lieutenants and Juſtices of Peace, to attend thoſe Places in their proper Counties, and that thoſe that have Houſes and Lands in the Northern Parts, ſhall reſort thither and reſide there with their Families.

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p.11. n.5. dorſ.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty taking notice, that there are now in and about the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, divers Deputy-Lieutenants and Juſtices of Peace, whereby the Services of his Majeſty, and the Government of the Country is much neglected, doth therefore with the Advice of his Privy Council, ſtraightly charge and command, all Deputy-Lieutenants and Juſtices of Peace whatſoever, now being or reſiding in or about the ſaid Cities, forthwith to make their repair to their ſeveral and reſpective Habitations and Dwellings, in the Counties of their abode, and to reſide and attend there the Services of his Majeſty, and the Government and the Affairs of their Country, according to the duty of their places, upon pain of his Majeſty's diſpleaſure, and as they will anſwer it at their utmoſt Perils.

A.D.1640.

And his Majeſty doth further declare his Royal Pleaſure to be, and doth hereby likewiſe ſtraightly charge and command, that all Perſons whatſoever, who have Houſes and Lands in the Counties of *Lancaſter*, *Northumberland*, *Cumberland*, *Weſtmorland* and Biſhoprick of *Durham*, or any of them, or in the County and Town of *Newcaſtle upon Tine* (except ſuch Officers and others, who are to attend his Majeſty's Perſon and other ſpecial Services of his Majeſty) do forthwith, and without delay, with their Families and Retinue, reſort to their ſeveral Houſes and Lands there, ſo as they fail not to be there reſident and abiding in their Perſons, with their ſaid Families and Retinue, well arrayed and furniſhed with good and ſufficient Arms, according to their ſeveral Degrees and Qualities, for the defence and ſafeguard of thoſe Parts, by or before the firſt day of *June* now next coming at the fartheſt, and there during his Majeſty's Pleaſure ſo to continue, to attend the Service and Defence of their Country, upon pain of his

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

his Majeſty's heavy Indignation, and of ſuch further Cenſure and Puniſhment, as by the Laws and Statutes of this Realm or otherwiſe, may be inflicted upon them, for their diſobedience and contempt or neglect of this his Majeſty's Royal Command, wherein the publick is concerned, whereof, as his Majeſty will take a ſtrict accompt, ſo he doth hereby require as well the Lords and others of his Privy Council, as all other his Officers and Miniſters, whom it ſhall any way concern, to take order, that all ſuch as ſhall offend, may receive condign Puniſhment without connivance.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the fourteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the repreſſing and puniſhing of the late rebellious and traiterous Aſſemblies in Lambeth, Southwark *and other Places adjoining, and particularly for the apprehenſion of* John Archer, George Sears, William Seltrum, *and divers other rebellious Perſons.*

A.D.1640.

Ibidem, n. 2. dorſ.

WHEREAS all thoſe rebellious and tumultuous Perſons, who, upon *Monday* and *Thurſday* Nights laſt, aſſembled themſelves together in a warlike manner in *Lambeth*, *Southwark* and other Places, near unto the City of *London*, and thoſe who abet or knowingly conceal, harbour and relieve them, by the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, are guilty of high Treaſon; his Majeſty, out of his Princely care to prevent any danger that may happen, to his loving and loyal Subjects, doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command them, that they and every of them do forthwith uſe their utmoſt diligence and endeavour, to find out and apprehend the Perſons of *John Archer* of *Southwark* Glover, *George Seares* Poulterer and *William Seltrum* Shoemaker, who have been principal Actors in the ſaid traiterous and rebellious Aſſemblies; And that they further diſcover and apprehend all other the ſaid wicked and rebellious Perſons, and bring them before his Majeſty's Juſtices of Peace or other Magiſtrates, whereby they may be delivered over, into the Hands of Juſtice, and that they do not preſume to harbour, aid, relieve or conceal them or any of them, as they will avoid the Penalties of the Law, in the caſe of high Treaſon.

And his Majeſty doth further ſtraightly charge and command, all Houſholders, Citizens and Inhabitants within the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and the Suburbs thereof, and the Borough of *Southwark* and *Lambeth*, and all other Towns, Villages and Places adjoining, That they be vigilant and careful from time to time, to keep their Apprentices and Servants in good government and order, within their own Houſes, and not to ſuffer them in any Night to be or lodge out of the ſame, as they will anſwer the contrary at their utmoſt Perils.

And laſtly, his Majeſty doth require and command, as well the Lord Mayor of the City of *London*, and all Lord-Lieutenants and Deputy-Lieutenants, as all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other his Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to be aſſiſting, helping and aiding, in the execution of theſe his Majeſty's Royal Commands, as they tender the common Peace and good of the Kingdom.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the fifteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation commanding the due execution of the Laws made for ſetting the Poor on work.

A.D.1640. Ibidem, n. 9. dorſ.

WHEREAS nothing is more agreeable to the true rules of Charity and Policy, than the relieving of the truly indigent and impotent Poor, and the ſetting on work of thoſe who are able to labour; and whereas divers good Laws have with great providence been made heretofore to that purpoſe, the neglect whereof is the occaſion of much diſorder, whereby the poorer ſort grow to idleneſs, and conſequently run into many inconveniences; His Majeſty therefore, in his great wiſdom and princely providence, for the good and proſperity of his People (by the Advice of his Privy Council and of his Judges) doth ſtraightly charge and command, That all the Laws heretofore made and now ſtanding in force, for the relief of the indigent and impotent Poor, for binding out of Apprentices, for providing of Stocks, and for the ſetting the Poor on work, be duly and carefully put in execution.

And whereas by the Laws of this Realm, Inhabitants of each Pariſh, where ſuch Pariſh is of ſufficient ability, ought to provide for their own Poor in all the caſes aforeſaid, and where the Pariſh ſhall not be of ability ſo to do, the whole Hundred, Lath or Wapentake is chargeable therewith; But if that alſo, by reaſon of the multitude of the Poor, or want of ability of the Inhabitants, be not ſufficient, That then the whole County is bound to contribute thereunto, whereof the Juſtices of Peace of each County, at their General or Quarter Seſſions, are to take ſpecial care, and there order the ſame, accordingly, to the end, that a due preparation may be made herein, before the General Seſſions in thoſe Counties, eſpecially where, upon any accident there hath fallen or ſhall fall out a more ſpecial occaſion, to provide Stocks and to ſet the Poor on work.

A.D.1640.

His Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, That the Miniſters, Churchwardens and Overſeers of the Poor in every Pariſh, do forthwith aſſemble together, and take theſe things into their ſerious conſiderations, and thereof with all ſpeed advertiſe the next Juſtice of Peace, according to the Law; And that the Juſtices of Peace, in their ſeveral Diviſions, do alſo meet at ſome convenient times and places, to underſtand the true ſtate of the Poor in thoſe parts, and thereof give true and full Information to the reſt of the Juſtices of Peace, at the next General or Quarter-Seſſions, and that at thoſe Seſſions they all take the ſame, into their beſt and moſt ſerious Conſiderations, and ſettle and order the ſame accordingly, as that which doth greatly tend to the glory of God, and the honour of his Majeſty's Government, and will very much conduce to the Peace, quiet and proſperity of the whole Kingdom; And his Majeſty doth further charge and require his Judges in their ſeveral Circuits, to take an exact accompt how theſe things have been, and ſhall be from time to time obſerved, and what the ſucceſs thereof ſhall be, from whom his Majeſty will expect to be truly informed at their returns out of their Circuits; And his Majeſty's expreſs Pleaſure and Royal Command is, That all and every Sheriffs, Mayors, Juſtices of Peace, Conſtables, Churchwardens, Overſeers of the Poor, Headboroughs, Tithingmen, and all other his Officers, Miniſters and loving Subjects, in their ſeveral Places, do faithfully and diligently obſerve, execute and perform all and every the Premiſſes, as they tender his Majeſty's favour, and would avoid his diſpleaſure for the neglect thereof, at their uttermoſt Perils.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the twentieth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.
*An.*16. *Car.*1.

A Proclamation for a general Faſt to be ſolemnized throughout this Realm of England.

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, n. 6. *dorſ.*

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, acknowledging the great Goodneſs and Mercy of the Almighty God, in preſerving of his Kingdoms and Dominions in Plenty and Tranquillity, during all the time of his Majeſty's moſt bleſſed Reign (to the Admiration and Aſtoniſhment of all Neighbouring Nations) and in delivering this his Majeſty's Kingdom of *England* in particular, from ſeveral heavy viſitations of the Plague and Peſtilence; And his Majeſty taking into his Princely Conſideration, the many important cauſes and extraordinary occaſions, calling upon him and his People, for a joint and general Humiliation of all Eſtates of this Kingdom, before Almighty God in Prayer and Faſting, as well for averting the heavy Calamities of Sickneſs and War, juſtly deſerved by unthankfulneſs to him, for his Bleſſings upon this Nation above all others, and the other crying Sins of the People, as alſo for drawing down his Bleſſings upon his Majeſty and his People.

His Majeſty therefore doth by this his Royal Proclamation, ſtraightly charge and command, that a general publick and ſolemn Faſt be kept and holden, as well by Abſtinence from Food as by publick Prayers and hearing of the word of God, and other ſacred Duties, in all Cathedral, Collegiate and Pariſh Churches and Chapels, within this Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, upon *Wedneſday* the eighth day of *July* next enſuing the date hereof, and for the more orderly ſolemnizing thereof without confuſion: His Majeſty, by the Advice of the Reverend Archbiſhops and Biſhops, hath directed to be compoſed, printed and publiſhed, the form of ſuch Prayers and publick Exhortations, as are fit be uſed in all Churches and Chapels, on that day and occaſion; And he hath given charge to his ſaid Archbiſhops and Biſhops, to diſperſe the ſame throughout the whole Kingdom; All which, his Majeſty doth expreſly charge and command, ſhall be reverently and devoutly performed, by all his loving Subjects as they tender the favour of Almighty God, and would avoid his juſt Indignation againſt this Land, and upon pain of ſuch Puniſhments, as his Majeſty can juſtly inflict upon all ſuch, as ſhall contemn or neglect ſo religious a work.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the ſeventh day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for all Officers of the Army to repair to their Charges within forty eight Hours.

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, n. 2. *dorſ.*

BEING informed that many Officers of our Army, as well Foot as Horſe, as of our Garriſons, are abſent from their ſeveral Charges, to our great diſſervice, and their own ſhame and diſhonour; We do hereby ordain, enjoin and expreſly command, all chief Captains and Officers of Horſe and Foot, as well thoſe of our Army as of our Garriſons, whoſe Regiments, Troops and Companies are marched, or ready to march, to depart out of thoſe our Cities of *London*, *Weſtminſter*, and other Parts, within eight and forty Hours after the publiſhing hereof, and to repair to their ſeveral Charges, with all poſſible diligence, whereof they are to take notice and conform themſelves accordingly, upon pain of being Caſheered, and for ever declared unworthy of our Service, and incurring our higheſt indignation and diſpleaſure.

Given at the Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Theſaurario & aliis, tangente Brevia finabilia.

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p. 13. n. 16. dorſ.

A.D.1640.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved, the right reverend Father in God,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord High Treaſurer of *England*, and

To the Lord High Treaſurer of *England* for the time being,

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, Lord Great Chamberlain of *England*, and

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and to the Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, for the time being,

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Bramſton* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Bench.

To our truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Sir *Edward Littleton* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*,

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Robert Berkley* Knight, one of the Juſtices of our ſaid Bench,

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *John Lamb* Knight, Chancellor to our ſaid deareſt Conſort,

Sir *Richard Weſton* Knight, one of the Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*,

Sir *John Bankes* Knight, our Attorney General,

Sir *Edmund Varney* Knight, our Knight Marſhal,

Sir *Paul Pindar* Knight,

Sir *Thomas Merry* Knight,

John Page Eſquire, Baron of our ſaid *Exchequer*,

Edward Harbert Eſquire, our Solicitor General,

Gilbert Boone, Serjeant at Law,

Edward Nicholas Eſquire,

Thomas Powlet, one of the Eſquires of our Body,

Michael Grigge Eſquire,

Thomas Whitacres Eſquire,

Richard Lowther Eſquire,

John White Eſquire,

Robert Read Eſquire,

Richard Kilvert Eſquire,

Ralph Skipwith Eſquire,

Richard Peacock Eſquire, and

Paul Sone Gentleman, Greeting.

Whereas the Fines upon fineable Writs, iſſuing out of our High Court of *Chancery* and returnable in our Court of *King's Bench*, before our Juſtices of our Court of *Common Pleas*, and in other the Courts of Record within this our Dominion, are an ancient Flower and Prerogative of the Crown of this our Realm of *England*, and an acknowledgment of our Sovereign Power, in whoſe Name and Teſte, all original Writs do iſſue forth, and a means alſo, by the municipal Laws of this our Realm, to ſupport our ordinary Charge, in the Adminiſtration of the publick Juſtice of the Kingdom.

And whereas We are given to underſtand, that for many Years paſt, the ſaid Fines have not been anſwered and paid unto Us, nor to our Royal Father King *James* of bleſſed Memory, as they ought to have been.

We therefore, having aſſured Truſt and Confidence in your aſſured Wiſdom, Fidelity, Care and Circumſpection, have made you our Commiſſioners, hereby giving unto you, or any three or more of you (whereof you the ſaid

Lord Treaſurer,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*,

Francis Lord *Cottington*,

Sir *Edmund Varney*,

Sir *Paul Pindar*,

Thomas Powlet, or

Michael Grigge to be always one) full power and authority, to enquire upon Oath, by the Depoſitions of credible Witneſſes before you, or any three or more of you (whereof you the ſaid

Lord Treaſurer,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*,

Francis Lord *Cottington*,

Sir *Edmund Varney*,

Sir *Paul Pindar*,

Thomas Powlet, or

Michael Grigge to be always one) to be duly ſworn and examined, and by all other good and lawful ways, whereby truth may be made to appear, what Sum or Sums of Money, have from time to time, been received or taken for or upon ſuch fineable Writs as aforeſaid, from the firſt day of *April* in the

the firſt year of the Reign of our ſaid Royal Father to this preſent time? By whom? Of whom? When and for or upon what Writs, the ſame Sums of Money and every of them have been received or taken reſpectively? And whether the ſame perſon or perſons, who have received or taken the ſame Sum or Sums of Money, have duly accompted for and anſwered the ſame unto Us, or our ſaid Royal Father or no?

If not, then whether the ſame perſon or perſons who have received or taken the ſame Sum or Sums of Money, did receive or take the ſame to his or their own Uſe, or to the uſe of any other perſon or perſons? And if to the uſe of any other perſon or perſons, then to the uſe of what other perſon or perſons? And whether the ſame perſon or perſons, to whoſe uſe the ſame Sum or Sums of Money have been received or taken, be dead or alive? And if dead, then who ought to be reſponſible to Us for the ſame? And of all other Matters and Circumſtances conducing to the Manifeſtation of the truth and certainty of the Premiſſes, every or any of them?

And our Will and Pleaſure is, that inquiry ſhall be made of the Premiſſes, by the Oath of good and lawful Men, as the Matter or Occaſion ſhall require; And to the end ſuch inquiry may be the better made, We do hereby command the Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, Barons, and all other the Officers and Miniſters of our Court of *Exchequer* for the time being, that, at the inſtance of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be always one) they reſpectively award, make and iſſue forth, or cauſe to be awarded, made and iſſued forth, ſuch and ſo many Commiſſions, out of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, as ſhall be requiſite, the ſame Commiſſions to be directed to ſuch Commiſſioners, as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be always one) ſhall nominate and appoint, and theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment hereof, ſhall be unto our ſaid Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, Barons, and other the Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer* reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant in that behalf.

And for the better diſcovery of the whole truth and certainty of the Premiſſes and every of them, We do hereby grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, full power and authority by your ſelves, or any three or more of you, or by ſuch other perſon or perſons, as you or any three or more of you (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be one) by writing under your or their Hands, ſhall conſtitute and appoint, to ſearch, view and peruſe, all ſuch Records, Books, Writings and Remembrances, which do or ſhall any ways concern the Premiſſes or any of them, in whatſoever of our Courts, or in the Cuſtody of whomſoever the ſame do or ſhall remain, without paying any Fee or other thing for or in reſpect of the ſame, and to take Copies of the ſame Records, Books, Writings and Remembrances, or ſo much of them or any of them, as ſhall concern the Premiſſes or any of them, under the Hand or Hands of the Officer or Officers, Miniſter or Miniſters, or other Perſon or Perſons, in whoſe Cuſtody the ſaid Records, Books, Writings or Remembrances do or ſhall remain, paying for ſuch Copies ſo much Money, as ought or is meet to be paid in caſes concerning our immediate Service, and this to be done, without the let or hinderance of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or of any the Officers or Miniſters of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, or of any other Perſon or Perſons, in whoſe Cuſtody the ſaid Records, Books, Writings and Remembrances or any of them, do or ſhall remain as aforeſaid, and without any further Warrant or Commiſſion, to be had or obtained from Us in that behalf.

And if any perſon or perſons, who ought to be reſponſible to Us, for any Sum or Sums of Money received or taken, for or in the name of Fines upon ſuch fineable Writs as aforeſaid, ſhall be willing to compound and agree with Us, for and concerning the ſame, our Pleaſure is, and We do hereby for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be one) full power and authority, to treat, compound, conclude and agree, for Us and in our Name, with any perſon or perſons, who ought to be reſponſible as aforeſaid, for, touching or concerning the Premiſſes or any of them, for ſuch

Sum or Sums of Money, to be by them, their Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators paid for our Uſe, unto the Hands of the aforenamed *Michael Grigge*, hereafter in and by theſe Preſents appointed our Receiver, of all and every ſuch Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, Compoſition and Compoſitions, as ſhall any ways be had, recovered, levied or received, for, touching or concerning the ſaid Premiſſes or any of them, at ſuch days and times, and in ſuch manner as you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be one) ſhall think meet in that behalf.

And We do hereby ordain and declare, that every Compoſition or Agreement, ſo made as aforeſaid, ſhall be fairly written in a Book, and ſhall be ſubſcribed, as well by the Party or Parties compounding or agreeing, as by ſuch of you our ſaid Commiſſioners, with whom ſuch Agreement or Compoſition ſhall be made, every of which Compoſitions or Agreements, ſo made, written and ſubſcribed, ſhall be as firm, valid and effectual to all intents and purpoſes, and ſhall be as binding to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, as if We our Self had made the ſame.

And for that, We intend to take a particular account of this our Service, We do hereby nominate, conſtitute, ordain and appoint the ſaid *Michael Grigge* to be our Receiver of all ſuch Fines and Sums of Money, Compoſitions, Benefits and Profits, as ſhall or may any ways ariſe, accrue, grow or become due, anſwerable or payable to Us, or ſhall be any ways levied, recovered or had, for or in reſpect of the Premiſſes or any of them, hereby giving unto the ſaid *Michael Grigge* full power and authority, by himſelf, or his ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, for whom he will be reſponſible, from time to time, to receive all and every the ſaid Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, Compoſitions, Benefits and Profits, and for his Fee or Reward for the execution of our ſaid Service, We do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto the ſaid *Michael Grigge*, the Sum of Sixpence for every Twenty Shillings, which ſhall be had and received to our Uſe as aforeſaid, for or in reſpect of the Premiſſes or any of them.

To have, hold and enjoy the ſaid Sum of Sixpence for every Twenty Shillings, which ſhall be ſo received as aforeſaid, unto the ſaid *Michael Grigge*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, to his and their own proper uſe and behoof, without any accompt or other thing, to be yielded or rendred to Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors for the ſame, the ſaid Fee to be retained in his or their own Hands, out of the Sum and Sums of Money ſo to be received as aforeſaid.

And We do hereby further give and grant unto the ſaid *Michael Grigge*, and his Deputy or Deputies, whom he will anſwer for as aforeſaid, full power and authority, upon his or their Receipt of every or any ſuch Fines, Sum or Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions as aforeſaid, by Writing or Writings to be ſubſcribed with his or their Hand or Hands, and to be ſealed with a Seal by him the ſaid *Michael Grigge*, to be eſpecially provided and appointed in that behalf, to acquit, releaſe, exonerate and diſcharge, all and every perſon and perſons, by or for whom the ſaid Fines, Sum or Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions ſhall be paid, of all ſuch Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions, as ſhall be by him the ſaid *Michael Grigge*, or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies ſo received as aforeſaid, which Writing or Writings of Releaſe, ſo to be made as aforeſaid, our Will and Pleaſure is, and for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, We do hereby ordain and declare, ſhall be good, firm, valid and effectual in all things, to the perſon and perſons thereby releaſed, or mentioned to be releaſed, his and their Executors and Adminiſtrators, to bar Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, of and from all ſuch Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, Compoſition and Compoſitions or any of them, as ſhall be by the ſame Writing or Writings ſo releaſed, acquitted, exonerated or diſcharged, or mentioned to be releaſed, acquitted, exonerated or diſcharged as aforeſaid, and in all the Courts, and before all the Judges, Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, ſhall be allowed upon ſight of the ſame.

And to the intent, a true and juſt Account may be made, of all Monies received by our ſaid Receiver, for or in reſpect of the Premiſſes, our Pleaſure is, and We do ordain hereby and declare, that there ſhall be kept two ſeveral Books (beſides the Book of Compoſitions before-mentioned) in which, ſhall be ſeverally entered all Monies paid to our ſaid Receiver or his

Deputy or Deputies, with the Name or Names of the Perſon or Perſons, by whom or on whoſe behalf, and the material cauſe for which the ſame Monies were paid; And alſo all Acquittances, Releaſes or Diſcharges by him or them made, for or in reſpect of the the ſame; Which ſaid two Books ſhall be reſpectively kept, the one by our ſaid Receiver or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies, the other by ſuch perſon or perſons, as We ſhall appoint in that behalf; And if, upon or after the Payment of any ſuch Fine or Fines, Sum or Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions as aforeſaid, unto the Hands of our Receiver hereby conſtituted and appointed as aforeſaid, or of his Deputy or Deputies, the perſon or perſons whom it doth or may concern, ſhall be deſirous to have our Pardon, Releaſe or Diſcharge under our Great Seal of *England*, for or concerning the Premiſſes, our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby declare, that We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, will grant unto the ſame Perſon or Perſons, ſuch Pardon, Releaſe or Diſcharge, concerning the Premiſſes or any of them, as Counſel learned in the Laws of this our Realm, ſhall reaſonably adviſe, and the Attorney General of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors for the time being ſhall approve in that behalf.

And for the better expedition to be had in the paſſing of every or any ſuch Pardon, Releaſe or Diſcharge, and to avoid our own trouble in that behalf, our Pleaſure is, and We do hereby for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, ordain and declare, that upon Certificate made by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be one) in writing under your or their Hands, unto our Attorney General for the time being, of the Payment of any Sum or Sums of Money, for or in reſpect of Fines received or taken as aforeſaid, by or on the behalf of any Perſon or Perſons, who ought to be reſponſible unto Us for the time, or of any ſuch Compoſition or Agreement as aforeſaid, and of the Payment of the Monies thereby agreed to be paid unto Us, it ſhall and may be lawful to and for our ſaid Attorney General for the time being, to prepare Bill or Bills reſpectively, containing ſuch Pardon, Releaſe or Diſcharge, as ſhall be, according to the true meaning of ſuch Certificate or Certificates as aforeſaid, and to ſubſcribe his name thereunto; And ſuch Certificate or Certificates, ſhall be unto our ſaid Attorney General for the time being, a ſufficient Warrant in that behalf; Every of which Bills ſo prepared and ſubſcribed by our ſaid Attorney General, ſhall alſo be ſubſcribed by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you (whereof the Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer* for the time being to be one) and being ſo ſubſcribed, ſhall be an immediate Warrant, as well to every Officer and Miniſter of our Court of *Chancery* for the time being, whom it ſhall or may concern, for the tranſcribing and inrolling of the ſaid Bills, as to the Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England* for the time being, for the ſealing of the ſame Tranſcript under our ſaid Great Seal, as valid and effectual, as if the ſame Bill or Bills were ſigned with our Sign Manual, and as if the ſame were according to the uſual courſe and form tranſcribed and paſſed under our Privy Signet and Privy Seal (the Perſon or Perſons pardoned, releaſed or diſcharged, paying to the Clerk of our Privy Signet twenty Shillings, and to the Clerk of our Privy Seal other twenty Shillings, for every ſuch Bill as aforeſaid.)

And We do hereby command the Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, now and for the time being, to cauſe ſuch Tranſcript or Tranſcripts as aforeſaid, to be ſealed under our Great Seal of *England*, without any further Warrant to be had or obtained from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors in that behalf; And if any Perſon or Perſons, ſo reſponſible as aforeſaid, ſhall refuſe or neglect our Royal Grace and Favour hereby declared, or if any Perſon or Perſons, who ſhall compound as aforeſaid, his or their Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, ſhall not pay the Monies due and payable unto Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, according to the ſame Compoſition; Our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby ordain and declare, That for the better obtaining and recovery, of whatſoever doth or may belong unto Us, for or in reſpect of the Premiſſes, it ſhall and may be lawful to and for you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any of you, to ſue, implead or proſecute in our Name, any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſo refuſing our Grace and Favour, or not paying the Monies agreed to be paid to Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors by ſuch Compoſition, according to the ſame

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1. ſame Compoſition, in our Court of *Exchequer*, or any other our Courts of Record, for or in reſpect of the reſpective Premiſſes or any of them, and upon or after any Recovery or Recoveries had, concerning all or any the Premiſſes, to take out of the ſame Court or Courts, where ſuch Recovery or Recoveries ſhall be had, ſuch and ſo many Writs and Proceſſes, as ſhall be requiſite for the levying of the Sum or Sums of Money ſo recovered.

And We do hereby command the Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer and Barons, and all other our Officers and Miniſters of the ſaid *Exchequer*, And alſo all the Judges, Juſtices, Officers and Miniſters of the ſaid other Courts of Record for the time being, upon reaſonable requeſt to be to them made from time to time, forthwith to iſſue forth, or cauſe to be made and iſſued forth, ſuch and ſo many Writs and Proceſſes, and to do, perform and execute ſuch further and other Act or Acts, Thing or Things, as ſhall be requiſite or neceſſary to be made, done, performed and executed, touching the Premiſſes or any of them, for the beſt advancement of our ſaid Service; And in all things needful from time to time, to be aiding and aſſiſting in the full and due Execution thereof; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment hereof, ſhall be unto them and every of them reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And if it ſhall at any time or times happen, that any ſuch Fines, Sum or Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions as aforeſaid, ſhall be paid into the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, or come unto the Hands of any Sheriffs, Receiver, Officer or Miniſter, or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, then We do hereby require and authorize the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer*, and all and ſingular other the Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid *Exchequer* and Receipt of the ſame, now and for the time being, and all and ſingular Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs and other Officers and Miniſters, Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, to whoſe Hands the ſaid Fines, Sum or Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions, ſhall come or be paid as aforeſaid: That they our ſaid Officers and Miniſters, and other Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, and every of them reſpectively, do from time to time pay and deliver, or cauſe to be paid and delivered to the ſaid *Michael Grigge*, or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies, all and ſingular ſuch Fines, Sum and Sums of Money, Compoſition or Compoſitions, ſo paid or come to their or any of their Hands as aforeſaid, without any Fee or Charge to be paid or taken for the ſame; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment hereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our ſaid *Exchequer* now and for the time being, and to all and ſingular the ſaid Sheriffs, Receivers, Bailiffs, Officers and Miniſters, and other Perſon and Perſons as aforeſaid and every of them, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And for the doing, performing and executing, of all and ſingular the Premiſſes, according to our Will and Pleaſure herein declared, Theſe Preſents or the Inrolment hereof, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you reſpectively as aforeſaid, a good and ſufficient Warrant in that behalf.

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

And laſtly We do will, that this our Commiſſion ſhall be and continue in Force, although the ſame be not from time to time continued by Adjournment.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the two and twentieth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.
An.16. Car.1.

A Proclamation for the apprehending and puniſhing of Soldiers preſſed for his Majeſty's Service, who ſhall depart from their Commanders, or ſhall be mutinous or otherwiſe diſorderly in their Paſſage to the North.

A.D.1640.
Pat 16.Car.1. p. 11. n. 8. dorſ.

THE King's Majeſty being informed, that the Soldiers under the Regiment of Colonel *Lundsford*, were fallen into ſuch Mutiny againſt their Officers, and diſorder otherwiſe, in the County of *Warwick* in their Paſſage through that County, as that great part of them are run away, and the reſt perſiſting in ſuch their Diſobedience, as that they are ready all to disband, and that there is ſuch a general Remiſsneſs and Backwardneſs, in the Deputy-Lieutenants and others, to whom it appertains to countenance and aſſiſt the Commanders and Officers, in puniſhing and reducing them to Conformity and Obedience, as they ſeem rather to animate and encourage them therein, than ſeriouſly endeavour their Reformation, and eſpecially in the raiſing and following of Hue and Cry, for the apprehending of thoſe that run away; And for that alſo, Information hath been given to his Majeſty's Privy Council from other Counties, of the like Mutinies and Diſorders, and of the like Remiſsneſs and Backwardneſs (though not in ſo high a Degree) in thoſe that ſhould aſſiſt the Commanders and Officers, for puniſhing and ſuppreſſing the ſame, whereby a great number of the Soldiers are disbanded and run away, to the great diſſervice of his Majeſty and the Publick, and the high Contempt and Scandal of all Authority and Government; His Majeſty therefore, to prevent and repreſs all ſuch Diſorders, doth with the Advice of his Privy Council, hereby ſtraightly charge and command, all Deputy-Lieutenants, Juſtices of the Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and other his Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to whom it ſhall appertain, that from time to time, they uſe all Diligence and Endeavour, for the apprehending and due puniſhing, according to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm, all thoſe Soldiers preſſed for his Majeſty's Service, that in this Expedition into the North, ſhall be found to have run-away or departed from their Commanders and Officers, and that they likewiſe endeavour all that poſſibly they may, in puniſhing and ſuppreſſing all Mutinies of the Soldiers againſt their Officers, or any other Inſolencies and Diſorders committed or to be committed by them, and herein his Majeſty will require a ſtrict Account, of all ſuch his Deputy-Lieutenants, Juſtices of Peace and other his Miniſters, as ſhall be remiſs in countenancing and aſſiſting the ſaid Commanders and Officers, and in puniſhing of mutinous and diſorderly Soldiers, or in raiſing or following Hue and Cry after ſuch, as ſhall run away or depart from their Captains, or otherwiſe ſhall not take care to prevent or repreſs all ſuch Diſorders.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the firſt day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A

A Proclamation declaring his Majeſty's gracious Pardon to ſuch of the late Mutineers at Farringdon, *as ſhall render themſelves by the Days therein limited, and for the Apprehenſion and due Puniſhment of the principal Actors therein.*

A.D.1640. idem, N.7.

WHEREAS the Soldiers lately preſſed in the County of *Dorſet*, for his Majeſty's Service in this Expedition into the Northern Parts, did in their Paſſage through the County of *Berks*, and in or near the Town of *Farringdon*, being in number ſix hundred Men or thereabouts, fall into an inſolent and deſperate Mutiny, in which, amongſt other Outrages by them committed, they did moſt cruelly murder Lieutenant *Mohun* one of their Officers, and in a moſt barbarous and inhuman manner dragged him through the Streets, and after hanged up his dead Body.

His Majeſty out of his Princely care, that an Offence of this nature, and of ſuch evil Conſequence, ſhould not eſcape unpuniſhed, hath cauſed *John Ludlow*, *Humfrey Edwards* and *Robert Thrilcot*, three of the principal Actors, to be apprehended and committed to Priſon; And his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, all his loyal and loving Subjects, to uſe their utmoſt Diligence and Endeavour for the Diſcovery and Apprehenſion of *John Lock*, *John Gates*, *Jeffery Stacy*, *William Garlant*, *Richard Tyre*, *Chriſtopher Frampton*, *John Parſons*, *Robert Dibbin*, *William Bun* and *Chriſtopher Drodge*, who were likewiſe principal Movers and Actors in the ſame Mutiny and Murder, and to bring them before his Majeſty's Juſtices of Peace or other Magiſtrates, whereby they may be delivered into the Hands of Juſtice, and receive due Puniſhment, according to the Merits of their Offences ſo barbarous and bloody; And howſoever all the reſt of thoſe Perſons, that were preſent at the Murder of the ſaid Lieutenant *Mohun*, and aſſented thereunto, by the Laws of this Realm are adjudged Principals, and have thereby incurred the ſame Penalty of the Laws; Yet his Majeſty, out of his abundant Clemency, being rather inclined to a courſe of Mercy towards them, as moſt agreeable to his princely Nature, than the taking of ſo much Blood as would be ſhed, if he ſhould leave them all to the juſt cenſure of the Law, is pleaſed hereby to declare and publiſh his Royal Tender of Grace and Pardon, to all ſuch of thoſe ſix hundred Soldiers (other than the Perſons before named) who were guilty of the ſaid late Mutiny and Murder, committed at *Farringdon* in the ſaid County of *Berks*, as either, before the thirteenth day of *July* now next coming, ſhall repair to *Blandford* in the ſaid County of *Dorſet*, and there render themſelves to his Majeſty's Deputy Lieutenants of the ſaid County, or before the five and twentieth day of *July* next, ſhall render themſelves to Sir *Jacob Aſhley*, Serjeant Major-General of his Majeſty's Army, at the Quarters at or near *Selby* in *Yorkſhire*, to be again received and employed for his Majeſty's Service; And his Majeſty doth hereby further will and require, all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs and other his Officers and Miniſters, to apprehend and commit to Priſon, all ſuch of the ſaid Perſons as ſhall not, by the ſeveral days before limited, render themſelves and lay hold of this his Majeſty's gracious Pardon: Nevertheleſs his Majeſty's Pleaſure is, That the ſaid *John Ludlow*, *Robert Thrilcot*, *John Lock*, *John Gates*, *Jeffery Stacy*, *William Garlant*, *Richard Tyre*, *Humfrey Edwards*, *Chriſtopher Frampton*, *John Parſons*, *Robert Dibbin*, *William Bun* and *Chriſtopher Drodge* (the ſaid principal Movers and Actors in that foul Mutiny and Murder) ſhall have no part in this his Majeſty's Royal Tender of Mercy and Pardon.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the firſt day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.
An.16. Car.1.

Don Alonſo de Cardena's *Complaint and a Reference thereupon.*

A.D.1640.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 1. p. 13.

May it pleaſe your Majeſty,

DON *Alonſo de Cadenas* Knight of the Order of *Saint James*, and of his Catholick Majeſty's Counſel, doth humbly ſhew unto your Majeſty, That it is come to his knowledge, That the Earl of *Warwick*, the Earl of *Marlborough*, Baron *Say*, Baron *Brooke*, Mr. *Pym* and others, obtained ſome years ſince Letters of Mart of your Majeſty, upon pretext to get reparation of Loſſes, which they pretended to have received from the *Spaniards* in the Iſlands of *Barbadoes*, and in that, which they call of *Providence*, with power to ſubſtitute under them, what Captains they themſelves ſhould make choice of; And he underſtands, that in virtue of the ſaid Letters of Mart, ſince the year 1636, they have ſent divers Ships of War well manned and provided, with expreſs order to infeſt the Coaſts of the *Indies*, and to diſturb the quiet and freedom, with which the Subjects of the King his Maſter, do ſail and traffick peaceably in thoſe Seas, and without ſuſpicion of danger, as in effect they have done; Robbing and making Prize of them without any juſt cauſe at all.

And becauſe the ſaid Letters of Mart, were obtained of your Majeſty, by Complaints not ſo well grounded, and when they had been juſtly made, and that it were true they had received ſuch Loſſes as they alledge, the Reparation and Satisfaction were to be ſought for, in the manner preſcribed by the Articles of the Peace, their proceeding being expreſly contrary to them. And put the caſe, that they had gotten the ſaid Letters of Mart, according to what is ſet down in the ſaid Articles of Peace, the ſaid Don *Alonſo* pretendeth, that the Parties who obtained them, are abundantly ſatisfied for their ſaid Loſſes, by the Prizes they have already taken; And yet even at this inſtant, the ſaid Earl of *Marlborough* is ready to ſet to Sea, with three or four Ships of War, with Participation of the others his Partners abovenamed, carrying the Commiſſion in his own Name, ſo to conceal his intent the better, there being ſuſpicion and moral certainty, that he makes this Voyage by Commiſſion from the ſaid Earl of *Warwick*, he having power to ſubſtitute others (as abovesaid) by virtue of the ſaid Letters of Mart; For remedy whereof in the King his Majeſty's Name, he repreſents to your Majeſty's Conſideration, that the granting of the ſaid Letters of Mart, is totally contrary, to what is ſettled by the Articles of Peace, and therefore humbly requeſts your Majeſty, that you will be pleaſed to revoke them inſtantly, with command that they make no more uſe of them, or at leaſt that your Majeſty will refer this ſo weighty a buſineſs, to ſome Lords of your Privy Counſel, who have no kind of Intereſt in it, that they may conſider the juſtneſs of their pretences; And that in the mean time, whilſt your Majeſty takes a final Reſolution in it, you will be pleaſed to ſuſpend the uſe of theſe ſaid Letters of Mart, and that the Ships likewiſe of the Earl of *Marlborough*, may be ſtayed till the matter be cleared and ſettled, and in caſe your Majeſty ſhould think fit to let him go to Sea, that he may put in ſufficient Caution, that he ſhall not commit any Depredation nor Hoſtility, upon the Subjects nor Provinces, nor any whatſoever Territories of the King his Maſter, this being an Act of Juſtice, which in your Majeſty's excellent goodneſs and equity he hopes you will not refuſe him.

At the Court at *Whitehall* 8 *July* 1640.

His Majeſty's pleaſure is, that the Lord-Treaſurer, the Earl Marſhal, the Lord-Admiral, the Lord-Lieutenant, and Mr. Secretary *Windebank* or any three of them, ſhall conſider of this Complaint, and if they find it juſt, that then they cauſe the ſaid Earls and their Company, to give ſufficient Security before the going out of their Ships, not to do any thing contrary to the Articles of Peace between the two Crowns.

Fran. Windebank.

De

De Commiſſione ſpeciali pro proviſoribus & proviſionibus Regalis Exercitûs.

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p.13. n.12. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all and ſingular our Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

We let you wit, That We have authorized and appointed, and by theſe Preſents do authorize and appoint, our truſty and welbeloved Sir *John Heydon* Knight, our Lieutenant-General of our Ordnance, within our Realms of *England* and *Ireland*, *Francis Coningsby* Eſquire, Surveyor of our ſaid Ordnance, *Edward Sherborne* Eſquire, Clerk of the ſame Ordnance, *Richard March* Eſquire, Keeper of the Stores, and *George Clark* Eſquire, Clerk of the Deliveries and Deliverance of our ſaid Ordnance; That they and their ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, Bearers hereof, having ſpecial Warrant ſubſcribed with their Hands, or with the Hands of any three or more of them (whereof the ſaid Lieutenant, Surveyor or Clerk of the Ordnance to be one) ſhall and may, by virtue of theſe Preſents, according to the aforeſaid Officers Warrants, by virtue of theſe Preſents to be made, take up and provide from time to time, for Us and in our Name for our only uſe and ſervice, in all places of our ſaid Realms of *England* and *Ireland*, as well within Liberties as without, all manner of Bows, Bowſtaves, Arrows, Bowſtrings, Arrow-Heads, Timber for Arrows, Feathers for Arrows of all kinds, Cheſts for Bows and Arrows, or for packing any manner of Habiliments for War, Oak, Elm and Aſh Timber, for Carts and Carriages of all kinds, and for Pikes and Horſemen-Staves, with all other kind of Timber-Boards of all ſorts, Seacoals, Charcoals, Iron, and Shot of all kinds, as well Iron as Stone, Gunpowder of all ſorts, Matches, Muſkets, Callivers, *French* Piſtols, Harquebuts, and all other Iron-Ordnance, Steel, Lead, Ropes of Hemp of all ſizes, and Hemp, Baſtrops, Lanthorns, Baskets, Shovels, Spades, Scoupes, Axes, Bill-heads, and helves for Bills, Hedging-Bills, Felling-Axes, Tools for all manner of Artificers and Labourers, Creſſets and Creſſet-Lights, Braſs, Tin, Bellmetal, Salt-petre, Brimſtone, Colepowder, Wood, Vinegar, Tallow, Tallow-Candles, Leather, Calves-Skins, Sheep-Skins, Horſe-hides, Cow-hides, and Ox-hides, Buckets of Leather, Pails, Leather-bags, Billets, Faggots, Copper to make Ladles for Guns, Tampions, Rammer-heads, Formers for Cartages, Morrice-Pikes, Archer-Staves, Lattice-Caltropes, Lattice, Pale-Sope, Horſe-ſhoes, Horſe-ſhoe-nails, and Nails of all ſorts, and all manner of Stuff for making of Wild-fire, with all other Neceſſaries belonging to the Office of our ſaid Ordnance; And alſo to Preſs and take up all manner of Bowyers, Fletchers, Bowſtring-makers and Gunners, and to take in practice and learn the ſaid Gunners, the Science of Shooting in all manner of Pieces of Ordnances, Hand-Guns and Croſs-Bows, Smiths, Carpenters, Coopers, Joiners, Maſons, Collermakers, Wheelwrights, Arrowheadmakers, Plummers, Bricklayers, Pioneers, and all other Artificers, Workmen and Labourers, meet and neceſſary for to ſerve us, for the better Furniture of our ſaid Ordnance; And further to take all manner of Draught and Carriage-Horſes, Hackney-Horſes, Horſes, Carts, Carriages, Ships, Hoys, Crayers, Lighters, Barges, Wherries, Boats, and all other Veſſels and Carriages, as well by Sea as by Land or Freſh-waters, for our reaſonable Prices, Wages and Payments to be made in that behalf.

A.D.1640.

And in caſe there ſhall be any diſobedient Perſon or Perſons at any time hereafter, that will contemptuouſly withſtand any thing in this our preſent Commiſſion, againſt the Lieutenant of our Ordnance, or his Deputy for the time being, or the Officers of the ſame, their ſaid Deputy or Deputies as aforeſaid, executing or endeavouring to execute ſuch Warrants and Precepts, as by force of this our Commiſſion, ſhall be made in manner and form above limited; Then We will that upon due information and ſufficient Proof thereof by Oath (if it be required)

required) to be taken before the ſaid Lieutenant of our Ordnance for the time being, or before any other three of our ſaid Officers for the time being (whereof the Surveyor or the Clerk of the Ordnance for the time being ſhall be one) to whom We do by theſe Preſents give full Power, Warrant and Authority, to miniſter every ſuch Oath, to the end, that the body of ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo offending, be forthwith attached and apprehended, and being brought before the ſaid Sir *John Heydon* Knight, Lieutenant-General of our Ordnance, or before any other three of our ſaid Officers for the time being (whereof the Surveyor or Clerk of the Ordnance for the time being to be always one) ſhall be by them committed to Ward or Priſon, there to remain, till they be delivered by our ſaid Officers, or otherwiſe according to our Laws.

And in caſe it ſhall fall out, that any of our Subjects be inquieted or moleſted, by or through any ſiniſter or falſe ſuggeſtions, or others to be made or taken to or before our Officers aforeſaid for the time being, and that the Party or Parties ſuppoſed to be Delinquent, do juſtly and truly acquit themſelves, of and from any contempt or diſobedience, ſo as it ſhall or may appear unto our ſaid Officers, that they be unduly moleſted; Then our expreſs will and pleaſure is, that the ſaid Sir *John Heydon* Knight, or any three of our ſaid Officers, ſhall not only give Correction by Impriſonment, to ſuch as ſhall ſo falſly inform or ſuggeſt, but alſo cauſe the Party ſo offending, to make Reſtitution of all charges to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, againſt whom ſuch falſe ſuggeſtions ſhall be made, before Reſtitution whereof, to the Party or Parties ſo wronged, the ſaid Offenders ſhall not be enlarged out of their ſaid Impriſonment; Wherefore we will and command you and every of you by theſe Preſents, to be aiding, helping and aſſiſting, to the ſaid Officers of our Ordnance, and their ſaid Deputy or Deputies, in the due execution hereof, as you and every of you tender our pleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at your utmoſt Perils.

Provided that no Perſon, that ſhall be employed in the execution of this Commiſſion or any part thereof, ſhall, by virtue thereof, take or charge any Perſon, or the Lands or Goods of any Perſon, with or for any thing, but as ſhall be expreſſed in a particular Bill, to every ſuch Warrant to be made as aforeſaid, to be annexed, and ſigned with the Hands of the Officers as above is mentioned, and ſuch Warrants and Bills to be made, only to endure for the ſpace of two Months, next after the date thereof, and not to continue any longer, and that on the ſame Bills be indorſed, ſuch quantities of each Proviſions, with their Numbers in their kinds, as ſhall be thereby provided, with their Prices, and alſo the names of ſuch Perſons as ſhall be preſſed, with the places of their Habitation, all and every the ſame Bills to be endorſed and teſtified, by the hand writing of ſome one or more Juſtice or Juſtices of the Peace, near to the place where ſuch Purveyance ſhall be made, or ſuch Perſons preſſed, or by the Head Conſtables of the Hundred, to be returned into the Office of our Ordnance there to be filed, and a yearly Book of the particular Entries there, to be kept and produced from time to time to the Council-Board, or in any our Courts of Equity or Juſtice upon occaſion.

And likewiſe be it provided, that no Trees of Oak, Elm, Aſh or other Timber-Tree be taken or felled, growing near to any Man's dwelling houſe, without conſent of the Owner of every ſuch Tree or Trees.

Provided always, that if any Perſon or Perſons, that have in charge the execution of any Warrant from our ſaid Officers, ſhall refuſe or neglect to indorſe the Names of ſuch Perſons, as they ſhall preſs upon their ſaid Warrants, or ſhall neglect or refuſe to indorſe ſuch Proviſions as they ſhall make, by force of any Warrant upon the ſaid Warrant, that until the ſaid Indorſement be duly made, every Perſon ſo preſſed, ſhall or may lawfully refuſe to obey any ſuch Deputies or Warrants, and every Perſon from whom any Purveyance ſhall be made, ſhall and may retain the ſame Purveyance, until it be duly and orderly indorſed, upon the ſaid Warrant or Warrants reſpectively, without incurring our diſpleaſure or any offence at all.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the twelfth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.
An.16. Car.1.

A.D.1640.
An.16. Car.1.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports, touching Perſons going beyond the Seas, and thoſe that return into the Kingdom.

A.D.1640.

Ibidem, n. 14. dorſ.

A.D.1640.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

James Duke of *Lenox*, Lord Warden of our Cinque Ports, Greeting.

Whereas in the firſt Seſſion of the Parliament holden at *Weſtminſter*, the nineteenth day of *March*, in the year of the Reign of our late dear Father King *James*, of bleſſed Memory, of *England*, *France* and *Ireland* the firſt, and of *Scotland* the ſeven and thirtieth, it was amongſt other things enacted, That no Woman, or any Child under the Age of one and twenty years, except Sailors and Ship-Boys, or Apprentice or Factor of ſome Merchant in Trade of Merchandiſe, ſhould be permitted to paſs over the Seas, except the ſame ſhould be by licence of his Highneſs, his Heirs or Succeſſors, or of ſix or more of his Privy Counſel thereunto firſt had, under their Hands, upon pain that the Officers of the Ports, that ſhould willingly or negligently ſuffer any ſuch to paſs, or ſhould not enter the Names of ſuch Paſſengers licenſed, ſhould forfeit his Office and all his Goods and Chattels, and upon pain that the Owner of any Ship or Veſſel, that ſhould wittingly or willingly carry any ſuch over the Seas, without Licence as is aforeſaid, ſhould forfeit his Ship or Veſſel, and all and every Maſter and Mariner, of and in any ſuch Ship or Veſſel, offending as aforeſaid, ſhould forfeit all their Goods, and ſuffer Impriſonment by the ſpace of twelve Months, without Bail or Mainpriſe, as by the ſaid Act of Parliament, amongſt other things may appear.

And whereas alſo, by a Proclamation dated at our Palace of *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *July*, in the firſt year of the Reign of our ſaid dear Father of *Great Britain*, *France* and *Ireland*, his Highneſs did ſtraightly prohibit and forbid all manner of Perſons, being natural born Subjects of this Realm or any the Dominions of the ſame, of what Eſtate or Degree ſoever they were, that they or any of them, other than ſuch Perſons as were excepted, in and by an Act of Parliament made the firſt year of King *Richard* the Second, in the ſaid Proclamation mentioned, and other than Soldiers, Merchants, Mariners and their Factors and Apprentices, ſhould not at any time thereafter, without ſpecial Licence of his Highneſs, or of any four of his Privy Council (whereof the Principal Secretary for the time being to be one) paſs or depart out of this Realm of *England*, or any the Dominions of the ſame, into the Kingdoms, Countries, Territories or Dominions, of any Foreign King, Prince, State or Potentate, upon ſuch corporal and other great and heavy Pains and Penalties, as by the Laws might be inflicted, upon ſuch as ſhould offend therein, for their ſo heinous and unnatural Offences, againſt their natural Liege Lord and Country in that behalf, as by the ſaid Proclamation amongſt other things, more fully and plainly appeareth.

And whereas many ſuch our Subjects (that is to ſay) as well Women as Perſons under the Age of one and twenty years, and other Perſons, have from time to time juſt and neceſſary cauſes or occaſions, to go and paſs over the Sea; In which Cauſes, for every ſuch of our ſaid Subjects to obtain ſuch Licence, either from our ſelf or from ſix of our ſaid Privy Council, according to the ſaid Law and Proclamation, is very inconvenient and almoſt impoſſible.

And whereas the Lord Warden of the Cinque Ports for the time being, by himſelf or his Deputies in thoſe Ports, have of long time had and taken the care and charge, amongſt other Services and confidence to that place belonging, to look to ſuch as paſſed from the Ports into the Parts beyond the Seas, which point of Service in theſe our times, is of moſt ſpecial regard and conſequence for the Safety of our Perſon and State.

Know ye therefore, that We, of our ſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, for the expedition of our ſaid Subjects, that ſhall have ſuch occaſion to paſs over the Seas, and to quit our ſelves and our Privy Council of that continual Suit, and of the loſs of time, that in our more important Affairs is to be beſtowed, truſting in your approved Fidelity, Wiſdom and Circumſpection, have, and for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do by theſe Preſents give full Power and Authority unto you the ſaid Lord Warden, and to ſuch Perſons as you ſhall from time to time under your Hand and Seal, name and appoint your Deputies or Commiſſioners, for the care of Paſſage at the ſaid Cinque Ports or any of them, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies or Commiſſioners reſpectively, to miniſter an Oath, as well to ſuch Women and Perſons under the Age of one and twenty years, being of convenient Age, to take the Oath, as to all other Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, as ſhall offer or deſire to go over the Seas at our ſaid Cinque Ports, or any of them, to anſwer truly to ſuch queſtions as you the ſaid Lord Warden, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall ask of them, and upon ſuch their Oath to ask and learn of them, their true Names and Surnames, and the place of their Birth and Abode, their Eſtate, Degree, Vocation, Myſtery or Occupation, and the true cauſe and cauſes of their going over, together with the place or places, whither they intend or are to go,and the time that they intend or are like to ſtay or tarry, before their return, and all other queſtions, that in the diſcretions of you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, according to the occaſions you or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies ſhall think fit, of all which Perſons and their anſwers to the Points aforeſaid, or what elſe in your diſcretion, your or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall think fit to demand of them, and of the time of their Paſſage; We will that you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall make an orderly and perrect entry in a Book, and keep the ſame to be extant upon all occaſions.

And We do alſo, by theſe Preſents, authorize and command you the ſaid Lord Warden of our Cinque Ports, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſo by you to be authorized as aforeſaid, to tender the Oath mentioned in an Act of Parliament made in the third year of his ſaid Majeſty's Reign of *England*, *France* and *Ireland*, Intitled, *An Act for the better diſcovering and repreſſing of Popiſh Recuſants*, unto any ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, in your or their diſcretions ſhall think fit, except Women and Children, and except ſuch Perſons as are not reſtrained by the ſaid Proclamation, which ſhall be deſirous to paſs over the Seas at the ſaid Ports, upon which Examination ſo by you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies taken and entred, and the ſaid Oath ſo tendred, in caſe when you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies ſhall think fit as aforeſaid, ſuch of the ſaid Perſons intending to go over the Seas, as you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies ſhall find to go over, for any good or lawful occaſion, or which you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall not diſcover by ſuch their Examinations, or otherwiſe know or learn to be Gentlemen or Men of value, or publickly noted for any diſloyal or dangerous action or affection, and ſhall alſo willingly take the ſaid Oath mentioned in the ſaid Act of Parliament, made in the ſaid third year of the Reign of our late dear Father of *England*, *France* and *Ireland*, in caſe where you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall think good to miniſter the ſaid Oath as aforeſaid, you or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall and may allow and ſuffer to paſs, and thereupon you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, ſhall ſignify under your or their, or any three or more of their Hands and Seals, the ſame Perſons to be allowed to paſs over the Seas at our ſaid Cinque Ports or any of them, of which your or their ſaid Teſtimonials, you ſhall alſo enter or cauſe to be entered in the ſaid Book or ſhort remembrance, upon which your or their Teſtimonial or Teſtimonials ſo made, theſe our Letters Patents ſhall be unto the ſaid Perſons themſelves, ſo by you, or any three or more of your ſaid Deputies, under ſuch your or their Teſtimonials to be allowed, a ſufficient Warrant to paſs and go over the Seas at our ſaid Cinque Ports or any of them; And to all and every the Cuſtomers, Comptrollers and Searchers, and other Officers of the ſaid Ports, to let them paſs there, without other Licence to be had, or other Entries of the Names of ſuch Paſſengers by them or any of them to be made or taken; And to all Owners of Ships, Maſters or Mariners of any Ships or Veſſels, to carry them from thence over the Seas, the ſaid Proclamation made the ſaid ninth day of *July*, in the ſaid firſt year of the Reign of our ſaid dear Father of *Great Britain*, *France* and *Ireland*, or any Statute, Ordinance, Law, Proclamation, Reſtraint or other thing to the contrary, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Provided nevertheleſs, and our will and pleaſure is, that ſuch as by the Examination of you, or any three or more of your Deputies, you or they ſhall find or diſcover, or otherwiſe ſuſpect to be Perſons dangerous, or fit to be made Inſtruments of deſperate Attempts, or which ſhall refuſe to take the ſaid Oath mentioned in the ſaid Act of Parliament, made in the ſaid third year of our ſaid dear Father's Reign, when you, or your ſaid Deputies or any three of them as aforeſaid, ſhall according to your or their diſcretions think fit to tender the ſame to ſuch, you and your ſaid Deputies ſhall not only deny Paſſage, but alſo commit them to Ward, and ſhall forthwith certify our Privy Council of them, and all things that you ſhall underſtand concerning them, whereupon ſuch directions as you, or your ſaid Deputies, ſhall receive from our ſaid Council, our Will is, that you and they do in all things follow and obſerve.

Provided alſo, that if any Perſon ſo paſſing over as aforeſaid, ſhall, after his departure out of this Realm, do, commit, put in ure, attempt or aſſent unto any Act, device, plot or thing, againſt Us, or any of our Kingdoms or Dominions, or againſt any of our Laws or Statutes, that every Perſon ſo offending, ſhall loſe the benefit of this Warrant of our ſaid Letters Patents, and ſhall, to all intents and purpoſes, be taken and adjudged to be, as one that maliciouſly and contemptuouſly did paſs or depart out of this Realm, contrary to the tenor and effect of the ſaid Statute and the ſaid Proclamation.

And whereas alſo divers of our Subjects, have repaired and daily do repair into this our Realm of *England*, from the Parts beyond the Seas, many of them being known to be dangerous Perſons, and others unknown, and therefore may be, by the converſation and perſuaſion of Traitors, Fugitives and other ill-affected Perſons to our State in Foreign Parts, ſo far perverted in the point of their Loyalties and due Allegiance unto Us, as they are not fit to be received into this Realm.

And whereas alſo, in the aforeſaid Act of Parliament, Intitled, *An Act for the better diſcovering and repreſſing of Popiſh Recuſants*, made in the third year of the Reign of our ſaid dear Father of *England*, *France* and *Ireland*, and of *Scotland* the nine and thirtieth, It was, amongſt other things, Enacted, *That it ſhould be lawful to and for any Biſhop in his Dioceſs, or any two Juſtices of Peace (whereof one to be of the Quorum) within the limits of their Juriſdiction, to miniſter the Oath ſpecified in the ſaid Statute, and thereby ordained for the trial, how our Subjects ſtand affected in point of their Loyalty and due Obedience*, to divers kinds of Perſons, and in divers caſes, in the ſaid Statute limited and appointed.

Foraſmuch therefore, as We are informed, that divers unknown and ſuſpected Perſons, do daily repair into this our Realm of *England*, from the Parts beyond the Seas at our Cinque Ports, and becauſe it may be, that neither the Biſhop of the Dioceſs, nor two Juſtices of Peace, ſuch as are appointed by the ſaid Statute, are always reſident or abiding in our Cinque Ports.

Know ye therefore, that We, further truſting in your approved fidelity, wiſdom and circumſpection, have authorized and appointed you, and by theſe Preſents do give full Power and Authority unto you, and unto ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as you ſhall from time to time, under your Hand and Seal name and appoint your Deputies or Commiſſioners for that purpoſe, or to any three or more of them reſpectively, to tender and miniſter the ſaid Oath, ſo in the ſaid Statute ſet forth, unto all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons our Subjects, coming from the Parts beyond the Seas into this our Realm of *England*, at the ſaid Ports or any the Creeks, Members or Limits of the ſame or any of them, to whom by Statute the ſame Oath may be tendred; And if any the ſaid Perſon or Perſons, ſhall refuſe to take the ſaid Oath before you, or any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, whom you ſhall name your Deputies for that purpoſe as aforeſaid, or any three or more of them as aforeſaid, and ſhall alſo refuſe preſently to depart this our Realm, and all other our Dominions, whereof, We will and command, and by theſe Preſents do authorize you and your ſaid Deputies as aforeſaid, to give them their free choice; Then We will and command you and your ſaid Deputies as aforeſaid, and by theſe Preſents do give full Power and Authority unto you and them, or any three or more of them as aforeſaid, to convey and ſend the Bodies of every ſuch Perſon and Perſons ſo refuſing, before the Biſhop of that Dioceſs, or before two of the Juſtices of the Peace of that County, authorized by the ſaid Act, to miniſter the ſaid Oath, who ſhall and may tender the ſaid Oath to ſuch Perſon or Perſons, that ſhall have made a refuſal before you or your Deputies as aforeſaid, to the end, that if they ſhall again refuſe the ſaid Oath, before the ſaid Biſhop or Juſtices of Peace as aforeſaid, the ſaid Perſons, ſo refuſing to take the ſaid Oath, may thereupon be committed to the common Goal, there to remain without Bail or Mainpriſe, to be proceeded withal, according to the ſaid Statute as ſhall appertain.

Nevertheleſs, if there be or ſhall be, either by force of Commiſſion or Charter, two Juſtices of the Peace, whereof one to be of the *Quorum*, in the ſaid Cinque Ports, or any of them, or any of the Creeks, Members or Limits of the ſame, at any time, when any occaſion ſhall be to miniſter the ſaid Oath, then our meaning is, That ſuch Juſtices do not in any wiſe take themſelves, to be diſcharged of their duty and truſt in that behalf, in reſpect of this our Commiſſion to you directed, but ſhall and may proceed to the miniſtring of the ſaid Oath in Caſes requiſite, and by the ſaid Statute appointed, according to the Preſcript and Warrant of the ſaid Law, except the Parties will rather chooſe preſently to depart this our Realm, and other our Dominions as aforeſaid.

And further, We command you and your ſaid Deputies, or any three or more of them as aforeſaid, That with all diligence, you and they do execute the Premiſſes with effect, not ſuffering any ſuch Perſon or Perſons as aforeſaid, to paſs without due examination and execution of this our Commiſſion.

And We do further by theſe Preſents will and command you the ſaid Lord Warden, and all and every your Deputies, and alſo all and ſingular our Searchers and other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, That you, they and every of them, duly obſerve and perform, all and every the Articles and Clauſes ſet down and expreſſed in our Inſtructions, concerning the further Government of the Paſſage at the ſaid Cinque Ports, to this our Commiſſion annexed, as you, they and every of them tender our Service therein, and theſe Preſents ſhall be to you and them a ſufficient Warrant in that behalf.

And We alſo command by Authority hereof, all and ſingular our Juſtices of Peace, Mayors; Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters, and Subjects, to whom in this caſe it ſhall or may appertain, to be aiding, helping and aſſiſting to you and to your ſaid Deputies, or any three or more of them as aforeſaid, in the due execution of this our Commiſſion, as they and every of them tender our pleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eighteenth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Inſtructions for the Lord Warden for the Government of the Paſſage within the Cinque Ports.

THAT for the better reformation of the negligence and corruption, uſed by the Officers of the ſaid Ports and their Deputies, certain eſpecial Deputies or Commiſſioners be appointed, according to the tenor of this our Commiſſion, before whom all Paſſengers, as well inward as outward, either being Subjects or Strangers, may be brought to be by them examined, wherein regard and diſcretion is to be uſed towards Strangers.

That as well the chief as under Officers of the Ports, enter into Bonds to preſent unto the Lord Warden, or to the ſaid Deputies or Commiſſioners, ſuch Paſſengers as ſhall repair unto Ports and Creeks, within their ſeveral Offices, and the ſaid Bonds ſo to be taken of them to be returned into the *Exchequer*.

That Bonds be taken of Owners and Maſters of Ships and Veſſels, as dwell within the Cinque Ports, that they ſhall take no Paſſengers, either our Subjects or Strangers, into their Ships or Veſſels, but

A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1.

but that ſuch as they ſhall bring from Foreign Ports, ſhall be by them, immediately upon their Arrival, carried and preſented to the Lord Warden or the Commiſſioners to be examined, nor ſhall receive any to be carried or conveyed over the Seas out of this Realm, but ſuch, as ſhall be licenſed by Us or the Lords of the Privy Council, or by ſome one of them by our ſpecial direction, or by Paſsports ſigned by the Lord Warden, or ſome of the ſaid Commiſſioners, according to the direction of the ſaid Commiſſion.

That ſuch our known Subjects, as ſhall profeſs to be Merchants, ſhall not be ſuffered notwithſtanding, to paſs before they have been brought before the Lord Warden or the ſaid Commiſſioners, and ſhall receive from him or them a Paſsport, for which they ſhall pay only four pence; That the Clerk or Party, that ſhall be ſo appointed to make the ſaid Paſsports, ſhall keep a Regiſter of their Names, Additions and dwelling Places, of the Perſons ſo licenſed to paſs, the day of their Paſſage, in what Bark or Veſſel they paſs, and into what place beyond the Seas, and alſo a deſcription of the Parties, and in caſe any of the Parties ſhall be held ſuſpected, then ſhall the Lord Warden or his ſaid Deputies examine them upon ſuch Articles, as by him or them ſhall be thought meet, and alſo miniſter unto them the Oath of Allegiance, as it is for that purpoſe appointed by Act of Parliament, which if they ſhall refuſe to do, then to carry them to the next Priſon, to the end, they may be forth coming, and they to certify the Lords of the Privy Council of the proceedings therein, and in this caſe a ſpecial charge to be given to the ſaid Commiſſioners, to look very carefully, that no evil affected Subjects paſs out of or into the Realm under colour of a Stranger.

A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1.

That no Paſſenger, either Stranger or Subject of this Realm, unleſs they ſhall be known Merchants, ſhall be ſuffered or permitted to Imbark themſelves, within any the Ports or Precincts of your Office, but at the Ports of *Dover*, *Rye* and *Sandwitch*.

Laſtly, it is to be foreſeen, that no Paſſengers of *Calais*, *Bulloine*, *Diepe*, *Graveling*, or any other Strangers reſorting with their Barks, Veſſels or Ships, into any the Ports or Creeks of your Juriſdictions, be ſuffered to convey any of our Subjects or others, that ſhall not be licenſed by Paſsport as aforeſaid to paſs; for the preventing whereof, it will be neceſſary, that not only the Commiſſioners, have ſpecial care and regard hereunto, but that they command the Searcher, or his Deputy in theſe caſes, to go aboard and ſearch expreſly, for any ſuch attempting to paſs, and that the ſaid Strangers Paſſengers, be warned and expreſly commanded, not to receive into their Barks or Veſſels, any Perſon not licenſed to paſs, upon pain of ſevere Puniſhment; And if any Stranger, after warning given unto them, ſhall attempt to convey Men away, contrary to theſe Inſtructions, being taken ſo offending, be apprehended and committed to Priſon.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation concerning Tin and Pewter.

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p. 3. n. 2. dorſ.

WHEREAS the Tin of this our Kingdom, hath been for many Ages, a Commodity of great Eſtimation, and very rare in all Foreign Parts, and the working and getting thereof, hath been and now is, the livelihood and employment of many thouſands of our poor Subjects, Labourers and Workmen in the ſaid Tinworks: And being a Staple Commodity of much honour and profit to this Realm, by the Princely care of our Royal Progenitors and Predeceſſors, hath been in all times eſpecially cheriſhed and maintained.

A.D.1640.

And whereas We are informed, That a Tin Mine hath lately been diſcovered in the parts of *Barbary*, whereby, the vent of *Engliſh* Tin in Foreign Parts, which hath formerly been made in ſome good yearly proportion, And by that means hath advanced to us an increaſe of Profit and Revenue, is like to be much leſſened, and not only the poor Labourers in the Tinworks within this our Realm, hereby be deſtitute of employment, But alſo the Pewterers of this Kingdom, who uſually make much wrought Ware for Exportation, deprived of that part of their maintenance,

A.D.1640. An.15. Car.1.

tenance, if ſome due and timely proviſion ſhall not be made therein; And therefore for a more general uſe hereafter of Tin and Pewter within our Dominions, We have thought fit by Advice of our Privy Council, as well to reſtrain the Importation from Foreign Parts, of all Veſſels of Tin and Pewter into any our Kingdoms, (as by an Act of Parliament, it is already into our Realm of *England*) as to require and injoin our own Subjects, for upholding a native Commodity of ſuch worth, to a more common and general uſe of the ſame, within our own Kingdoms; And to that end, We do hereby declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and do ſtraightly charge and command, That no Merchants, Mariners or other Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, do hereafter import, convey or bring, or cauſe to be imported, conveyed or brought, from any the Parts beyond the Seas, into our Realms of *England* or *Ireland*, and Dominion of *Wales*, or any of them, any Tin, Tin-Oar or Pewter, of what kind ſoever, either wrought into any ſort of Veſſels or Manufactures, or otherwiſe unwrought, upon pain of the loſs and forfeiture, as well of the ſaid Tin, Tin-Oar and Pewter Veſſels, or Manufactures of Tin and Pewter ſo imported, as of the Ships, wherein the ſame ſhall be ſhipped or conveyed, and upon ſuch further Penalties and Puniſhments, as ſhall be meet for the contempt or neglect of our Royal Commandment herein.

And We do further declare our Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, and that under the Pains and Penalties aforeſaid, that no Maſters or Owners of ſhipping belonging unto any of our Subjects, ſhall hereafter therein freight or lade for any of our natural born Subjects, or for the Subjects of any other Kingdom or State, any Tin or Tin-Oar, made or gotten, or to be made or gotten out of the ſaid Mine in *Barbary*, or any other Foreign Mines, to tranſport the ſame, from or to any parts or places whatſoever, whereby ſo much damage may ariſe to us and our Subjects.

And for the better and larger vent of the Tin growing within this our Kingdom, by a more frequent uſe thereof here, We do further declare our Royal will and pleaſure to be, and do ſtraightly charge and command, That from henceforth, all Meaſures of what ſorts or ſizes ſoever, wherein Wine, Beer or Ale, or any other liquid thing whatſoever, is or ſhall be uſually uttered, vended or ſerved in, by Retail, either abroad or within doors, by any Keepers of Taverns, Inns, Alehouſes, Victualling-houſes, Shops or the like within our Realms of *England* and *Ireland*, or Dominion of *Wales*, ſhall be made of Tin or Pewter, and ſhall be ſtamped and ſealed, according to the Laws and Statutes of this Realm provided in that behalf.

A.D.16 An.16. Car.

And for the better accompliſhment of our Royal Intention in the Premiſſes, We do hereby will and require all our Juſtices of Peace, within our ſaid Realms of *England*, *Ireland* and Dominion of *Wales*, That from henceforth and from time to time hereafter, they take ſpecial care to admit, continue and allow, ſuch Perſons only, to keep common Alehouſes or Tippling-houſes, and to uſe common ſelling of Ale or Beer, as ſhall conform themſelves to our pleaſure herein declared, in the uſe of Pewter-Pots and Meaſures only, and thoſe duly ſized and ſealed, according to the Law, as they tender our diſpleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

And laſtly, We do hereby ſtraightly charge and command, as well our Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, Searchers and other our Officers, in all our Ports and Cuſtomhouſes, as alſo all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, and other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, whom it ſhall concern, to take ſpecial care in their ſeveral Offices and Places, that our Royal Will and Pleaſure hereby declared, touching the Premiſſes, be from time to time duly obſerved, as they will anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the four and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A

.D.1640. .16.Car.1.

A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1.

A Proclamation for the apprehending and due puniſhing of the late Mutineers at Wellington *in the County of* Somerſet.

.D.1640. idem, N.3.

A.D.1640.

WHEREAS, a Company of one hundred and ſixty Soldiers, lately preſſed in our County of *Devon*, for our Service, being under the Conduct of Lieutenant-Colonel *Gibſon*, did in their March towards the Northern Parts, at the Town of *Wellington* in our County of *Somerſet*, fall into an inſolent and deſperate Mutiny, in which (amongſt other Outrages) they did moſt cruelly murder Lieutenant *Compton Eures*, one of their Officers, and in a moſt barbarous and inhuman manner dragged him through the Streets, and have ſince disbanded and departed from their Commanders, contrary to the Laws and Statutes of the Realm.

Foraſmuch, as We now find that our princely Clemency, extended towards ſome others late Offenders in this kind, hath not produced that Conformity and Obedience in our Common Soldiers, which We expected, and that at this time, it is neceſſary that ſevere and exemplary Puniſhment ſhould be inflicted on Offenders of this nature, do hereby ſtraightly charge and command all our loving and loyal Subjects, to uſe all poſſible diligence and endeavour, for the ſpeedy apprehenſion of all the ſaid one hundred and ſixty Men, and eſpecially of *John Moor* of the Pariſh of *Minmet Epiſcopi*, *John Wall* of the Pariſh of *Wittridge*, *Edward Clarke* of the Pariſh of *South Molton*, *Thomas Clarke* and *John Parramore* of the Pariſh of *Swynbridge*, *William Shapcot* of the Pariſh of *Weſt Anſtie*, *Bartholomew Tucker* of the Pariſh of *Chittlehampton*, *John Tout*, *Toby Tout* and *William Tout* of the Pariſh of *Minmet Epiſcopi*, *Edward Lovering* and *William Gregory* of the Pariſh of *Lankey*, in the ſaid County of *Devon*, who were principal Movers and Actors in the ſaid Mutiny and Murder, and to bring the ſaid Parties, and all the reſt of the ſaid Mutineers, before our Juſtices of Peace or other Magiſtrates, whereby they may be committed to Priſon, there to remain until they ſhall have received their due Trials according to the Law.

And We do further declare, That if any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall preſume to harbour, receive and comfort the ſaid Offenders (knowing them to be of the ſaid Company) We ſhall hold them as Perſons guilty of the aforeſaid Offences, and proceed againſt them according to Juſtice; And We will and command, that upon the apprehenſion of any of the ſaid Mutineers and Offenders, advertiſement ſhall be forthwith given unto the Lord-General of our Army, to the end, that by his care, the Evidence may be prepared and ſent againſt the times of their Trial, which We require to be reſpited until then, that ſo the Parties guilty, may not for want of Evidence, eſcape the juſt Cenſure and Puniſhment of the Law, according to the Merits of their Offences.

And for the better Execution of our Royal Will and Pleaſure herein, We do in more eſpecial manner, require and command, the Lords-Lieutenants of the Counties of *Devon*, *Somerſet*, *Wilts*, *Dorſet* and *Cornwall*, and their Deputies, and all Juſtices of the Peace, Mayors and Sheriffs of the ſaid ſeveral Counties, to cauſe Hue and Cry, and Searches to be made in all Places, within the ſaid ſeveral Counties reſpectively, for the ſpeedy apprehending of all ſaid Mutineers, and for their ſafe Cuſtody until their ſeveral Trials, which We have directed, ſhall be done with all convenient ſpeed.

And We do further charge and command all Conſtables, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, and other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, That they and every of them do readily obey and execute all ſuch Warrants and Directions, as they ſhall receive for this our Service, as they tender our high Diſpleaſure and will anſwer it at their perils.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, the four and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.

*An.*16. *Car.*1.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Domino Theſaurario & aliis concernens Jocalia.

A.D.1640.

*Ibidem, N.*19. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To the reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor, *William* Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord High Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Philip* Earl of *Pembroke* and *Mountgomery*, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors, *George* Lord *Goring*, Vice-chamberlain of our Houſhold,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Treaſurer of our Houſhold, and one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one other of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And to our truſty and welbeloved, *Samuel Pindar* Eſquire, Clerk of our Robes and Wardrobes, Greeting.

Whereas, there are divers Jewels remaining in the Church of *Weſtminſter*, heretofore in the Cuſtody of the Dean of that Church, and now lately by our command, in the Cuſtody of the Subdean there, and alſo divers other Jewels in the Hands of ſundry other our Officers, of which there is no certain Inventory, neither of number, weight or quality, and to the end, that We may certainly know, what they are, and that the reſpective Officers, in whoſe Cuſtody they remain, may be able hereafter to give a clear and exact account of ſuch Jewels, as they are or ought to be charged with.

Know ye therefore, that We repoſing eſpecial Truſt and Confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Circumſpections, have aſſigned, made and conſtituted you to be our Commiſſioners, and do by theſe Preſents, give unto you, or any three or more of you, full power and authority, to call before you all ſuch Officers or others, as have the Cuſtody of any of our Jewels, requiring them to bring to you, or any three or more of you, all the ſaid Jewels remaining in their Charge and Cuſtody, to be by you viewed, together with all Books, Notes of Charge or Inventories, wherewith they may be charged with any of the ſaid Jewels; And to charge them with all ſuch Jewels as ſhall appear by thoſe Books or Notes, to have been delivered unto them, or any of their Predeceſſors, in their ſeveral Offices and Places; And if you, or any three or more of you, ſhall find any backwardneſs in any of our Officers, in the bringing forth of their Books and Inventories, to diſcover where any of the ſaid Jewels are now remaining, or how the ſame have been formerly beſtowed, being now wanting; And in every ſuch Caſe, We do hereby give unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, full power and authority, to adminiſter an Oath to every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, for the Diſcovery of their Knowledge therein.

And further, We do hereby give full power and authority unto you, or any three or more of you, to make and take perfect Inventories of all our ſaid Jewels, for number, weight and quality, to be ſhewed from time to time upon occaſion, and the ſame to be ſigned by you, or any three or more of you, and to remain with the ſeveral Officers, who are charged with the ſame our Jewels reſpectively; And Duplicates of every of them to be ſigned alſo by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, and then to be and remain with the Clerk of our Robes for the time being, for our only uſe; And We will, that upon the Declaration of the Accompts aforeſaid, Deduction and Defalcation ſhall be made to thoſe Officers, of all ſuch Jewels as have been delivered to our Uſe or by our command to any others, ſo as ſufficient Diſcharges be produced by the Parties, who have received them, and that like Allowance ſhall be made for ſuch Jewels, as by our Command, have been altered or changed out of one kind or faſhion into another; And further to do and execute all ſuch other Matters and Things,

as

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

as you in your Judgments and Diſcretions ſhall find meet, for the advancing and furthering our Service herein, according to our true intent and meaning herein declared; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto you, or any three or more of you, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeven and twentieth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Gubernatione Carliolenſi, *commiſſa* Nicholao Byron *Militi.*

A.D.1640. bidem, N. 22. rſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved Sir *Nicholas Byron* Knight, Greeting.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence in the Fidelity, Wiſdom and Circumſpection of you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, have aſſigned, conſtituted and made, and, by theſe Preſents, do aſſign, conſtitute and make you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, to be Governor of our Caſtle, Citadel and City of *Carliſle* in our County of *Cumberland*, and of our Garriſon there, and of the Works, which are or ſhall be built about or near the ſaid Caſtle, Citadel or City, for the Safeguard or Defence thereof.

To have and to hold the ſaid Office to you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, and to execute the ſame, by your Self or your ſufficient Deputy, for and during ſuch time and ſo long as you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, ſhall well behave and demean your ſelf in the foreſaid Office.

And further, for your Attendance and Execution of the ſame Office, We do hereby aſſign and grant unto you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, an Entertainment and Allowance of three Pounds of lawful *Engliſh* Money by the Day, to be paid by the Hands of our Treaſurer or Paymaſter at *Carliſle* for the time being, and in default thereof, out of the Receipt of our *Exchequer*, by the Hands of our Treaſurer or Undertreaſurer there for the time being, together with all other Rights, Powers, Privileges, Profits and Emoluments belonging to that Place, as amply as any others have heretofore lawfully had in or for the Execution of the ſame.

And We do further hereby give and grant unto you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, full power and authority, to govern and command all Officers and Soldiers whatſoever, now placed, or hereafter to be placed, in the ſaid Garriſon, Caſtle, Citadel and City of *Carliſle*, for the Safeguard and Defence of the ſame, as well all ſuch Officers and Soldiers, as ſhall be and remain in Garriſon there, as ſuch as upon any Occaſion, ſhall be from time to time ſent thither, for the Service aforeſaid; And that it ſhall and may be lawful to and for you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, to require and command the Citizens and Inhabitants of the ſaid City of *Carliſle* for the time being, to take up Arms for the Defence and Safety of the ſaid City, and to arm or diſarm them as Occaſion ſhall require, and ſhall be by you found beſt for our Service.

A.D.1640.

And We do further give and grant unto you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, power and authority (if Neceſſity ſhall require) to uſe the Law called the Marſhal Law, according to the Law Marſhal, and generally to do and execute all and every other Matters and Things fit and neceſſary, for the good and ſafe Government of the ſaid City, and which, to the Office of a Governor of our Caſtle, Citadel and City of *Carliſle* doth appertain and belong; Nevertheleſs, our Will and Pleaſure is, That in the Performance and Execution of this our Commiſſion and Service, you ſhall demean your ſelf, according to ſuch Inſtructions you have already received and hereafter ſhall receive, under our Sign Manual with this our Commiſſion, or ſuch others as We ſhall be pleaſed to give you at any time hereafter, during this your Employment; Wherefore, We will and command you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, Governor of our ſaid Caſtle, Citadel and City, That with all diligence, you do execute the Premiſſes with Effect, according to our Inſtructions herewith given you, or

A.D.1640.
*An.*16. *Car.*1.

or hereafter to be given you as aforeſaid.

And We do hereby authorize, will and require, as well our ſaid Treaſurer and Paymaſter of our ſaid City and Garriſon there for the time being, to make Payment to you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron* or your Aſſigns, of the ſaid Entertainment and Allowance of three Pounds by the Day as aforeſaid, as our Treaſurer, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, and all other Officers and Miniſters of our *Exchequer* for the time being, to whom it ſhall appertain, to give Allowance to the ſaid Treaſurer and Paymaſter from time to time, upon his Accompt and Accompts, of and for all and every ſuch Payment and Payments, as he ſhall make to you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron*, according to the tenor, true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents, and in caſe Default of Payment ſhall happen to be made, by our ſaid Treaſurer and Paymaſter of the ſaid Entertainment, to you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron* as aforeſaid, Then our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby authorize and require our ſaid Treaſurer, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, and other the Officers and Miniſters of our *Exchequer* for the time being, to make Payment of the ſaid Entertainment and Allowance, to you the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron* or your Aſſigns, out of the Treaſures then being or remaining in our *Exchequer*, without any further or other Warrant to be had or obtained from Us in that behalf: And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be, as well unto our ſaid Treaſurer, Undertreaſurer, Chamberlains, and other our Officers and Miniſters of our ſaid *Exchequer* for the time being, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, as unto our Treaſurer and Paymaſter of our ſaid City and Garriſon of *Carliſle* for the time being, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents: Although expreſs mention of the true yearly value or certainty of the Premiſſes or of any of them, or any other Gifts or Grants, by Us or any of our Progenitors or Predeceſſors, to the ſaid Sir *Nicholas Byron* heretofore made, in theſe Preſents is not made, or any Statute, Act, Ordinance, Proviſion, Proclamation or Reſtraint, heretofore had, made, ordained or provided, or any other thing, cauſe or matter whatſoever, to the contrary thereof in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the one and thirtieth day of *July*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Conſtitutione Georgii Tuke *fore Providitorem Commeatuum Equeſtrium.*

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, N. 23. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all and ſingular our Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

We let you to wit, that We have conſtituted and appointed, and by theſe Preſents do conſtitute and appoint our truſty and welbeloved *George Tuke* Eſquire, to be our Commiſſary and Provider for all Proviſions for the Horſe belonging to our Army, and do hereby give full power and authority unto him the ſaid *George Tuke*, and to his ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, Bearers hereof, in his Name, to take up and provide for Us and in our Name, for the only Proviſion of the Horſe belonging to our ſaid Army, in all Places as well within the Liberties as without, in all or any our Cities, Boroughs, Towns corporate and Counties, within this our Realm of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, from time to time, upon reaſonable and moderate Rates and Prices, Hay, Straw, Oats and all other ſorts of Provender and Proviſions whatſoever, neceſſary for the Horſe, belonging to our ſaid Army, from time to time as occaſion ſhall require, together with Carts and Carriages, Ships and other Veſſels neceſſary and meet for the carriage and conveyance of the ſaid Proviſions, by Land or by Water to our ſaid Army, or to ſome ſuch fit Place or Places near unto the ſame, as the ſaid *George Tuke* or his Deputy or Deputies ſhall appoint.

Where-

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

Wherefore We will and command you and every of you by theſe Preſents, to be aiding, helping and aſſiſting to the ſaid *George Tuke*, and his Deputy and Deputies, Bearers hereof, in the due Execution of this our Commiſſion, as you and every of you tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer the contrary at your uttermoſt perils.

And We do hereby give power and authority to the ſaid *George Tuke*, by his Letters of Deputation under his Hand and Seal, to aſſign, make and appoint, ſuch and ſo many meet Perſons to be his Deputies, as he ſhall find needful for the Execution of this our Commiſſion, for which this ſhall be his Warrant and Diſcharge.

And further We do give full power and authority by theſe Preſents, unto the ſaid *George Tuke* and his Deputy or Deputies as aforeſaid, to direct his or their Precept or Precepts, to every High Conſtable, Petty Conſtable or Headborough, of every particular Town, Pariſh or Hamlet, within any our ſaid Counties of this our Realm and Dominion, where he or they ſhall think it moſt convenient, to make Proviſions as is aforeſaid of any the Premiſſes; whom We do will and command, to be helping, aiding and aſſiſting to the ſaid *George Tuke* and his Deputy and Deputies, in the due Execution of this our Commiſſion, as they tender our Pleaſure and will anſwer to the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

And We do further will and require all our Judges and Juſtices of Aſſize, Deputy-Lieutenants, and Juſtices of Peace, and all other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to whom it ſhall appertain, That they and every of them in their ſeveral Places, as well in their Seſſions as out of Seſſions, do give their diligent aſſiſtance and help to the ſaid *George Tuke* and his Deputy and Deputies and every of them, in the due Execution and Performance of this our Service from time to time, as occaſion ſhall require.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the third day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation concerning the Sequeſtration of the Office of Poſtmaſter for foreign Parts, and alſo of the Letter-Office of England, *into the Hands of* Philip Burlamachy *of* London *Merchant.*

A.D.1640.

idem, N. 1.
rſ.

WHEREAS We have received Information of divers Abuſes and Miſdemeanors committed by *Thomas Withering*, in the Execution, as well of the Office of Poſtmaſter for foreign Parts, as alſo of the Letter-Office within our own Dominions, and thereupon have been pleaſed to ſequeſter the ſaid Offices, into the Hands of *Philip Burlamachy* of *London* Merchant, who is to execute the ſame, under the care and overſight of our Principal Secretary of State, till we ſhall ſignify our Pleaſure to the contrary; And have accordingly declared the ſame under our Royal Hand and Signet, and commanded our ſaid Secretary to ſee the Sequeſtration put in ſpeedy Execution, and to take ſuch courſe, that neither our Service, nor the Buſineſs of the Merchants nor our other Subjects, might thereby receive any Prejudice or Interruption.

A.D.1640.

And whereas our ſaid Secretary in purſuance of our ſaid Command, hath not only affixed Papers upon the *Old Exchange*, to give notice of this our Pleaſure to all our Subjects herein concerned, but have alſo given advice thereof, as well into the Parts beyond the Seas, as alſo into all Places of our own Dominions, to the end, that the Service it ſelf might continue in the ſame courſe, wherein it was formerly, and nothing at all changed or altered therein, but only the Houſe where the ſaid Offices are to be kept; But becauſe We underſtand that the ſaid *Thomas Withering* hath ſince cauſed certain Proclamations, heretofore made and publiſhed by our Command concerning the ſaid Offices, to be ſet up and affixed upon the *Exchange*, which may be a great Diſtraction to this Service, and may likewiſe raiſe ſuch Doubts in many of our Subjects, as may cauſe them to make Difficulty to conform themſelves to this our Pleaſure; We

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

do therefore hereby ſuperſede our ſaid former Proclamations, concerning this Buſineſs, or ſuch part of them and every of them, as may be contrary to, or different from this our Sequeſtration, till We ſhall ſignify our Pleaſure to the contrary; And do ſtraightly charge and command all our Subjects, whom it doth or may concern, to conform themſelves thereunto, and to the Directions given by our ſaid Secretaries, for the ordering and managing of the ſaid Offices, as they tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer the contrary at their Perils, hereby promiſing and declaring, that as We will defend and ſave harmleſs, all and every Perſon and Perſons, that by conforming themſelves to this our Sequeſtration, and the Orders thereupon given, ſhall contrariene our ſaid Proclamations, or incur the Penalties of them, ſo We ſhall cauſe all ſuch as ſhall oppoſe or diſobey this our Royal Will and Pleaſure, to be puniſhed according to their Demerits.

Given at our Court at *Oatlands*, the ſixth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Commiſſion to Wilhelm Paulling *to be Conſul at* Alicant.

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p. 5. n. 8.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all, to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas We are given to underſtand, how convenient and neceſſary it is, for the good of our loving Subjects trading in *Alicant*, in the Kingdom of *Valentia*, to have ſome perſon of Judgment and Experience, that is able to govern and aſſiſt them, in their juſt and lawful Occaſions, placed and appointed as Conſul there.

Now know ye, that We upon the Information given Us, concerning our truſty and welbeloved *Wilhelm Paulling* Eſquire, that for his experience and ſufficiency, he is fit to undertake that Charge and Employment, have nominated, ordained, appointed, confirmed and made, and do by theſe Preſents nominate, ordain, appoint, confirm and make, him the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling*, to be, for and to all our Merchants, Subjects and People of *Great Britain*, and Strangers reſiding in any part of our Kingdom of *Great Britain*, their Conſul-General of *Alicant* aforeſaid, in as large and ample manner, and with as much power and authority, as the Conſul of any other Nation reſiding there, have had or hath at this preſent; To have and to hold the ſaid Conſulſhip and Office of Conſul, during our Pleaſure.

And further know ye, that We have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents, do give and grant unto the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling*, full power and authority to govern our ſaid Merchants, Subjects and People in *Alicant* aforeſaid, and to aſſiſt them, their Factors, Agents and Servants, in any juſt occaſion, wherein they may have need of his Counſel and Direction, as well in furthering their Trade and Commerce in thoſe Parts, as by way of Interpoſition to compound and take up all Contentions and Strifes, that may ariſe amongſt them, and may be conveniently ordered, without any further Proceedings to Law; And alſo if any juſt Plaint or Grievance be offered to our Subjects in thoſe Parts, to endeavour by the ſeveral Magiſtrates there, to redreſs and rectify the ſame, or elſe to advertiſe thereof from time to time, both our Principal Secretary in *England*, and our Ambaſſador or other publick Miniſter, which ſhall be reſiding for Us at the Court of *Spain*, to the end, that ſuch further order may be given in that behalf as ſhall be requiſite, according to the weight and quality of the Cauſe; And for the better Execution of the ſaid Office, We do by theſe Preſents give and grant, unto the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling*, full power and authority, to ſubſtitute and appoint, ſuch and ſo many fit and ſufficient Perſons, to be Deputies, Conſuls or Aſſigns under him, to aſſiſt him in the Execution of the ſaid Office there, and alſo to nominate and appoint ſuch able Perſons being our Subjects, to be Interpreters for our ſaid Merchants and Subjects, as he ſhall think fit; And furthermore, if in any caſe any of our ſaid Merchants, their Factors, Servants or others, ſhall happen to die in *Alicant* aforeſaid inteſtate, We do hereby give full power and authority to our ſaid Conſul and his Aſſigns, to ſeize and take into his Poſſeſſion, all the Goods and Chatels of the ſaid Perſon or Perſons ſo deceaſed, calling unto him two or three of the ſufficienteſt Merchants reſiding in the ſame Place, that he with them, may ſeize and take a true Inventory of the ſame, and make a true Valuation of ſuch Goods as are periſhable, and diſpoſe thereof by Sale or otherwiſe, whereby the moſt may be made of them, for the Benefit of whomſever, they ſhall belong or appertain unto, and keep the ſaid Goods and Provenue of any that is thought fitting to be ſold, being periſhable, in ſafe Cuſtody, until the ſaid Owner or Owners ſhall give Order for the diſpoſing of them ; And if any ſo dying, make their Will not having their Heirs, Executors, Aſſigns or Factors in the Place, the ſaid Conſul with ſuch Aſſiſtants as aforeſaid, ſhall take poſſeſſion of his Eſtate, making an Inventory of the ſame as aboveſaid, and keep the Goods and what to him belongeth, until the Heirs, Executors, Aſſigns or Factors, do give Order for the diſpoſing of the ſame, or come in Perſon to take poſſeſſion of it: And alſo that in caſe, any Factor, Apprentice or Servant in the aforeſaid Place belonging to our Subjects, ſhall not behave himſelf as he ought to do, but take ſuch ill Courſes, by keeping ill Company, Gaming or otherwiſe, whereby it may be feared, that he will conſume the Goods in his Power, or deceive his Maſter or whom he hath to deal for, That then and in that caſe, We do alſo authorize and give full Power to our ſaid Conſul, to call unto him, two or three more Merchants reſiding there or near thereabouts, with whom he ſhall adviſe, concerning any ſuch perſon ſo feared, and upon their Approbation, it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Conſul, with ſuch Aſſiſtants to ſeize and take into his Power all ſuch Goods and Chattels, as are in the Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Party, making a true Inventory of the ſame, and ſhall keep them in ſafe Cuſtody, until the right Owners ſhall give Order for the diſpoſing of them, and that Party ſo offending to ſhip home for *England*, by the firſt convenient Ship, that ſhall be next bound thither after any ſuch thing ſhall happen ; And alſo that in caſe any of our Subjects, ſhall by accident of Shipwreck, Men of War or any other Diſaſter, happen to arrive in *Alicant* aforeſaid, being deſtitute of Friends and Means to carry them home for their Country, We do give full Power to our ſaid Conſul and his Deputies, to call unto him or them, a convenient number of the Merchants in the Place, where it ſhall ſo happen, and there to make a Rate, valuing every of our Subjects, according to their Abilities and Buſineſſes, whereby a Sum may be raiſed to convey ſuch Perſons for their own Countries, with ſuch convenient ſpeed as may be.

And know ye alſo, that for the Entertainment and Maintenance of the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling*, in the Execution of that Office committed to him as aforeſaid, We do hereby give unto him the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling* full power and authority, to take, levy and receive in thoſe Parts, the ancient Allowance of two Duckets upon every Ship, trading into any Parts within the Limits of *Alicant* abovementioned, being our Subjects of *Great Britain*.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, that the like Allowance and Payment be made to our ſaid Conſul, of one fourth Part of one in the hundred, for all Ships and other Veſſels belonging to any our ſaid Subjects, of our ſaid Kingdom of *Great Britain*, that ſhall be ſold within the Limits of *Alicant* aforeſaid.

And to the end, that the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling* be not defrauded of the Means and Entertainment hereby intended him, and to take away all Contentions and Differences, that may grow between him and our ſaid Subjects, and others reſiding within our ſaid Kingdom of *Great Britain*: Our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby expreſly charge and command all Maſters, Owners and Purſers, of any the Ships aforeſaid, and other whom in that behalf it ſhall or may concern, That they and every of them, do pay unto the ſaid *Wilhelm Paulling*, his Deputies, Subſtitutes and Aſſigns, the two Duckets abovementioned, upon all Ships or Veſſels trading for *Alicant*: And We do alſo ſtraightly charge and command, all our ſaid Subjects and others reſiding in our ſaid Kingdom of *Great Britain*, whom it ſhall concern, that they and every of them, be obedient and conformable to our Will and Pleaſure herein ſignified, that none of them

A.D.1640. An.16.Car.1. them preſume directly or indirectly, to oppoſe or contradict the ſame, upon pain of our heavy Indignation, and ſuch Pains and Penalties, as by the Laws of this our Kingdom and our Royal Prerogative, may be inflicted upon them.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the nineteenth day of *Auguſt*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation ſor the Levying and Payment of the Ship-Monies in Arrear.

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p. 3. n. 9. dorſ.

WHEREAS his Majeſty, out of his Princely care of the Defence of this Realm, and Saſety of his Subjects, underſtanding the great Preparations of Shipping beyond the Seas, as well this preſent year as in divers years preceding, and the eminent peril thereby appearing on every Side, in theſe dangerous and warlike Times, for the ſpeedy Defence of this Kingdom and People, guarding of the Seas, and ſecure conduct of Shipping and Merchandize, wherein all his Subjects were concerned, did as well for divers years paſt, as in *November* laſt, direct his ſeveral Writs to ſeveral Sheriffs, Mayors, Bailiffs and other his Officers and Subjects of the ſeveral Counties of *England* and *Wales*, thereby commanding the providing and getting in readineſs, certain Ships furniſhed with Ordnance and Arms, and manned and victualled at the Charges of the ſaid Counties, in ſuch ſort as by the ſame Writs were appointed; But his Majeſty, finding that the ſaid Ships were not provided, according to the Tenor of the ſaid Writs, nor the Monies levied according to Eſtimates yearly given, by the Lords and others of his Majeſty's Privy Council, for ſetting forth thoſe Ships; His Majeſty, for the common Defence and Safety of this Kingdom and People, was conſtrained at his own great Charges, yearly to make out and maintain that Shipping, which he expected from his Subjects; And therefore his Majeſty, as he cannot but cenſure the moſt of his Sheriffs and other his Miniſters, of great neglect in the Execution of that Service, according to their Oaths and the duty of their Places, ſo he will expect from them an undelayed and faithful performance of the ſame, without favour or connivance.

And to that end, his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, all his preſent Sheriffs, Mayors, Bailiffs and other his Officers and Miniſters, to whom it appertaineth, forthwith, not only to raiſe and levy the ſaid Monies appointed to be collected and raiſed, for the providing and furniſhing the ſaid Ships for this preſent Year, but alſo to give forth their Warrants to the preceding Sheriffs, Mayors and other Officers reſpectively, for the raiſing and levying of thoſe Arrears, which happened in their times, and that as well the Sheriffs, Mayors and other Officers for this preſent Year, as thoſe for the Years paſt, who are in arrear to his Majeſty, ſhall make their Payments reſpectively, to the Treaſurers of his Majeſty's Navy, at or before the firſt day of *October* next, without further delay or reſpite, upon pain of high Contempt againſt his Majeſty, and to be further proceeded with and puniſhed, according to the quality of their Offences, in that which ſo much importeth the publick Good and Safety of the Kingdom.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.
An.16.Car.1.

A Proclamation to ſummon all ſuch as hold of his Majeſty by Grand Sergeantry, Eſcuage or Knights Service, to do their Services againſt the Scots, *according to their Tenures.*

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, N.8. dorſ.

WHEREAS the King's Majeſty intends forthwith in his own Perſon, or by his Lieutenant, with an Army Royal, to go in War againſt the *Scots*, by God's Aſſiſtance, to repreſs their Treaſons and Rebellions, and for that end hath already begun his Journey, towards the Northern Parts of this Kingdom; His Majeſty therefore, doth hereby require and ſtraightly charge and command all Lords Spiritual and Temporal, Baronets, Knights, Eſquires, Gentlemen, and all others of what Eſtate or Condition ſoever, who hold of his Majeſty by Grand Sergeantry, or hold of his Majeſty or of any of his Wards by Eſcuage or Knights Service, and are thereby bound to go in their own Perſons, or to find others for them, to go with his Majeſty or his Lieutenant in the ſaid War againſt the ſaid Rebels, that they take notice of this his Majeſty's publick Summons, and with all meet expedition after the publiſhing hereof, and at the fartheſt, before the twentieth day of *September* next, be ready furniſhed with Horſe and Arms, for Performance of their ſaid Services, at the Town of *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*, or at ſuch other Place, where his Majeſty's ſaid Army ſhall then reſide, from thence to go with his Majeſty or his Lieutenant, in War againſt the ſaid Rebels; And hereof they may not fail under the Penalties of the Law, and as they tender the Service of his Majeſty and the Safety of the Kingdom. Nevertheleſs, for ſuch as do hold of his Majeſty, or of his ſaid Wards, who upon juſt Occaſions ſhall ſeek to be ſpared and diſpenſed with, for their Attendance and Service in this Expedition, his Majeſty is graciouſly pleaſed, and hath authoriſed the Lord Treaſurer, Chancellor and Barons of his *Exchequer* for the time being, or any two or more of them (whereof the Lord Treaſurer or Chancellor to be one) upon Fines to his Majeſty's Uſe to admit to Compoſition, and compound with ſuch of thoſe Tenants, as they ſhall think fit to be ſpared and diſpenſed with, for this preſent Service, whom his Majeſty doth hereby declare, ſhall be freed and exempted accordingly, ſo as they ſhall make their ſaid Compoſitions, before the ſaid twentieth day of *September* next, whereby his Majeſty may be provided of other meet Perſons in their turn to perform the ſaid Service.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Domino Theſaurario & aliis.

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, N.20. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, our High Treaſurer of *England*,

And *Francis* Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

And to the Treaſurer, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer for the time being,

And to our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *Humfry Davenport* Knight, Chief Baron of our Court of *Exchequer*,

Sir *Thomas Trevor* Knight,

Sir *Richard Weſton* Knight,

Sir *Edward Hendon* Knight, Barons of our ſaid Court of *Exchequer*,

And to the Chief Baron, and other the Barons of our *Exchequer*, which for the time ſhall be, Greeting.

Whereas, by our Proclamation, bearing date with theſe Preſents, We have declared our Intentions forthwith in our own Perſon, or by our Lieutenant with an Army Royal, to go in War againſt the *Scots*, by Gods Aſſiſtance, to repreſs their Treaſons and Rebellions, and for that end have purpoſed within a ſhort time to be at our Town of *Newcaſtle upon Tyne*, and

and have therefore required all Lords Spiritual and Temporal, Knights, Eſquires, Gentlemen, and all others of what Eſtate or Condition ſoever, who hold of Us by *Grand Sergeanty*, or hold of Us, or any of our Wards by *Eſcuage* or Knights Service, and are thereby bound to go with us or our Lieutenant, in their own Perſons, or to find others for them to go in the ſaid War, againſt the ſaid Rebels, to take knowledge of that our publick Summons, and with all meet expedition, after the publiſhing thereof, and at the fartheſt before the twentieth day of *September* next, to be ready furniſh'd with Horſe and Arms, for performance of their ſaid Services, at the ſaid Town of *Newcaſtle upon Tine*, or at ſuch other place, where our Army ſhall then reſide, from thence to go with Us or our Lieutenant, in War againſt the ſaid Rebels; Wherein nevertheleſs, We did declare, that for ſuch as ſo hold of Us or of our ſaid Wards, who upon juſt occaſions ſhall ſeek to be ſpared and diſpenſed with, for their Attendance and Services in this Expedition, We were pleaſed, upon Fines to be paid to Us, that our ſaid Treaſurer, Chancellor and Barons of our *Exchequer* for the time being, or any two or more of them, might admit to compoſition and compound with ſuch of thoſe Tenants, as they ſhall think fit to be ſo ſpared and diſpenſed with for their preſent Services, whom We have thereby alſo declared, ſhall be freed and exempted accordingly, ſo as they ſhall make their Compoſitions before the twentieth day of *September* next, whereby We may be provided of other meet Perſons in their turn to perform the ſaid Services, as by the ſaid Proclamation more at large appeareth.

Now know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence, in your approved Wiſdoms and Fidelities, do aſſign and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give and grant unto you, or any two or more of you (whereof the Lord Treaſurer or Chancellor of our *Exchequer*, for the time being to be one) full Power and Authority, for ſuch Fines or Sums of Money to be paid to our uſe, into our *Exchequer*, as you ſhall think fit to compound and agree, with all ſuch of our Tenants or the Tenants of our Wards, as upon juſt occaſions ſhall deſire to be ſpared and diſpenſed with for their ſaid Services, ſo always as the ſaid Perſons, do make their Compoſitions with you our Commiſſioners, or ſuch two or more of you as aforeſaid, before the twentieth day of *September* next, whereby We may be provided of others in their ſtead to perform thoſe Services as aforeſaid.

And We further will, and by theſe Preſents do give full Power and Authority, unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch two or more of you as aforeſaid (after ſuch Compoſitions made, and the Fines agreed on, paid into our *Exchequer*) to make and give to all and ſingular the Perſons ſo compounded with, ſuch diſcharge and diſcharges, either under the Hands of ſuch two or more of you our Commiſſioners as aforeſaid, or by order of our *Exchequer*, or otherwiſe ſo to provide, by all lawful ways and means, as the ſaid Parties compounded with, may be fully and clearly freed and diſcharged, from the doing of thoſe Services for the preſent, as are required and due by reaſon of their Tenures aforeſaid; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſuch two or more of you as aforeſaid, a good and ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, as well for the doing and executing of the Premiſſes, as of all ſuch other acts, matters and things, as you or any ſuch two or more of you as aforeſaid, ſhall think fit for the promoting of our Service herein.

In Witneſs &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A

A Remonſtrance to the King by divers Lords.

A.D.1640.
Bibl. Har-
iana, lib. 61.
B. 26. fol. 98.

To the King's moſt Excellent Majeſty.

The humble Petition of your Majeſty's moſt Loyal and Obedient Subjects, whoſe Names are underwritten on the behalf of themſelves and divers others:

Moſt gracious Sovereign,

THE ſenſe of that Duty and Service, which we owe to your Sacred Majeſty, and our earneſt Affection to the good and welfare of this your Realm of *England*, have moved us in all humility to beſeech your Royal Majeſty, to give us leave, to offer to your Princely Wiſdom, the apprehenſion which we and other your faithful Subjects have conceived of the great diſtempers and dangers, now threatening the Church and State, and your Royal Perſon, and of the fitteſt means, by which they may be removed and prevented.

The Evils and Dangers, whereof your Majeſty may be pleaſed to take notice of, are theſe.

That your Majeſty's Sacred Perſon is expoſed to hazard and danger, in the preſent Expedition againſt the *Scotiſh* Army, and by occaſion of this War, your Revenue is much waſted, your Subjects burthened with Coat and Conduct Money, Billetting of Soldiers, and other Military Charges, and divers Rapins and Diſorders, committed in ſeveral Parts of this your Realm, by the Soldiers raiſed for that Service, and your whole Kingdom become full of Fears and Diſcontents.

The ſundry innovations in matters of Religion, the Oath and Canons lately impoſed on the Clergy, and other your Majeſty's Subjects.

The great increaſe of Popery, and the employing of Popiſh Recuſants, and others ill-affected to the Religion by Law eſtabliſhed, in places of power and truſt, eſpecially in commanding of Men and Arms, both in the Field and in ſundry Counties of this Realm, whereas by Law, they are not permitted to have Arms in their own Houſes.

The great miſchief which may fall upon this Nation, if the Intentions which have been credibly reported, of bringing in *Iriſh* and Foreign Forces ſhould take effect.

A.D.1640.

The urging of Ship-Money and Proſecution of ſome Sheriffs in the *Star-Chamber*, for not levying of it.

The heavy charge upon Merchandiſe, to the diſcouragement of Trade, the multitude of Monopolies and other Patents, whereby the Commodities and Manufactures of the Kingdom are much burthened, to the great and univerſal grievance of your People.

The great grief of your Subjects by the long intermiſſion of Parliaments, and the late and former diſſolving of ſuch, as have been called without the happy effects, which otherwiſe they might have produced.

For remedy whereof, and prevention of the dangers, that may enſue to your Royal Perſon, and to the whole State, they do in all humility and faithfulneſs, beſeech your moſt Excellent Majeſty, that you would be pleaſed to ſummon a Parliament, within ſome ſhort and convenient time, whereby the Cauſes of theſe and the great grievances, which your People lie under, may be taken away, and the Authors and Counſellors of them, may be there brought to ſuch legal Trial and condign Puniſhment, as the Nature of their ſeveral Offences ſhall require, and that the preſent War may be compoſed by your Majeſty's Wiſdom, without Blood, in ſuch manner, as may conduce to the Honour and Safety of your Majeſty's Perſon, the Comfort of your People, and the uniting of both the Realms, againſt the common Enemies of the Reformed Religion.

And your Majeſty's Petitioners ſhall ever pray.

Fr. Bedford.
Ro. Eſſex.
——Mulgrave.
W. Say and Seale.
W. Hartford.
Warwick.
Bullinbrooke.
Mandevile.
Ro. Brooke.

Concluded upon the 28th of *Auguſt*, 1640.

Com-

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Thomæ Comiti Arundel & Surry, *fore Præfectum Generalem Exercitus Regii citra Trentham.*

A.D.1640. Pat.16.Car.1. p. 3. n. 25. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*, and Knight of the moſt Noble Order of the Garter, Greeting.

Whereas, for the neceſſary defence of this our Kingdom of *England*, and eſpecially of the Northern Parts thereof, and for the vindicating of our Regal Authority, againſt the rebellious and treaſonable practices of ſome of our Subjects of *Scotland*, We are lately gone into thoſe Northern Parts in our own Royal Perſon with an Army, which We have Committed to the Government and Command of our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Algernoon* Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord high Admiral of *England*, whom We by Letters Patents, under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date, the fourteenth day of *February* laſt paſt, have appointed our Captain General of our ſaid Army, and have given and granted to him the ſaid Earl of *Northumberland*, divers other Powers and Authorities, as in and by our ſaid Letters Patents more fully appeareth.

Know ye nevertheleſs, that We in our Princely care, to provide likewiſe for the Safety of all other the Parts of our Kingdom, and for the ſafeguard of the Perſons, of our deareſt Conſort the Queen, our dear Son Prince *Charles*, and the reſt of our Royal Children, and of our People, in this our abſence, that they may be ſecured and defended from all Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Riots, unlawful Aſſemblies and Attempts, and for the ſpecial truſt and confidence We have and do repoſe, in your approved Wiſdom, Fidelity, Valour and great Abilities, do name, aſſign, conſtitute and ordain you the ſaid Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, to be our Captain-General of all ſuch Forces, as by virtue of this our Commiſſion, ſhall be levied and raiſed, within all or any our Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate and other places whatſoever, within this our Realm of *England* on this ſide the River of *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without; And therefore, We do give you Power and Authority, in caſe of any Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Riots, unlawful Aſſemblies and Attempts, or any of them, and for the ſuppreſſion or prevention of the ſame, to raiſe and levy Forces, as well of our trained Bands as others, within all or any our Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate and other places whatſoever, within this our Realm of *England*, on this ſide the River of *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, meet and apt for the Wars, and them to try, array and put in readineſs, and them alſo and every of them, after their Abilities, Degrees and Faculties, well and ſufficiently to cauſe to be arrayed and weaponed, and to take the Muſters of them from time to time, in places moſt meet for that purpoſe, after your good diſcretion, and alſo the ſame our Subjects, ſo arrayed, tried and armed, as well Men of Arms as other Horſemen, Archers and Footmen, of all kinds and degrees, meet and apt for the Wars, to conduct and lead, as well againſt all and ſingular our Enemies, as alſo againſt all and ſingular Rebels, Traitors and ſuch other like Offenders, and every of their Adherents, attempting any thing againſt Us, our Crown and Dignity, in any parts or places within our ſaid Realm of *England* on this ſide *Trent*, and in our Dominion of *Wales* from time to time as occaſion ſhall require; And with the ſaid Enemies, Traitors and Rebels to fight, and them to invade, reſiſt, repreſs, ſubdue, purſue, ſlay, kill, and put to execution of Death, by all ways and means by your good diſcretion; And to do, fulfil and execute all and ſingular other things, which ſhall be requiſite for the levying and government of the ſaid Forces, for the conſervation of our ſaid Realm and Subjects in Peace.

And alſo We give you full Power and Authority, to make, conſtitute and

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

and ordain Laws, Ordinances and Proclamations, from time to time as the caſe ſhall require, for the good government and order of all the Forces that ſhall be under your Command, and the ſame, and every of them, to cauſe to be duly proclaimed, performed and executed, and to do, execute and uſe, againſt the ſaid Enemies, Traitors and Rebels, and ſuch other like Offenders, and every of them, and their and every of their Adherents, as you in your diſcretion ſhall think neceſſary, the Law called the Marſhal-Law, according to the Law-Marſhal, and of ſuch Offenders, apprehended or being brought into ſubjection, to ſave whom you ſhall think good to be ſaved, and to ſlay, deſtroy and put to execution of Death, ſuch and ſo many of them, and in ſuch manner, as for example and terror to others, you ſhall think meet by your good diſcretion to be put to Death.

And our further will and pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents, give unto you full Power and Authority, in caſe any Invaſion of Enemies, Inſurrection, Rebellion, Riots, Routs or unlawful Aſſemblies, or any other like Offences, ſhall happen to be moved in any place of this our Realm of *England* on this ſide *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, That then, and as often as you ſhall perceive any ſuch Offences, Miſdemeanors or Occaſions to grow or ariſe, you, with all the power you can make, ſhall with all diligence repair to the Place, where any ſuch Invaſion, Inſurrection, Rebellion, Riot, Rout or unlawful Aſſembly ſhall happen to be made, and to ſubdue, repreſs and reform the ſame, and every of them, as well by Battle or other kind of Force, as otherwiſe by the Laws of this our Realm of *England*, and the Law-Marſhal, or either of them according to your diſcretion.

And further, We do give full Power and Authority unto you for the execution of this our Commiſſion, under your Hand and Seal, to aſſign and appoint a Lieutenant-General under you, and in your ſtead, to do and execute all and every or any the Powers and Authorities by theſe Preſents granted by Us unto you, and alſo to appoint and aſſign a General of the Troops of Horſe, and all ſuch other Commanders and Officers, as ſhall be neceſſary and requiſite for Government and Command of our Army; And likewiſe one Provoſt-Marſhal, which Provoſt-Marſhal ſhall execute and uſe the Marſhal Law, in caſe of any Invaſion, Inſurrection, or Rebellion, in conducting any Numbers of Men of War, againſt the ſaid Invaders, Traitors or Rebels, during the continuance of ſuch Invaſion or Rebellion.

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

And further alſo, that in caſe you ſhall in your diſcretion think fit, to divide or diſpoſe the ſaid Forces by Land or by Sea, into ſeveral parts and places, that you may, as often as occaſion ſhall be, divide and diſpoſe the ſame, into ſuch parts and places at your pleaſure, and appoint ſuch Commanders over ſuch parts of the ſaid Forces, as in your diſcretion you ſhall think meet; And for that end, We do hereby authorize you, to command all ſuch Ships, Barks and Veſſels as you ſhall think meet, from time to time, for the uſe and Service of our ſaid Army and Forces under your Government and Command.

And We do further give and grant unto you full Power and Authority, for Us, and in our Name as occaſion ſhall require, according to your good diſcretion, by publick Proclamation, to make tender of our Royal Grace and Pardon to all ſuch Traitors and Rebels, (if any ſhall be) and other Offenders, as ſhall ſubmit to us, and deſire to be received to our Mercy; And further alſo, to reward with the Honour of Knighthood, ſuch, as in our Service under you and your Command, ſhall deſerve the ſame.

And for the better execution of this our Service, We do further give and grant to you full Power and Authority, as occaſion ſhall require, whenſoever you ſhall, according to the intent of theſe our Letters Patents, have an Army or Forces under your Command, to command all our Forts and Caſtles now fortified, or hereafter to be fortified, in or near the parts or places, where the ſaid Army or Forces ſhall be, and to move, diſplace or continue the Captains, Lieutenants, Commanders and Soldiers, as you ſhall think meet, for the good and ſafety of this our Kingdom, wherefore We will and command you, our ſaid Captain-General, with all diligence to execute the Premiſſes with effect; And whatſoever you ſhall do by virtue of this our Commiſſion, and according to the tenor and effect of the ſame, touching the execution of the Premiſſes or any part thereof, the ſame ſhall be by theſe Preſents diſcharged in that behalf, againſt Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors.

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

And further We will and command all and ſingular our Lieutenants, Deputy-Lieutenants, Officers of our Ordnance, Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters, and Subjects meet and apt for the Wars, within our ſaid Realm of *England* on this ſide *Trent*, and our Dominion of *Wales*, to whom it ſhall appertain, That they and every of them, with their Power and Servants from time to time, ſhall be attendant, aiding, aſſiſting, counſelling and helping to you, and at the Commandment of you as aforeſaid, in the execution hereof, as they and every of them tender our pleaſure, and will anſwer for the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Nevertheleſs our will and pleaſure is, that you the ſaid Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey* our Captain-General, and in your abſence your Lieutenant-General, in the execution of this our Commiſſion, ſhall from time to time proceed, according to ſuch private Inſtructions, as are or ſhall be delivered to you under our Sign Manual.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the nine and twentieth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation commanding all the Trained Bands and others on this ſide Trent, *to be in readineſs with Horſes and Arms, to ſerve his Majeſty for defence of the Kingdom.*

A.D.1640. *Ibidem, n. 5. dorſ.*

WHEREAS his Majeſty, now in Perſon with his Army in the North, againſt thoſe Rebels of *Scotland*, who have entred this Kingdom with Hoſtility and Arms, hath in his abſence for the ſafeguard of the Queen, Prince, and the reſt of his Royal Children, and of all his Subjects in theſe Southern Parts of the Realm, by Commiſſion, under the Great Seal of *England*, appointed his right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Thomas* Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*, to be his Captain-General of all his Forces to be raiſed on this ſide *Trent*, and in his Dominion of *Wales*, to be commanded and diſpoſed of by the ſaid Earl, as occaſion ſhall require; And whereas his Majeſty, by his Letters under his Signet, directed to his Lieutenants of his ſeveral Counties on this ſide *Trent*, and *Wales*, hath required and authorized them to have in readineſs the Trained Bands, with ſuch further Forces of Horſe and Foot, as can be raiſed in thoſe Counties, and in their own Perſons to bring them, with meet Officers to order and command them, to ſuch Rendezvous as ſhall be aſſigned to the ſaid Lieutenants; His Majeſty therefore, doth declare his Royal will and pleaſure, and doth hereby require and command all his Lieutenants and Deputy-Lieutenants, of his ſeveral Counties on this ſide *Trent*, and in his Dominion of *Wales*, That forthwith they have in readineſs, not only the Trained Bands both Horſe and Foot of their ſeveral Lieutenancies, but likewiſe all other Perſons, that are able either in Body or Eſtate to do Service, to put themſelves into the beſt order they can for Arms, both for Horſe and Foot, and be ready either to defend the Counties in which they dwell, or to come under the Conduct of the ſaid Lieutenants, or their Deputy-Lieutenants, or ſome of them, to ſuch Rendezvous elſewhere, and at ſuch times, for the defence of the Publick and themſelves, as the ſaid Captain-General, or in his abſence his Lieutenant ſhall appoint, and all to be in ſuch readineſs, that they be able to march at four and twenty Hours warning at the fartheſt, after command to be received from him or his Lieutenant in that behalf, wherein his Majeſty doth expect that forwardneſs, in all his loyal and well-affected Subjects, as that in this common danger, they will be willing with their Perſons and Eſtates, to contribute all aſſiſtance to his Majeſty, for the publick preſervation of the Kingdom, and their own Safety and Peace.

And his Majeſty doth further charge and command, as well all his Lieutenants, as Deputy-Lieutenants of his ſaid ſeveral Counties, and all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs and

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1. and all others whom it doth or may concern, to be obedient, aiding and aſſiſting, unto the directions and command, of the ſaid Captain-General or his Lieutenant from time to time, in the execution of this his Majeſty's Service.

Nevertheleſs his Majeſty's pleaſure is, that for ſuch Forces as are or ſhall be levied by his Majeſty's Captain of his Army, or his Lieutenant for his Majeſty's Service in the North, that they ſhall be ſpared to ſerve in his Majeſty's Army on this ſide *Trent*.

Given at our Court at *York*, the laſt day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Archiepiſcopo Cantuarienſi & aliis.

A.D.1640. *bidem, n. 21. rſ.*

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To the moſt Reverend Father in God, our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Archbiſhop of *Canterbury*, Primate of all *England* and Metropolitan,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

John Lord *Finch*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

William Lord Biſhop of *London*, Lord high Treaſurer of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

Thomas Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*,

Algernoon Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord high Admiral of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Lord Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

William Earl of *Saliſbury*,

John Earl of *Bridgwater*,

Henry Earl of *Danby*,

Thomas Earl of *Berkſhire*,

William Earl of *Newcaſtle*,

Richard Earl of *Corke*,

Charles Viſcount *Willmot*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Francis Lord *Cottington*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*,

Edward Lord *Newburgh*, Chancellor of our Dutchy of *Lancaſter*,

Sir *Thomas Jermyn* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *Francis Windebank* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

Sir *Thomas Row* Knight,

And Sir *Edward Littleton* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*, and to all and every other the Lords and others of our Privy Council, which ſhall not attend us in our journey to the Northern Parts, Greeting.

A.D.1640. Whereas, for the neceſſary defence of this our Kingdom of *England*, and eſpecially of the Northern Parts thereof, and for the vindicating our Regal Authority againſt the rebellious practices of ſome of our Subjects of *Scotland*, We are now in the Northern Parts in our own Royal Perſon, with an Army, which We have committed to the Government and Command of our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Algernoon* Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord high Admiral of *England*, whom We have appointed our Captain-General of the ſaid Army.

And whereas, by our Letters Patents of Commiſſion under our Great Seal of *England*, directed to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Thomas* Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, and Earl Marſhal of *England*, We out of our Princely care, to provide likewiſe for the ſafety of all other the Parts of our Kingdom, in this our abſence, and for the ſafeguard of the Perſons of our deareſt Conſort the Queen, our dear Son Prince *Charles*, and the reſt of our Royal Children, that they might be ſecured and defended, from all Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Riots, unlawful Aſſemblies and Attempts, have lately named, aſſigned, conſtituted and ordained him, the ſaid Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, to be our Captain-General of all ſuch Forces, as by virtue of our ſaid Commiſſion to him ſhould be levied and raiſed, in all or any of our Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns Corporate and other Places within this our Realm of *England*, on this ſide the River *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, as well within

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

within Liberties as without, and have given him Power and Authority, in caſe of any Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Riots, unlawful Aſſemblies and Attempts, and for the prevention or ſuppreſſion of the ſame, to raiſe and levy Forces, as well of our Trained Bands as others, within all or any our Counties, Cities, Boroughs and Towns Corporate of this Realm of *England*, as well within Liberties as without, on this ſide *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, meet and apt for the Wars, and them to try, array, muſter and put in readineſs, and to conduct them, as well againſt all and ſingular our Enemies, as againſt all Rebels, Traitors and ſuch other like Offenders and their Adherents, attempting any thing againſt us, our Crown and Dignity, in any parts or places within this our Realm of *England* on this ſide *Trent*, and in our Dominion of *Wales*, from time to time as occaſion ſhall require; And with our ſaid Enemies, Rebels and Traitors to fight, and them to invade, reſiſt, ſuppreſs, ſubdue, ſlay, kill and put to execution of Death, according to his good diſcretion, and to do and execute all ſuch other things as ſhall be requiſite, for the levying and government of the ſaid Forces, for the conſervation of our Realm and Subjects in peace. Wherein alſo, We have given him power to make Laws, Ordinances and Proclamations from time to time, as the caſe ſhall require, for the good government and order of the ſaid Forces under his Command, and to uſe Marſhal Law as neceſſity ſhall require, with ſundry other Powers mentioned in our ſaid Commiſſion, as by the ſame our Commiſſion may appear; In the execution whereof, he is nevertheleſs to proceed, according to ſuch private Inſtructions, as are or ſhall be delivered him under our Sign Manual.

Know ye, that We, repoſing aſſured truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities, Underſtandings and Circumſpections, have aſſigned and appointed you, to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give unto you, or any ſix or more of you (whereof you the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop, Lord Keeper, Lord Treaſurer, Lord Privy Seal, Earl Marſhal, or Sir *Francis Windebanke* to be one) full Power and Authority in this our abſence, by all good ways and means, to provide for the Peace and Safety of our Kingdom and People, and that from time to time, according to emergent occaſions, you give order and directions to the ſaid Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey* our ſaid Captain-General, for his due proceedings in the execution of our ſaid Commiſſion to him; And in caſe of any great Riot, Tumult, unlawful Aſſembly, Attempt, Act or other ſudden accident of State, which cannot well endure delay for our own Reſolution, That you make and ſet forth Proclamations in our Name, and take and execute all ſuch courſes, orders and things, as in your Wiſdoms and Diſcretions ſhall be thought moſt fit and convenient.

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1.

And whereas Complaints in our abſence may happen to ariſe, touching the levies of the Monies and other occaſions in the ſhipping buſineſs, We do therefore give full Power and Authority to you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ſix or more of you (whereof you the ſaid Lord Archbiſhop, Lord Keeper, Lord Treaſurer, Lord Privy Seal, Earl Marſhal, or Sir *Francis Windebanke* to be one) to hear, examine and order all Complaints and Matters touching the ſame, and to take and ſettle ſuch order, and give ſuch directions from time to time therein, as in your Wiſdoms ſhall ſeem meet; And for the doing of all the ſaid Premiſſes, theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you and every of you, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue during our pleaſure.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the twelfth day of *September*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Literæ de ſalvo Conductu pro Commiſſionariis Scoticis.

A.D.1640. Ibidem, n. 11. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *Great-Britain*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all the Officers of our Army, Sheriffs, Mayors, and all other our Subjects whatſoever.

Whereas, We have, by the Advice and Conſent of the Peers of this our Kingdom, lately aſſembled at our City of *York*, been graciouſly pleaſed to nominate and appoint ſeveral Lords from among them, for an accommodation and ſettling of the ſeveral differences and diſtractions betwixt us and our Subjects of *Scotland*, and for that end, have given our Royal, full and free ſafe Conduct, to ſuch Commiſſioners, as hath been or ſhall be appointed by our ſaid Subjects of *Scotland* in this behalf, that their Perſons, Servants and whole Retinue ſhall be ſafe and free from all damage, moleſtation, reſtraint or detention, in their repair to *Rippon* or elſewhere, during this Conference, and return to *Newcaſtle* at their pleaſure; And in regard of our approaching Parliament, We have, by the Advice and Conſent of our Peers, reſolved to transfer the Treaty begun at *Rippon* to *London*, that it may be brought to ſome happy concluſion by the Advice of our Parliament, like as our Subjects of *Scotland* have petitioned for our Royal Safe Conduct, with the Advice and Conſent of our Peers, to ſuch Perſons, their Servants and Attendants, in their Paſs to *London*, Abode there, and Repaſs therefrom, as ſhall be employed by them for continuing and ending this Treaty and Conference, with ſuch Commiſſioners as ſhall be employed by Us and our Eſtates of Parliament, and have nominate

To the end therefore, to remove every impediment, that may ſtop the means of ſettling of the preſent diſtractions, and to free thoſe Perſons of all apprehenſion of danger and reſtraint, in their coming, abode, and returning, We are graciouſly pleaſed by the Advice and Conſent of our Peers convened at *York*, to declare that We take the ſaid

A.D.1640.

and all others, who ſhall be appointed thereafter, by our Subjects of *Scotland* for this Treaty, their Perſons, Servants and whole Retinue, into our Royal Protection and Safeguard, like as by the Advice and Conſent of the Peers aforeſaid, We do aſſure them in the Royal Word and Faith of a Prince, that the ſaid

and any other their Adjuncts, their Perſons, Servants and whole Retinue, ſhall be ſafe and free from all Danger, Moleſtation, Reſtraint or Detention in this their repairing to *London*, abode there during the Conference, and their returning from thence to *Newcaſtle* at their pleaſure.

And for the further aſſurance hereof, We are graciouſly pleaſed to ſign, and cauſe to affix our Great Seal, and regret in the Records of the *Chancellery*, this our free and full ſafe Conduct and Safeguard, to the Perſons abovewritten, their Servants and Retinue, from all harm and reſtraint in their Paſs, Abode and Repaſs, in as ample a meaning and real aſſurance, as ever any Safeguard or ſafe Conduct, with all Clauſes thereof in this or any other Kingdom doth import; And We ordain this our ſafe Conduct, to be publickly intimate to all the Officers of our Army, Sheriffs, Mayors, and all other our Subjects whairthrow none pretend ignorance of the ſame,

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the third day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1640.
*An.*16. *Car.*1.

A Proclamation commanding Popiſh Recuſants to repair to their own dwellings, and not afterwards to come to Court, or within ten Miles of London *without ſpecial Licence, and for diſarming of them as the Law requireth.*

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, n. 7. *dorſ.*

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, taking notice of the extraordinary reſort and confluence at this time, of Popiſh Recuſants to the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and the parts adjacent, although by the Laws of the Realm, they ought to be confined and remain within five Miles of their dwelling places, hath thought fit, out of his Princely and Provident care, for preventing all dangers and inconveniences, that might thereby ariſe, to declare his Royal will and pleaſure therein; And therefore doth hereby diſcharge all former Licences granted unto them or any of them, for their repairing hither, and doth further ſtraightly charge and command, That all Popiſh Recuſants whatſoever, ſhall within fifteen days next coming, repair to their own dwelling-houſes and places of confine, that according to the Law, not preſuming at any time hereafter to reſort to the Cities of *London* or *Weſtminſter*, or to his Majeſty's Court, or to the Court of his deareſt Conſort the Queen, or of the Prince his dear Son whereſoever, or within ten Miles of *London*, without ſpecial Licence had thereunto, under pain of the ſevere execution of his Majeſty's Laws againſt the Offenders, and of the higheſt contempt againſt his Regal Authority.

And his Majeſty is likewiſe pleaſed, and doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, all Juſtices of Peace, in all parts of this Realm, that, according to the Laws in that behalf, they do take from all Popiſh Recuſants convicted, all ſuch Armour, Gunpowder and Munition of any kind, as any of them, have either in their own Hands, or in the Hands of any other for them, and ſee the ſame ſafely kept and diſpoſed according to the Laws, leaving them for their neceſſary defence, of their Houſes and Perſons, ſo much as by the Law is preſcribed; Wherein, as his Majeſty's ſaid Juſtices have been heretofore too remiſs, ſo if he ſhall find this his expreſs Commandment neglected, or not diligently executed as is fit, and as the importance thereof doth require, his Majeſty will make them know by ſevere Puniſhment, what it is to be careleſs of his Royal Commandment in caſes of this nature.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eleventh day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for a General Faſt to be kept throughout the Realm of England.

A.D.1640.
Ibidem, n. 6. *dorſ.*

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, obſerving the correcting Hand of God upon the Kingdom in many years Peſtilence, the preſent interruptions of that long continued Bleſſing of Peace, and other ſigns of his anger for the Sins of the Land, and ſeriouſly conſidering the weighty Affairs of State, now in agitation in the high Court of Parliament, out of his truly religious Heart to God, and his tender care of his Kingdom and Peoples Welfare, according to the practice of pious Kings and Princes in former Ages, in times of common Calamities, which concern both Prince and People, hath reſolved, with the humble advice of the Lords and Commons now aſſembled in Parliament, by a *ſolemn and publick Faſt*, in the firſt place to have recourſe to the divine Majeſty, to implore his Mercy and Favour to him and his People, as well for removing the preſent Judg-

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1. ments, as for a Bleſſing upon the great Affairs and Buſineſſes in hand, concerning his Majeſty and the Publick.

And therefore his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, that a general and publick Faſt be kept and holden, as well by abſtinence from Food, as by publick Prayers and hearing the Word of God, and other ſacred Duties, in all Cathedral, Collegiate and Pariſh Churches and Chapels, within the City of *London*, the Suburbs thereof, and the adjoining Pariſhes of St. *Clement*'s *Danes*, St. *Giles in the Fields*, St. *James* at *Clerkenwell*, St. *Catharine Tower*, St. *Leonard's Shoreditch*, St. *Martin*'s *in the Fields*, St. *Mary Whitechapel*, St. *Magdalen Bermondſey*, and *Savoy* Pariſh, upon *Tueſday* the ſeventeenth day of this Inſtant *November*, and in all other Cathedral, Collegiate and Pariſh Churches and Chapels, within the Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, upon *Tueſday* the eighth day of *December*, next enſuing the date hereof; All which, his Majeſty doth expreſly charge and command, ſhall be reverently and devoutly performed, by all his loving Subjects, as they tender the Favour of Almighty God, and would avoid his juſt Indignation againſt this Land, and upon pain of ſuch Puniſhment, as his Majeſty may juſtly inflict upon all ſuch, as ſhall contemn or neglect ſo religious a Work.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eleventh day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for Freedom of Paſſage out of Ireland *into* England.

A.D.1640. Ibidem, N.10. dorſ. WHEREAS, ſome Reſtraint hath heretofore been made by his Majeſty by Proclamation, of the free Paſſage of his Subjects, out of the Kingdom of *Ireland* into *England*, without Licence in that behalf, his Majeſty, by the advice of his Privy Council, and upon the Motion of both the Houſes now here aſſembled in Parliament, hath thought fit to take off that Reſtraint, and doth therefore hereby declare his Royal Will and Pleaſure to be, that all his Ports of *Ireland*, ſhall be as open and free, for all his Subjects to paſs out of that Kingdom into *England*, as formerly they have been, notwithſtanding any Reſtraint by Proclamation, ſince his Majeſty's acceſs to the Crown; And therefore his Majeſty doth ſtraightly charge and command all Mayors, Sovereigns, Portreeves, Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Surveyors, Searchers, Waiters, and all other his Majeſty's Officers and Miniſters, of all or any the Ports of *Ireland*, or the Members thereof, That they permit and ſuffer all ſuch of his Majeſty's Subjects within that Realm, as ſhall be minded to tranſport themſelves into *England*, to have freedom of Paſſage at the ſaid Ports accordingly, without any their Lets or Interruptions, any his Majeſty's Proclamations to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And his Majeſty further requireth, that this his Royal Pleaſure, be made known to all his Subjects, by publiſhing the ſame in both the ſaid Kingdoms.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eighteenth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Commiſſio ſpecialis Comiti Bedford *& aliis ad tractandum cum Commiſſionariis* Scoticis.

A.D.1640. Ibidem, N.18. dorſ. CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France*, and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins,

Francis Earl of *Bedford*,

William Earl of *Hertford*,

Robert Earl of *Eſſex*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

William Earl of *Salisbury*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Robert

A.D. 1640.
An. 16. Car. I.

Robert Earl of *Warwick*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

John Earl of *Briſtol*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Henry Earl of *Holland*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Earl of *Berks*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved,

Philip Lord *Wharton*,
William Lord *Paget*,
Edward Lord *Kimbolton*,
Robert Lord *Brooke*,
John Lord *Paulet*,
Edward Lord *Howard* of *Eſcrick*,
Thomas Lord *Savile*, and
Francis Lord *Dunſmore*, Greeting.

Whereas, divers of our Subjects of *Scotland*, have by their ſeveral Petitions humbly beſought Us, that We would be graciouſly pleaſed to grant unto them certain Demands: We repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence in your great Wiſdoms and Fidelities, have named, aſſigned and appointed you, and by theſe Preſents do name, aſſign and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give and grant unto you, or any ten or more of you, full power and authority, to treat with

John Earl of *Rothes*,
Charles Earl of *Dumfermling*,
John Lord *Loudon*,
Sir *Patrick Hepburn* of *Waughton*,
Sir *William Douglas* of *Caverſe*,
William Drumond of *Ricarton*,
John Smith Baily of *Edinburgh*,
Alexander Wedderburne Clerk of *Dundee*,
Hugh Kennedy Burgeſs of *Air*,
Alexander Henderſon,

And *Archibald Johnſon*, or any of them, or any others deputed, or to be deputed by our ſaid Subjects of *Scotland*, or nominated, or to be nominated on their behalf, and to take into your ſerious Conſideration the ſaid Demands, and compoſe, conclude and end all Differences ariſing thereupon, or otherwiſe as you, or any ten or more of you, in your Wiſdoms ſhall think fit; And whatſoever you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any ten or more of you, ſhall do in the Premiſſes, We do by theſe Preſents ratify and confirm the ſame.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the three and twentieth day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to Thomas Earl *of* Strafford *to ſettle Precedency between the Biſhops and Nobility of* Ireland.

A.D. 1640.
Pat. 16. Car. I. p. 13. n. 11. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Earl of *Strafford*, our Lieutenant-General and Governor-General of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, and Preſident of our Council, eſtabliſhed in the North Parts of *England*, Greeting.

Whereas ſome Queſtion may ariſe in that our Kingdom of *Ireland* for Precedency, between Biſhops or Nobility, which may give impediment to the great and weighty Affairs of our Parliament there to be holden, if ſome courſe be not taken for the deciding of the ſame.

Know you, that We, repoſing ſpecial Truſt in your Wiſdom, Circumſpection, Fidelity and Integrity, and knowing how ſenſible you are of Points of Honour, and aſſuring our Selves, you will ſhew your ſelf judicious, unpartial and void of Affection, in Cauſes of ſo tender a Nature, do by theſe Preſents, give and grant unto you our ſaid Lieutenant-General, (calling unto you for your Aſſiſtance in that behalf, ſuch of our Council and others within our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland* as you ſhall think fit) full power and authority, at all times before and during the Parliament, next after the date of theſe Preſents to be holden, within our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, to hear and determine ſummarily, and nevertheleſs, upon due and diligent Examination of all ſuch Claims and Pretences, together with the Proofs and Allegations on both Sides, all Doubts and Queſtions for ſuch Caſes of Precedency or Priority of Place, as ſhall at any time before

D.1640. 16. Car. 1. A.D 1640. An. 16. Car. 1.

fore the end of the ſaid Parliament happen to occur or ariſe; And theſe our Letters Patents ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant in this behalf; And whatſoever Sentence, Order or Proceeding, you ſhall give or uſe concerning the ſame, We do by theſe Preſents, of our Royal Power and Prerogative, confirm, ratify and eſtabliſh; Straightly charging and commanding, as well the Parties unto the ſaid Controverſies, as all other our Subjects whom it may concern, to obey every ſuch Sentence or Order, as by you our ſaid Lieutenant ſhall be given or ſet down, concerning the Premiſſes.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the fourteenth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Thome *Comiti* Strafford.

D 1641. m, N. 13. A.D. 1641.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, &c.

To our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Earl of *Strafford*, our Lieutenant-General and Governor-General of our Realm of *Ireland*, and Preſident of our Counſel eſtabliſhed in the North Parts of our Kingdom of *England*, or in his abſence to our Deputy within our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, or other chief Governor or Governors there, for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas, We have lately ſent unto you certain Bills, under our Great Seal of *England*, to be conſidered and treated upon in our Parliament, now holden in that our Realm of *Ireland*; with Commiſſion and Authority, to give unto the ſame Bills or any of them, that ſhall be there concluded and agreed upon, our Royal Aſſent: Since which time, We have received from our late Juſtices under our Great Seal of *Ireland*, certain Bills or Acts, to be treated and conſidered upon in our Parliament there, concerning ſeveral Matters, neceſſary for that our Realm of *Ireland*.

We do by theſe Preſents declare our Royal Approbation, of ſome of the ſaid Bills, the Titles whereof, are herein firſt expreſſed without any Alteration to be made in them, *viz.*

An Act that Leſſees for Years being worth in Leaſes for Years and moveable Goods and Subſtance, to the clear value of fifty Pounds Sterling, ſhall paſs in Trials.

An Act againſt carnal Knowledge of Women and Children.

An Act to avoid collateral Warranty by Tenants for Life, &c.

An Act concerning Clergy.

An Act that Timber ſhall not be felled to make Coals for the burning of Iron, Glaſs, or for burning of Lime or Brick, &c.

An Act to diſcharge and free true Men from all Forfeitures, for killing ſuch as attempt to rob and murder them.

An Act concerning twentieth Parts and other Sums of Money payable by Perſons eccleſiaſtical.

An Act for the puniſhing Offenders within the County of Dublin, *and County and City of* Dublin, *againſt the Act for Keepers of Alehouſes to be bound by Recognizance.*

An Act for explaining of a Statute made in Anno decimo *of King* Henry *the Seventh,* Intituled, *An Act whereby Murder of Malice pretenſed is made Treaſon,* &c.

And *An Act to reſtrain the inordinate haunting and tippling in Inns, Alehouſes and other Victualing Houſes.*

But for ſome other of thoſe Bills and Acts, which at that time were alſo tranſmitted, We have, with the advice of our Privy Council and learned Counſel, taken them into conſideration, and cauſed ſuch Alterations as are thought fit by Us and our ſaid Counſel to be made in them, namely,

In the Act, *For the endowing Churches with Glebe-Lands.*

In the Act, *concerning Incloſures,* &c.

In the Act, *For remedy of Errors and Defects in Fines and common Recoveries heretofore levied, acknowledged and ſuffered.*

In the Act, *touching Writs of Error upon Fines or Recoveries.*

In the Act, *For Men in Cities, Boroughs and Towns, which be clearly worth forty pounds in Goods, to paſs in Trial of Murders.*

In the Act, *whereby We may enlarge the County of the City of* Dublin.

In the Act, *for Recognizances to be taken for the ſecuring of Debts.*

And In the Act, *for our moſt gracious, general and free Pardon.*

And do return unto you all the ſeveral Acts beforementioned, hereunto annexed, under our Great Seal of *England*; Signifying alſo unto you by theſe Preſents, that our Pleaſure and Commandment is, that the ſaid Bills and Matters therein contained, being affiled together with theſe Preſents, you ſhall cauſe to be conſidered and treated upon in our ſaid Parliament, as well thoſe without any Alteration, as thoſe others, with thoſe Alterations which you find in them; And to the ſame Bills and Matters being agreed and concluded upon in our Parliament, to give and declare our Royal Aſſent, by virtue of our ſaid Commiſſion and theſe Preſents, in ſuch manner and form, as you ſhould or ought to do or to have done, if the ſaid Bills and Matters had been affiled and annexed, to and with our ſaid former Commiſſion beforementioned.

And whereas further, We and our ſaid Counſel upon the Conſultation aforeſaid, being not clearly ſatisfied, touching ſome other Bills then alſo ſent hither, albeit there may appear good Matter to you and to our Miniſters there upon the Place, whom We truſt with our Affairs of that Kingdom for paſſing of them, namely;

The Act, *For ſtrengthening of Letters Patents paſt and to be paſt, upon the Commiſſion of Grace, for remedy of defective Tithes.*

And an Act, *For ſecuring the Plantations to be made in the ſeveral Counties of* Roſs, Sligo, Maio, *&c.* Which ſaid Acts We have cauſed to be new prepared here, with ſuch Alterations, as We and our ſaid Counſel have directed; And yet nevertheleſs, do return unto you thoſe other Acts, which were tranſmitted from *Ireland*, without any Alteration, ſignifying unto you by theſe Preſents, that you and our Counſel there, before other debate thereof, in Parliament, do well adviſe, which of thoſe Acts concerning defective Titles and Plantations, ſhall be moſt fitting to paſs;

And concerning the Act, *For the freedom of working the Materials of that Kingdom into Manufactures within the ſaid Realm*; For that ſome Doubt is made for the fitneſs of the ſame to be paſſed, in regard, there is no caution therein, to reſtrain ſuch as have not ſerved ſeven Years Apprentices, nor are exerciſed in the Trade, who, if they ſhould be enabled to make Manufactures, might introduce many Inconveniencies in Trade; Yet We do alſo return it unto you, without Alteration in that Point, but with addition of Proviſo, to reſtrain the making of Broad Cloths, ſignifying unto you by theſe Preſents, that you and our Counſel there, before the Debate thereof in Parliament, do well adviſe of the fitneſs of paſſing the ſaid Act for Manufactures; And thoſe other Acts concerning the Intereſts of private Men, namely;

An Act concerning the Biſhop of Downe *and* Connor *and his Leſſees.*

An Act to ſecure ſeveral and reſpective Eſtates to William Bulkely *Prieſt, in divers Lands in the Counties of* Dublin, Wicklow *and* Kildare, *or in ſome or one of them.*

An Act, for ſecuring of three Meſſuages or Houſes, with three Gardens and one Orchard, with the Appurtenances, ſituate in St. Bride's Street *in the Suburbs of the City of* Dublin, *unto* Anthony Dopping *Gentleman,* &c. *his Executors,* &c. *for the term of threeſcore Years,* &c.

An Act concerning the Lord Archbiſhop of Dublin, *and Sir* William Uſher *Knight.*

An Act for the aſſuring and ſettling for ever, of the Towns and Lands of Ballyne Veddan, Ballintegard, Tomcoile Donclone, *&c. in the County of* Wexford, *to* George *Lord Biſhop of* Fernis, *and his Succeſſors for ever.*

And alſo *for the aſſuring and ſettling of the Manor of* Fethard *alias* Fider, *alias* Fighthard *in the Barony of* Shelborne *in the County of* Wexford *aforeſaid, to* Nicholas Loftus *Eſquire, his Heirs and Aſſigns for ever.*

An Act for the Settlement of divers Lands and Rents in the Lord Archbiſhop of Dublin, *the Lord Biſhop of* Elphin, *and* Nicholas Barnewell *Eſquire, reſpectively.*

We do likewiſe return them unto you hereunto annexed under our Great Seal of *England*, requiring you likewiſe, to adviſe with our ſaid Counſel touching thoſe Acts for private Men, how far they may be fit to paſs as they now are penned, to make good the Parties Titles againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, but that withal, you and our ſaid Counſel do conſider, whether We have any Right to thoſe Lands, and if there appear no Prejudice unto Us they may paſs: All which Particulars

.D.1640. .16. Car.1. lars being firſt duly adviſed on by you and our Counſel there, our Pleaſure and Commandment is, That ſuch of the ſaid Bills and Matters therein contained, which are by you and our Counſel there held fit to paſs, you ſhall cauſe to be conſidered and treated upon in our ſaid Parliament.

And in like manner to give and declare our Royal Aſſent, by virtue of our ſaid Commiſſion and theſe Preſents, in ſuch manner and form as you ſhould or ought do or to have done, if the ſaid Bills and Matters had been affiled and affixed, to and with our ſaid former Commiſſion beforementioned; And for ſo doing, theſe Preſents ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant in all reſpects, as if theſe Bills, whereupon any Doubt or Queſtion is made, had been firſt by Us and our Counſel here fully reſolved on; The Statutes made in *Ireland* in the tenth Year of the late King *Henry* the Seventh, and in the eight and twentieth Year of the late King *Henry* the Eighth, or any other Statute, Law or other thing whatſoever, to the contrary notwithſtanding. A.D.1640. *An.* 16. *Car.* 1.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the five and twentieth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Officia de Anno decimo ſexto Caroli *Primi.*

Pro Edwardo Atkins.

.D 1640. *rs prima,* . 68. REX, ſeptimo die *Octobris*, concedit *Edwardo Atkins* Servienti ad legem, Officium unius Baronum de Scaccario quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Bland & alio.

ars duodeci- a, N. 43. Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Junii*, concedit *Thome Bland* & *Johanni Bland*, Officium Receptorum Reventionum Comitatûs *Ebor'* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Orlando Bridgman.

bidem, N. 54. Rex, decimo nono die *Maii*, conſtituit *Orlandum Bridgman*, Sollicitatorem Generalem *Caroli* Principis *Wallie*.

P. S.

Pro Edwardo Baſs & alio.

bidem, N. 53. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Maii*, concedit *Edwardo Baſs* & aliis, Officium Receptorum Generalium Comitatuum *Derb'* & *Nottingham* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Banks Milite.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 35. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Johannem Banks* Militem, Servientem ad legem, Capitalem Juſticiarium de Communi Banco, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Richardo Brown.

Ibidem, N. 39. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Februarii*, concedit *Richardo Brown* Armigero, Officium unius Clericorum Privati Concilii ſui, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Chamberlain.

Pars undecima, N. 1. Rex, viceſimo ſecundo die *Novembris*, concedit *Johanni Chamberlain*, Cuſtodiam Parci vocati *New Park*, infra Foreſtam de *New Foreſt* in Comitatu *Southampton*, ad vitam *Willielmi* filii dicti *Johannis*.

P. S.

Pro Nicholao Criſp & alio.

Ibidem, N. 3. The King, the eighth day of *June*, granteth to *Nicholas Criſp* and *Samuel Criſp*, the Office of Collectors, of the Cuſtoms and Subſidies, commonly called *Tonnage* and *Poundage* within the City of *London*, and alſo the keeping of the Seal or Cocket for life.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Clark & aliis.

Pars duodecima, N. 40. The King, the third day of *July*, granteth to *George Clark* and others, the Office of Clerk of the delivery of Ordnance and other Munition out of the Tower, Minorets and other the King's Storehouſes, during their lives.

P. S.

Pro Samuele Cordwell.

Ibidem, N. 44. Rex, ſecundo die *Julii*, concedit *Samueli Cordwell*, Officium Cuſtodis Leonum & Leopardorum, infra Turrim *London*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Chambers.

Ibidem, N. 50. Rex, octavo die *Maii*, concedit *Roberto Chambers*, Officium Auditoris Reventionum in Comitatu *Londonderry*, infra Regnum *Hibernie*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro

A.D. 1640. *An.* 16. Car. 1.

Pro Johanne Coniers Milite.

Ibidem, N. 52. Rex, octavo die *Maii*, conſtituit *Johannem Coniers* Militem, Gubernatorem Ville *Berwici ſuper Twedam*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Chaloner.

Ibidem, N. 55. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Henrico Chaloner*, Officium Capitanei Caſtri de *South Caſtle* de *Portſmouth*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Comite Derb'.

Pars octava, N. 11. Rex, ſecundo die *Novembris*, concedit *Willielmo* Comiti *Derb'*, Officium magni Foreſtarii Foreſte de *Macclesfield*, in Comitatu *Ceſtrie*, ſibi & heredibus maſculis.

P. S.

Pro Abrahamo Dawes & aliis.

Pars undecima, N. 7. Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Martii*, concedit *Abrahamo Dawes* Militi, *Thome Dawes* Militi & *Johanni Dawes*, Officium Collectorum Subſidiorum Tonnagii & Poundagii in Portu *London*, ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Sampſone Eure.

Pars duodecima, 47. Rex, decimo quinto die *Junii*, conſtituit *Sampſonem Eure* unum Servientium ad legem, durante beneplacito.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Fleetwood Milite.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 27. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Martii*, concedit *Willielmo Fleetwood* Militi, Officium generalis Receptoris Regis Curiæ Wardorum & Liberationum, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Franciſco Godolphin.

Pars duodecima, N. 45. Rex, decimo die *Junii*, concedit *Franciſco Godolphin* Officium generalis Receptoris Comitatuum *Devon'* & *Cornub'* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Glanvill.

Ibidem, N. 53. Rex, ſexto die *Julii*, conſtituit *Johannem Glanvill*, unum Servientium ſuorum ad Legem.

Per Regem.

Pro Willielmo Green.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 26. Rex, tertio die *Februarii*, concedit *Willielmo Green* Officium generalis Receptoris Exituum & Reventionum Domini Regis, Comitatuum *Warwic'* & *Leiceſtr'*, ac Comitatus Civitatis *Coventriæ*, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

A.D. 1640. *An.* 16. Car. 1.

Pro Roberto Heath Milite.

Ibidem, N. 31. Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Robertum Heath* Militem, unum Juſticiariorum ad placitâ, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Edwardo Herbert Armigero.

Ibidem, N. 32. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Edwardum Herbert* Armigerum, Attornatum ſuum Generalem, quamdiu placuerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Edwardo Hart.

Ibidem, N. 3 Rex, octavo die *Februarii*, concedit *Edwardo Hart*, Officium Rangeatoris in Foreſtâ ſive Foreſtis de *Shotover*, *Stowood* & *Barnwood* in Comitatibus *Oxon'* & *Berks* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Jones & alio.

Pars ſexta, N. 6. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Willielmo Jones* & *Roberto Werden*, Officium Ballivorum Itinerantium Comitatus Palatini *Ceſtriæ* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Arthuro Johnſon.

Pars octava, N. 4. Rex, ſexto die *Julii*, concedit *Arthuro Johnſon*, Officium unius Medicorum Ordinariorum pro Hoſpitio.

P S.

Pro Henrico Jermyn Armigero.

Pars viceſi prima, N. 25 Rex, decimo quinto die *Januarii*, concedit *Henrico Jermyn* Armigero, Officium Gubernatoris & Capitanei Inſule de *Jerſey*, & Caſtrorum de *Gurrey* alias de *Mountergill*, & aliorum ibidem, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Carolo Lloyd.

Pars prima, N. 1. The King, the twenty eighth day of *April*, granteth to *Charles Lloyd*, the Office of Principal Engineer, of all the King's Garriſons, Forts and Caſtles, throughout *England* and *Wales*, during life.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Lanyan.

Pars ſexta, N. 4. The King, the ſixteenth day of *May*, granteth to *John Lanyan*, the Office of one of his Majeſty's Engineers of all his

A.D.1640. An.16. Car.1. his Fortifications and Caſtles in England and *Wales*.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Duce Lenox.

Ibidem, N.51. Rex, nono die *Junii*, concedit *Jacobo Duci Lenox*, Officium Conſtabularii Caſtri de *Dover* ac Officium Cuſtodis *Quinque Portuum* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Lloyd.

Rex, triceſimo die *Maii*, concedit *Richardo Lloyd*, Officium Attornati infra *Southwalliam* & *Northwalliam*, ac Comitatus *Hereford*, *Salop'*, *Glouceſtr'*, *Wigorn'*, &c. ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Alexandro Lambert.

Ibidem, N.56. The King, the third day of *April*, granteth to *Alexander Lambert*, the Office of Meſſenger of the County Palatine of *Cheſter*.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Maſon.

Pars duodecima, N.42. Rex, decimo quarto die *Julii*, concedit *Roberto Maſon*, Officium Magiſtri Supplicum & Libellorum ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Marſham & alio.

Pars viceſima prima, N.29. Rex, decimo nono die *Martii*, concedit *Thome Marſham* Armigero & *Ferdinando Marſham*, Officium & Officia Cuſtodum Parcorum vocatorum *Grafton Park* & *Potterſpury Park* in Comitatu *Northampton* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Paylor.

Pars ſecunda, N.3. The King, the twenty fourth day of *April*, granteth to *George Paylor*, the Office of Treaſurer and Paymaſter, of the King's Garriſon and Forces of Foot and Horſe within the Town of *Berwick*.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Potts.

Pars ſexta, N.7. Rex, ſecundo die *Novembris*, concedit *Thome Potts*, Officium Magiſtri Canum vocatorum *Harriers* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Percy.

Pars duodecima, N.46. Rex, ſexto die *Junii*, concedit *Henrico Percy*, Officium Capitanei, Cuſtodis & Gubernatoris Inſule de *Guernſey* & Caſtri de *Cornet* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Raymond.

A.D.1640. An.16 Car.1. Pars ſexta, N.3. The King, the twentieth day of *July*, granteth to *Thomas Raymond*, the Office and Place of Regiſter of the Papers and Records touching Matters of State and Counſel in *Whitehall*, during his life.

P. S.

Pro Carolo Read.

Pars undecima, N.4. The King, the fifteenth day of *June*, doth create and erect the Office of Receiver of his Majeſty's Revenue of *Coleraine*, in the Province of *Ulſter* in the Kingdom of *Ireland*, and granteth the ſame to *Charles Read*, during Pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Nathaniele Speccott.

Pars duodecima, N.48. Rex, quarto die *Junii*, concedit *Nathanieli Speccott*, Officium Capitanei ſive Cuſtodis Caſtri de *Sandiſfort* in Comitatu *Dorſet*, ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Oliviero Saint John.

Pars viceſima prima, N.38. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*, conſtituit *Oliverum Saint John*, Solicitatorem ſuum generalem, quamdiu placuerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Henrico Tillier.

Pars ſecunda, N.4. The King, the twenty ſeventh day of *April*, granteth to *Henry Tillier*, the Place of Comptroller of the Artillery at *Berwick*, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Heyrick Van Peer.

Ibidem, N.2. The King, the tenth day of *April*, granteth to *Heyrick Van Peer*, the Place of Workmaſter about the King's Forts, Caſtles and Fortifications, during his life.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Wood.

Pars ſexta, N.5. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Julii*, concedit *Johanni Wood*, Officium unius duorum Auditorum de lez Preſts & Computorum Forinſecorum ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Whitfield.

Pars nona, N.5. The King, the fifteenth day of *June*, doth create and erect an Office, which ſhall be called the Office of Receiver, for his Majeſty's Revenue for *Londonderry* in the Kingdom of *Ireland*, and granteth the ſame to *Robert Whitfield*, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Anthonio Williams.

Pars duodecima, N. 58. Rex, decimo ſexto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Anthonio Williams*, Officium Cuſtodis Parci de *Bagſhot* in Comitatu *Surr'* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Willis & aliis.

Pars viceſima prima, N. 28. Rex, ſecundo die *Martii*, concedit *Thome Willis* ſeniori, *Thome Willis* juniori, & *Valentino Willis*, Officium Clericorum Coronæ Cancellariæ *Anglie* ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Wandesford Milite.

Ibidem, N. 30. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Martii*, concedit *Rowlando Wandesford* Militi, Officium Attornati Regis, Curie Wardorum & Liberationum, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

P. S.

Preſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli *decimo ſexto.*

*Pat.*16 *Car.*1. *p.* 12. *N.* 28. JOHANNES *Armourer*, Clericus, A. M. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Eyworth*, in Comitatu *Bedfordie*, & Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Dorothee Anderſon* Warde noſtre pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac Domino, Domino *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimiles Literas Patentes habent Perſonæ Subſcriptæ, & de Datis etiam Subſcriptis.

27. *Willielmus Styles*, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Stalham*, in Comitatu *Norfolciæ*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam vacantem, & per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Rybes*, ſive pro defectu liberationis è manibus noſtris ſumpte (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

26. *Benjaminus Cleveland*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Moreleigh*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam vacantem per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Shapley*, ſive pro defectu liberationis è manibus noſtris ſumpte (pro hac vice ſpectantem) Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

25. *Johannes Swadell*, Clericus, ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Murlinch*, cum Capellis annexis, Dioceſis *Bathonie & Wellenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Martini Floyer*, ſive ratione liberationis minimè proſecute, (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

24. *Franciſcus Goldman*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Bowris Gifford*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie, vel alio quocunque modo (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

23. *Herbertus Croft*, S. T. P. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Cathedrali *Wigornie*, per mortem naturalem *Charlett* S.T.P. ultimi Canonici ſive Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram collatio-

nem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

22. *Nicholaus Monke*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Langtree*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Johannis Rolle* Armigeri, vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

21. *Edmundus Thorold*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Algarby*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, & Provincie *Cantuarienſis*, jam per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione liberationis minime proſecute, per *Robertum Carre* Baronettum, vel alio quocunque modo (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, tertio die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

20. *Willielmus Hutchinſon*, S. T. P. ad Medietatem Rectorie ſive Eccleſie parochialis de *Armington* alias *Ermington*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Anthonii Rous* Armigeri, ſive ratione liberationis minime proſecute (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

19. *Thomas Waſhborne*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie porochialis de *Dumbleton* alias *Dumbalton*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam per mortem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis Patroni dicte Eccleſie, ſive liberationis ſue è manibus noſtris minime ſumpte, vel alio quocunque modo, jure vel titulo legali (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

18. *Johannes Orchard*, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis *Sancti Knew*, in Comitatu *Cornubie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Philippi Sprey*, ſive ratione liberationis minime proſecute (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

17. *Johannes Rhodes*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Hobye* alias *Howbye*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, & Provincie *Cantuarienſis*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Georgii Villers* Baronetti (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

16. *Jacobus Burnet*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Burmarſh*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

15. *Willielmus Hutchinſon*, S. T. P. ad Medietatem Rectorie Eccleſie parochialis de *Armington* alias *Ermington*, in Comitatu *Devonie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Anthonii Rous* Armigeri, ſeu ratione liberationis ſue minime proſecute, ſive per pravitatem Simonie, per Lapſum temporis aut alio quocunque modo (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

14. *Vere Harcourt*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Clifton Canvil*, in Comitatu *Staffordie*, Dioceſis *Coventrie & Lichenſis*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem,& ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Roberto, Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

13. *Lucas Skippon*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Hingham* in Comitatu *Norfolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, ſive per pravitatem Simonie vel alio quocunque modo (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

12. *Abrahamus Forbes*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Stirley* alias *Strelly*, in Comitatu *Nottinghamie*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Georgii Strelly* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo, Eborum* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, quartodecimo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Pat.16.Car.1. p. 21. n.56. *Henricus Bridgeman*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Bangor Monachorum*, Dioceſis *Ceſtrenſis*, per liberam Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per promotionem ultimi Incumbentis, Lapſum temporis vel alio quocunque modo, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni, Ceſtrenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

55. *Matthias Styles*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Orſett*, in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, Dioceſis *London*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo, London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſecundo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

54. *Georgius Thomas*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam ſive Eccleſiam parochialem de *Thornebury*, in Comitatu & Dioceſi *Herefordie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Aubrei* Comitis *Oxonie*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Georgio*, *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

53. *Edwardus Rood*, Clericus, ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de St. *Ellins* in *Abbingdon*, cum Capellis de *Radley* & *Droyton* annexis, in Comitatu *Berks* & Dioceſi *Sarum*, per ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

52. *Willielmus Hunt*, Clericus, S. T. B. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Kibworth Beauchampe*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie ſive per Lapſum temporis, ſeu alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

51. *Antonius Farringdon*, S. T. B. ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Braye* in Comitatu *Berks*, & Dioceſi *Sarum*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Temporalium Epiſcopatûs *Oxonie* in manibus noſtris exiſtentium, vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Johanni*, *Sarum* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

50. *Thomas Maſters*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Haydon*, in Comitatu *Norfolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Rogeri Towneſend* Baronetti, Wardi noſtri, ſive pro defectu liberationis inde ſumpte pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, octavo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

49. *Johannes Coſin*, S. T. P. Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis *Petriburgenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem;

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

48. *Willielmus Worts*, Clericus, ad Vicariam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Framſden* in Comitatu *Suffolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Lionelli Tollemach* Baronetti Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

47. *Johannes Knight*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Calverton* in Comitatu *Buck*, & Dioceſi *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoritatis *Simonis Bennett* Wardi noſtri, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

46. *Johannes Mountford*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Aneſty* in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, Dioceſis *London*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis vel alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

45. *Johannes Ballintyne*, Clericus, ad Vicariam perpetuam Eccleſie parochialis de *Holbech*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

44. *Johannes Pelſant*, Presbyter, S. T. B. ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum de *Liddington*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Lincolnie*, per liberam Reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi *Lincolnie*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

43. *Willielmus Hilton*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Burgh Sancte Marie in Fleg*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione minoris etatis *Abigail Clare* pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Richardo*, *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Novembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

41. *Alexander Burnet*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Burmarſhe* in Comitatu *Kancie*, Dioceſis *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo primo die *Octobris*.

A.D.1641.

An.17. Car.1.

Inſtructions for Colonel Henderſham *Captain and Governor of the Caſtle of* Dunbarton *in our Kingdom of* Scotland.

A.D.1641.

Ex Schedis Thurloeanis, Vol. 1. p. 9.

WHEREAS, you are approved to be Captain and Governor of the Caſtle of *Dunbarton* in our Kingdom of *Scotland*, We have thought good, the better to enable you to do us Service in that important place, to ſtrengthen you with ſuch Inſtructions under our Royal Signature, as in theſe active times, may be neceſſary to a Perſon holding that charge.

And firſt, as ſoon therefore, as you ſhall arrive at the ſaid Caſtle, you ſhall take upon you the command of all the Officers and Soldiers now there, and rule, govern, diſpoſe and employ them, as you ſhall find beſt for the defence of the ſaid Caſtle, and ſhall try, array and put them in readineſs, and ſee them ſufficiently weaponed and armed, and take or cauſe to be taken the Muſters of them, and them ſo arrayed and armed, to command from time to time, upon ſuch Services as you ſhall find fit, for the ſafety and defence of the ſaid Caſtle.

Secondly, You ſhall hear, examine and determine, as well by your ſelf, as by your Officer, Deputy or Deputies, all Criminal Cauſes, growing or ariſing amongſt the ſaid Officers and Soldiers, as well concerning the death of any Perſon, as loſs of Members, and all Cauſes civil, whatſoever they be, that ſhall happen amongſt them, and alſo ſhall conſtitute and ordain Statutes and Ordinances from time to time, as the caſe ſhall require, for the good Government, Order and Rule of the ſaid Officers and Soldiers; And the ſame and every of them to cauſe to be duly performed and executed; and whomſoever you ſhall find contemptuous, diſobedient or diſordered amongſt them, to puniſh, according to the quality of their Offences, as well by pains of Death, as by loſs of Members or otherwiſe, according to your diſcretion, and to ſave from puniſhment, whom you ſhall think convenient.

Thirdly, In caſe there ſhall happen to be War in our ſaid Kingdom of *Scotland*, you ſhall at ſuch times and upon ſuch occaſions, as you ſhall find fit, make Excurſions upon the Country, and as far as in you lieth, you ſhall repreſs, ſubdue, and deſtroy all ſuch as you ſhall find to be Enemies, Rebels and Traitors to Us, our Crown and Dignity; And further you ſhall execute upon the ſaid Enemies, Rebels and Traitors, and their Adherents, and other Delinquents and Offenders, according to your diſcretion, the Law Martial, and of ſuch Offenders apprehended or brought to ſubjection, to ſave whom you ſhall think good to be ſaved, and to impriſon, ſlay, deſtroy and put to execution of Death, ſo many of them, as you ſhall think meet, to the terror of other Offenders; We hereby promiſing, that neither you, nor your ſaid Officers or Soldiers, or any of them, ſhall be queſtionable or liable, to any manner of trouble, for any ſlaughter or violence, that in time of War, ſhall be committed in ſuch Excurſions, upon the Perſons of any of the ſaid Enemies, Rebels, Traitors or their Adherents, of what degree or condition ſoever they ſhall be.

Fourthly, In caſe you ſhall diſcover any Hoſtility or Treaſon intended againſt the ſaid Caſtle, either publickly or privately, or ſhall at any time underſtand, of any number of Rebels gathered together near the ſaid Caſtle, with any deſign upon it, you ſhall make uſe of all the Ordnance and Munition in the ſaid Caſtle, to the Offence of the ſaid Rebels, and take ſuch other ways, for the defence and ſafety of the ſaid Caſtle upon any ſuch occaſions, as you in your diſcretion ſhall think fit for our Service.

Fifthly, In time of War as aforeſaid, you and your ſaid Officers and Soldiers, ſhall have free liberty and full power, to take away from any the Rebels by force or otherwiſe, all kind of Corn, Fleſh and any thing elſe, neceſſary for the ſubſiſtence of the Soldiers, without giving any ſatisfaction at all for the ſame.

Sixthly, All ſuch Perſons as ſhall happen to be Priſoners in the ſaid Caſtle, during the time of your Government there, ſhall be at our diſpoſal, yet We ſhall take care, that before their diſcharge, they ſhall give a competent ſatisfaction to you by way of Ranſom, according to their reſpective Qualities and Eſtates.

De Pardonatione ſpeciali Gilberto Taylor *& aliis.*

Pat.17.Car.1. p.5. n.37.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas, We are informed by the humble Petition of our Subjects, *Gilbert Taylor* of the *Luckneys*, *Arthur Story* of *Howend*, and *Francis Foſter* of *Kerſupfoot* in our County of *Cumberland* Yeomen, That they and one and twenty other Perſons, in the year one thouſand ſix hundred and forty, being employed in our Service in the Caſtle of *Edinburgh*, under the Government of our right truſty and welbeloved *Patrick Rievyn* Lord of *Atrick*, for the preſervation thereof, ſeventeen of them loſt their Lives; and that the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story*, and *Francis Foſter*, with much difficulty and Gods great Mercy, were preſerved, and eſcaped with life, but being ignorant of what Felonies, Treſpaſſes or other Miſdemeanors, may in their abſence from their native Country, by the malicious intentions, of ſome ill-affected Perſons to that Service, be ſuggeſted againſt them, at their return to their aboveſaid Habitations, they have therefore humbly beſought us, to grant unto them, our gracious Pardon for all Thefts, Crimes, Felonies, Tranſgreſſions, or other Miſdemeanors, which have been heretofore done by them, or now at this time may be objected, proſecuted or purſued againſt them.

Know ye therefore, that We in tender Conſideration thereof, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have pardoned, remiſed and releaſed, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do pardon, remit and releaſe, unto the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Forſter*, or by what Names or Name, Sirnames or Sirname, Additions of Names or Sirnames, Art, Myſtery, Place or Places, the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story*, and *Francis Forſter*, are called or known, or lately were called or known, the felonious taking away and ſtealing at any time or times heretofore, of Horſes, Mares, Geldings, Oxen, Kine, Sheep, Cattle, Goods and Chattles, of what kind, quality, ſort or condition ſoever, they or any of them were, or by whatſoever Name or Names called or known, and every of them, by them the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story*, and *Francis Foſter*, or any of them, in any Place or Places whereſoever, and all Felonies, Larcenies and Thefts, by them or any of them committed or done, in or by ſuch taking or ſtealing, of any Horſes, Mares, Geldings, Oxen, Kine, Sheep, Cattle, Goods and Chattles aforeſaid, and all manner of Felonies, abetting, procuring, comforting, inciting, maintaining and aiding, of any other Perſon or Perſons in the ſaid Felonies, taking and ſtealing as aforeſaid, by theſe Preſents pardoned, remiſed and releaſed, of any of them, as being Acceſſaries thereunto, or flying for the ſame; Although the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Foſter*, or any of them be or be not, of or for the ſaid felonious taking away and ſtealing of the Cattle, Goods and Chattles aforeſaid, or any of them, indicted, impeached, arraigned, attainted, convicted, condemned, outlawed or adjudged, and all and ſingular Indictments, Judgments, Condemnations, Executions, Pains of Death, Corporal Puniſhments, Impriſonments, and all other Pains and Penalties whatſoever, of, for or concerning the aforeſaid Felonious taking away and ſtealing of the Cattle, Goods and Chattles aforeſaid, and other the Premiſſes, before in theſe Premiſſes mentioned to be pardoned, remiſed or releaſed, or any of them, in, upon or againſt the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Forſter*, or any of them, had, made, given or adjudged, or to be had, made, given or adjudged, which We, by reaſon of the Premiſſes aforeſaid, or any of them, have had, now have, or hereafter may have, or our Heirs or Succeſſors, in any manner can or may have at any time hereafter; And alſo all and ſingular Utlawries (if any be) by reaſon of the Premiſſes aforeſaid or any of them, proclaimed, or which hereafter may or ſhall be proclaimed, againſt them or any of them, for the Cauſes and Offences aforeſaid, or any of them, and all manner of Suits, Complaints, Impeachments and Demands whatſoever, which We now have or hereafter may have, againſt the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Foſter*, by reaſon of the Premiſſes aforeſaid or any of them, and the ſuit of our Peace that to Us belongeth, or hereafter ſhall belong, by reaſon of the Premiſſes aforeſaid, and our firm Peace to them the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Foſter*, We do give and grant by theſe Preſents.

Except always, and out of theſe Preſents forepriſed, robbing and breaking up of Dwelling-houſes, and all Burglaries by them the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Foſter*, or any of them, or with any other Perſon or Perſons whomſoever, whenſoever, or in what ſort ſoever, or whereſoever done, committed or perpetrated, and all and ſingular Acceſſaries thereunto or any of them; And all and ſingular Convictions, Outlawries and Judgments, of, for or concerning, every or any of the ſaid Robberies and Burglaries, by theſe Preſents excepted.

And of our more ſpecial Grace and Favour, We do by theſe Preſents firmly charge and command, all and ſingular our Judges, Juſtices, Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, That this our preſent Pardon, and every Clauſe therein contained, ſhall be interpreted, expounded and adjudged, in all our Courts and elſewhere, moſt benignly and beneficially, for the Diſcharge of them the ſaid *Gilbert Taylor*, *Arthur Story* and *Francis Foſter*, of, for and concerning the Premiſſes (except before excepted) according to our true Intention, without any ambiguity, queſtion or delay whatſoever, and in as beneficial manner and form to all intents and purpoſes, to be pardoned, remiſed, or releaſed, as if the ſame by apt, expreſs and ſpecial Words had been pardoned, remiſed and releaſed.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the tenth day of *April*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Henrico *Comiti* Holland, *fore Ducem Generalem Exercitûs Regii in partibus borealibus.*

A.D.1641. *Pat* 17.*Car.*1. *p.* 3. *n.* 16. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Henry* Earl of *Holland*, firſt Gentleman of our Bedchamber, Chief Juſtice and Juſtice in Eyre, of all our Foreſts, Chaſes, Parks and Warrens on this ſide *Trent*, Chancellor of our Univerſity of *Cambridge*, Conſtable of our Royal Caſtle of *Windſor*, and Knight of the moſt Noble Order of the Garter.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence, in your approved Wiſdom, Valour and great Abilities, have aſſigned, made, conſtituted and ordained, and by theſe our Letters Patents, do aſſign, make, conſtitute and ordain you, to be our Captain-General of our Army lately raiſed, and now being in the Northern Parts of this our Kingdom of *England*, and over all our Men, which be or ſhall be levied and aſſembled into the ſaid Army, or any other Army or Armies, to reſiſt and withſtand all Invaſions, Treaſons and Rebellions, which may happen within this our Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, to be made againſt our Perſon or State.

And We further have made, aſſigned, conſtituted and ordained, and by theſe our Letters Patents, do aſſign, make, conſtitute and ordain you, the ſaid Army and Armies, and every part thereof, and all Officers and others employed, or to be employed, in or concerning the ſame, with all ſuch other Forces of what Nation ſoever, as ſhall be hereafter joined to the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, to rule, govern, diſpoſe, command and employ, in, for or about ſuch Defences, Offences, Invaſions, Executions and other military and hoſtile Acts and Services, as are or ſhall be, by Us, from time to time and at all times reſpectively directed, limited or appointed, in or by theſe our Letters Patents, or by our Inſtructions which We have delivered unto you, under our Sign Manual, or which ſhall be hereafter directed, limited or appointed, by any Inſtructions under our Sign Manual, Signet, Privy Seal or Great Seal, delivered or to be delivered unto you, or ſent and received, or to be ſent and received by you.

And further, We have given and granted unto you, full power and authority, and hereby do give and grant unto you full power and authority, the ſame Army and Armies, and every or any part thereof, and the Men ſo raiſed, levied or aſſembled, or to be levied or aſſembled, or ſent, conducted and brought, or that hereafter ſhall come to you, either by any other ſpecial Order and Command, or by any other Commiſſion whatſoever given or granted by Us, or by authority of this Commiſſion, and according to the intent thereof as aforeſaid, by your Self or by your Deputy or Deputies, Commanders, Captains or other Officer or Officers, as to you ſhall ſeem meet, to exerciſe, array and put in readineſs, and them and every of them, after their Abilities, Degrees, Faculties, or according to the Proviſion of Arms appointed, well and ſufficiently to cauſe to be weaponed and armed, and to take or cauſe to be taken the Muſters of them, by the Commiſſary-General, or other Commiſſaries or other Officers, whom you ſhall aſſign, as often as you ſhall ſee cauſe, as alſo of any of our Trained Bands, within any of the Counties of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, and in all and every the Place or Places, into which, by Virtue of this our Commiſſion, or by Virtue of any other Commiſſion or Warrant from Us, you ſhall lead or ſend, or in which you ſhall according to the purport of this our Commiſſion, find any part of the ſaid Army or Armies, or Men as aforeſaid; And alſo the ſame Army and Armies, Men and Perſons, ſo arrayed, tried, exerciſed and armed, as well Horſemen and Footmen, of all kinds and degrees, to govern, lead and conduct, againſt all and ſingular Enemies, Rebels and Traitors, within our ſaid Kingdom of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*; and our ſaid Army or Armies, and the Men aforeſaid from time to time, to divide, diſtribute and diſpoſe, into Parts, Regiments, Troops and Companies, or otherwiſe at your Diſcretion; And the ſaid Army or Armies and the ſaid Parts, Regiments, Troops, Companies, or any of them, to convey or ſend, or cauſe to be conveyed or ſent, by Land or by Sea, or other Paſſage by Water, to any Place or Places in the Services aforeſaid reſpectively, according to your Diſcretion, and with the ſaid Rebels, Enemies, Traitors or other Perſon or Perſons ſo attempting as aforeſaid, to fight, and them invade, reſiſt, repreſs, purſue and follow, in or into any part of our ſaid Kingdom of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, and them to ſubdue, ſlay and kill, and to do, fulfil and execute, all and ſingular other Acts, Matters and Things whatſoever reſpectively, which ſhall be in your Diſcretion requiſite, either for leading, conducting, government or rule of our ſaid Army or Armies, and them and every part of them, or for the Conſervation of Us, our State and Safety, and for the ſuppreſſion and ſubduing of ſuch Enemies, Rebels and Traitors as aforeſaid; And further to do, uſe and execute, againſt and upon the ſaid Enemies, Rebels and Traitors as aforeſaid, and their Adherents and every of them, as occaſion ſhall require, by your Diſcretion, the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, as our Captain-General, and of ſuch Enemies, Rebels and Traitors as aforeſaid, taken or apprehended, or being brought into Subjection, to ſave from Death or other Puniſhment, whom you ſhall think good to be ſo ſaved, and to ſlay, deſtroy and put to execution of Death, or otherwiſe to puniſh, ſuch or ſo many of them, as you ſhall think meet by your Diſcretion to put to Death, or otherwiſe to be puniſhed reſpectively, by any manner of means, according to the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, to the Terror of all other Offenders.

And We do further by theſe our Letters Patents, give and grant to you, our Captain-General, full power and authority, for Us and in our Name as occaſion ſhall require, according to your Diſcretion, by publick Proclamation or otherwiſe, to make tender of our Royal Grace, Mercy and Pardon, to all ſuch Enemies, Rebels or Traitors, as ſhall, in our ſaid Kingdom of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, ſubmit themſelves to Us, and deſire to be received to our Grace, Mercy and Pardon, and according to your Diſcretion, to receive to your Grace and Mercy, and to pardon all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall ſo ſubmit, and deſire to be received to our Grace, Mercy and Pardon as aforeſaid.

And We do hereby grant, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, that every Perſon and Perſons ſo ſubmitting and deſiring, and ſo admitted by you, unto our Grace and Mercy, and pardoned by you as aforeſaid, ſhall have and enjoy the ſame Grace, Mercy and Pardon, and ſhall be no further impeached, by or at the ſuit of Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, for any Enmity, Rebellion or Treaſon, for and concerning which, any ſuch Perſon or Perſons reſpectively, ſhall ſo ſubmit himſelf and deſire our Pardon, and be by you thereunto admitted and pardoned as aforeſaid.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, and by theſe Preſents, We do give and grant you, full power and authority, that in caſe any Invaſion of Enemies, Inſurrection or Rebellion, ſhall happen to be, increaſe or begin to ariſe, within our ſaid Kingdom of *England*, or our ſaid Dominion of *Wales*: That then from time to time, and at all times when any ſuch ſhall be, increaſe or begin to ariſe, you may, with ſuch Power and Forces as you ſhall think fit, either by your ſelf or by others deputed and commanded by you, reſiſt, repreſs and reform the ſame by Battle or other kind of Force, or at your Diſcretion, by ſuch other Proceedings, as by the Laws of our ſaid Realm of *England*, or the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, or by the intent or purport of this Commiſſion may otherwiſe be uſed.

And for the better execution of this our Commiſſion, We do further give and grant unto you, full power and authority, from time to time and at all times, at your Diſcretion, to command and require, of and from all or any of our Lieutenants ſpecial or their Deputy-Lieutenants, of our ſeveral Counties of this our Realm of *England* or Dominion of *Wales*, and of and from every or any of them, to ſend to you, or to ſuch Place or Places as you ſhall appoint, ſuch numbers of able Men for the Wars, as well Horſemen as Footmen, of the Trained Bands in the ſaid Counties reſpectively, or other ſufficiently armed and furniſhed, at ſuch time and times, and from time to time, as you in your Diſcretion ſhall appoint and require, and further alſo, from time to time and at all times at your Diſcretion, to give and grant, to any Perſon or Perſons, as to you it ſhall ſeem meet, any Commiſſion or Commiſſions, Warrant and Authority, for the levying or raiſing of any Troops or Companies of Horſemen or Footmen, in any County whatſoever, within our ſaid Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, and for the bringing and conducting of them to you, or to ſuch Place or Places, as you ſhall from time to time or at any time in your Diſcretion appoint.

And further alſo, We do give and grant to you our Captain-General, full power and authority from time to time and at all times, by writing under your Hand and Seal, to appoint, ordain and conſtitute, one or more Deputy or Deputies, of what Quality or Condition ſoever, and what Name or Names you ſhall think fit under you, and in your ſtead, to do and execute all and every, or any the Powers or Authorities whatſoever, by theſe Preſents granted by Us unto you; And alſo We give you full power and authority, to appoint all and every or any ſuperior Officer or Officers, or Officer or Officers in Chief, of what Quality or Dignity ſoever reſpectively, as well of the Horſemen as of the Footmen, and of the Ordnance, Artillery or Amunition, of or belonging to, or that ſhall hereafter, in any wiſe belong to this our Army or Armies, and all and every Colonels, Captains and other inferior Officers, and all and every other Commander and Commanders, Officer and Officers whatſoever, which ſhall by you at any time, and from time to time be thought fit or requiſite, for the better government of the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, and for the execution of the intent of theſe our Letters Patents.

And further We do give and grant to you, full power and authority, to appoint within our ſaid Army or Armies, one Provoſt Marſhal or more Provoſts Marſhals, according to your Diſcretions, to uſe and exerciſe that Office, in ſuch caſe as you ſhall think requiſite, and for the execution of the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, according to your Diſcretion and Warrant, given to him or them, and the intent or purport of theſe our Letters Patents, and as the Law Marſhal or Law Martial requireth.

And further alſo We do give and grant to you, full power and authority, to hold or cauſe to be held, within the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, one or more Military or Martial, or Marſhal Court or Courts, from time to time and at all times,

according

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1. according to your Diſcretion and Command; And alſo in the ſaid Courts or Courts, or otherwiſe by your ſelf or by your Deputy or Deputies, or by or in your Council of War, or by any other ways, means, proceedings or courſe, as to you ſhall ſeem meeteſt, to hear, examine, determine and puniſh all Mutinies, Diſobediences, Departures from Captains, Commanders and Governors, and all capital and criminal Offences whatſoever, and to hear and determine all and every civil Cauſes, concerning Contracts, Debts and Monies, Detinue and Treſpaſs, and all other perſonal Cauſes whatſoever, growing or ariſing at any time, within our ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, or between any of the Men in the ſame aſſembled, or thereunto belonging reſpectively; And We further give and grant, to all and every ſuch Deputy or Deputies, ſuperior Officer and Officers, and Officer and Officers in Chief, and all and every other Commander or Officer, ſo aforeſaid by you appointed, ordained or conſtituted, or otherwiſe, according to the purport or intent of theſe Preſents appointed, ordained or conſtituted, full power and authority, to do and execute, whatſoever he or they ſhall be, by you ſo ordained or appointed to do, according to the intent of theſe Preſents.

And alſo We give and grant to you, full power and authority, at your Diſcretion from time to time and at all times, to make, conſtitute and ordain Laws, Statutes and Ordinances, for the government, ordering, ruling and military diſciplining of our ſaid Army and Armies, and every or any part thereof, and all and every Officer and Officers, Perſon and Perſons, of, in or belonging to the ſame, and for touching and concerning all and every the Priſoners, Goods, Booty or Spoil, that ſhall or may happen to be by you, or any Officer, or any other Perſon or Perſons of the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, taken, and concerning all other Matters whatſoever, in any wiſe to the ſaid Army or this your Employment belonging, and the ſame Laws, Statutes, Ordinances and every of them, to cauſe to be proclaimed, at ſuch places and at ſuch times, as to you ſhall ſeem meet, and the ſame and every of them to put in Execution, and to appoint and ordain ſuch Pains and Penalties, either by loſs of Life or Member, Place, Office, Money or Goods, or otherwiſe in the ſaid Laws, Ordinances and Statutes and every or any of them, as in your Diſcretion you ſhall think meet, and to cauſe to be attached, apprehended and impriſoned, or pardoned or left or ſet at liberty at your Diſcretion, all and every or any Perſon or Perſons, offending againſt any of the ſaid Statutes, Laws and Ordinances, and againſt or concerning ſuch Perſon or Perſons, to command ſuch Proceedings, and to uſe either ſuch Juſtice or ſuch Mercy, as to you ſhall ſeem moſt meet; And We do hereby grant and ordain, that all and every the ſaid Statutes, Laws and Ordinances, ſo from time to time and at any time to be made, conſtituted and ordained by you, ſhall have full power and force, and remain and be in the ſaid Army or Armies, and every part thereof reſpectively, in full power and force, according as you ſhall make, conſtitute and ordain them; And further that you ſhall have from time to time and at all times, during the force of this our Commiſſion, full power to pardon and remit, all and every Crimes and Offences whatſoever, committed againſt the ſaid Laws, Statutes or Ordinances, or any of them, or againſt the Law Martial or Law Marſhal, in the ſaid Army, or any part thereof, or by any Officer or Soldier, or other being part thereof or thereunto belonging; And We further, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do grant by theſe our Letters Patents, that no Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, ſhall be proceeded againſt, moleſted, ſued, or in any wiſe impeached, in any Court whatſoever or otherwiſe, for any Crime or Offence whatſoever, ſo as aforeſaid by you pardoned or remitted, nor ſued, impeached or moleſted in any Court whatſoever or otherwiſe, for or by reaſon of any Matter or Cauſe whatſoever, being finally determined and ſentenced, according to the Power and Juriſdiction by theſe Preſents given and granted by Us as aforeſaid.

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

And for Encouragement of fit and deſerving Perſons, We do give you hereby full power and authority, to make Knights, and to reward with the Honour and Order of Knighthood, ſuch as in your Diſcretion ſhall deſerve the ſame in this our Service, and to grant and aſſign them Arms and Enſigns of Arms as is meet, and to the Eſtate of Captain-General appertaineth.

And further We give and grant to you, power, liberty and authority upon all Occaſions, when to you it ſhall ſeem meet and neceſſary (if you be not by Us otherwiſe expreſly commanded) to come and repair to our perſon whereſoever we ſhall be, and there or at, in or near about our Court and Houſhold to remain, until We ſhall ſignify unto you our expreſs Pleaſure for your departure or return.

And further alſo, We give and grant to you, full power and authority, from time to time and at all times, to appoint and conſtitute one or more Commiſſary or Commiſſaries, and any other Officer or Officers, as to you ſhall ſeem meeteſt, for the providing and taking up of Victuals and all or any other Proviſion or Proviſions, for the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, and to give him and them reſpectively, Power and Warrant ſo to do, from time to time and at all times, within any part of our ſaid Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*; And further alſo, by your ſelf, or others deputed or authoriſed by you, to take up and uſe ſuch Carriages, Horſes, Boats or other Veſſels, as in your Diſcretion and as often as you ſhall think fit, ſhall be needful, for the conducting of the ſaid Army or Armies in any part thereof, or for bringing or carrying Ammunition, Ordnance, Artillery, Victuals and all or any other Proviſions neceſſary or requiſite, for the ſaid Army or Armies or any part thereof, to or from any Place or Places, according to the intent of theſe Preſents, and to that intent and purpoſe, to depute and authoriſe, and give Warrant or Warrants to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, for ſuch taking up and uſe as aforeſaid; And further from time to time to give Warrant and Authority, to our Treaſurer or Treaſurers of the ſaid Army or Armies for the time being, for the iſſuing and paying of all ſuch Sums of Money, as are or ſhall be from time to time payable, to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, in the ſaid Army or Armies, or any part thereof, or due to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, by reaſon of the ſame reſpectively.

And We do hereby further, give power and authority to you our Captain-General, for Cauſes eſpecially moving you, by your Letters under your Seal, from time to time, when and as often to you it ſhall ſeem meet, to grant ſafe Conduct as well general as ſpecial, in all Places by Land or by Water, to any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, and generally to do and execute all and every Thing and Things, which to the Office of a Captain-General of an Army under Us, doth belong and appertain, and which for the good and ſafety of Us and our State, and the Government and Diſcipline of the ſaid Army, ſhall be by you thought expedient and neceſſary.

And for the better Execution of this our Service, We do further give unto you our Captain-General, full power and authority, as in your Diſcretion you ſhall think meet, and for the advancement of this our Service to command all our Garriſons, and our Forts and Caſtles now fortified, or hereafter to be fortified, and to amove, diſplace or continue the Governors, Captains or other inferior Officers, Soldiers and Garriſons, as to your Diſcretion ſhall ſeem meet, and the occaſion of the Service ſhall require, and to furniſh the ſame Garriſons, Caſtles and Forts, with other Governors, Captains, Commanders and Soldiers as you ſhall think meet, for the ſafety and good of our Army, and the advancement of this our Service; And We will and command you our Captain-General, that with all ſpeed you do execute the Premiſſes with effect. Wherefore We will and command all and ſingular Lieutenants of our Counties, and Lieutenants ſpecial, Dukes, Marquiſſes, Earls, Viſcounts, Barons, Baronets, Knights, Sheriffs, the Treaſurer or Treaſurers of our ſaid Army or Armies, Mayors, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Captains and all other Officers and Miniſters, and all and every our loving Subjects, of what Eſtate, Degree or Condition ſoever, he or they ſhall be, that they and every of them reſpectively, with their Power and Servants from time to time, according as they ſhall be commanded by you or authoriſed, according to the purport or intent of theſe our Letters Patents, and the authority and power to you therein given, to be obedient to you, and attendant, aiding, aſſiſting, counſelling and helping you, and ready at your Commandment in the due execution hereof, as they and every of them tender our Diſpleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at their Perils.

And further our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give and grant, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, that whatſoever you, or any other Perſon or Perſons, of what Degree, Office, State or Condition ſoever, upon or by your Commiſſion, Warrant or Command

.D.1641. .17.Car.1.

mand, ſhall do by virtue or authority of this our Commiſſion or Letters Patents, or according to our Inſtructions aforeſaid, or according to the tenor, effect or purport of this our Commiſſion, touching the execution of the Premiſſes or any part thereof, both you and the ſaid other Perſon and Perſons, upon the ſhewing forth of theſe our Letters Patents, or the Conſtat or Inrolment thereof, ſhall be, in all and every our Courts and elſewhere in our Dominions, diſcharged and acquitted in that behalf, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and free from all Impeachment and Moleſtation for the ſame.

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

In witneſs whereof, We have cauſed theſe our Letters to be made Patents, to continue during our Pleaſure.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *April*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conceſſione Comiti Newport *Conſtabulariatûs Turris* London.

.D.1641. t.17.Car.1. 2. n. 50.

REX omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem.

Sciatis, quod Nos de gratiâ noſtra ſpeciali, dedimus & conceſſimus, ac per preſentes damus & concedimus, predilecto & perquam fideli Conſanguineo noſtro, *Mountjoy Comiti Newport*, Officium Conſtabularii Turris noſtre *Londini*; Habendum & occupandum dictum Officium per ſe, vel per ſufficientem Deputatum ſuum, durante beneplacito noſtro, una cum Vadiis & Feodis centum Librarum per Annum, Habendarum & annuatim percipiendarum eidem *Mountjoy Comiti Newport*, durante beneplacito noſtro, ad Receptam Scaccariii noſtri, per manus Theſaurarii, Subtheſaurarii & Camerariorum noſtrorum ibidem, pro tempore exiſtente, ad Feſta *Natalis Domini* & *Sancti Johannis Baptiſte* per equales portiones ſolvendarum, ac cum omnibus aliis Proficuis, Commoditatibus & Emolumentis, eidem Officio quoquomodo ſpectantibus & pertinentibus.

A.D.1641.

Eo quod expreſſa mentio, &c.

In cujus rei, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Chelſey*, ſexto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation commanding Henry Percy *Eſquire*, Henry Jermyn *Eſquire*, *Sir* John Suckling *Knight*, William Davenant, *and Captain* Billingſley, *to render themſelves within ten Days.*

.D.1641. t.17.Car.1. j. n. 14.

WHEREAS *Henry Percy* Eſquire, *Henry Jermyn* Eſquire, Sir *John Suckling* Knight, *William Davenant* and Captain *Billingſley*, being by Order of the Lords in Parliament to be examined, concerning Deſigns of great Danger to the State, and miſchievous Ways, to prevent the happy Succeſs and Concluſion of this Parliament, have ſo abſented and withdrawn themſelves, as they cannot be examined; His Majeſty by the advice of the ſaid Lords in Parliament, doth ſtrictly charge and command the ſaid *Henry Percy*, *Henry Jermyn*, Sir *John Suckling*, *William Davenant* and Captain *Billingſley*, to appear before the ſaid Lords in Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, within ten Days after the date hereof, upon pain, to incur and undergo ſuch Forfeitures and Puniſhments, as the ſaid Lords ſhall order and inflict upon them.

A.D.1641.

Given at his Majeſty's Court at *Whitehall*, the eighth day of *May*, in the ſeventeenth year of his Reign.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1641.
An.17. Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Edwardo *Domino* Littleton *& aliis, Exercere Officium Theſaurarii Scaccarii, ac etiam Officia Cancellarii & Subtheſaurarii Scaccarii.*

A.D.1641.
Ibidem, n. 5. dorſ.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Edward Lord *Littleton*, Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellors.

Edward Lord *Newburgh*, Chancellor of our Dutchy of *Lancaſter*,

Sir *Henry Vane* Knight, Treaſurer of our Houſhold, and one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *John Bankes* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common-Pleas*, Greeting.

Whereas We, by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the ninth day of *March*, in the eleventh year of our Reign, did give and grant unto the Reverend Father in God, our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor, *William* Lord Biſhop of *London*, the Office of Treaſurer of our *Exchequer*, with all Fees, Profits and other Things thereunto belonging; To have, occupy, exerciſe and execute the ſaid Office during our Pleaſure, as by the ſaid Letters Patents more at large appeareth, which ſaid Office of Treaſurer of our *Exchequer*, by the ſaid Letters Patents, to the ſaid Biſhop of *London* granted as aforeſaid, he having humbly beſought Us to reſume into our own diſpoſe, We have thereupon revoked and do revoke by theſe Preſents.

And whereas, We by our ſeveral Letters Patents, bearing date the eighteenth day of *April*, in the fifth year of our Reign, did give and grant unto our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor, *Francis* Lord *Cottington*, the ſeveral and reſpective Offices, of Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, with all Fees, Profits and other Things to the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective Offices belonging and appertaining; To have, hold and exerciſe the ſaid ſeveral and reſpective Offices, for term of his Life, as by the ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents, likewiſe more at large appeareth; Of which ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents, the ſaid *Francis* Lord *Cottington*, of his own accord, hath humbly beſought Us to accept the ſurrender; And therefore of the Surrender or Surrenders of both the ſaid ſeveral Letters Patents, and of the ſeveral Offices and Places of Undertreaſurer and Chancellor of our *Exchequer*, to him thereby granted as aforeſaid, We have approved and accepted, and do approve and accept by theſe Preſents.

Know ye therefore, that We truſting in your approved Wiſdoms and Fidelities, and being deſirous to provide, for the preſent and exact Execution of the ſeveral Offices, of Treaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and of Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, have aſſigned, appointed and authoriſed, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, authoriſe and appoint, you the ſaid Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, Lord Privy Seal, Lord *Newburgh*, Sir *Henry Vane* and Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common-Pleas*, to be our Commiſſioners to whom, We do commit the Execution of the ſaid ſeveral Offices of Treaſurer of our *Exchequer*, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*.

And We do by theſe Preſents, grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any three or more of you, full power and authority, immediately and from henceforth, from time to time, to do, perform and execute, all and every Act and Acts, Thing and Things whatſoever, to the ſaid ſeveral Offices reſpectively belonging or appertaining, as largely, fully and abſolutely, as the ſaid late Treaſurer of the *Exchequer*, and the ſaid late Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of the *Exchequer* or either of them, by virtue of the ſaid Letters Patents to them and either of them reſpectively granted as aforeſaid, ſhould, might or ought to have lawfully done, performed and executed.

And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you the ſaid Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, and unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you, and to all others to whom it ſhall appertain, reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for executing the Premiſſes, according to the Tenor of theſe Preſents: And this our Commiſſion ſhall be and remain in Force, until We ſhall declare or ſignify our Pleaſure, for the revoking or alteration hereof.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the eighteenth day of *May*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for Obedience to be given to his Majeſty's Captain-General and Officers, in the disbanding of his Majeſty's Army in the Northern Parts.

A.D.1641. Ibidem, N.12. dorſ.

HIS Majeſty, in his Princely care of the Quiet and Safety of his Subjects, that no danger or hurt may happen by any Diſorder, in the disbanding of any part of his Majeſty's Army, in the Northern Parts of this Kingdom, doth therefore by the advice of his Parliament, declare, that what Perſon or Perſons ſoever, ſhall offend in diſobeying the Earl of *Holland*, his Majeſty's Captain-General of his ſaid Army, in disbanding of any part of the ſaid Army, or ſhall diſobey any Officer or Officers appointed by the Lord General, to conduct them (being diſarmed) towards their ſeveral Counties, ſhall be ſeverely puniſhed as Contemners of his Majeſty's Government and Authority.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eight and twentieth day of *June*, in the ſeventeenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord *Charles*, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the ſpeedy Payment of the Monies aſſeſſed by Parliament for disbanding the Armies.

A.D.1641. Pat.17.Car.1. p.3.n.11. dorſ.

WHEREAS, for the preſent raiſing of great Sums of Money, for the ſpeedy disbanding of both the Armies, (a Matter of high Concernment in the happy ſettling of Peace, between his Majeſty's two Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*) an Act hath been lately made and publiſhed by Authority of this preſent Parliament, intituled *An Act for the ſpeedy Proviſion of Monies for disbanding the Armies, and ſettling the Peace of the two Kingdoms of* England *and* Scotland; Whereby it is enacted, That all and every Perſon and Perſons, of the ſeveral Ranks and Degrees mentioned in the ſaid Act, ſhall for the purpoſe aforeſaid, contribute and pay the ſeveral Sums of Money ſet down and appointed by the ſaid Act.

And howſoever his Majeſty out of the experience of the forward Affections of his loving Subjects towards him, and the publick Good of both Kingdoms, can no way doubt of their Alacrity and Readineſs herein, yet for a more ſpeedy and general publiſhing of the ſaid Act to all his People, whereby the ſame Monies may be levied and paid, within the reſpective times limited by the ſaid Act, he hath thought fit by advice of his Parliament, to make this publick Declaration therein, That all manner of Perſons, of what Degree, Quality or Condition ſoever, according to the tenor and intent of the ſaid Act, do without delay, make Payment of the ſeveral Sums appointed and aſſeſſed by the ſaid Act, at ſuch days and times, and to ſuch perſons and at ſuch places, as are limited by the ſaid Act, under the Pains and Penalties therein provided and expreſſed, and ſuch further Puniſhment according to the

D.A.1641. An.17. Car.1. the Law and the merit of their Offences, in a Buſineſs of ſuch Conſequence for the Publick.

Given at his Majeſty's Palace at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixth day of *July*, in the ſeventeenth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord *Charles*, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.* A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Pardonatione ſpeciali Cuthberto Clapton *alias* Green *Clerico Romano.*

A.D.1641. Pat.17.Car.1. p. 5. n. 28. REX, omnibus ad quos, &c. Salutem.

Cum ad Seſſionem tentam pro Civitate *London*, apud *Juſtice-hall* in le *Old Baily*, in Parochia *Sancti Sepulchri* in Warda de *Faringdon extra London* predict. die Mercurii ſcilicet viceſimo primo die *Julii*, anno Regni noſtri decimo ſeptimo, coram *Edmundo Wright* Milite, Majore Civitatis noſtre *London*, *Edwardo Brumfield* Milite, *Thoma Gardiner* Armigero, Recordatore Civitatis predicte & aliis Sociis ſuis Juſticiariis noſtris, per Literas Patentes noſtras eis & aliis, aut quibuſcunque quatuor vel pluribus eorum confectas, ad inquirendum per Sacramenta proborum & legalium hominum de Civitate predicta, ac aliis viis, modis & mediis, quibus melius ſcirent aut poſſent, tam infra Libertates quam extra, per quos rei veritas melius ſciri poſſit & inquiri, de quibuſcunque Proditionibus, Miſpriſionibus proditionum, Inſurrectionibus, Rebellionibus, Controfacturis, Loturis, Tonſuris, falſis Fabricationibus & aliis Falſitatibus Monete hujus Regni *Anglie*, & aliorum Regnorum ſive Dominiorum quorumcunque; Ac de quibuſcunque Murdris, Feloniis, Homicidiis, Interfectionibus, Burglariis & aliis Articulis & Offenſis, in predictis Literis Patentibus ſpecificatis, necnon Acceſſariis eorundem infra Civitatem predictam, tam infra Libertates quam extra, per quoſcunque & qualitercunque habita, facta, perpetrata ſive commiſſa, ac ad eadem Proditiones & alia premiſſa, Audiendum & determinandum, ſecundum Legem & conſuetudinem hujus Regni *Anglie*, Aſſignatis, per Sacramenta proborum & legalium hominum, de corpore Civitatis predicte, preſentatum fuit, quod *Cuthbertus Clapton* nuper de *London* Clericus, alias dictus *Cuthbertus Greene* nuper de *London* Clericus, natus infra hoc Regnum *Anglie*, & poſt Feſtum *Sancti Johannis Baptiſte*, anno Regni Domine *Elizabethe* nuper Regine *Anglie*, &c. Primo, & ante decimum diem *Julii*, anno Regni noſtri decimo ſeptimo, in partibus Tranſmarinis, factus & ordinatus Sacerdos, per authoritatem derivatam & pretenſam à *Sede Romana*, Leges & Statuta hujus Regni noſtri parvè pendens, nec Penas in eiſdem contentas aliqualitèr verens, predicto decimo die *Julii*, anno decimo ſeptimo ſupra dicto, a partibus Tranſmarinis predictis, in hoc Regnum *Anglie* proditoriè veniens, uſque ad *London*, ſcilicet, uſque ad Parochiam *Sancti Botolphi* extra *Alderſgate* in Warda de *Alderſgate*, *London* predicta, & ibidem videlicet apud Parochiam & Wardam predictas, dicto decimo die *Julii*, anno decimo ſeptimo ſupra dicto, proditoriè & ut falſus Proditor noſter moram fecerit, fuerit & remanſerit, contra Pacem noſtri, Coronam & Dignitatem noſtras: Necnon contra formam Statuti in hujuſmodi caſu editi & proviſi, Quod quidem Indictamentum, prefati Juſticiarii, poſtea ſcilicet ad deliberationem Goale noſtre de *Newgate* tentam pro Civitate *London* predicta, apud *Juſtice-hall* predictam, in Parochia & Warda predictis, dicto die *Mercurii* viceſimo primo die *Julii*, anno decimo ſeptimo ſupra dicto, coram prefatis *Edmundo Wright* Milite, Majore Civitatis *London*, *Edwardo Bromfield* Milite, *Thoma Gardiner* Armigero, Recordatore Civitatis *London*, *Henrico Pratt* uno Aldermannorum dicte Civitatis *London* & aliis Sociis ſuis Juſticiariis noſtris, ad Goalam noſtram de *Newgate* de Priſonariis in eadem exiſtentibus deliberandam aſſignatis, per manus ſuas proprias deliberaverunt in Curiam terminandum, ac ſuper inde ad Goale deliberationem predictam tentam pro Civitate *London* predicta, apud *Juſtice-hall* predictam in Parochia & Warda predictis, dicto die *Mercurii*, viceſimo primo die *Julii*, anno decimo ſeptimo ſupra dicto, coram prefatis A.D.1641.

ſatis Juſticiariis ultimò mentionatis, veniens predictus *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene*, ſub Cuſtodiâ *Johannis Towſe* & *Abrahami Reynardſon* Vicecomitum Civitatis *London* (in quorum cuſtodiam preantea ex cauſis predictis commiſſus fuerit) ad Barram ductus in propriâ perſonâ ſuâ, & ſtatim de premiſſis in Indictamento predicto ſpecificatis ſuperius ei impoſitis, ad tunc & ibidem allocutus, qualitèr ſe vellet inde acquietari; Idem *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene* dixit, quod ipſe non fuit culpabilis, & inde de bono & malo poſuit ſe ſuper Patriam, Ideo immediate venerint inde Juratores qui nec &c. ad recogn. &c. qui &c. Et Juratorum jurati illi per prefatos Vicecomites ad hoc impanellati & exacti, venerunt, qui & veritatem de & ſuper premiſſis predictis dicendam, electi, triati & jurati, dixerunt ſuper Sacramenta ſua, quod predictus *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene* fuit culpabilis de alta proditione predicta, modo & forma prout in Indictamento predicto, ſuperius verſus eum ſuppoſitum fuit, ſuper quo, viſis & per curiam intellectis omnibus & ſingulis premiſſis, conſideratum fuit per curiam, quod predictus *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene* recommitteretur Priſone noſtre de *Newgate* unde venerat, & ibidem ſuper Claiam poneretur, & abinde Furcas de *Tyburne* traheretur, & ibidem per Collum ſuum ſuſpendendum, & ſemiviventem dejiceretur & ſuper Terram proſternetur, & quod membra ſua amputarentur & interiora ſua (ipſo vivente) extra ventrem ſuum traherentur, & in Ignem ponerentur & comburentur, quodque caput ſuum amputaretur, & quod corpus ejus in quatuor partes divideretur, & quod tunc Caput & Quarteria ſua ponerentur ubi nos aſſignare vellemus, prout per Recordum inde plenius apparet.

Sciatis quod Nos de gratiâ noſtrâ ſpeciali, ac certâ ſcientiâ & mero motu noſtris, Pardonavimus, remiſimus & relaxavimus, ac per preſentes, pro Nobis, Heredibus & Succeſſoribus noſtris, Pardonamus, remittimus & relaxamus prefato *Cuthberto Clapton* alias *Greene*, ſeu quocunque alio nomine vel cognomine, aut additione nominis vel cognominis, idem *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene* ſciatur, cenſeatur, vocetur ſive nuncupetur, aut nuper ſciebatur, cenſebatur, vocabatur ſive nuncupabatur, predictam proditionem in Indictamento predicto ſpecificatam, mentionatam & contentam, & omnia & ſingula alia offenſa & malefacta quecunque, in eodem Indictamento mentionata ſive contenta, per ipſum *Cuthbertum Clapton* alias *Greene* per ſe ſolum, ſive cum aliquâ aliâ perſonâ, ſive aliquibus aliis perſonis, antehac facta, commiſſa ſive perpetrata, contra Nos, Coronam & Dignitatem noſtras, aut contra formam & effectum alicujus Statuti vel aliquorum Statutorum vel alitèr facta ſive commiſſa, ac Fugam & Fugas ſuperinde factas, licet idem *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene*, de predictis Proditione, Offenſis & Malefactis, ſive de eorum aliquo vel aliquibus, adjudicatus, indictatus, impetitus, appellatus, utlagatus, condemnatus, convictus, attinctus ſive adjudicatus exiſtit vel non exiſtit, aut inde indictari, rectari, utlagari, appellari, attingi, condemnari ſive utlagari contigerit in futuro; Ac omnia & ſingula Utlagaria, ſi que verſus ipſum *Cuthbertum Clapton* alias *Greene*, ratione predicte proditionis vel offenſorum vel eorum aliquorum, promulgata fuerint vel impoſterum promulganda; Ac omnia Judicia & Judicium pro premiſſis vel aliquo premiſſorum, verſus prefatum *Cuthbertum Clapton* alias *Greene* reddita ſive adjudicata, reddenda ſive adjudicanda, ac Executionem & Executiones verſus eundem *Cuthbertum Clapton* alias *Greene*, pro premiſſis vel aliquo premiſſorum, habenda, facienda vel exequenda; Nec non Penas Mortis, Penas corporales, Foriſfacturas, Fines, Impriſonamenta, Punitiones corporales, ac omnes alias Penas, Penalitates, Foriſfacturas, Fines & Executiones quaſcunque, verſus ipſum *Cuthbertum Clapton* alias *Greene*, occaſionibus predictis ſeu earum aliquâ, fienda, habenda, vel exequenda; Sectamque Pacis noſtre, que ad Nos, Heredes vel Succeſſores noſtros, verſus ipſum *Cuthbertum Clapton* alias *Greene*, occaſionibus predictis ſeu earum aliqua pertinet ſeu pertinere poterit, Et firmam Pacem noſtram eidem *Cuthberto Clapton* alias *Greene* inde damus & concedimus per preſentes: Ita tamen, quod ſtet rectus in Curiâ noſtrâ, ſi quis verſus eum loqui voluerit de premiſſis vel aliquo premiſſorum; Nolentes, quod idem *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greeno* per Vicecomites, Juſtitiarios, Eſcaetores, Ballivos ſive alios Miniſtros noſtros, occaſionibus predictis ſive earum aliqua, moleſtetur, occaſionetur vel perturbetur in aliquo ſeu gravetur, licet idem *Cuthbertus Clapton* alias *Greene* non inveniat ſufficientem ſecuritatem,

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1. juxta formam & effectum cujuſdam Actus in Parliamento, Domini *Edwardi* nuper Regis *Anglie* tertii, Progenitoris noſtri, anno Regni ſui decimo, apud *Weſtmonaſterium* tento, editi de ſe bene gerendo, ex nunc erga Nos, Heredes & Succeſſores noſtros & cunctum Populum noſtrum.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Julii*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conceſſione Officii Willielmo *Comiti* Newcaſtle.

A.D.1641. Pat.17.Car.1. p. 2. n. 24.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Know ye, that We as well for and in conſideration of the good, acceptable and faithful Service done unto Us, by our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle*, as for divers other good Cauſes and Conſiderations, Us hereunto moving, of our ſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and meer Motion, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle*, the Office or Place of the Gentleman of the Robes of our deareſt Son the Prince, with all the Fees, Profits, Advantages, Privileges and Immunities, incident or any ways belonging to the ſame Office or Place, and alſo full power and authority, to diſpoſe of all the Places incident or any ways belonging to the ſaid Office or Place of Gentleman of the Robes, without any further or other Warrant from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, to be had or obtained; And him the ſaid *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle*, the Gentleman of the Robes of our deareſt Son the Prince, We do make, conſtitute, ordain, nominate and appoint by theſe Preſents;

To have, hold, exerciſe and enjoy the ſaid Office or Place, of Gentleman of the Robes as aforeſaid, with all the Fees, Profits, Advantages, Privileges and Immunities aforeſaid, unto the ſaid *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle* and his Aſſigns, to be executed by himſelf or his ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, from the making hereof, for and during the natural Life of *Henry Cavendiſh* Eſquire, ſecond Son of the ſaid *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle*, upon whom We intend upon the ſurrender of this our preſent Grant, to confer the ſaid Office or Place, when the ſaid *Henry Cavendiſh*, ſhall in reſpect of his Age, be capable of the execution thereof.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant that theſe our Letters Patents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be in all things, firm, available and effectual in Law, to all Intents, Conſtructions and Purpoſes, according to the true and plain meaning of the ſame, as well in all our Courts as elſewhere, without any Confirmation from Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors, to be procured or obtained.

Although expreſs mention, *&c.*

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventeenth day of *July*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Licentiâ ſpeciali ædificandi Ficket Fields, *conceſsâ* Comiti Carnwath.

A.D.1641. Pat.17.Car.1. p. 5. n. 1.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas, We are informed by the humble Petition of our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin, *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, our ancient Servant, That he is intereſted in a Plot of Ground, part of *Ficket*'s *Field*, held of Us by Knights Service *in Capite*, in the Pariſh of St. *Clement*'s *Danes*, in the County of *Middleſex*, and lies in the Weſt-part thereof, from *Lincoln's-Inn-Wall*, and is very fit and convenient to be built upon, both in reſpect of the Ornament to the ſaid Place, the convenience of Paſſengers that way, and the amendment of the Highways there, and the reſidue thereof ſhall be left in an open Square, much alike that in *Covent-Garden*, which Buildings, the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath* is not inhibited by Law to do, but in obedience to our Proclamations, he hath forborn, and now hath humbly ſued for our Favour thereof (the Ground being but three Roods) that We would be graciouſly pleaſed, to grant Licence to the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, to build ſo many convenient Dwelling-houſes in the ſaid *Ficket*'s *Field*, with Coach-houſes, Stables and other Buildings, as ſhall ſeem meet to the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, and to aſcend with Steps into the ſame Houſes, with liberty to alter Footways there, and to make or have the uſe of a Common Sewer, to run into the River of *Thames*, and with ſuch beneficial Covenants and Proviſions, as in the like Caſes have been formerly granted, or others.

Know ye, that We graciouſly inclining to the humble Suit of the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, and for divers good Conſiderations Us hereunto moving, of our eſpecial Grace and meer Motion, having given and granted, and by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively, full Licence, Liberty, Power and Authority, That he, they and every of them, by him and themſelves, and by all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as he and they ſhall depute and appoint, and his and their Farmers, Tenants, Labourers, Servants and Workmen, from time to time and at all times hereafter, ſhall and may lawfully, quietly and peaceably frame, erect, new-build and ſet up, ſo many Dwelling-houſes, upon the ſaid three Roods of Ground lying in *Ficket*'s *Field* aforeſaid, as to him and them ſhall ſeem meet, together with Coach-houſes, Stables and other Buildings, the ſaid Houſes and Buildings, to be erected and built with Brick or Stone, or with Brick and Stone, or one of them, according to the tenor, true intent and meaning of our Proclamations in that behalf; Saving always, that it ſhall or may be lawful for the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively, (notwithſtanding any Proclamation to the contrary) to build the ſaid Houſes with Steps, to aſcend into the firſt Entry of the ſame, at his and their Will and Pleaſure; And the ſaid Houſes or Tenements and Buildings, ſo to be erected and made, to maintain, uphold, repair and amend, when and as often as ſhall be requiſite, and them to continue ſo long as he or they ſhall pleaſe: And in every of the ſaid Dwelling-houſes, Tenements and Buildings, ſo to be built or erected, to have and place Farmers or Tenants from time to time, to reſide, inhabit and uſe the ſame, ſaving that he the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall not wittingly or willingly ſuffer more Families than one, to inhabit in one Houſe together.

And furthermore of our like eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and meer Motion, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, We do give and grant unto the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, That he and they, for the uſe of the ſaid Buildings, ſhall and may from thenceforth for ever hereafter, have free liberty, to make one or more new Sewer or Sewers, according to the Laws of this Kingdom, to deſcend and fall into any the common Sewer or Sewers, which do or ſhall fall or extend into the River of *Thames*.

And further alſo, We will, and for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, by theſe Preſents do covenant and grant to and with the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively, That if at any time hereafter, any Queſtion, Ambiguity or Doubt ſhall happen to ariſe or be made, touching the validity of this preſent Grant or Licence, or for, touching or concerning any Matter or Thing whatſoever herein mentioned, That We, our Heirs and Succeſſors, upon the humble Petition of the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively, will make and grant unto him and them, ſuch further or other Letters Patents or Grants, under the Great Seal of *England*, for his and their Indemnity and quiet enjoying, of the Licences, Powers, Authorities and other the Premiſſes hereby granted, or meant or mentioned to be granted, or other-

A.D 1641. An. 17. Car. 1.

otherwiſe, as by our Attorney-General for the time being, and Counſel learned in the Laws, of the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall be reaſonably deviſed, adviſed or required; Willing and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, requiring and commanding, as well our Commiſſioners for Buildings, as all other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever for the time being, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, That the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns or any of them, or his or their Servants, Labourers and Workmen, ſhall not be hereafter impeached, let or hindered, in erecting, ſetting up and furniſhing the ſaid Houſes and Buildings or any of them, according to the tenor and intent of our Proclamations, and of theſe Preſents as aforeſaid: Although the ſaid Houſes and Buildings, ſhall be erected upon new Foundations, any Act, Statute, Ordinance, Proclamation, Order or Reſtraint, or other Cauſe, Conſideration, Matter or Thing to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And We do further, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant unto the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns reſpectively by theſe Preſents; That theſe our Letters Patents of Grant and Licence, and every Clauſe, Article, Matter and Thing therein contained, ſhall be taken, conſtrued, allowed and adjudged in all Courts or elſewhere, moſt ſtrongly againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and moſt favourably, benignly and beneficially, to and for the ſaid *Robin* Earl of *Carnwath*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns and every of them reſpectively; One Statute or Act of Parliament, made in the one and thirtieth of the late Queen *Elizabeth*; And one other Statute or Act of Parliament, in the five and thirtieth year of the ſaid late Queen concerning new Buildings; And notwithſtanding a Writ of *ad quod Dampnum* hath not been awarded, and an Inquiſition thereupon had and returned, before the making of theſe Preſents, or any other Act, Statute or Reſtriction to the contrary hereof, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Although expreſs mention, &c.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventh day of *Auguſt*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A Proclamation for the peaceable and quiet Paſſage of the Troops of Horſe to be diſbanded in the Northern Parts.

A.D.1641. *Pat* 17. *Car.* 1. *p.* 3. *n.* 10. *dorſ.*

WHEREAS, his Majeſty by the advice of the Parliament, hath given Order for the ſpeedy diſbanding of the Troops of Horſe, that are or lately were part of his Majeſty's Army in the Northern Parts of the Kingdom; his Majeſty in his Princely care of the quiet and ſafety of his Subjects, doth by this his Proclamation ſtrictly charge and command, That none of thoſe Troops or Soldiers, after they are diſbanded, do travel together, or gather or continue together above ſix in a Company, under the Penalty of being proceeded with, as Diſturbers of the publick Peace, and doth hereby likewiſe ſtraightly charge and command, all Sheriffs and Juſtices of the Peace, of the Counties through which they ſhall paſs, or whither they ſhall come, that they fail not to take care, that the general Peace and Quiet of his Majeſty's Subjects be not diſturbed, by any of the ſaid Troops or Soldiers; And that none of the ſaid Troops or Soldiers, do ſtay or abide above one Night in a Place, unleſs it be in caſe of Sickneſs or other great Neceſſity, during the time of their travel.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eighth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A

A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Keeper and others touching Iriſh Bills.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Edward Lord *Littleton*, Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

Sir *Ralph Whitfield* Knight, one of our Serjeants at Law;

And Sir *John Glanvile* Knight, one other of our Serjeants at Law, Greeting.

Whereas, certain Bills being lately tranſmitted out of our Realm of *Ireland*, to be paſſed into Acts in our Parliament now holden there, have according to our Pleaſure ſignified, been peruſed by you our ſaid Serjeants at Law, who have humbly offered unto Us (ſitting in Council) ſuch Conſiderations of Alteration in ſome of them, as you conceive fit and have ſince ſet down and certified, ſuch Amendments, as We directed you to make, That is to ſay,

In an Act, 'That this preſent Parliament ſhall not determine by the Royal Aſſent.'

To ſome Acts, In the fourth Line, after the word (*having*) and before the word (*by*) add theſe words ('been tranſmitted from hence into *England*, and returned back from *England* hither, in ſuch manner as by Law they ought to be)' And in the fourth, between the word (*Temporal*) and the word (*paſt*) add the words (*and Commons.*)

In an Act, 'For the aſcertaining of Weights and Meaſures throughout the whole Kingdom', add this Proviſo at the end of the Act, ('Provided always, and be it enacted, That neither this Act nor any thing therein contained, ſhall be hurtful or prejudicial to the Clerk of the Market of his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, for the time being, for, touching or concerning his Office of Clerk of the Market, or any Fee or Duty of right belonging to him and his ſaid Office.')

In an Act, 'For the better ordering of Braſs and Pewter-work, made or brought into this Kingdom'; In the ſixth and ſeventh Lines, the words ('or worſe Pewter and Braſs than ought to be wrought in the ſaid City of *London*;') to be omitted and left out.

In an Act, 'Againſt Warrants of Aſſiſtance and Impriſonment in Eccleſiaſtical Cauſes,' In the ſeventeenth Line, after the word (*ſhall*) and before the word (*incur*) add ('for his and their firſt Offence therein, forfeit and loſe the Sum of two hundred Pounds Sterling, the one Moiety thereof, to our Sovereign Lord the King, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and the other Moiety thereof, to the Party that ſhall be grieved thereby, the ſame to be recovered by Action of Debt, Bill, Plaint or Information, in any of his Majeſty's Courts of Record at *Dublin*, wherein no Eſſoin, Protection or Wager of Law, ſhall be granted or allowed; And if any Perſon being of or for any ſuch Offence, duly and legally convicted as aforeſaid, by virtue of this Act, ſhall again commit the like Offence; That then every ſuch Perſon ſo the ſecond time offending, and being thereof lawfully convicted, ſhall')

In an Act, 'For the general quiet of the Subject againſt all Pretences of Concealment whatſoever,' in the ſixth Line, after the word (*more*) and before the word (*and*) add ('before the nineteenth day of *February*, which was in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred twenty and three.') In the eighth Line after the word (*before*) put out theſe words (*the beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add, (*the nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the ninth Line after the word (*years*) add (*or ſince.*) In the eleventh Line after the word (*paſt*) and before the word (*or*) add (*before the ſaid nineteenth day of* February.) In the twelfth and thirteenth Lines, after the words (*before the*) add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February) and put out (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament.*) In the fourteenth and fifteenth Lines, after the words (*before the*) put out the words (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament,*) and add theſe words (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the fifteenth Line, the word (*hath*) after the word (*ſame*) and before the word (*been*) to

A.D.1641. An. 17. Car. 1.

be made (*have*); In the ſame Line, after the word (*years,*) and before the words (*and furthermore*) add (‘ next before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February* or ſince, except always out of this Act, all Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Tithes and Hereditaments, whereunto the King's Majeſty that now is, or any of his Anceſtors or Predeceſſors, is, hath, or have been intituled, by Office or Offices already taken, and thoſe already diſpoſed of by him or them, or by his or their Directions; Be it enacted, That from henceforth no Advantage ſhall be taken by his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, for or concerning any Title accrued to his Majeſty, or any of his Predeceſſors or Anceſtors, to any Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Tithes or Hereditaments, threeſcore years before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February* or above, except only, to ſuch Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Tithes and Hereditaments, in the King's County and Queen's County, whereunto his Majeſty, or any of his Predeceſſors or Anceſtors, is or were intituled by Office or Offices already taken, within the ſaid threeſcore years or ſince, and which are not ſince granted or lawfully conveyed from the Crown.’) And in the fifteenth Line, after the word (*furthermore*) and before the word (*that*) add (*be it enacted*); And in the ſeventeenth Line, put out (*Liberties and Franchiſes*) and add (*before excepted.*) In the eighteenth and nineteenth Lines, after the word (*the*) put out (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince*;) In the nineteenth Line, after the word (*years*) add (*or ſince.*) In the twentieth Line, between the word (*Title*) and the word (*Claim*) add the word (*Intereſt.*) In the three and twentieth Line, after the word (*the*) put out (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the ſix and twentieth Line, after the word (*the*) put out (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the eight and twentieth Line, after the word (*the*) put out (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the thirtieth Line, after the word (*the*) put out (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the ſix and fortieth Line, after the word (*years*) and before the word (*Provided*) add (*next before the ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince*;) In the ſame Line, the word (*nor*) to be made (*or.*) In the ſeven and fortieth, after the word (*for*) and before the word (*defective*) add (*remedy of.*) In the end of this Act, add (‘ Provided always and be it enacted by this preſent Parliament, That neither this Act nor any thing therein contained, ſhall be any way hurtful or prejudicial to his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, for, touching or concerning any Signory, Tenure, Rent, Service or other Profit or Benefit whatſoever, which by any Act or Acts paſſed or made, or to be paſſed or made in this preſent Seſſion of Parliament, or is or ſhall be reſerved, given, granted, limited or appointed, to or for his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, any thing in this Act contained to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.’)

‘ Provided always, and be it enacted by this preſent Parliament, That neither this Act nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend or be taken to extend, to any Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments, relinquiſhed, forſaken or left by, or gained from the Sea, or any Haven or navigable River, or other than ſuch, whereof the pretended Owners, or thoſe under whom they claim, have been poſſeſſed, or taken the Profits, as the Owners or reputed Owners thereof, for the ſpace of threeſcore years, before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February*, but that all ſuch Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, ſhall be and remain, as if this Act had never been had or made.

‘ Provided nevertheleſs, That neither this Act nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to the weakening or diminiſhing of the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty, nor to the taking away or leſſening of the Rights, Profits or other Duties or Advantages whatſoever, belonging or appertaining to the ſame; But that the ſame and every part thereof, ſhall be and remain to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and his and their Admirals for the time being, as if this Act had never been had or made’.

In an Act, ‘ For ſecuring of the Eſtates of the Inhabitants of the Counties of *Galloway*, Town of *Galloway*, *Maio*, *Roſcomon* and *Sligo*, and County of *Clare* or Country of *Thomond*.’ In the Title put out (*or*) and add (*and*); In

.D.1641.
.17. Car.I.

In the firſt Line, put out the word (*Clare*) and between the word (*Sligo*) and the word (*and*) add (*County of* Clare *and Country of* Thomond.) In the ſecond Line, put out the word (*accepted*) and the words (*and taken.*) In the third Line, between the word (*ſame*) and the word (*have*) add (*all or in any of them.*) In the fourth and fifth Lines, after the word (*reſpectively*) put out the words (*in their due times,*) and the fifth Line, after the word (*performed*) put out the words (*all the.*) In the fifth and ſixth Lines, put out (*for great and weighty Conſiderations, him thereunto moving.*) In the ſixth Line, after the word Kingdom, and before the word (*and*) add (*expreſſed in his Majeſty's Letters directed to his Majeſty's then Lord Deputy and Counſel of this Kingdom.*) In the eleventh Line, make the word (*aſſurance*) to be (*aſſurances.*) In the thirteenth Line, between the word (*all*) and the word (*Tenures*) add (*our.*) In the twentieth Line, between the word (*any*) and the word (*Offices*) put out the word (*other.*) In the three and thirtieth Line, between the word (*Province*) and the word (*be*) put out the words (*Country of* Thomond *and County of* Clare.) In the one and thirtieth Line, put out the word (*preferring*) and inſtead thereof, put in (*intending.*) In the two and thirtieth Line, after the word (*Eſtates*) put out theſe words (*before any other Advantage or Profits to himſelf*) and add the words (*with Reſervations and Aſſurances of ſuch Rents, Tenures, Services, Dues and Profits to him, his Heirs and Succeſſors, as are hereby mentioned and intended*;) And in the ſame Line, after the word (*enacted*) put out the words (*and declared*) and in the ſame Line, after the word (*it*) put out the words (*declared and.*) In the ſix and thirtieth Line, after the word (*Succeſſors*) put out the words (*for ever for and notwithſtanding*) and inſtead thereof, put in the words (*claiming by.*) In the ſeven and thirtieth Line, after the word (*any*) put out the words (*right or,*) and in the ſame Line, after the words (*next before the*) put out the words (*firſt day of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament,*) and in place thereof, put in (*nineteenth day of* February, *which was in the year of our Lord God, one thouſand ſix hundred twenty and three.*) In the four and thirtieth Line, after the word (*Hereditaments,*) and before the word (*in*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the five and thirtieth Line, after the word (*Hereditaments*) and before the word (*whereof*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the eight and thirtieth Line, after the word (*Hereditaments*) and before the word (*in*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes*) In the ſame Line, and in the nine and thirtieth Line, after the word (*them*) put out the words (‘ and all and every Letters Patents and Grants, Bargains, Articles and Contracts thereof, or of any Part or Parts, Parcel or Parcels thereof, made by his moſt excellent Majeſty, under the Great Seal of *England*, or Great Seal of *Ireland*, or otherwiſe, unto any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever.’) In the fortieth Line, after the word (*aforeſaid*) put out the words (*contrary to the purport and meaning of this Act.*) In the one and fortieth Line, put out the words (*Patents, Grants, Bargains, Articles and Contracts*;) In the ſame Line, after the word (*taken*) and before the word (*found*) put in the word (*or,*) and after the word (*found*) put out the words (*paſſed or made,*) and in the ſame Line, make the word (*Phile*) (*File*) In the two and fortieth Line, after the word (*Succeſſors*) put out the words (*and the ſaid Patentees, Grantees and Bargainees, their Heirs and Aſſigns.*) In the three and fortieth Line, the word (*into*) to be made (*in or to*;) In the ſame Line, after the word (*Hereditaments*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the four and fortieth Line, after (*Surname*) add the words (*before threeſcore years next before the ſaid nineteenth day of* February.) In the five and fortieth Line, after the word (*Clare*) add (*before threeſcore years next before the ſaid nineteenth day of* February.) In the forty eighth Line, after the words (*his Heirs*) add (*which Eſtate or Eſtates were determined or ended, before threeſcore years next before the ſaid nineteenth day of* February.) In the ſame Line and forty ſeventh Line, put out the words (‘ or by virtue, pretext or colour of any Act of Parliament, enacted in the Parliament, held at *Drobeda* in *Ireland*, in the tenth year of the Reign of his late Majeſty, King *Henry* the Seventh,’ intituled, ‘ An Act touching the keeping of the Records of the Earldoms of *March*, *Connaght*, *Trim* and *Ulſter*.’) In the forty ſeventh Line, the word (*nor*) next before the word (*by*) to be made (*or.*) In the eight and fortieth Line, after the words (*before the*) put out (*firſt day of this Seſſion of Parliament*)

A.D.1641.
An.17. Car.I.

A.D.1641.
*An.*17.*Car.*1.

liament) and add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February.) In the fiftieth Line, after the word (*made*) add (*and not otherwiſe.*) In the two and fiftieth Line, after the word (*whatſoever*) add the words (*now due or*) In the three and fiftieth Line, put out the word (*due.*) In the ſame Line between the word (*performed*) and the word (*or*) add (*paid.*) In the ſame Line, after the word (*heretofore*) and before the word (*done*) add (*due.*) In the four and fiftieth Line, put out (*within threeſcore years laſt paſt, before this Seſſion of Parliament.*) In the ſame Line after the word (*Hereditaments*) add (*or any of them.*) In the five and fiftieth Line, after the words (*of them*) and before the word (*made*) add (*or any part thereof.*) In the ſix and fiftieth Line, after the word (*Parrolt*) add the word (*Knight.*) In the ſeven and fiftieth Line, after the word (*Clare*) add (*or any of them.*) In the ſixtieth Line, after the word (*Duties*) and before the word (*made*) put in (*due.*) In the ſixtieth one Line, after the word (*Proprietors*) and before the word (*or*) add (*or any of them,*) and after the word (*or*) and before the word (*reputed*) add (*by the,*) and after the word (*Hereditaments*) add (*or any of them.*) In the ſixty two Line, after the word (*are*) and before the word (*anſwered*) add (*due,*) and the word (*and*) after the word (*performed*) and before the word (*paid*) to be made (*or.*) In the ſixty fifth Line, after the word (*Counties*) add (*Country.*) In the ſixty ninth Line, the words (*or in*) between the word (*of*) and the word (*any*) to be put out. And in the end of the ſaid Act, theſe Clauſes following to be added. ‘And the reputed Owners, Proprietors and Inheritors of the aforeſaid Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, rightly conſidering the great benefit, which they are to receive by this Act, and the manifold Bleſſings, which they well hope, will thereby continue to them and their Poſterity, in thankful Retribution and humble Acknowledgment of his Majeſty's great Goodneſs, and tender care of their Welfare, do humbly pray, that it may be further enacted, and be it further enacted, That his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, ſhall have, receive and perceive, out of the ſaid Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, other than Liberties and Franchiſes, ſituate in the ſaid Counties and Country, ſuch and ſo much increaſe of yearly Rent, as will together with the ſaid Rents, Compoſition Rents or Sums of Money, in the name of Compoſition or Compoſitions, or in the name of Rent or Rents, paid, anſwered and in charge, and ſettled, aſſured, confirmed and ſaved as aforeſaid, as ſhall make up the annual Sum of ſix thouſand Pounds Sterling, in the total; The ſaid increaſe, to be yearly paid and anſwered to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, at the the Feaſts of St. *Michael the Archangel* and *Eaſter*, by even and equal Portions; And it is likewiſe enacted, by the authority aforeſaid, That all and every the Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, in the ſaid Counties and Country, ſhall be charged unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, with the ſaid increaſe of Rent (his Majeſty's Caſtle and Town of *Athlone*, and all his Highneſs's Forts with the Appurtenances, and all Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, within the ſaid Caſtle, Town and Forts or any of them enjoyed, and all other Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, whereof his Majeſty or his late Father King *James* of bleſſed Memory, or Queen *Elizabeth*, or either or any of them, or any of their Leſſees, were in actual Poſſeſſion, by perception of Profits, within threeſcore years, before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February*, or at any time ſince, and by them or any of them legally conveyed away in Fee:. And alſo all Liberties and Franchiſes, and the Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, belonging in Demeſne or Poſſeſſion, to Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, and Eccleſiaſtical Bodies politick and corporate, or their Leſſees, and to the Provoſt, Fellows and Scholars of *Trinity-College* near *Dublin*, and their Leſſees and Tenants only excepted;) For the better effecting whereof, and the more certainty of his Majeſty's Revenue in the ſaid Counties and Country; Be it enacted, and it is enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the Barons of the Court of *Exchequer* for the time being, or the greater number of them, either in Term time or out of Term, calling unto them, if they ſhall ſee cauſe for their better Information, ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as they or the greater number of them ſhall think fit, ſhall inform themſelves, of all and ſingular ſuch Rents, Compoſition-Rents and Sums of Money, in name of ſuch Compoſition or Compoſitions, or in the name of Rent or Rents, as are now in Charge in the Auditors Office, and duly paid and anſwered unto his Majeſty, and to reduce to certainty, as well the total Sum thereof, as alſo the particular Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, for which the ſame is anſwered and paid, and the ſame to record in the ſaid Court, and the ſame being ſo aſcertained and recorded: It is provided and enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the Barons aforeſaid or the greater number of them, either in Term time or out of Term, calling (if they ſhall ſee cauſe) unto them, for their Information, ſuch Perſon or Perſons as they or the greater number of them ſhall think fit, ſhall as ſpeedily as may be, by Order and Orders, Decree and Decrees of the ſaid Court, aſcertain the ſaid increaſe of Rent or annual Sum, in the name of increaſe of Rent, granted or limited by this Act, and the ſaid increaſe of Rent or annual Sum, in name of increaſe of Rent, ſhall apportion and divide, upon the ſeveral Caſtles, Manors, Quarters, half Quarters, Cartrones and other Parts and Parcels of Land, ſituate in the ſaid Counties of *Galloway*, Town of *Galloway*, *Mayo*, *Roſcomon* and *Sligo*, and County of *Clare*, and Country of *Thomond*, (except before excepted) as they or the greater number of them ſhall think fit and convenient, The ſaid Order and Orders, Decree and Decrees, to be inrolled in his Majeſty's ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, in the Office of the chief Remembrancer there; And that the Rents and increaſe of Rents, being ſo aſcertained, divided and apportioned, ſhall from thenceforth for ever, be levied, anſwered and paid unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, according to the Apportionment or Diviſion ſo to be made, and in ſuch and the ſame manner, as the aforeſaid Rents, Compoſition, Compoſition-Rents, or annual Sums of Money, in name of Compoſition or Compoſitions, are, is, have or hath been, or hereafter ſhall be levied or anſwered, unto his Majeſty his Heirs and Succeſſors, and by the ſame Collector, Miniſter or Officer, Collectors, Miniſters and Officers, appointed or to be appointed in the behalf of his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and for and at the ſame Fees proportionably; And the ſaid Diviſion and Apportionment, when it ſhall be ſo made as aforeſaid, is and ſhall ſtand eſtabliſhed and confirmed, by the authority of this preſent Parliament; Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, that before and until the ſaid Diviſion and Apportionment, ſhall be made and inrolled as aforeſaid, the ſaid whole yearly Sum of ſix thouſand Pounds Sterling, ſhall be duly anſwered and paid unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, yearly, at the Feaſts aforeſaid by equal Portions, out of all and ſingular the Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, in the ſaid Counties and Country (except before excepted) in full Satisfaction of the ſaid Compoſition, Compoſitions, Rent and Rents, and yearly Sums in the name of the ſaid Compoſition or Compoſitions, Rent or Rents, and of the ſaid Increaſe or Augmentation of Rent; Provided always, and be it enacted by this preſent Parliament, That neither this Act or any thing therein contained, ſhall extend or be taken to extend, to any Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments, relinquiſhed, forſaken or left by or gained from the Sea, or any Haven or navigable River, other than ſuch, whereof the pretended Owners, or thoſe under whom they claim, have been poſſeſſed or taken the Profits, as Owners or reputed Owners thereof, for the ſpace of threeſcore years, before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February*; But that all ſuch Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, ſhall be and remain, as if this Act had never been had or made; Provided always, that this Act or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend to bar, impeach or hinder his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, of, or from any Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Tithes or Hereditaments, whereof any Reverſion or Remainder, or reputed Reverſion or Remainder, now is in his Majeſty, for or concerning the ſaid Reverſion or Remainder, nor of, for or from any Reverſion or Remainder, or poſſibility of Reverſion or Remainder, in any of his Majeſty's Progenitors, Predeceſſors or Anceſtors, which by the Expiration, End or other Determination, of any limited Eſtate of Fee-ſimple or of any Fee-tail, or other particular Eſtate or reputed

Eſtate, hath or ought to have fallen or become in Poſſeſſion, within the ſpace of threeſcore years, next before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February*, nor of, for or from any Right or Title, firſt accrued or grown to his Majeſty, or any of his Progenitors, Predeceſſors or Anceſtors, of, in or to any Manors, Lands, Tenements, Rents, Tithes or Hereditaments, within the ſpace of threeſcore years, next before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February* and not before; Provided always, and be it enacted, That this Act or any thing therein contained, ſhall not extend or be prejudicial to his Majeſty, for or concerning any Manors, Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments, for which, any Compoſition is made with his Majeſty's Commiſſioners, for remedy of defective Titles, by the Owners or reputed Owners thereof, and the Money by ſuch Compoſitions payable to his Majeſty, not paid before the end of this Seſſion of Parliament, unleſs the ſaid Monies ſhall be paid and his Majeſty's Letters Patents procured, according to the true intent of ſuch Compoſitions, within three Months after the end of this Seſſion of Parliament; Provided nevertheleſs, that neither this Act nor any thing therein contained, ſhall extend to the weakening or diminiſhing of the Juriſdiction of the Admiralty, nor to the taking away or leſſening of the Rights, Profits or other Duties or Advantages whatſoever, belonging or appertaining to the ſame, but that the ſame and every Part thereof, ſhall be and remain to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and to his and their Admiral for the time being, as if this Act had never been had or made; Provided always, and be it enacted, That all Tenures, Rents and Services, or reputed Tenures, Rents and Services, *de facto* enjoyed by *Richard* Earl of *St. Albans* and *Clanrickard* deceaſed, by *Donaghe* Earl of *Thomond* deceaſed, by *Ulick* now Earl of *St. Albans* and *Clanrickard*, and by *Barnaby* now Earl of *Thomond*, by purport or colour, or according to the meaning and intention of a Compoſition, made in the ſeven and twentieth year of the late Queen *Elizabeth*, or of any Letters Patents under the Great Seal of this Kingdom, in the time of his late Majeſty King *James*, whereby any Rents, Tenures or Services, are reſerved or granted, or mentioned to be reſerved or granted, to the ſaid Earls or any of them, and not by them or any of them conveyed, granted away or releaſed, ſhall be, and are hereby ſettled and confirmed, to the ſaid *Ulicke* Earl of *St. Albans* and *Clanrickard*, and *Barnaby* Earl of *Thomond*, and their ſeveral and reſpective Heirs reſpectively.

‘And whereas, ſome Bargains, Sales, Contracts or Agreements, have been made in Writing, by and between *Teig O Conor Sleigo* Eſquire, deceaſed, and Sir *Philip Percevall* Knight, alone or with him and others, to or for his own Benefit, Uſe or Behoof, or in Truſt for ſome others for, touching or concerning the buying, purchaſing, conveying or aſſuring of part of the aforeſaid Lands, Tenements, Hereditaments or Premiſſes, whereupon ſeveral Sums of Money have been paid, diſburſed or ſecured by the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall*, or ſome other Perſon or Perſons, for whom he was truſted or his Name uſed, to the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo*, and to ſome other Perſon or Perſons, by his Conſent, Direction or Allowance, or for freeing, diſcharging or diſengaging the ſaid Premiſſes, of or from ſome Charges, Titles, Incumbrances or Demands; Be it therefore provided and enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all and every Sum and Sums of Money, which ſince the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred thirty and four, have been paid, ſatisfied, diſburſed or ſecured, by the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall*, or by other Perſon or Perſons, for whom he or his Name, or the Name of any other Perſon or Perſons, was or were uſed in Truſt, to the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo*, or to any other Perſon or Perſons, upon or by reaſon, or in purſuance of any ſuch Bargain, Sale, Contract or Agreement, or by the Conſent, Direction and Allowance of the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo*, or for the freeing, diſcharging or diſengaging of the ſaid Premiſſes or any part thereof, of or from any Charge, Title, Incumberance or Demand whatſoever, and which ſhall be proved by Verdict of twelve Men, Teſtimony of Witneſſes or otherwiſe, to the Satiſfaction of the Court of *Chancery* in this Kingdom of *Ireland*, and the ſame declared by Order or Decree of the ſame Court, ſhall within three years next following, after the ſame ſhall be ſo declared, be ſatisfied and paid, toge-

'ther with Damages, for forbearance of the ſame, after the rate of ten Pounds *per Centum per Annum*, from the third day of *Auguſt*, One thouſand ſix hundred forty one, until the Payment thereof, by *Teig O Conor Sleigo*, Son and Heir of the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* deceaſed, his Heirs or Aſſigns, to the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall*, his Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns; And that then and from thenceforth, the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son, ſhall have the full Benefit of all the ſaid Bargains, Sales, Contracts and Agreements, and of all the Agreements and Aſſurances made, of or concerning the Titles, Charges and Incumberances aforeſaid.

'And be it further enacted by authority of this preſent Parliament, That if his Majeſty, his Heirs or Succeſſors, or his or their Attorney-General, of or within this Kingdom of *Ireland*, or the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, or any other Perſon or Perſons, for whom the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall* was truſted or his Name uſed, or the Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, of ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, ſhall prefer or bring any Information, Bill or Suit in the Court of *Chancery*, againſt the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo*, his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, for the diſcovering or proving of the Payment, Satisfaction, Diſburſement or Securing, of all or any of the Sum or Sums of Money aforeſaid, and ſhall leave Notice in writing thereof, with the Provoſt or other chief Officer for the time being of the Town of *Sleigo*, in the ſaid County of *Sleigo*, That then, if the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son, his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, ſhall not within thirty days after ſuch Notice given, or left as aforeſaid, make Anſwer in Chief, to the ſaid Information, Bill or Suit in due form of Law, without demurring thereunto, That then, it ſhall and may be lawful, to and for the ſaid Complainant in the ſaid Information, Bill or Suit, or any other Proſecutor thereof, if he, ſhe or they ſhall think fit, to proceed to Examination of Witneſſes and Hearing or otherwiſe, as if the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son, his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, had anſwered the ſaid Information, Bill or Suit, and the ſame ſhall be as good and effectual in Law and Equity, as if the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son, his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, had anſwered the ſaid Information, Bill or Suit, and if the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son, his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, ſhall anſwer the ſaid Information, Bill or Suit, that then he, ſhe or they, ſhall within fifteen days after Replication to the ſaid Anſwer, put in a Rejoinder thereunto, *gratis*; And if ſuch Rejoinder ſhall be put in or not put in, yet the Complainant or other Proſecutor of the ſaid Cauſe, ſhall or may effectually proceed to Examination of Witneſſes and Hearing, and otherwiſe, as he or they ſhall think fit; And if the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son, his Executors or Adminiſtrators, ſhall make any Default in the Premiſſes, That then it ſhall be lawful, to and for ſuch Complainant or Proſecutor as aforeſaid, to proceed to Examination of Witneſſes, and hearing of the Cauſe and otherwiſe, as if the ſaid *Teig O Conox Sleigo* the Son, his Executors or Adminiſtrators, had rejoined thereunto, and joined in Examination of Witneſſes; And that all ſuch Proceedings as aforeſaid, ſhall be good and effectual in Law and Equity: any Law, Statute, Uſage or Cuſtom of any Court or Courts, to the contrary, in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

'And be it further enacted, That if all and every the ſaid Sum and Sums of Money, which ſhall be ſo proved as aforeſaid, ſhall not with ſuch Damages as aforeſaid, be ſatisfied and paid as aforeſaid, to the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, as aforeſaid, That then and from thenceforth, the ſaid Sir *Philip Percevall*, his Heirs and Aſſigns, ſhall have, hold and enjoy the ſaid Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, ſo bargained, ſold, contracted or agreed for in Writing as aforeſaid, and all Letters Patents, Grants, Deeds and Evidences, touching or concerning the ſame or any part thereof, againſt the Heirs of the Body, and all and every other Heir and Heirs, of the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* deceaſed, and all other claiming, from, by or under the ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* deceaſed, by any Conveyance or Aſſurance made, ſince the ſaid Bargains, Sales, Contracts or Agreements,

‘ any thing in this Act contained to
‘ the contrary in any wiſe notwith-
‘ ſtanding; And that the ſaid Sir *Philip*
‘ *Percevall*, his Heirs, Executors, Ad-
‘ miniſtrators or Aſſigns, ſhall ſatisfy,
‘ perform, give and aſſure, unto the
‘ ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* the Son,
‘ his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtra-
‘ tors, ſuch Sums of Money, Lands,
‘ Tenements or Hereditaments, or o-
‘ ther Conſideration, as by the ſaid
‘ Bargains, Sales, Contracts or Agree-
‘ ments, was to be ſatisfied, performed,
‘ given and aſſured, by the ſaid *Teig*
‘ *O Conor Sleigo* deceaſed, or ſo much
‘ thereof, as is not already ſatisfied,
‘ performed, given and aſſured, to the
‘ ſaid *Teig O Conor Sleigo* deceaſed;
‘ Provided always, and be it enacted,
‘ That neither this Act, nor any thing
‘ therein contained, ſhall make void,
‘ or any ways fruſtrate or weaken any
‘ Bargain, Sale, Contract or Agree-
‘ ment, had or made, between the ſaid
‘ Sir *Philip Percevall* alone, or with
‘ others, and the Lord Viſcount *Toaffe*,
‘ *Edmund Mac Jorden*, *Andrew Crean*,
‘ *Garret Baxter* and *Bryan Mac Do-*
‘ *nagh*, or either or any of them, for,
‘ touching or concerning, the buying,
‘ purchaſing, conveying or aſſuring of
‘ any the aforeſaid Caſtles, Manors,
‘ Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments,
‘ but that the ſame ſhall be and remain
‘ good and effectual in Law and E-
‘ quity, as if this Act had never been
‘ had or made, any thing in this Act
‘ contained to the contrary thereof, in
‘ any wiſe notwithſtanding.

In an Act, *For the Settlement of the Eſtates of ſundry Lords, Knights, Gentlemen, Freeholders and Inhabitants, in the Counties of* Tipperary *and* Limerick. In the ſecond Line, put out (*and for other great and weighty Cauſes and Conſiderations him thereunto moving.*) In the third Line, after the word (*Graces*) and before the word (*to*) add (*expreſſed in his Majeſty's Letter, then directed to his Majeſty's then Lord Deputy and Counſel of this Kingdom.*) In the ſixth Line, between the word (*for*) and the word (*more*) add (*a*) In the ſeventh Line, put out the word (*preferring*) and inſtead thereof add (*intending.*) In the ſame Line, put out the words (*before any other Advantage or Profit to himſelf*) and add (*with Reſervations and Aſſurances, of ſuch Tenures, Services, Dues and Profits, to him, his Heirs and Succeſſors, as are hereby mentioned and intended.*) In the twelfth Line, put out the words (*and declared*) and then put out the like words (*and declared.*) In the fourteenth Line, between the word (*Hereditament*) and the word (*in*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the fifteenth Line, between the word (*Hereditaments*) and the word (*ſituate*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the eighteenth Line, (put out the words (*for ever notwithſtanding*) and inſtead thereof, add (*claiming by*) in the ſame Line put out the words (*Right or*) and after the word (*to*) add (*or come,*) in the ſame Line, after the word (*Predeceſſors*) put out (*to all or any the Premiſſes.*) In the nineteenth Line, put out the words (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament*) and add (*nineteenth day of* February, *which was in the year of our Lord God, One thouſand ſix hundred twenty and three.*) In the twentieth Line, between the word (*Hereditaments*) and the word (*in*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the one and twentieth, two and twentieth and three and twentieth Lines, put out (‘ and all and every
‘ Letters Patents, Grants, Bargains,
‘ Articles and Contracts thereof, or of
‘ any Part or Parts, Parcel or Parcels
‘ thereof, made by his moſt Excellent
‘ Majeſty, under the Great Seal of
‘ *England*, or Great Seal of *Ireland* or
‘ otherwiſe, unto any Perſon or Per-
‘ ſons whatſoever, ſince the year afore-
‘ ſaid, contrary to the purport and true
‘ meaning of this Act.’) In the three and twentieth Line, put out the word (*be*) between the word (*ſhall*) and the word (*remain.*) In the four and twentieth Line, put out the words (*Patents, Grants, Bargains, Articles and Contracts.*) In the ſame Line, between the word (*taken*) and the word (*found*) add the word (*or,*) and after the ſaid word (*found*) put out (*paſſed or made.*) In the ſix and twentieth Line, put out (*and the ſaid Patentees, Grantees and Bargainees, and their Aſſigns.*) In the ſeven and twentieth Line, between the word (*Intereſt*) and the word (*all*) put out (*into*) and add inſtead thereof (*in or to.*) In the beginning of the eight and twentieth Line, before the word (*whereunto*) add (*other than Liberties and Franchiſes.*) In the nine and twentieth Line, put out the words (*or any other matter.*) In the thirtieth Line, after the word (*Succeſſors*) put out (*and all claiming, by, from or under him or them, or his Eſtate.*) In the four and thirtieth Line, between the word (*Capite*) and the word (*other*) put out the word (*or*) and inſtead thereof, add (*and all.*)

all.) In the five and thirtieth Line, between the word (*or*) and the word (*be*) put out (*no*) and add (*which.*) In the ſeven and thirtieth Line, put out the words (*laſt paſt,*) and inſtead thereof add (*before the ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the eight and thirtieth Line, after the word (*Memory*) and before the word (*or*) add (*or before or ſince.*) In the nine and thirtieth Line, between the word (*Money*) and the word (*other*) put out (*or*) and inſtead thereof, add (*and.*) In the fortieth Line, put out the word (*or*) being the firſt word of the Line, and inſtead thereof add (*and.*) In the three and fortieth Line, between the word (*by*) and the word (*authority*) add (*the.*) In the ſeven and fortieth Line, put out the words (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament,*) and inſtead thereof, add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the eight and fortieth Line, put out the words (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament,*) and inſtead thereof, add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February.) In the two and fiftieth Line, put out the words (*beginning of this preſent Seſſion of Parliament,*) and, inſtead thereof, add (*ſaid nineteenth day of* February *or ſince.*) In the ſeven and fiftieth Line, after the word (*for*) and before the word (*defective*) add (*remedy of.*) In the end of that Act, add theſe Clauſes, (‘ and reputed Owners, Proprietors and Inheritors, of the aforeſaid Manors, Caſtles, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, rightly conſidering the Benefit they are to receive by this Act, and the manifold Bleſſings which they well hope, will thereby continue to them and their Poſterity, in thankful Retribution, and humble Acknowledgment of his Majeſty's great Goodneſs, and tender care of their Welfare, do humbly pray, That it be further enacted, And be it further enacted, That his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, ſhall have, receive and perceive for ever, out of all the ſaid Countries, Lordſhips, Territories, Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, other than Liberties and Franchiſes, ſituate in the ſaid Counties, whereunto his Majeſty was or is intituled, or mentioned to be intituled as aforeſaid, for and by way of Increaſe and Augmentation, the yearly new Rent of three hundred Pounds Sterling *per Annum*, over and above all ſuch Tenures, Services, Rents, Duties, Cuſtoms, Profits, Benefits and Commodities, as his Majeſty hath or had, out of, or for the aforeſaid Countries, Lordſhips, Territories, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, or any part thereof, The ſaid Increaſe or new Rent, to be yearly paid and anſwered to his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, at the Feaſt of *St. Michael the Archangel* and *Eaſter*, by even and equal Portions.

‘ And it is likewiſe enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That all and every the Countries, Lordſhips, Territories, Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, whereunto his Majeſty was or is found to be intituled, or mentioned to be intituled as aforeſaid, ſhall be charged unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, with the ſaid new Rent or increaſe of Rent of three hundred Pounds *per Annum*, (his Majeſty's Caſtles and other his Highneſs's Forts, with their Appurtenances, and all Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, within the ſaid Caſtles and Forts, or any of them enjoyed, and all other Manors, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments, whereof his Majeſty, or his late Father King *James* of bleſſed Memory, or Queen *Elizabeth*, or either or any of them, or any of their Leſſees, were in actual Poſſeſſion by Perception of Profits, within ſixty years next, before the ſaid nineteenth day of *February*, or at any time ſince, and not by them or any of them legally conveyed away in Fee; And alſo all Liberties and Franchiſes, and the Caſtles, Lands, Tenements and Hereditaments belonging in Demeſne or Poſſeſſion to Eccleſiaſtical Perſons, and Eccleſiaſtical Bodies politick and corporate, or their Leſſees, and to the Provoſt, Fellows and Scholars of *Trinity-College* near *Dublin*, and their Leſſees and Tenants, only excepted.) For the better effecting whereof, and the more certainty of his Majeſty's Revenue in that behalf, Be it enacted, and it is enacted, by the authority aforeſaid, That the Barons of the Court of *Exchequer* for the time being, or the greater number of them, either in Term time or out of Term, calling unto them (if they ſhall ſee cauſe) for their better Information, ſuch other Perſon or Perſons, as they or the greater number of them ſhall think fit, ſhall as ſpeedily as may be, by any Order or Orders, Decree or Decrees of that

A.D. 1641. An. 17. Car. 1.

Court, ſet, aſcertain, apportion and divide the ſaid Increaſe of Rent, or annual Sum of three hundred Pounds aforeſaid, upon the ſeveral Countries, Lordſhips, Territories, Caſtles, Manors, Colpes, Plough-lands, Quarters and other Parts and Parcels of Land, within the ſaid Counties, whereunto his Majeſty was or is intituled, or mentioned to be intituled as aforeſaid (except before excepted) as they or the greater number of them ſhall think fit and convenient, in ſuch Diviſion and Apportionment, regard is to had, of the quantity and quality of all ſuch Colpes, Plough-lands, Quarters and other Parts and Parcels of Land, whereupon the ſaid Increaſe, is by this Act as aforeſaid to be divided and apportioned: the Order and Orders, Decree and Decrees, to be inrolled in the ſaid Court of *Exchequer*, in the Office of his Majeſty's chief Remembrancer, and the ſaid Rent or Increaſe of Rent, being ſo aſcertained, divided and apportioned, ſhall for ever be levied, anſwered and paid unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, according to the Apportionment and Diviſion ſo to be made, and in ſuch and the ſame manner as the aforeſaid Rents, Compoſition or Compoſition-Rents, or annual Sums of Money, in name of Compoſition or Compoſitions, iſſuing out of or for the aforeſaid Manors and Premiſſes, are, is, have or hath been, or hereafter ſhall be levied or anſwered unto his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and by the ſame Collector, Miniſter or Officer, Collectors, Miniſters or Officers, appointed or to be appointed, on the behalf of his Majeſty, his Heirs and Succeſſors, and for and at the ſame Fees proportionably; And the ſaid Diviſion and Apportionment, when it ſhall be made as aforeſaid, is and ſhall ſtand and be confirmed, by authority of this preſent Parliament; Provided always, and it is enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That the ſaid Barons or the greater number of them, having firſt aſcertained and apportioned the ſaid new Rent or Increaſe of Rent, granted unto his Majeſty, out of the Counties of *Galloway*, Town of *Galloway*, *Maio*, *Roſcomon* and *Sligo*, and out of the County of *Clare* and Country of *Thomond*, by virtue of an Act, intituled an Act, for the ſecuring and ſettling the Eſtates, of the Inhabitants of the Counties of *Galloway*, Town of *Galloway*, *Maio*, *Roſcomon* and *Sligo*, and County of *Clare*, and Country of *Thomond*; If the ſaid new Rents of three hundred Pounds *per Annum*, be not as much in Proportion as the ſaid new Rent or increaſe of Rent, granted by the ſaid Act, intituled an Act, For ſecuring and ſetling of the Eſtates of the Inhabitants of the Counties of *Galloway*, Town of *Galloway*, *Maio*, *Roſcamon* and *Sligo*, and County of *Clare*, and Country of *Thomond*, that then it ſhall be lawful, to and for the ſaid Barons, or the greater number of them as aforeſaid, by their Order or Orders, Decree or Decrees, to add ſo much more yearly Rents, unto the ſaid three hundred Pounds *per Annum*, as ſhall make the increaſe of Rent to his Majeſty, out of the Territories, Lordſhips, Countries, Lands and Premiſſes aforeſaid, in the ſaid Counties of *Limerick* and *Tipperary*, as much proportionably, as the Increaſe granted by the ſaid Act, intituled an Act, For the ſecuring and ſettling of the Eſtates of the Inhabitants of the Counties of *Galloway*, Town of *Galloway*, *Maio*, *Roſcomon* and *Sligo*, County of *Clare* and Country of *Thomond*, and comparing and equalling the ſame, with the number of Plough-lands, in the Countries and Territories aforeſaid, whereunto his Majeſty is or was intituled, or mentioned to be intituled, as aforeſaid, and to be charged by virtue of this Act, And the ſaid Sum or Sums ſo to be added (if any ſhall be) ſhall be charged, apportioned, divided, levied and paid in the ſame nature, manner and form, as the ſaid yearly Rent of three hundred Pounds, is by this Act to be granted, apportioned, divided, levied and paid, not making any Diſtinction between the ſaid Addition, and the ſaid yearly Rent of three hundred Pounds, but always the Sum added (if any be) and the ſaid yearly Rent of three hundred Pounds, be and ſhall be taken and eſteemed one and the ſame Increaſe, as if they were expreſſed in one total Sum in this Act; Provided always, and be it enacted by the authority aforeſaid, That before and until, the ſaid Diviſion or Apportionment ſhall be made and Inrolled as aforeſaid, the whole yearly Sum of three hundred Pounds Sterling, ſhall be duly anſwered and paid unto his Majeſty,

his

.D.1641.
.17.Car.1.

‘his Heirs and Succeſſors, at the Feaſts ‘aforeſaid, by even and equal Portions, ‘out of all and ſingular the ‘Countries, Lordſhips, Territories, ‘Caſtles, Manors, Lands, Tenements ‘and Hereditaments aforeſaid, whereunto ‘his Majeſty is or was intituled, ‘or mentioned to be intituled as aforeſaid ‘(except before excepted) in full ‘Satisfaction of the ſaid yearly Rent; ‘Provided always, and be it enacted ‘by authority of this preſent Parliament, ‘That neither this Act nor any ‘thing therein contained, ſhall extend ‘or be taken to extend, to any Lands, ‘Tenements or Hereditaments, relinquiſhed, ‘forſaken or loſt by, or gained ‘from the Sea, or any Haven or ‘navigable River, other than ſuch, ‘whereof the pretended Owners, or ‘thoſe under whom they claim, have ‘been poſſeſſed, or taken the Profits ‘as Owners or reputed Owners thereof, ‘for the ſpace of threeſcore years, ‘before the nineteenth day of *February*, ‘but that all ſuch Lands, Tenements ‘and Hereditaments, ſhall be ‘and remain, as if this Act had never ‘been had or made.’

A.D.1641.
An.17. Car.1.

We do hereby authorize and require, as well you our ſaid Serjeants at Law and every of you, to make thoſe Alterations, Additions and Amendments in the Bills aforeſaid, according to our Directions herein before expreſſed, as alſo you our ſaid Keeper of our Great Seal, to put them ſo altered and amended as aforeſaid, under our Great Seal of *England*, to be forthwith returned to our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*; For doing of all which, theſe our Letters or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you our ſaid Keeper, and you our ſaid Serjeants at Law, as to all others, whom it may concern, a ſufficient Warrant againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Gubernatione Regalis Exercitus citra Trentham, *Commiſſo* Comiti Eſſex.

.D.1641.
at.17.Car.1.
6. n. 3.
rſ.

A.D.1641.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Robert Earl of *Eſſex*, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold, Greeting.

Whereas, We are inſtantly to take our Journey into our Kingdom of *Scotland*, for the ſettling of the great and urgent Affairs of that our Kingdom; Know ye, that We, in our princely care to provide for the Safety of this Kingdom, and for the Safeguard of the Perſons of our deareſt Conſort the Queen, our deareſt Son Prince *Charles*, and the reſt of our Royal Children, and of our People in this our Abſence, that they may be ſecured and defended from all Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Riots, unlawful Aſſemblies and Attempts, and for the ſpecial Truſt We have and repoſe in your approved Wiſdom, Fidelity, Valour and great Abilities, do aſſign, conſtitute, and ordain you the ſaid Earl of *Eſſex*, to be our Captain-General of all ſuch Forces, as by virtue of this our Commiſſion ſhall be levied and raiſed, within all or any our Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns corporate and other Places whatſoever, within this our Realm of *England*, on this ſide the River *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, as well within the Liberties as without; And therefore We do give you power and authority, in caſe of any Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Commotions or any of them, and for Suppreſſions and Preventions of the ſame, to raiſe and levy Forces, as well of our Trained Bands as others, within all or any our Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns corporate and other Places whatſoever, within this our Realm of *England*, on this ſide the River *Trent*, or in our Dominon of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, meet and apt for the Wars, and them to try, array and put in readineſs, and them alſo and every of them, after their Abilities, Degrees and Faculties, well and ſufficiently to cauſe to be arrayed and weaponed, and to take the Muſters of them from time to time, in Places moſt meet for that purpoſe, after your good Diſcretion; And alſo the ſame our Subjects ſo arrayed, A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1. rayed, tried and armed, as well Men of Arms as other Horſemen, Archers and Footmen of all kinds and degrees, meet and apt for the Wars, to conduct and lead, as well againſt all and ſingular our Enemies, as alſo againſt all and ſingular Rebels, Traitors, and ſuch like Offenders and every of their Adherents, in any Parts or Places within our ſaid Realm of *England*, on this ſide *Trent*, and our Dominion of *Wales*, from time to time as occaſion ſhall require; And with the ſaid Enemies, Traitors and Rebels and ſuch like other Offenders, and every of their Adherents to fight, and them to invade, reſiſt, repreſs, ſubdue, purſue, ſlay, kill and put to Execution, by all ways and means by your good Diſcretion, and to do, fulfil and execute, all and every other things, which ſhall be requiſite, for the levying and government of the ſaid Forces, for the conſervation of our ſaid Realm and Subjects in Peace; And alſo We give you full power and authority, to make, ordain and conſtitute Laws, Ordinances and Proclamations, from time to time, as the caſe ſhall require, for the good government and order of all the Forces that ſhall be under your command, and the ſame and every of them, to cauſe to be duly proclaimed, performed and executed; And to do, execute and uſe, againſt the ſaid Enemies and Traitors, and Rebels and ſuch other like Offenders and every of them, and their and every of their Adherents, as you in your Diſcretion ſhall think neceſſary, the Law called the Marſhal Law or Martial Law, according to the Law Marſhal or Law Martial.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents, give unto you full power and authority, in caſe any Invaſion of Enemies, Inſurrection, Rebellion, Sedition, Commotion or any other ſuch Offences, ſhall happen to be moved, in any Place of this Realm of *England*, on this ſide *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, That then and ſo often, as you ſhall perceive any ſuch Offences, Miſdemeanors or Occaſions to grow or ariſe: You, with all the Power you can make, ſhall with all diligence repair to the Place, where any ſuch Invaſion, Inſurrection, Rebellion, Sedition or Commotion, ſhall happen to be made, and ſubdue, repreſs and reform the ſame and every of them, as well by Battle or other kind of Force, as otherwiſe by the Laws of this our Realm of *England*, and the Law Martial or Law Marſhal or either of them, according to your Diſcretion.

And further, We do give full power and authority unto you, for the Execution of this our Commiſſion, under your Hand and Seal, to aſſign and appoint a Lieutenant-General under you, and in your ſtead to do and execute, all and every or any the Powers and Authorities, by theſe Preſents granted by Us unto you; And alſo to appoint and aſſign a General of the Troops of Horſe, and ſuch other Commanders and Officers, as ſhall be neceſſary and requiſite, for government and command of our Army; And likewiſe one Provoſt Marſhal, for execution of your Commands, according to this our Commiſſion; And further alſo, that in caſe you ſhall in your Diſcretion think fit, to divide or diſpoſe the ſaid Forces by Land or by Sea, into ſeveral Parts and Places, that you may as often as Occaſion ſhall be, divide and diſpoſe the ſame, into ſuch Parts and Places at your Pleaſure, and appoint ſuch Commanders over ſuch Parts of the ſaid Forces, as in your Diſcretion you ſhall think meet; And for that end, We do hereby authorize you, to command all ſuch Ships, Barks and Veſſels, as you ſhall think meet, from time to time, for the Uſe and Service of our ſaid Army and Forces under your Government and Command.

And We do further give and grant unto you, full power and authority, for Us and in our Name, as Occaſion ſhall require, according to your good Diſcretion, by publick Proclamation, to make tender of our Royal Grace and Pardon, to all ſuch Traitors and Rebels (if any ſhall be) and other Offenders, as ſhall ſubmit to Us and deſire to be received to our Mercy; And further alſo, to Reward with the Honour of Knighthood, ſuch as in our Service under you and your Command, ſhall deſerve the ſame.

And for the better execution of this our Service, We do further give and grant unto you full power and authority, as Occaſion ſhall require, whenſoever you ſhall, according to the intent of theſe our Letters Patents, have an Army or Forces under your Command, to command all our Forts and Caſtles now fortified or hereafter to be fortified, in or near the Parts and Places, where the ſaid Army or Forces ſhall be, and to amove, diſplace or continue the Captains, Lieutenants, Commanders

D.1641. 17.Car.1.

Commanders and Soldiers, as you ſhall think meet, for the good and ſafety of this our Kingdom.

Wherefore We will and command you our ſaid Captain-General, with all diligence to execute the Premiſſes with Effect, and whatſoever you ſhall do, by virtue of this our Commiſſion, and according to the Tenor and Effect of the ſame, touching the execution of the Premiſſes or any part thereof, you ſhall of the ſame Stand and be by theſe Preſents, fully and wholly diſcharged in that behalf, againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors; And further We will and command, all and ſingular our Lieutenants of Counties, and Deputy-Lieutenants, Officers of our Ordnances, Juſtices of Peace, Maiors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects, meet and apt for the Wars, within our Realm of *England* on this ſide *Trent*, and our Dominion of *Wales*, to whom it ſhall appertain, That they and every of them, with their Power and Servants, from time to time ſhall be attendant, aiding, aſſiſting, counſelling and helping to you, and at the Commandment of you as aforeſaid, in the Execution hereof, as they and every of them tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer for the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils; Nevertheleſs, our Will and Pleaſure is, That you the ſaid Earl our Captain-General, and in your abſence your Lieutenant-General, in the Execution of this our Commiſſion, ſhall from time to time proceed, according to ſuch private Inſtructions, as are or ſhall be delivered to you, under our Sign Manual.

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1.

In witneſs whereof, We have cauſed theſe our Letters to be made Patents, and to have continuance during our Pleaſure.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Domino Cuſtodi & aliis, durante abſentiâ Regis.

D.1641. im, N.10.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

Edward Lord *Littleton*, Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

To our right truſty and welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors.

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, Lord High Chamberlain of *England*,

Willam Marquis of *Hertford*,

Thomas Earl of *Arundel* and *Surrey*, Earl Marſhal of *England*,

Robert Earl of *Eſſex*, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold,

Algernoon Earl of *Northumberland*, Lord High Admiral of *England*,

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*,

William Earl of *Saliſbury*,

Henry Earl of *Bath*,

Robert Earl of *Warwick*,

John Earl of *Briſtol*,

Henry Earl of *Danby*,

Thomas Earl of *Berks*,

John Earl of *Bridgwater*,

William Earl of *Newcaſtle*,

A.D.1641.

William Viſcount *Say and Seal*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellors,

. . . . *Mandevill*,

. . . . *Savill*,

George Lord *Goring*,

Sir *Peter Wych* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *John Banks* Knight,

And to the reſt of the Lords and others of our Privy Counſel, which do not attend us, into our Kingdom of *Scotland*.

Whereas, We are inſtantly to take our Journey into our Kingdom of *Scotland*, for the ſettling of the great and urgent Affairs of that our Kingdom, We out of our Princely care, to provide for the Safety of all other the Parts of our Kingdom, in this our abſence, and for the Safeguard of the Perſons of our deareſt Conſort the Queen, our deareſt Son Prince *Charles*, and the reſt of our Royal Children, that they might be ſecured and defended from all Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions, Riots, unlawful Aſſemblies and Attempts, have lately named, aſſigned, conſtituted and ordained, him the ſaid

Robert

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1. *Robert* Earl of *Eſſex*, to be our General of all ſuch Forces, as by virtue of our ſaid Commiſſion to him, ſhould be levied and raiſed, in all or any our Counties, Cities, Boroughs, Towns corporate and other Places, within this our Kingdom of *England* on this ſide *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, as well within Liberties as without, and have given power and authority, in caſe of any Inſurrections, Invaſions, Rebellions, Tumults, Seditions and Attempts, and for the Prevention or Suppreſſion of the ſame, to raiſe and levy Forces, as well of our Trained Bands as others, within all or any of our Counties, Cities, Boroughs and Towns corporate, of this our Realm of *England*, as well within Liberties as without, on this ſide *Trent*, or in our Dominion of *Wales*, meet and apt for the Wars, and them to try, array, muſter and put in readineſs, and to conduct them, as well againſt all and ſingular our Enemies, as againſt all Rebels, Traitors and ſuch other like Offenders and their Adherents, attempting any thing againſt Us, our Crown and Dignity, in any Parts or Places within this our Realm of *England*, on this ſide *Trent*, and our Dominion of *Wales*, from time to time, as occaſion ſhall require; And with our ſaid Enemies, Rebels and Traitors, to fight, and them to invade, reſiſt, repreſs, ſubdue, purſue, ſlay, kill and put to Execution of Death, according to his good Diſcretion, and to do and execute all ſuch other things, as ſhall be requiſite, for the levying and governing of the ſaid Forces, for the conſervation of our Realm and Subjects in Peace, wherein alſo, We have given him Power, to make Laws, Ordinances and Proclamations, from time to time, as the caſe ſhall require, for the good government and order of our ſaid Forces under his Command, and to uſe Martial Law as neceſſity ſhall require, with ſundry other Powers mentioned in our ſaid Commiſſion, as by the ſame our Commiſſion may appear; In the Execution whereof, he is nevertheleſs to proceed, according to ſuch our private Inſtructions, as are or ſhall be be delivered him under our Sign Manual. A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

Know ye, that We repoſing aſſured Truſt and Confidence, in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities, Underſtandings and Circumſpections, have aſſigned and appointed you to be our Commiſſioners, and We do hereby give unto you or any ſix or more of you, whereof you the ſaid Lord Keeper, Lord Privy Seal, Marquis *Hertford* or Lord Chamberlain to be one, full power and authority, in this our Abſence, by all good ways and means, to provide for the Peace and Safety of our Kingdom and People, and that from time to time, according to emergent Occaſions, you give Order and Directions to the ſaid Earl of *Eſſex*, our ſaid General, for his due Proceedings in the Execution of our ſaid Commiſſion to him.

And in caſe of any great Riots, Tumult, unlawful Aſſembly, Attempt, Act or other ſudden accident of State, which cannot well endure delay for our own Reſolution, that you make and ſet forth Proclamations in our Name, and take and execute all ſuch Courſes, Orders and Things, as in your Wiſdoms and Diſcretions, ſhall be thought moſt fit and convenient; And for the doing of all the ſaid Premiſſes, theſe our Letters Patents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto you and every of you, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf; And our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue during our Pleaſure.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A ſpecial Commiſſion to the Lord Keeper and others to give the King's Royal Aſſent to ſeveral Bills.

A.D.1641. *Ibidem, N. 8. dorſ.* CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved the Lords Spiritual and Temporal,

And to our truſty and welbeloved the Knights, Citizens and Burgeſſes, the Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, Greeting. A.D.1641.

Foraſmuch as for divers great and urgent Cauſes and Conſiderations, We cannot conveniently for ſome time be perſonally in our Royal Perſon, in the Houſe of Peers in Parliament, being the Place accuſtomed to give our Royal Aſſent unto ſuch Bills and Acts, as have been or ſhall be agreed upon by our ſaid Subjects, the Lords and Commons, and yet We find there may be very great Cauſe, that ſome Laws and Acts of Parliament may be made, ordained and paſſed, in ſuch our Abſence.

We have therefore cauſed theſe our Letters Patents to be made, and have ſigned the ſame, and by the ſame do give full power and authority, unto our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

Edward Lord *Littleton*, Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

William Marquis of *Hertford*,

Robert Earl of *Lindſey*, Great Chamberlain of *England*,

Robert Earl of *Eſſex*, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold,

Henry Earl of *Bath*, and

Edward Earl of *Dorſet*, Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen, or to any five or more of them, to give our Royal Aſſent in our Name, to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both Houſes of Parliament, *For the Confirmation of the Treaty, betwixt our two Kingdoms of* England *and* Scotland; And to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes, *For the raiſing of Monies as occaſion ſhall require*; And to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes, *For raiſing of Forces for Service at Sea and Land, for reſiſting of foreign Invaſions and Seditions, or Commotions, with all things neceſſary, incident thereunto*; And to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes, *For Tonnage and Poundage and other Duties, upon the Exportation and Importation of Commodities, Goods and Merchandize*; And to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes of Parliament, *For the preventing of the corrupting and corrupt mingling of Wines*; And to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes *For the Subſidies of the Clergy*; And to that Bill or Act, *For our moſt gracious and general Pardon*, which is ſigned by Us; And to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes, *For the aſſuring of* Durham-houſe *in the* Strand, *in the County of* Middleſex, *to the Earl of* Pembroke *and* Mountgomery *and his Heirs*; As alſo to any Bill or Act, paſſed or to be paſſed both the ſaid Houſes, *To enable certain Perſons, to ſell divers Manors and Lands, of the Earl of* Cleveland, *in the Counties of* Middleſex *and* Bedford, *for the Payment of the ſaid Earl's Debts, and the Debts of the Lord* Wentworth *his Son*; And to every or any of the ſaid Bills or Acts, and to all Articles, Clauſes and Proviſions in the ſaid Bills or Acts, and every or any of them contained;

Willing, that our Aſſent given by Authority hereof, and the ſaid Bills and Acts, and every Article, Clauſes and Proviſion in them, and every or any of them contained, ſhall be of the ſame Strength, Force and Effect, as if We had been perſonally preſent in the Houſe of Peers, and had openly and publickly in the Preſence of you all, aſſented to the ſame; And We do by theſe Preſents declare and notify the ſame our Royal Aſſent, as well to you the Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons aforeſaid, as to all others whom it may concern: Giving full Power alſo by theſe Preſents, as well to our ſaid Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, to ſeal theſe our Letters Patents with our Great Seal, as to the ſaid Lord Keeper, Lord Privy Seal, Marquis *Hertford*, Lord Great Chamberlain, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold, Earl of *Bath* and Earl of *Dorſet*, or any five or more of them, to declare and notify this our Royal Aſſent in our Abſence, in the ſaid Houſe of Peers, in the Preſence of you the ſaid Lords Spiritual and Temporal, and the Commons of our Parliament there to be aſſembled for that Purpoſe, and the Clerk of our Parliaments, to indorſe the ſaid Bills and Acts, with ſuch Terms and Words in our Name, as is requiſite and hath been accuſtomed for the ſame; And alſo to inroll theſe our Letters Patents, and all and every the ſaid Bills and Acts in the Parliament Roll, and theſe our Letters Patents, ſhall be to every Perſon and Perſons, whom the ſame ſhall or may concern, a ſufficient Warrant in that behalf.

And finally We do declare and will, That, after ſuch Royal Aſſent given and paſſed, by or by virtue of theſe Preſents, and declared and notified as aforeſaid, That then immediately, the ſaid Bills and Acts, and every of them reſpectively,

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

reſpectively, to which ſuch Aſſent ſhall be ſo given as aforeſaid, ſhall be and ſhall be deemed, taken, accepted and admitted, good, ſufficient and perfect Acts of Parliament and Laws, to all intents, conſtructions and purpoſes whatſoever, and to be put and ſhall be put in due execution accordingly, the continuance or diſſolution of this our Parliament, or any uſe, cuſtom, thing or things to the contrary thereof, notwithſtanding.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Conſtitutione Gubernatoris & Concilii pro Virginia.

A.D.1641. *Ibidem, n.* 6. *dorſ.*

C*HARLES*, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *William Berkeley* Knight, one of the Gentlemen of our Privy Chamber,

Sir *Francis Wyat* Knight,
John Weſt Eſquire,
Richard Kempe Eſquire,
Samuel Matthews Eſquire,
Nathaniel Littleton Eſquire,
Chriſtopher Wormely Eſquire,
William Pierce Eſquire,
Roger Windgate Eſquire,
John Hopſon Eſquire,
Thomas Pawlet Eſquire,
George Minify Eſquire,
Henry Brown Eſquire,
William Brocas Eſquire,
Argol Yardley Eſquire,
Thomas Pettus Eſquire,
Thomas Willoughby Eſquire,
Richard Bennet Eſquire,
And *Humfrey Higgeſon* Eſquire,

Greeting.

Whereas, by our Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, bearing date the eleventh day of *January*, in the fourteenth year of our Reign, for the better maintenance and government of the Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, did nominate and appoint the ſaid Sir *Francis Wyatt* Knight, to be the then preſent Governor thereof, and ſuch other perſons, as We in and by Inſtructions under our Sign Manual, had then named and aſſigned, or then after ſhould name and aſſign, to be the then preſent Counſel, of and for the ſaid Colony and Plantation of *Virginia*; Granting unto him or them, and the greater number of them, full power and authority to perform and execute the Places, Powers and Authorities, incident to a Governor and Counſel of *Virginia* reſpectively, as by the ſame Letters Patents of Commiſſion, more at large may appear; Which ſaid Commiſſion and all Places, Powers and Authorities, Matters and Things thereby granted or mentioned to be granted, We do to all Intents and Purpoſes, fully and abſolutely revoke, determine and make void by theſe Preſents; Neverthelesſs, We being willing to give all encouragement to that Plantation, and minding that our Colony and People there, ſhould be regulated as well in Eccleſiaſtical as Temporal Government, according to the Laws and Statutes of our Realm of *England*, which We purpoſe to have eſtabliſhed there, and being reſolved not to impeach or hinder, but to promote and advance the particular Intereſts of ſuch of the Planters there, as ſhall conform themſelves as loyal Subjects, in all due Obedience to our Government, and to diſcourage ſuch, as ſhall be found Diſturbers of the Peace and Impugners of the ſaid Colony.

Know ye therefore, that We for the effecting of the Premiſſes, and the better ordering, governing and managing, of the Affairs of the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, and of the Perſons now inhabiting, and which ſhall hereafter inhabit there, until We ſhall find ſome more convenient means, upon mature Advice, to give more ample Directions for the ſame; And repoſing aſſured Truſt and Confidence, in the Underſtanding, Care, Fidelity, Experience and Circumſpection, of you the ſaid

Sir *William Berkeley*,
Sir *Francis Wyatt*,
John Weſt,
Richard Kemp,
Samuel Matthews,
Nathaniel Littleton,
Chriſtopher Wormley,
William Pierce,
Roger Windgate,
John Hopſon,
Thomas Paulet,
George Minify,
Henry Brown,
William Brocas,
Argol Yardly,
Thomas Pettus,
Thomas Willoughby,
Richard Bennet,
And *Humfrey Higgeſon*,

Have nominated and aſſigned, and by theſe Preſents do nominate and aſſign you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley*, to be the preſent Governor, and you the ſaid Sir *Francis Wyatt*, *John Weſt*, *Richard Kemp*, *Samuel Matthews*, *Nathaniel Littleton*, *Chriſtopher Wormeley*, *William Peirce*, *Roger Windgate*, *John Hopſon*, *Thomas Paulet*, *George Minify*, *Henry Brown*, *William Brocas*, *Argol Yardley*, *Thomas Pettus*, *Thomas Willoughby*, *Richard Bennet*, and *Humfrey Higgeſon*, to be the preſent Counſel of and for the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, giving, and by theſe Preſents granting unto you and them, and the greater number of you and them reſpectively, full Power and Authority, to perform and execute the Places, Powers, and Authorities, incident to a Governor and Counſel of *Virginia* reſpectively, and to direct and govern, correct and puniſh our Subjects, now inhabiting or being, or which hereafter ſhall inhabit or be in *Virginia*, or in the Iſles, Ports, Havens, Creeks or Territories thereof, either in time of Peace or War, and to order and direct the Affairs, touching or concerning that Colony or Plantation, in thoſe Foreign Parts only, and to execute and perform all and every other matters and things, concerning that Plantation, as fully and amply, as any other Governor and Counſel reſident there, at any time, within the ſpace of ten Years now laſt paſt, had or might perform or execute.

And becauſe, by the experience of induſtrious and well-experienced Men, the limits and bounds of the ſaid Plantation may be augmented, and Trade and Commerce, for the maintenance and enriching of the Inhabitants there, from time to time reſiding, much advanced; Our will and pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents give and grant unto you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley*, and the reſt of you our ſaid Counſel beforementioned, or any four or more of you, (whereof the Governor for the time being to be always one) full Power and Authority, to grant one or more Commiſſion or Commiſſions, unto any of our Subjects, addreſſing themſelves unto our ſaid Governor and Counſel, for the diſcovery of the ſame Country and Ports, Bounds, Limits and Extents thereof; And alſo for the finding out, what Trades ſhall be moſt neceſſary to be undertaken, for the benefit and advantage of the ſaid Colony and Plantation, and the good of the People inhabiting, or which ſhall inhabit there, both by Sea and Land; And further, upon all occaſions as you or any four or more of you (whereof you the Governor for the time being to be always one) ſhall ſee fit, to ſend out Forces, for the ſubduing of the *Indians* and Savages of the ſaid Country; And likewiſe to make War and Peace with them, in all ſuch caſes as may ſtand with the ſafety of the ſaid Colony and our Honour, keeping always ſufficient Forces for the holding of the places now enjoyed.

And if it ſhall happen, you the ſaid Sir *William Berkley* to die, or in caſe of your urgent occaſions (allowed by four or more of our ſaid Counſel there) ſhall call you thence at any time, then our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do hereby give and grant to you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley*, and the reſt of the Commiſſioners before named, or the greater number of you, full Power and Authority, upon the Death or in the abſence of you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley*, to elect, nominate and aſſign one of our ſaid Counſel, to be the preſent Governor for the ſaid Colony and Plantation in *Virginia*, and ſo to do from time to time, as often as the caſe ſhall require; And We do by theſe Preſents aſſign and appoint, ſuch Perſon, as by you our ſaid Counſel or the greater number of you, from time to time ſhall be elected and choſen to be the preſent Governor, and the ſaid Governor and the reſt of our Commiſſioners, to be our preſent Counſel for the ſaid Colony or Plantation for *Virginia*; Giving and by theſe Preſents granting unto you, and the greater number of you reſpectively, full Power and Authority, to execute and perform the Places, Powers and Authorities, of a Governor and Counſel of *Virginia* reſpectively, in manner and form aforeſaid; Neverthelesſs our Will and Pleaſure is, that you and every of you, from time to time proceed, according to ſuch inſtructions as you or they, do now or hereafter ſhall receive from us, or the Lords and others of our Privy Council here; And that you, our ſaid Governor and Counſel there for the time being, ſhall be

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

from time to time ſubordinate, ſubject and obedient, to the Lords Commiſſioners and Committees here for our Plantations, for the time being, touching the preſent Government of that Plantation, and according to ſuch Orders and Directions, as they from time to time ſhall conceive and ſet down.

Provided always, and our expreſs Will, Pleaſure and Commandment is, and We do hereby give full Power and Authority unto you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley*, and ſuch other Perſon as ſhall be Governor there, for the time being, according to the true intent of theſe Preſents, and our intention herein before declared, that upon the death or diſcontinuance of any one of our Counſel there, you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley*, and ſuch other Perſon as ſhall be Governor there, and our Counſel there for the time being, or the greater part of them, ſhall elect, nominate and appoint, ſuch other ſufficient, able and diſcreet Perſon or Perſons, in the room or place of him or them ſo dying or diſcontinuing, during the continuance of this our preſent Commiſſion; And that you ſhall from time to time, return and certify the Names and Qualities of ſuch Perſon or Perſons, ſo by you to be nominated and appointed, in the room of ſuch of our Counſel, there dying or diſcontinuing as aforeſaid, unto Us and the Lords and others our Commiſſioners for Plantations here, to the end, ſuch Perſon or Perſons to be by you and them ſo elected, nominated and appointed, in manner aforeſaid, may receive allowance or diſallowance, of ſuch their election or choice, in the room of ſuch of our Counſel there, as ſhall either die or diſcontinue, as there ſhall be cauſe, or to us or our ſaid Commiſſioners for Plantations here, ſhall ſeem meet.

And our further Will and Pleaſure is, That you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley* and *Richard Kemp*, before you or either of you depart out of this our Kingdom of *England*, ſhall take ſuch Oaths, before the Lord-Keeper, Lord Privy Seal or either of them, for this our Kingdom, as the Governor and Counſel for the ſaid Plantation and Colony, have heretofore taken, and after ſuch Oaths, by you the ſaid Sir *William Berkeley* and *Richard Kemp* ſo taken as aforeſaid, We do hereby charge and command you, to adminiſter unto the ſaid Sir *Francis Wyatt* Knight, *John Weſt*, *Samuel Matthews*, *Nathaniel Littleton*, *Chriſtopher Wormeley*, *William Peirs*, *Roger Windgate*, *John Hopton*, *Thomas Paulet*, *George Minify*, *Henry Brown*, *William Brocas*, *Argal Yardley*, *Thomas Pettus*, *Thomas Willoughby*, *Richard Bennet* and *Humfrey Higgeſon*, and every of them, the like Oath upon the Holy Evangeliſt, as you or either of you have already taken, as Counſellor, of or for the ſaid Colony or Plantation; Willing and requiring you and them, to be diligent and attendant in the execution of this our Service and Commandment, and alſo requiring all our loving Subjects there, to be directed and governed by you, or the greater number, of you and them our Commiſſioners aforeſaid, in all things, according to the intention and true meaning of theſe Preſents; And laſtly, our Will and Pleaſure is, that this our Commiſſion ſhall continue in force, until We, by ſome other Writing under our Signet, Privy Seal, or Great Seal of *England*, ſhall ſignify our Pleaſure to the contrary.

In Witneſs &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De

De Commiſſione ſpeciali ad inquirendum de Supellectilibus, ac etiam de Finibus & Amerciamentis Curiæ in partibus borealibus.

A.D.1641.

bidem, N. 5. orſ.

A.D.1641.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our welbeloved,

Fardinando Lord *Fairfax*, Baron of *Comeroome* in our Kingdom of *Scotland*,

To our truſty and welbeloved,
Sir *Arthur Ingram* Knight,
Sir *Philip Stapleton* Knight,
Sir *Thomas Mettam* Knight,
Robert Strickland, Eſquire,
And *John Ibſon* Eſquire, Greeting.

Whereas our Manſion-houſe called the Manor-houſe of *Saint Mary's*, near the Walls of our City of *York*, where our Preſident and Counſel for the North Parts heretofore inhabited, and other Houſes, Lodges, Buildings and Places thereunto belonging, hath and have been from time to time, provided and furniſhed with great quantities of Goods, Chattels, Utenſils and Implements, fitting and neceſſary for the uſe and accommodation of our ſaid Preſident and Counſel, ſome whereof are taken and conveyed away, as We are informed.

And whereas there are divers Amerciaments, Fines and Sums of Money, due and belonging unto Us, which have come and ariſen out of and concerning, the many ſeveral Suits and other Proceedings, that have been depending and agitated, before our Preſident or Vice-Preſident and Counſel, in our Court in the North Parts aforeſaid, commonly called the Court of *York*, which have not been anſwered unto us, but are unduly detained.

Know ye therefore, that We repoſing aſſured truſt and confidence, in your approved wiſdoms, fidelity, care and diligence, have aſſigned, made and appointed you our Commiſſioners; And We do by theſe Preſents, give unto you or any four, three, two or more of you, full Power and Authority, by all good and lawful ways and means, both by examination upon Oath and otherwiſe, as in your diſcretion you ſhall find fit, to inquire, find out and diſcover, what and how much Goods, Chattels, Furniture, Utenſils and Implements of Houſhold Stuff, of every ſort whatſoever, was and were remaining, being or belonging, in and to our ſaid Manſion-houſe, called the Manor-houſe of *Saint Mary's* aforeſaid, or the Houſes, Lodgings, Offices and Buildings thereunto belonging, upon the firſt day of *May*, which was in the Year of our Lord God, one thouſand ſix hundred thirty and four, or at any time ſince? Who hath had the charge or kept an Inventory or other accompt of them or any of them? And where or in whoſe Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion, the ſame Goods, Chattels, Furniture and other the Premiſſes aforeſaid, do now remain? And who hath removed or taken away the ſame or any part of them, within the time aforeſaid? And by whoſe command, connivance or procurement? And what value, the Goods, Chattels and Furniture aforeſaid, or any of them, were of, at the time when the ſame were remaining in our Manſion-houſe aforeſaid?

And We do likewiſe hereby give unto you, or any four, three, two or more of you, the Power and Authority aforeſaid, to diſcover and find out, what Sum and Sums of Money, have ariſen or accrued, and ought to have been paid and ſatiſfied unto Us, from the ſaid firſt day of *May*, which, in the ſaid year one thouſand ſix hundred thirty four, until the date hereof, by reaſon and occaſion of every or any Suits commenced, or other cauſe or proceeding promoted and agitated before our Preſident, Vice-Preſident and Counſel, or any of them, in any our ſaid Court or Courts in the North Parts aforeſaid, or by what other ways or means whatſoever, which are not, nor have not been anſwered unto us? By whom the ſame are owing, or by whom received, by what means or colour ſoever?

And of your whole Proceedings by virtue of this our Commiſſion, our Will and Pleaſure is, that you make return under your Hands and Seals, or under the Hands and Seals of any four, three, two or more of you, into our High Court of *Chancery*, upon or before

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

fore the firſt day of *November* next enſuing the date hereof, together with a perfect Inventory of all the Goods, Chattels, Furniture, Utenſils and Implements of Houſhold Stuff, remaining in our ſaid Manſion-houſe, or in the Houſes, Lodgings, Offices and Buildings thereunto belonging, or in the Hands, Cuſtody or Poſſeſſion, of any our Officer or Officers, or other Perſon or Perſons whomſoever, which you or any four, three, two or more of you, ſhall alſo deliver or cauſe to be delivered, to the Commiſſioners of our Revenue, Treaſurer or Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, at the time aforeſaid, without further delay.

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ninth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Ratificatione Pacificationis factæ inter Angliam & Scotiam.

A.D.1641.

Rot. Parl. Annis 10 & 17 *Car.* 1. *p.* 2. *m.* 22.

WHEREAS by his Majeſty's Royal Wiſdom and Princely Care, of the Peace and Happineſs of his Majeſty's Dominions, a Treaty hath been appointed, for removing of all differences raiſed betwixt the two Kingdoms, and betwixt the King and his Subjects of *Scotland*, and for ſettling and aſſuring a firm and bleſſed Peace for all time to come, and a Commiſſion hath been given under the Great Seal of *England*, with approbation of both Houſes of Parliament, bearing date the three and twentieth day of *November*, in the ſixteenth Year of his Majeſty's Reign, and in the Words following.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins,

Francis Earl of *Bedford*,
William Earl of *Hertford*,
Robert Earl of *Eſſex*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

William Earl of *Saliſbury*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

Robert Earl of *Warwick*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

John Earl of *Briſtol*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Henry Earl of *Holland*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Thomas Earl of *Berks*,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved,

Philip Lord *Wharton*,

A.D.1641.

William Lord *Pagett*,
Edward Lord *Kimbolton*,
Robert Lord *Brook*,
John Lord *Powlett*,
Edward Lord *Howard* of *Eſcrick*,
Thomas Lord *Savile*,
And *Francis* Lord *Dunſmore*, Greeting.

Whereas divers of our Subjects of *Scotland*, have by their ſeveral Petitions humbly beſought us, that we would be graciouſly pleaſed to grant unto them certain demands; We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence, in your Wiſdoms and Fidelities, have named, aſſigned and appointed you, and by theſe Preſents do name, aſſign, and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby give and grant unto you or any ten or more of you, full Power and Authority, to treat with

John Earl of *Rothes*,
Charles Earl of *Dunfermling*,
John Lord *Loudon*,
Sir *Patrick Hepburne* of *Waughtone*,
Sir *William Douglas* of *Cavers*,
William Drummond of *Ricarton*,
John Smith Bailiff of *Edinburgh*,
Alexander Wedderburne Clerk of *Dundee*,
Hugh Kennedy Burgeſs of *Air*,
Alexander Henderſon,

And *Archibald Johnſton*, or any of them, or any others deputed or to be deputed by our ſaid Subjects of *Scotland*, or nominated or to be nominated on their behalf, and to take into your ſerious Conſideration, the ſaid demands, and compoſe, conclude and end all differences ariſing thereupon or otherwiſe, as you or any ten or more of you, in your Wiſdoms ſhall think fit, and whatſoever you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any ten or more of you, ſhall do in the Premiſſes, We do by theſe Preſents ratify and confirm the ſame.

In Witneſs whereof, We have cauſed theſe our Letters to be made Patents.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the three and twentieth day of *November*, in the ſixteenth Year of our Reign.

Per ipſum Regem.

And in like manner, a Commiſſion hath been granted by the Committees of the Parliament of *Scotland*, bearing date the laſt of *October* and fourth days of *November* 1640 Years, and in the Words following.

We the Commiſſioners of the Parliament of *Scotland*, being a full Number of both the *Quorums* thereof underſubſcrivand,

Forſomikel, as the King's Majeſty our dread Sovereign, has been graciouſly pleaſed, upon our humble Supplications, to appoint ane Treaty and Conference at *Rippon*, betwixt our Commiſſioners choſen and ſent by us for that effect, and ane number of the Peers of *England*, who accordingly met, and have accorded upon certain Articles, as well anent the Maintenance of our Army, as anent the Ceſſation of Arms during the Treaty.

And becauſe the time for the enſuing Parliament of *England*, could not permit the Treaty, to come to the wiſhed concluſion there, His Majeſty was therefore likewiſe pleaſed, to transfer the ſaid Treaty to *London*, where the Parliament is to hold, that there theſe intruſted by his Majeſty and the Eſtates of Parliament, may have the better time and place, to treat and conclude thereanent.

Therefore, We the ſaid Commiſſioners, being a full number of both *Quorums* thereof underſubſcrivand, by virtue and conform to the Commiſſion granted to us by the Eſtates of Parliament, do not only approve the ſaid Articles already agreed upon, and ſubſcribed, by our ſaid Commiſſioners at *Rippon*; but alſo do give by theſe Preſents full Power and Warrand and Commiſſion,

To *John* Earl of *Rothes*,
Lord *Leſly*,
Charles Earl of *Dunfermling*,
Lord *Urquhart* and *Fivie*,
John Lord *Loudon*,
Sir *Patrick Hepburn* of *Waughton*,
Sir *William Douglas* of *Cavers*,
William Drummond of *Ricarton*,
John Smith of *Edinburgh*,
Maſter *Alexander Wedderburn* of *Dundee*,

And *Hugh Kennedy* of *Air*, as Members of the Eſtates of Parliament; And becauſe many things may occur, concerning the Church and Aſſemblies thereof, Therefore beſides theſe of the Eſtates, We nominate and appoint Maſter *Alexander Henderſon* and Mr. *Archibald Johnſton*, whom We adjoin for that effect, with full Power to them or any ſevin of them, there being always two of every Eſtate, to paſs to the ſaid City of *London*, and there or at any other place convenient (mutually to be agreed upon) to meet and convene with any, who ſhall be appointed by his Majeſty and Eſtates of Parliament of *England*, for the foreſaid Treaty, giveand, grantand and committand, like as We by theſe Preſents gives, grants and commits to them, in manner aforeſaid, full Power, Warrant and Commiſſion, to treat, conſult, adviſe, determine and agree, as well anent the ſatisfying and granting of our Demands, as in obtaining and ſecuring a ſettled Peace for all time coming, conform to the Inſtructions given to them therewith, or whilk ſhall be ſent to them hereafter, by us or any one of the ſaid *Quorums* at the Camp or *Edinburgh* thereanent, with Power to them as ſaid is, to do every thing, which may conduce for the better and eaſier obtaining of our ſaid Demands, and eſtabliſhing a ſettled Peace, conform to the ſaid particular Inſtructions, in ſuch like manner as We might do, if We were all perſonally preſent our ſelves, in full number, promiſing to hold firm and ſtable, all and every thing, our ſaid Commiſſioners in manner aforeſaid, ſhall do in the Premiſſes, conform to the ſaid Inſtructions.

And in caſe it ſhall be found expedient or neceſſary, to add any more Commiſſioners to the foreſaid Perſons, theſe who ſhall ſo be ſent, authorized under our Hands, or the full number of any of the ſaid *Quorums*, ſhall have a like Power and Commiſſion, by virtue of theſe Preſents, with the forenamed Commiſſioners, in ſike like manner, as if their Names were particular expreſſed herein.

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

In Witneſs whereof, their Preſents are ſubſcribed at *Newcaſtle* and *Edinburgh*, the laſt of *October* and fourth of *November* 1640 Years.

Rothes.
Montroſe.
Caſſellis.
Lothain.
Lindſay.
Balmerino.
Naper.
Burghly.
Es Couper.
Thomas Hop.
W. Ricarton.
Home.
W. Caprinton.
J. Gartgurth.
Dundas.
Edward Edgar.
Richard Maxwell.
James Scott.
Porterfield.
W. Hamilton.
Maſter *William Moir.*
Ja. Sword.
Hugh Kennedy.
Rutherford.

And foraſmuch, as by virtue of the ſaid Commiſſions, the Commiſſioners therein authoriſed, have at length treated, and by the aſſiſtance and bleſſing of God, have agreed upon the Heads and Articles following.

Articles of the large Treaty, concerning the eſtabliſhing of the Peace, betwixt the King's Majeſty and his People of *Scotland*, and betwixt the two Kingdoms, agreed upon by the *Engliſh* and *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners, at the City of *Weſtminſter*, the ſeventh day of *Auguſt* 1641, the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners having given the Declaration following, *viz.*

We do ſtill in all Loyalty, as becometh humble and dutiful Subjects, acknowledge our dependency upon his Majeſty, as our dread Sovereign, whether his Majeſty live in *Scotland* or in *England*, and ſhall always and in all things, witneſs our high reſpects and beſt affections to the Kingdom and Parliament of *England*, according to the ſtrong Bonds of Nature and Religion, by which the two Kingdoms are joined under one Head and Monarch; Yet as We are fully aſſured, that the Kingdom and Parliament of *England*, is for the preſent, far from any thought of Uſurpation over the Kingdom and Parliament of *Scotland*, or their Laws and Liberties; ſo for the preventing the Miſunderſtanding of the Poſterity and of Strangers, and for ſatisfying the ſcruples of others, not acquainted with the Nature of this Treaty, and the manner of our Proceedings, which may ariſe upon our coming into *England*, and our Treating in time of Parliament; We do by theſe declare and make known, That neither by our Treaty with the *Engliſh*, nor by ſeeking our Peace to be eſtabliſhed in Parliament; nor any other action of ours, do We acknowled any dependency upon them, or make them Judges to us or our Laws, or any thing that may import the ſmalleſt prejudice to our Liberties; But that We come in a free and brotherly way, by our Informations to remove all Doubts, that may ariſe concerning the Proceedings of our Parliament, and to join our endeavours in what may conduce for the peace and good of both Kingdoms, no otherwiſe, then if by the occaſion of the King his Reſidence in *Scotland*, Commiſſioners in the like Exigence ſhould be ſent thither from *England*, did demand that his Majeſty would be graciouſly pleaſed, to command that the Acts of the late Parliament, may be publiſhed in his Highneſs's Name as our Sovereign Lord, with conſent of the Eſtates of Parliament convened by his Majeſty's Authority.

Whereunto it is anſwered and agreed, That foraſmuch as the King's Majeſty, at the humble deſire of his Subjects, did call and convene a Parliament to be holden at *Edinburgh* the ſecond day of *June* 1640, wherein certain Acts were made and agreed upon, which Acts, his Majeſty (for the peace and good of his Kingdom) is pleaſed to publiſh in his own Name, with the conſent of the Eſtates, and therefore commands, that the ſaid Acts bearing date the eleventh day of *June* 1640, be publiſhed with the Acts to be made in the next Seſſion of the ſame Parliament, and that all the ſaid Acts, as well of the precedent as of the next Seſſion, to be holden, have in all time coming the ſtrength of Law, and to be univerſally received and obeyed, by all the Subjects of the Kingdom of *Scotland*.

His Majeſty doth in the word of a King, promiſe the publiſhing of the ſaid Acts, in ſuch ſort as is above ſpecified.

As for the manner of publiſhing the ſaid Acts, his Majeſty approves, that the Declaration of the Eſtates in the beginning of the Acts, and the concluſion at the end, may be paſſed in ſilence at the publiſhing of the Acts, and left out in the printed Copies: And if any thing ſhall further occur, concerning the manner of publiſhing the ſaid Acts, his Majeſty's Commiſſioner may then offer it unto the Eſtates to be conſidered of; His Majeſty being moſt aſſured, that the Eſtates of Parliament will have a great care, not to ſuffer his Majeſty's Authority to be prejudiced, in the managing of theſe great Affairs. 3. *December* 1640.

The ſecond Demand, That the Caſtle of *Edinburgh* and other Strengths of the Kingdom, ſhould with the Advice of the Eſtates of Parliament, according to their Foundations, be furniſhed and uſed for Defence and Security of the Kingdom. *Is agreed unto.*

The third Demand, That *Scotchmen* within his Majeſty's Dominions of *England* and *Ireland*, may be freed from Cenſure, for ſubſcribing the Covenant, and be no more preſſed with Oaths and Subſcriptions unwarranted by their Laws, and contrary to their national Oath and Covenant, approved by his Majeſty.

It is thereto anſwered and agreed in his Majeſty's Name upon *December* 8, 1640.

That as his Majeſty hath granted your firſt and ſecond Demand, ſo we do now in his Majeſty's Name, anſwer to the Third, That all thoſe who in his Dominions of *England* or *Ireland*, have been impriſoned, forfeited or cenſured any other way, for ſubſcribing of the Covenant, or refuſing to take any other Oath, contrary to the ſame, ſhall be free of thoſe Cenſures, and ſhall be fully reſtored to their Liberties, Eſtates and Poſſeſſions; And for the time coming, that the Subjects of *Scotland* as Subjects of *Scotland*, ſhall not be conſtrained to any Oath, contrary to the Laws of that Kingdom, and the Religion there eſtabliſhed, but ſuch of the Kingdom of *Scotland*, as ſhall tranſport themſelves into the Kingdoms of *England* or *Ireland*, and there be ſettled Inhabitants, either by way of having Inheritance or Freehold, or by way of ſettled Trades (by which the way of trading of the Factors of Merchants, nor of Merchants themſelves is not to be underſtood) ſhall be ſubject to the Laws of *England* or *Ireland*, and to the Oaths eſtabliſhed by the Laws and Acts of Parliament in the ſaid Kingdoms reſpectively, wherein they live and have their ordinary and conſtant Reſidence, and not otherwiſe, and the *Engliſh* and *Iriſh* ſhall have the like Privilege in *Scotland*. *December* 8, 1640.

To the fourth Demand, craving, That his Majeſty may be graciouſly pleaſed, to declare as an Act of his Royal Juſtice, ſerving much to his own Honour, for the eſtabliſhing of his Throne, and for the good and peace of both Kingdoms, that whoſoever ſhall be found upon Trial and Examination, by the Eſtates of either of the two Parliaments (they judging againſt the Perſons ſubject to their own Authority) to have been the Authors and Cauſers of the late and preſent Troubles and Combuſtion, whether by labouring to make and foment Diviſion betwixt the King and his People, or betwixt the two Nations or any other way, ſhall be liable to the Cenſure and Sentence of the ſaid Parliaments reſpectively, conform to the Paper of *December* 9, 1640.

It is anſwered upon the eleventh of *December*, 1640. That his Majeſty believeth, that he hath none ſuch about him, and therefore concerning that Point, he can make no other Declaration, than that he is juſt, and that all his Courts of Juſtice are free and open to all Men, his Parliament in this Kingdom is now ſitting, and the current Parliament of *Scotland* near approaching the time of their Meeting, to either of which, he doth not prohibit any of his Subjects, to preſent their juſt Grievances or Complaints, of whatſoever Nature, each meddling and judging againſt the Perſons ſubject to their own Authority, 11. *December* 1640.

It is further anſwered upon the ſaid eleventh day of *December*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$. to the fourth Demand, concerning Incendiaries, That his Majeſty believeth he hath none ſuch about him, therefore concerning that Point, he can make no other Declaration, than that he is juſt, and that all his Courts of Juſtice are free and open to all Men; His Parliament in this Kingdom is now ſitting, and the current Parliament in *Scotland* near approaching the time of their meeting, in neither of which reſpective, he doth not prohibit the Eſtates to proceed in trying and judging of whatſoever of his Subjects.

And whereas, it was further demanded, That his Majeſty would not hinder any of his Subjects to be tried and judged by the Parliament: So that none

A.D.1641.
An.17.Car.1.

none after the Sentence of the Parliament, ſhould have acceſs to his Majeſty, or be maintained or enjoy Places or Offices, and have Credit or Authority to inform and adviſe his Majeſty conform to the Paper of 23. *December*, 1640.

It is declared in his Majeſty's Name, upon *December* 30, 16$\frac{40}{41}$. beſide his Majeſty's former Anſwers, his Majeſty hath commanded us to declare in his Name, that he will not employ any Perſon or Perſons in Office or Place, that ſhall be judged incapable by Sentence of Parliament; nor will he make uſe of their Service without the conſent of Parliament, nor grant them acceſs to his Perſon, whereby they may interrupt or diſturb that firm Peace, which he now ſo much deſireth, he being confident, that they will proceed in a fair and juſt way, and according to their ſeveral Profeſſions, with that reſpect to his Honour, which in reaſon he may expect from good and dutiful Subjects. 30. *December*, 1640.

The fifth Demand, That their Ships and Goods and all Damage thereof may be reſtored, is condeſcended unto, and to be reciprocal; That all Ships taken at Sea or ſtayed in Ports, with Damage on both Sides, and that ſome ſummary Courſe be agreed upon for the performance thereof, upon the Demands of the Particulars on both Sides conform to the Paper of *December* 30, 1640.

And further, it was agreed upon the ſeventh of *January*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$. That all Ships taken and ſtayed, ſhould be reciprocally reſtored on both Sides, and that the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners having informed, that about fourſcore Ships of *Scotland*, are yet ſtayed in the Ports, and are like to ſuffer much further Loſs and Damage, if they ſhall not be delivered into ſome Hands who may have care of them. It is agreed for the more ſpeedy expeding of the *Scotiſh* Ships, and that the Owners thereof be not longer damnified by the want of them, That Warrants ſhall be preſently granted for delivery of all their Ships, and that four thouſand Pounds be preſently advanced, for Caulking, Sail, Cordage and other Neceſſaries, for helping the preſent ſetting forth of the ſaid Ships, and for the reſt of this Article, when it ſhall come in the ſixth Demand, it ſhall be agreed unto *ſeptimo Januarii*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$.

To the ſixth Demand, concerning the Loſſes which the Kingdom of *Scotland* hath ſuſtained, and the vaſt Charges they have been put unto, by the Occaſion of the late Troubles, and the Reparations deſired from the Juſtice and Kindneſs of the Kingdom of *England*, toward relief thereof, in manner, and upon the Grounds expreſſed in the Paper of the ſeventh of *January*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$.

It is anſwered, That this Houſe thinks fit, that a friendly Aſſiſtance and Relief ſhall be given towards Supply of the Loſſes and Neceſſities of the *Scots*, and that in due time this Houſe will take into Conſideration the meaſure and manner of it, conform to the Paper of the two and twentieth of *January*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$.

And further, the Parliament, upon the third of *February*, did declare, that they did conceive that the Sum of three hundred thouſand Pounds, is a fit Proportion of that friendly Aſſiſtance and Relief, formerly thought fit to be given, towards Supply of the Loſſes and Neceſſities of their Brethren of *Scotland*, and that the Houſe would in due time take into conſideration the manner, how, and the time when the ſame ſhall be raiſed, conform to the Paper of the third of *February*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$. and given into the Treaty upon the fifth thereof.

And whereas, it was deſired by the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners, that the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners would let them know from the Parliament, the Security, Manner and Terms of Payment, of the foreſaid Sum of three hundred thouſand Pounds, and of the Arrears due for the Relief of the Northern Counties; It was agreed unto by Warrant and Order of the Parliament, that they ſhould have fourſcore thouſand Pounds as a Part of foreſaid Sum of three hundred thouſand Pounds, with the whole Arrears due to the Army, before diſbanding thereof, conform to the Paper of *May* 26, 1641. and given into the Treaty the 27th of the ſaid Month, and concerning the Security for Payment, of the remanent of the ſaid Sum of three hundred thouſand Pounds, which is Arrear extending to two hundred and twenty thouſand Pounds. It is reſolved and agreed unto by both Houſes of Parliament, that an Act of Parliament of Publick Faith, ſhall paſs for Security thereof, and that one Moiety or equal Half of the ſame, extending to one hundred and ten thouſand Pounds, ſhall be paid at *Midſummer*, *Anno* 1642. and the other Moiety or equal

Half to be paid at *Midſummer*, in *Anno* 1643. as the Order of the Houſe of Parliament of the 19th and 25th days of *June*, 1641. do more fully purport.

And in like manner, whereas it was deſired by the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners, that they might know, to whom they ſhould addreſs themſelves for Payment of the Sums, at the days appointed by the Parliament, conform to the Parliament's Determination of the nineteenth of *June*; Secondly, At what Place the Payment ſhould be made; Thirdly, That a ſafe Conduct may be granted for the ſecure tranſporting of the Monies to *Scotland*, at the Terms of Payment agreed upon.

It is anſwered and reſolved by the Parliament, That theſe Earls, Lords and Commiſſioners following, ſhall be the Perſons, to whom the *Scots* ſhall addreſs themſelves, for the receiving of the Sums, at the days appointed by the Parliament: Earl of *Bedford*, Earl of *Eſſex*, Earl of *Warwick*, Earl of *Holland*, Earl of *Stanford*, Lord *Wharton*, Lord *Mandevill*, Lord *Brooke*, Mr. *Martin*, Sir *Thomas Barrington*, Mr. *Capell*, Sir *Arthur Ingram*, Sir *Gilbert Gerrard*, Sir *Robert Pye*, Mr. *Henry Bellaſis*, Sir *Walter Earle*, Sir *William Litton*, Sir *Henry Mildmay*, Sir *Thomas Cheek*, Sir *John Strangeways*, Mr. *Arthur Goodwin*, Mr. *Hampden*, Alderman *Soame*, Alderman *Pennington*. Reſolved upon the Queſtion, that the Place of Payment ſhall be the Chamber of *London*. Reſolved upon the Queſtion, that a ſafe Conduct ſhall be granted for the ſecure tranſporting of the Money to *Scotland*, at the terms of Payment agreed upon, at the Charge of the *Scots*, conform to the Paper of the 22d day of *June*, 1641.

To the ſeventh Demand, Deſiring, that as his Majeſty hath approved the Acts of the late Parliament, wherein all ſuch Declarations, Proclamations, Books, Libels and Pamphlets, as have been made, written or publiſhed, againſt his loyal and dutiful Subjects of *Scotland*, are recalled and ordained to be ſuppreſſed and deſtroyed, ſo his Majeſty may be pleaſed to give Order, that the ſame may be recalled, ſuppreſſed and forbidden in *England* and *Ireland*, and that the Loyalty, Integrity and Faithfulneſs of his Majeſty's Subjects of *Scotland*, towards his Majeſty's Royal Perſon and Government, may at the cloſing of the Treaty of Peace, and the time of Publick Thankſgiving for the ſame, be made known in all Places and in all the Pariſh Churches in his Majeſty's Kingdoms.

This was the more earneſtly deſired and confidently expected from his Majeſty's Juſtice and Goodneſs, becauſe no Calamity or Diſtreſs hath ſo ſore vexed or ſo deeply wounded the Hearts of his Majeſty's Subjects, as that their loyalty and love towards their native King, ſhould have been controverted, and by the Malignancy of bad Inſtruments brought into Suſpicion: And becauſe, they unfeignedly deſire and pray for his Majeſty's Happineſs, and are reſolved by all Means and at all Occaſions, to deny themſelves, and what they have for his Majeſty's Honour, as is more fully contained in the Paper of the eighth of *February*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$.

It is anſwered upon the tenth of *February*, 16$\frac{40}{41}$. We do agree, that all Declarations, Proclamations, Acts, Books, Libels and Pamphlets, that have been made and publiſhed, againſt the Loyalty and Dutifulneſs of his Majeſty's Subjects of *Scotland*, ſhall be recalled, ſuppreſſed and forbidden in *England* and *Ireland*; and that this be reciprocal in *Scotland*, if any ſuch have been made or publiſhed there, in prejudice of his Majeſty's Honour, and this, upon diligent enquiry to be done, by the Authority of the Parliament next ſitting in *Scotland*, of which, the Commiſſioners of *Scotland* do promiſe to have an eſpecial care. And we do alſo agree, That when it ſhall pleaſe Almighty God, to grant a happy cloſe of this Treaty of Peace, the Loyalty of his Majeſty's ſaid Subjects, ſhall be made known at the time of the publick Thankſgiving in all Places, and particularly in the Pariſh Churches of his Majeſty's Dominions, unto which, we are the rather induced, for that you expreſs how deeply it hath wounded the Hearts of his Majeſty's ſaid Subjects, that their Loyalty and Love to his Majeſty their native King, ſhould be brought in Queſtion and Suſpicion: Whereas they unfeignedly deſire and pray for his Majeſty's Happineſs, and are reſolved by all Means and at all Occaſions to deny themſelves and what they have, for his Majeſty's Honour, 10. *February* 16$\frac{40}{41}$.

Concerning the eighth Demand, for an happy and durable Peace, which is the chiefeſt of all our Deſires, and unto which all our former ſeven Articles being now agreed upon, are as many Preparations; We do firſt of all deſire, that

that all Monuments, Tokens and Shews of Hoſtility, upon the Borders of the two Kingdoms may be taken away, and that upon the Reaſons and Conſiderations particulary expreſſed, in the Paper of the tenth of *February*, $16\frac{40}{41}$. That not only the Garriſons of *Berwick* and *Carliſle* may be removed, but that the Works may be ſleighted and the Places diſmantled.

It is anſwered and agreed upon the fourteenth of *June*, That his Majeſty is deſirous, that all things betwixt the Kingdoms of *England* and *Scotland*, be reduced into the ſame State they were in, before the beginning of the late Troubles; And therefore, he doth give his Aſſent to the Advice of the two Houſes of Parliament, that the Garriſons of *Berwick* and *Carliſle*, upon the disbanding of the *Scotiſh* Army now in *England*, and of all ſuch Forces as are gathered together in *Scotland*, be likewiſe preſently removed: And that the Fortifications of *Berwick* and *Carliſle* be alſo reduced to the ſame Condition they were before the late Troubles; So that all Fortifications in *Scotland*, be likewiſe put in the ſame Condition they were, before the ſaid Troubles; And that the Works be not repaired but ſuffered to decay, and that the Ordnance and Ammunition be removed, and that it be without prejudice to his Majeſty's former Grant of the ſecond Demand, concerning the keeping of the Caſtles of the Kingdom of *Scotland*, the fourteenth of *June* 1641.

To their Deſire, concerning Unity in Religion and Uniformity of Church Government, as a ſpecial Means for conſerving of Peace betwixt the two Kingdoms, upon the Grounds and Reaſons contained in the Paper of the tenth of *March*, given into the Treaty and Parliament of *England*.

It is anſwered upon the eleventh of *June*, That his Majeſty with Advice of both Houſes of Parliament, doth approve of the Affection of his Subjects of *Scotland*, in their deſire of having a Conformity of Church Government between the two Nations, and as the Parliament hath already taken into Conſideration the Reformation of Church Government, ſo they will proceed therein in due time, as ſhall beſt conduce to the Glory of God, and Peace of the Church and of both Kingdoms, *undecimo Junii*, 1641.

To their deſire of the King's Majeſty and the Prince, their coming and reſiding ſometimes in *Scotland*, upon the Reaſons given in *February*, 16. $16\frac{40}{41}$.

It is anſwered the ninth of *June*, That his Majeſty doth take in good part, the Senſe his Subjects of *Scotland* have of his Abſence, and the dutiful Expreſſion they make of their deſire to have him and the Prince his Son frequently amongſt them; and aſſuring himſelf, that they have no other Intention in this Demand, but merely to expreſs their Love to his Perſon and the Welfare of his antient Kingdom; He declares unto them, that as he ſhall find the urgency of thoſe Affairs require his Preſence, and his other Conveniencies here permit, he will repair thither, and the Prince his Son: So far as he may know and be acquainted with the People there, 9. *June* 1641.

To the Deſire, concerning the manner of chooſing and placing of the Officers of State, Counſellors and Seſſioners, within the Kingdom of *Scotland* by advice of the Parliament, upon the Grounds and Reaſons given in *March* $16\frac{40}{41}$.

It is anſwered the ninth of *June* in his Majeſty's Name, We intend nothing more heartily and really, than that our People ſhould be governed by the Laws of the Kingdom, and that all Judges in their ſeveral Judicatories ſhould judge accordingly; Therefore we will never allow nor permit, that either Counſellors, Officers of State or Judges, be exeemed from our and our Parliament's Trial and Cenſure, for the diſcharging of their Duties in their ſeveral Offices and Places. Likewiſe we conceive, that nothing will conduce more to the good of our Service, and the peaceable and happy Government of the Kingdom, than that Offices of State, Places of Council and Seſſions, and other Judicatories, be provided with honeſt, able and qualified Men: For which end, and becauſe of our neceſſary Abſence from that Kingdom, which maketh the Qualification of Perſons fit for Places leſs known unto us, we ſhall ſo far give ear unto the Informations of our Parliament, and when our Parliament is not fitting, of our Council and College of Juſtice, as that we ſhall either make choice of ſome one of ſuch, as they by common Conſent, upon the vacancy of the Place, ſhall recommend unto us, or if we ſhall conceive another Perſon to be fitter, than any of thoſe recommended, we ſhall make the ſame known to the Parliament, or in the time between Parliaments, to our Council and Seſſion, that from them we may be informed, of the Qualifications and Abilities of the Perſon named by us, to the effect, that if by their information, it ſhall appear, there is juſt Exception againſt the life and qualification of the ſaid Party, We may timely nominate ſome other, againſt whom there ſhall be no juſt exception. By which means, we doubt not, but that We ſhall from time to time chooſe ſuch honeſt Men, as for their known Integrities and Abilities, ſhall be fit to diſcharge their Places and Offices, with that duty and ſufficiency, which We and our Subjects may juſtly expect; which intention of ours, being now ſo full and clearly expreſſed, we doubt not, but will give good ſatisfaction to our enſuing Parliament.

And as We never intended to remove juſt and able Men from their Places in the College of Juſtice, ſo we do now declare for our Peoples full ſatisfaction, that their Places ſhall be provided unto them, *Quamdiu ſe bene geſſerint.*

And if this our Anſwer cannot content the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners, We do then remit the whole Anſwer, to be conſidered by us or our Commiſſioners and the Parliament, at the next ſitting thereof, 9 *June*, 1641.

To their Deſire of placing ſome *Scotiſhmen* of reſpect, about the King and Queens Majeſties, and the Prince his Highneſs, upon the grounds and reaſons given in the 9th of *April* 1641.

It is anſwered, his Majeſty's goodneſs and grace towards his Subjects of *Scotland*, in placing them about his own Perſon, in places of greateſt nearneſs and truſt, hath been ſuch, as ought to give them full ſatisfaction of his Royal Affection, towards his Subjects of his Native Kingdom; therefore, for this point, his Majeſty needeth only to aſſure them, that he ſhall continue the ſame care, which hitherto he hath done, for their ſatisfaction in this particular, and not only ſo, but ſhall recommend the ſame to the Prince his Son, that ſucceſſively the Kingdom of *Scotland*, ſhall ſo taſte of the care of their Sovereigns, that by the grace of God, they ſhall never want a ſufficient number of honeſt and ſufficient Perſons of that Nation, about the King's Perſon and Prince, againſt whom there ſhall be no juſt exception, 9 *June*, 1641.

To their Deſire, that none may have place about his Majeſty and the Prince, but ſuch as are of the Reformed Religion in manner expreſſed in the Paper, 1 *April*, 1641.

It is anſwered, that his Majeſty doth conceive, that his Subjects of *Scotland*, have no intention by this Propoſition (eſpecially by way of demand) to limit or preſcribe unto him the choice of his Servants, but rather to ſhew their zeal to Religion, wherein his own Piety will make him do therein, that, which may give juſt ſatisfaction to his People, *June* 9, 1641.

To their Deſire given in the firſt of *April*, concerning Copper Coin.

It is anſwered, whereas the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners, have repreſented unto his Majeſty, the great prejudice ſuſtained by the Kingdom of *Scotland*, through the Coining of Copper Money, which hath paſſed there this long time bygone, for ſeventimes above as much as the true value and worth thereof, contrary to the continual Cuſtom of that Kingdom; and therefore deſiring, that no Copper Money be Coined hereafter, without conſent of the Eſtates convened in Parliament, who may remedy the preſent prejudices the Country ſuſtains thereby, and who upon good Conſideration of the neceſſity thereof in time to come, may appoint ſuch a competent proportion as is fit, and as the Country ſhall require, for the uſe of the Poor, and for change, in buying and ſelling of Commodities, and that the ſame ſhall not paſs, but according to the intrinſick value thereof, with the allowance of a tenth part, or ſuch a proportion as the Parliament ſhall think fit to allow, for the Impreſſion and Workmanſhip in Coining; His Majeſty is graciouſly pleaſed, to recommend unto the enſuing Parliament of *Scotland*, the whole matter of Copper Coin, and remits to their conſideration to take ſuch order therein as they ſhall think fitting, not only concerning the Copper Coin to be coined hereafter, but alſo the Copper Money already coined, how the ſame ſhall take vent and paſs in payment in time coming, conform to the Paper of the 9th of *June*.

Concerning an Act of Pacification and Oblivion.

It is agreed unto, that in the approaching Parliament of *Scotland*, there ſhall be an Act of Pacification, declaring,

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

ring, that the late Commotions and Troubles ariſing from the Innovation of Religion and Corruption of Church Government, by the Mercy of God, and the King's Royal Wiſdom and Fatherly Care, are turned into a quiet, calm and comfortable Peace, leſt either his Majeſty's Love or the conſtant Loyalty of his Subjects in their Intentions and Proceedings, be hereafter called in queſtion; and that ſuch things as have fallen forth in theſe tumultuous times, while Laws were ſilent, whether prejudicial to his Majeſty's Honour and Authority, or to the Laws and Liberties of the Church and Kingdom, or to the particular Intereſt of the Subject (which to examine and cenſure in a ſtrict courſe of Juſtice, might prove an hindrance to a perfect Peace) may be buried in perpetual Oblivion; ſo it is expedient for making the Peace and Unity of his Majeſty's Dominions, the more firm and faithful, and that his Majeſty's countenance againſt all fears, may ſhine upon them all the more comfortably, That an Act of *Pacification and Oblivion* be made in the Parliaments of all the three Kingdoms, for burying in forgetfulneſs all Acts of Hoſtility, whether betwixt the King and his Subjects, or between Subject and Subject, or which may be conceived to ariſe upon the coming of any *Engliſh* Army againſt *Scotland*, or the coming of the *Scotiſh* Army into *England*, or upon any Action, Attempt, Aſſiſtance, Counſel or Device, having relation thereunto, and falling out by the occaſion of the late Troubles preceding the concluſion of the Treaty, and the return of the *Scotiſh* Army into *Scotland*, that the ſame and whatſoever hath enſued thereupon, whether trenching upon the Laws and Liberties of the Church and Kingdom, or upon his Majeſty's Honour and Authority, in no time hereafter, may be called in queſtion or reſented, as a Wrong national or perſonal whatſoever, be the quality of the Perſon or Perſons, or of whatſoever kind or degree Civil or Criminal, the injury be ſuppoſed to be; and that no mention be made thereof in time coming, neither in judgment nor out of judgment, but that it ſhall be held and reputed, as though never any ſuch thing had been thought nor wrought. And this to be extended, not only to all his Majeſty's Subjects now living, but to their Heirs, Executors, Succeſſors, and all others whom it may concern in any time to come.

And for that end, that by the tenor of this Statute, all Judges, Officers and Magiſtrates whatſoever, be prohibited and diſcharged, of directing of Warrants for Citation, proceſſing or executing any Sentence or Judgment upon Record, or any way moleſting any of his Majeſty's Lieges, concerning the Premiſſes in all times coming; like as that his Majeſty for himſelf and his Succeſſors promiſe *in verbo Principis*, never to come in the contrary of this Statute or Sanction, nor any thing therein contained, but to hold the ſame in all points firm and ſtable, and ſhall cauſe it to be truly obſerved by all his Majeſty's Lieges, according to the tenor and intent thereof, for now and ever; And that in all time coming, theſe Preſents ſhall have the full force and ſtrength of a true and perfect Security, as if they were extended in moſt ample and legal form; Provided, that the benefit of the ſaid Statute, ſhall no ways be extended to any of the *Scotiſh* Prelates, or to *John* Earl of *Traquaire*, Sir *Robert Spotswood*, Sir *John Hay*, and Maſter *Walter Belcanquall*, cited and purſued as Incendiaries betwixt the Kingdoms, and betwixt the King and his People, and for Bribery, Corruption and many other groſs Crimes, contained in their charges general and ſpecial, nor to any other Perſons, who are cited, and ſhall be found by the Parliament of *Scotland*, in his Majeſty's or his Commiſſioners their own hearing, to be ſo extraordinary guilty of theſe and the like Crimes, as they cannot in Juſtice, and with the Honour of the King and Country paſs from them.

Provided further, that the benefit of this Act ſhall not be underſtood to extend to the favour of Thieves, Robbers, Murtherers, broken Men, Horners, Outlawers, nor their Receptors, with reſervation alſo, of the legal purſuits and proceſſes of the *Scots* in *Ireland*, for the reparation of their loſſes, according to Juſtice, againſt ſuch who have illegally wronged and perſecuted them, ſince by one of the Articles of the Treaty, they are appointed to be reſtored to their Means and Eſtates.

It is alſo to be underſtood, that nothing is meaned hereby to be done in prejudice, either of the payment of the Debts oughten upon promiſes, or ſecurity by the *Scotiſh* Army, to any of the Counties or to any Perſon there (the ſame being inſtructed before the removal of the *Scotiſh* Army) or of the Arrears due to the *Scotiſh* Army, or to that brotherly aſſiſtance granted them by the Parliament of *England.*

That the great bleſſing of a conſtant and friendly conjunction of the two Kingdoms, now united by Allegiance and loyal Subjection to one Sovereign and Head, may be firmly obſerved and continued to all poſterity; It is agreed, that an Act be paſt in the Parliament of *England*, That the Kingdoms of *England* or *Ireland* ſhall not denounce nor make War against the Kingdom of *Scotland*, without conſent of the Parliament of *England*, as on the other part, it ſhall be enacted there, that the Kingdom of *Scotland* ſhall not denounce nor make Wars againſt the Kingdoms of *England* or *Ireland*, without the conſent of the Parliament of *Scotland*. No Ships either of the Kings or Freebooters or others, ſhall ſtop the trade of the Kingdom, or hinder or harm their Neighbour Kingdom, without conſent of Parliament declaring a breach of Peace; And if any Armies ſhall be levied or Trade ſtopped, and Nighbours harmed or wronged, the Eſtates of the Country, by which it is done, to be obliged to purſue, take, and puniſh the Offenders with all rigour; And if any of the Kingdoms aſſiſt, receive or harbour them, they ought to be puniſhed as breakers of the Peace, and if after complaint and remonſtrance to the Commiſſioners after-mentioned and to the Parliament, redreſs and reparation be not made, then in that caſe, the ſame be counted a breach of the Peace by the whole Kingdom.

And in caſe any of the Subjects of any of the Kingdoms, ſhall riſe in Arms or make War againſt any other of the Kingdoms and Subjects thereof, without conſent of the Parliament of that Kingdom, whereof they are Subjects, or upon which they do depend, that they ſhall be held, reputed and deamed as Traitors to the Eſtates whereof they are Subjects; and that both the Kingdoms in that caſe, be bound to concur in the repreſſing of thoſe, that ſhall happen to ariſe in Arms or make War, without conſent of their own Parliament; And that the way of convening Forces, for ſuppreſſing ſuch as levy War, be as in caſe of invaſion: Provided, that this be not extended to any particular quarrels upon the Borders; And that it be enacted, that in ſuch caſe, it ſhall be lawful, for any of the Subjects to convene, to ſuppreſs ſuch evil affected Perſons, and that each Kingdom ſhall be bound by publick faith, punctually to perform this Article; And if either Parliament ſhall denounce War, they ſhall give three Months warning.

That the Peace to be now eſtabliſhed, may be inviolably obſerved in all time to come, It is agreed, that ſome ſhall be appointed by his Majeſty and the Parliaments of both Kingdoms, who in the *interim*, betwixt the ſitting of the Parliaments may be careful, that the Peace now happily concluded, may be continued, and who ſhall endeavour by all means to prevent all troubles and diviſions; And if any debate or difference ſhall happen to ariſe, to the diſturbance of the common Peace, they ſhall labour to remove or compoſe them according to their power; It being ſuppoſed, that for all their Proceedings of this kind, they ſhall be anſwerable to the King's Majeſty and the Parliaments. And if any thing ſhall fall forth, which is above their power, and cannot be remedied by them, they ſhall inform themſelves in the particulars, and repreſent the ſame to the King's Majeſty and the enſuing Parliament, that by their Wiſdoms and Authority, all occaſion and cauſes of troubles being removed, the Peace of the Kingdom may be perpetual to all Poſterity; And it is declared, that the power of the Commiſſion ſhall be reſtrained to the Articles of Peace in this Treaty.

Where it is deſired, that an Act may be made in the Parliament of *England*, for ratifying of the Treaty and all the Articles thereof, which is likewiſe to be ratified in the Parliament of *Ireland* (which in all the Articles is comprehended under the name of *England*) and after the Treaty is confirmed in the ſaid *Engliſh* Parliament, and all other neceſſary conditions performed, the Armies on both ſides ſhall at a certain day to be appointed for that effect, remove and disband, ſo that when the *Scotiſh* Army ſhall remove from *Newcaſtle*, the *Engliſh* Army ſhall likewiſe be disbanded, and repair home to their ſeveral Countries and Places of their Reſidence, and the *Iriſh* Army to be disbanded before that time, that hereafter a quiet and durable Peace may be kept according to the Articles; And that this Treaty and whole Proceedings thereof, may be likewiſe ratified in the Parliament of *Scotland*, and a firm

A.D.1641.
An.17. Car.1.

firm Peace eſtabliſhed: It is deſired, that his Majeſty may be graciouſly pleaſed now to declare, that the enſuing Parliament of *Scotland*, ſhall have full and free power, as the nature of a free Parliament of that Kingdom doth of it ſelf import, to ratify and confirm the Treaty and whole Articles thereof, and to receive account of all Commiſſions granted by them, examine their proceedings, and grant exonerations thereupon, and to treat, deliberate, conclude and enact, whatſoever ſhall be found conducible to the ſettling of the good and peace of that Kingdom; And that his Majeſty's Commiſſioners ſhall be authorized with full Power, to approve whatſoever Acts and Statutes, which upon mature deliberation ſhall happen to be accorded unto, by the Eſtates in that behalf, and ſhall ſit and continue without interruption or prorogation, while all things neceſſary for that effect be determined, enacted and brought to a final concluſion; Unleſs for the better conveniency of Affairs, his Majeſty's Commiſſioner with the ſpecial advice and aſſent of the Eſtates, ſhall think fit to adjourn the ſame to any other time, which ſhall no ways derogate, from the full and perfect concluding of the whole premiſſes, before the ſaid Parliament be diſſolved.

This whole Article is aſſented unto, in ſo far as concerns the days and circumſtances of diſbanding to be agreed unto.

Foraſmuch, as the ſeveral Juriſdictions and Adminiſtrations of Juſtice in either Realm, may be deluded and fruſtrated by Delinquents for their own impunity, if they ſhall commit any offence in the one Realm, and thereafter remove their Perſons and make their abode in the other, therefore, that no Perſon ſentenced by the Parliament of either Nation, as Incendiaries betwixt the Nations, or betwixt the King and his People, ſhall enjoy any benefit Civil or Eccleſiaſtical, or have any ſhelter or protection, in any other of his Majeſty's Dominions, like as where Malefactors and Criminals, guilty of the Crimes mentioned in the Act of Parliament 1612, Cap. 2. and others of that nature, and committed by *Scotiſhmen* within the Kingdoms of *England* or *Ireland*, or any part thereof, are taken and apprehended in *England* or *Ireland*, that it ſhall be lawful to the Juſtices of *England* or *Ireland*, to remand them to Sea or Land, as the Acts bear; And further, if any Malefactors committing Crimes in *Scotland*, *England* or *Ireland*, being duly proceſſed in the Kingdoms where the Crimes are committed, and being fugitives or remaining in any other of the Kingdoms foreſaid, that the Judges of either Kingdom ſhall be holden, at the inſtance and ſuit of the Party offended, to take and remand the Criminals and Malefactors to the Kingdoms, where the Crimes were committed, and the like to be made in *Scotland*; And this would be extended, as well to Debts as Crimes, and what further is requiſite, concerning this and other particulars, for ſettling of Peace in the Middle Shires, and accelerating Juſtice upon the Delinquents, both in Civil and Criminal Cauſes, is to be conſidered by the Committee appointed for that effect.

It is anſwered, that ſuch Perſons as ſhall be Natives in either Kingdom, and ſhall commit any offence in the Realm, whereof they ſhall be Natives, and ſhall afterwards remove their Perſons into the other, and ſuch Perſons as ſhall be Inhabitants in either Kingdom, and ſhall commit any offence in the Realm, where they ſhall be Inhabitants, during the time of their Habitation there, and ſhall afterwards remove their Perſons into the other, and ſhall be for the ſame cenſured by the Parliament of that Nation where the offence was committed, as Incendiaries betwixt the Nations, or betwixt the King and his People, ſhall not enjoy any benefit Civil or Eccleſiaſtical, or have any ſhelter or protection in any other of his Majeſty's Dominions; And that ſuch *Scotiſh* Natives incenſing the King of *England* againſt the Kingdom of *Scotland*, ſhall be remanded, at the deſire of the *Scotiſh* Parliament, into *Scotland*, to abide their trial and cenſure there, ſo that the ſame be reciprocal to both Nations, but other Criminals and Debts to be referred to the Laws.

The Propoſitions and Articles given in by the Scotiſh *Commiſſioners after the Lord* Loudon's *Return from the Parliament of* Scotland.

That the Treaty of Peace may be brought to a ſpeedy and happy cloſe, We do offer to your Lordſhips conſideration the Particulars following.

1. That ſo ſoon as the *Scotiſh* Army ſhall remove out of *England* to *Scotland*,

land, the *Engliſh* Garriſons of *Berwick* and *Carliſle* may remove, *Simul & Semel*.

2. Leſt Malefactors who have committed Theft, Murder and the like Crimes, crave the Benefit of the Act of Pacification and Oblivion, for whom it is no ways intended, there would be an exception from the ſaid Acts, of all legal Purſuits intended or to be intended, within the ſpace of ane year after the date of the Treaty, againſt Thieves, Sorners, Outlawers, Fugitives, Murderers, Broken Men or their Receptaries, for whatſoever Thefts, Riſes, Hardſhips, Oppreſſions, Depredations or Murders, done or committed by them, and all lawful Decreits given or to be given by the Parliament, or any Commiſſioners to be appointed by them for that Effect, who ſhall have Power, to dignoſce and take Cognition, whether the ſame falls within the ſaid Act of Pacification or Oblivion, or not.

3. It is deſired, that the Demand concerning the not making or denouncing War with Foreigners, without conſent of both Parliaments, may be condeſcended unto by the King and Parliament of *England*, which is ordinary and univerſally obſerved in all mutual Leagues, which are both Offenſive and Defenſive; And becauſe the Wars denounced by one of the Kingdoms with Foreigners, although made without Conſent of the other Kingdom, will engage them by neceſſary Conſequence, or if the Conſideration of this Propoſition ſhall require longer time, than the preſent Condition of the important Affairs of the Parliament may permit, and leſt the ſpeedy Cloſe of the Treaty be thereby impeded, it is deſired, that this Demand, with the other two Articles of the ſame Nature, the one concerning Leagues and Confederations, and the other concerning mutual Supply, in caſe of Foreign Invaſion, may all three be remitted to Commiſſioners to be choſen by both Parliaments, who ſhall have Power to adviſe and treat thereupon, for the good of both Kingdoms, and report to the Parliaments reſpectively.

4. It is deſired, that the Articles concerning Trade and Commerce, Naturalization, mutual Privilege and Capacity, and others of that Nature already demanded, may be condeſcended unto by the King and Parliament of *England*, and namely that Demand, anent the preſſing of Men and Ships by Sea or Land; or if ſhortneſs of Time and exigence of Affairs may not permit, the preſent determination of theſe Demands, it is deſired that the ſame (except ſo many of them as are already agreed unto, by the Commiſſioners for Trade) may be remitted to the Commiſſioners to be choſen by both Parliaments, who ſhall have Power to treat and adviſe thereof, for the good of both Kingdoms, and to make report to the Parliaments reſpectively; And that the Charters or Warrants of the *Scotch* Nation, for freedom of Shipping into *England* or *Ireland*, from all Cuſtoms, Impoſts, Duties and Fees, more than are paid by the Natives of *England* or *Ireland*, granted by King *James* under the Broad Seal of *England*, upon the eleventh day of *April*, in the thirteenth year of his Reign, and confirmed by King *Charles*, upon the nineteenth of *April*, in the eighth year of his Reign, may be enacted and ratified in this Parliament.

5. That the Extracts of Bonds and Decreits, put upon Record and Regiſter in *Scotland*, may have the like Faith and Execution, as the *French Tobellions* have in *England* and *Ireland*, ſeeing they are of a like Nature and deſerves more Credit, and if this cannot be done at this time, that it be remitted to the former Commiſſion from both Parliaments.

6. The manner of ſafe Conduct, for tranſporting the Monies from *England* to *Scotland* by Sea or Land, would be condeſcended upon, in ſuch way as the Charges be not exorbitant and may be preſently known.

7. The Tenor of the Commiſſion for conſerving of Peace, would be condeſcended unto, together with the time and places of Meeting and whole Frame thereof, the Draught whereof, when it is drawn up in *England*, is to be repreſented to the Parliament of *Scotland*, that they may make the like Commiſſion and name their Commiſſioners for that Effect.

8. The Parliament of *Scotland* do join their earneſt and hearty Deſires, and crave the Parliament of *England*'s Concourſe, that none be placed about the Prince's Highneſs, but ſuch as are of the Reformed Religion.

9. That an Act of Parliament of publick Faith, for Payment of the 220000 Pound, which is Arrear of the brotherly Aſſiſtance, may be preſently framed and expedited according to the Terms agreed upon.

10. It is deſired that the *Quorum*, to whom the *Scots* ſhould addreſs themſelves, for Payment of the two hundred and twenty thouſand Pounds, be condeſcended upon.

11. That the Order for recalling all Proclamations, *&c.* made againſt his Majeſty's Subjects of *Scotland*, be drawn up and intimated in due form and time, with the publick Thankſgiving at all the Pariſh Churches of his Majeſty's Dominions.

12. It is deſired, that the Articles, concerning the Caſtle of *Edinburgh* and other Strengths of that Kingdom, may be underſtood to be, that the Seamen ſhall be diſpoſed of for the Weal of the Kingdom, as the King and Parliament ſhall think it expedient.

The Engliſh *Lords Commiſſioners Anſwer.*

That, upon the disbanding of the *Scotiſh* Army, the Garriſons of *Berwick* and *Carliſle* ſhall be removed, according to the Article of the Treaty in that behalf. The ſecond Article is condeſcended unto, according to the Proviſion added to the Act of Pacification. The third Demand concerning making War with Foreigners, with the other two Articles concerning Leagues and Confederations, and concerning mutual Supply and Aſſiſtance againſt foreign Invaſion, is agreed to be referred to Commiſſioners, to be choſen by his Majeſty and the Parliaments.

As likewiſe the fourth, fifth and ſixth Articles, concerning Trades, Commerce, Naturalization, mutual Privileges and Capacity, and other of that Nature, and the Demands concerning the Extract of Bonds and Decreits, and the manner of ſafe Conduct, for tranſporting the Monies from *England* to *Scotland*, are all referred to be taken in Conſideration, by the Commiſſioners to be appointed by both Parliaments, who ſhall have Power to adviſe and treat thereupon, and report to the Parliament reſpective.

It is juſt, that the Tenor of the Commiſſion for conſerving of Peace, ſhould be agreed on by mutual Conſent, but the cloſing of the Treaty not to ſtay hereupon, but to be left to the Commiſſioners to be named.

To that Deſire, concerning ſuch as ſhould be placed about the Prince, the King hath already given a clear and ſatisfactory Anſwer.

That there be an Act of Parliament of publick Faith, for ſecuring the Payment of 220000 Pounds, which is Arrear of the brotherly Aſſiſtance, is juſt; and Order is given for it accordingly; and it ſhall be communicated with the *Scotiſh* Commiſſioners, that it may be a perfect Security.

The tenth, for appointing a *Quorum*, for attending the Payment of the Money, is already moved to the Parliament, and will be done as is deſired.

The eleventh Article is very juſt, and Order ſhall be given accordingly, for recalling all Proclamations and for publick Thankſgiving.

This twelfth Article for the Caſtle of *Edinburgh* and other Strengths of *Scotland*, is to be ſettled betwixt his Majeſty and the Commiſſioners of *Scotland*, or by his Majeſty and Parliament of *Scotland*.

All which Articles are aſſented unto and approved by his Majeſty, with the Advice of the Parliament of *England*, and by the Committees of the Parliament of *Scotland*, and are neceſſary for publick Declaration of mutual Conſent, and for firm Obſervation to be confirmed and ratified in the Parliaments of both Kingdoms.

Be it therefore enacted by his Majeſty, with the Aſſent of the Lords and Commons in this preſent Parliament aſſembled, that the ſaid Treaty and the Articles thereof aſſented unto as aforeſaid, be and ſtand for ever ratified and eſtabliſhed, and have the Force, Vigour, Strength and Authority of a Law, Statute and Act of Parliament. Like as this above-written Treaty and whole Articles thereof, are by his Majeſty and the Eſtates of the Parliament of *Scotland*, to be enacted and ordained, to have in all time coming, the full Force and Strength of a true and perfect Security and Act of the ſaid Parliament.

And his Majeſty for himſelf and his Succeſſors, doth promiſe *in verbo Principis*, never to come in the contrary of this Statute and Sanction, nor any thing therein contained, but to hold the ſame in all Points, firm and ſtable, and ſhall cauſe it to be truly obſerved by all his Majeſty's Lieges, according to the Tenour and Intent thereof, for now and ever.

Like as the Parliaments of both Kingdoms gives full Aſſurance, and do make publick Faith, in Name of both Kingdoms reſpectively, for the true and faithful Obſervance of the Treaty, and whole Articles thereof, inviolably *hinc inde* in all times to come.

Le Roy le veult.

De

De Cuſtodia Caroli Principis.

.D.1641. t.17. Car.1. 6. n. 7. rſ.

A.D.1641.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

William Marquis of *Hertford*, Greeting.

We have found it convenient, for the better Education of Prince *Charles* our Son, to remove him out of our own Houſe, and place him in a Houſe apart: Where he may have better Commodity to attend as well to his Studies, as to Recreations for his Health, and ſo to be continued for a time; And for the good Proof We have long had, of your ſingular Affection to our Perſon, and for the Truſt We repoſe in you, as well in regard of your zeal to Religion, as alſo for your Diſcretion, We have made choice of you, to have the principal Charge and Cuſtody, as well of the Perſon of our ſaid Son, as alſo the overſight of all his Houſhold and Family attending him, who being to Us ſo great a Jewel as he is, the Charge likewiſe is of great weight and care to you, wherefore We have thought good to accompany ſo great a Burden, with ſufficient Authority to you, for the Execution and Diſcharge thereof; And do therefore direct theſe our Letters Patents to you under our Great Seal of *England*, whereby We do give you Power and Authority, for the better Execution of this Charge committed to you, to command, rule and direct, as well all Perſons, which ſhall be of ordinary Attendance about our Son the Prince in his Houſe, in all things, that may concern the Safety of his Perſon, or the obſervation of good Rule in his Houſe, as alſo all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, Conſtables, and all other our Officers and Miniſters, in places next adjoining to the Houſe whereſoever, for the time where our ſaid Son happen to be, to be aiding and aſſiſting to you in all things, concerning this your Charge, and namely in viſiting of Houſes in Towns and Villages, next to the place of abode of our ſaid Son, to diſcover Infection of Sickneſs, or any leud or ſuſpected Perſons, that ſhall preſume to haunt near to his ſaid Abode; Wherefore We will and command all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, Conſtables, and all other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, to be ready and obedient to all your Directions from time to time, as you ſhall have occaſion to require their Aid and Aſſiſtance, and therefore not to fail as they will anſwer the contrary at their perils.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the tenth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Regio Aſſenſu præbendo Statutis Hibernicis.

A.D.1641. bidem, n. 4. rſ.

A.D.1641

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

Robert Earl of *Leiceſter*, our Lieutenant General of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, or to our Juſtices of that our Kingdom, or other chief Governor or Governors there for the time being, Greeting.

Whereas, We have lately received from our Juſtices and Counſel of our Kingdom of *Ireland*, under the great Seal of that Kingdom, certain Bills or Acts to be conſidered and treated upon in our Parliament there, concerning ſeveral Matters neceſſary for that our Realm of *Ireland*; We do by theſe Preſents declare our Royal Approbation of ſome of the ſaid Bills, the Titles whereof, are herein firſt expreſſed without any Alterations made in them, *viz.*

An Act, *For Exportation of Grain.*

An Act, *For the quiet of his Majeſty's Subjects againſt new Charges upon Patents of Concealments.*

An Act, *Declaring the Validity of this preſent Parliament.*

An Act, *For the ſuſpending for the ſpace of ten Years, of part of the Act againſt Plowing by the Tail, made in the tenth Year of his Majeſty's Reign.*

A.D.1641.
An.17.Car.1.

An Act, *For the Preſervation of Pigeons and Pigeon-houſes.*

An Act, *Touching the Power of Teſtators to diſpoſe of their Goods and Chattels, by their laſt Wills and Teſtaments.*

An Act, *Concerning the Pariſhes and Rectories of* Blayres *and* Liſnegarvy *in the Dioceſe of* Downe.

An Act, *For the naturalizing of* Philip Bego *and* Suſan *his Wife.*

But for ſome other of the ſaid Bills or Acts by Us received, We have by the advice of our Privy Council and learned Counſel, taken them into Conſideration, and cauſed ſuch Alterations as are thought fit by Us and our ſaid Counſel to be made in them, namely in the Acts following.

An Act, *For the ſecuring and ſettling the Eſtates of the Inhabitants of the Counties of* Galloway, *Town of* Galloway, Mayo, Roſcomon *and* Sligo, *and County of* Clare, *and Country of* Thomond.

An Act, *For the ſettling of the Eſtates of ſundry Lords, Knights, Gentlemen, Freeholders and Inhabitants, in the Counties of* Tipperary *and* Limerick.

An Act, *For the general quiet of the Subjects againſt all Pretences of Concealments whatſoever.*

An Act, *Againſt Warrants of Aſſiſtance and Impriſonments in Eccleſiaſtical Cauſes.*

An Act, *For the better ordering of Braſs and Pewter-work made or brought into this Kingdom.*

An Act, *For the aſcertaining of Weights and Meaſures throughout the whole Kingdom.*

And an Act, *That this preſent Parliament ſhall not determine by the Royal Aſſent to ſome Acts,* and return unto you, the ſeveral Acts before mentioned hereunto annexed, under our Great Seal of *England;* Signifying alſo unto you by theſe Preſents, That our Will, Pleaſure and Command is, that the ſaid Bills and Matters therein contained, being affiled with theſe Preſents, you ſhall cauſe to be conſidered and treated upon in our ſaid Parliament, as well thoſe without any Alterations, as theſe others with thoſe Alterations which you find in them; And giving you full Power and Authority to the ſame Bills and Matters, being concluded upon in our Parliament, to give and declare our Royal Aſſent by virtue of theſe Preſents.

Provided, that our Royal Aſſent be in the firſt place given to the ſaid Acts, *For ſecuring and ſettling the Eſtates of the Inhabitants, of the Counties of* Galloway, *Town of* Galloway, Mayo, Roſcomon *and* Sligo, *and County of* Clare, *and Country of* Thomond; And *For the Settlement of the Eſtates of ſundry Lords, Knights, Gentlemen, Freeholders and Inhabitants, in the County of* Tipperary *and* Limerick, before the ſaid Act *For the general quiet of the Subject againſt all Pretences of Concealments whatſoever.* And for ſo doing theſe Preſents ſhall be your ſufficient Warrant.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the twelfth day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for the ſecuring of the Peace and Safety of his Majeſty's Subjects, againſt Outrages and Diſorders, by any that were Soldiers of his Majeſty's Army lately disbanded, or others taking upon them to be ſuch, or living Idle or out of any good Courſe of Life.

A.D.1641.
Pat.17.Car.1. p. 3. n. 15. dorſ.

THE King's moſt Excellent Majeſty, being informed of the great Inſolences and Outrages done and committed, by ſome that were Soldiers of his Majeſty's Army in the Northern Parts lately disbanded, and others taking upon them to be ſuch, to the great Terror, Hurt and Loſs of his Majeſty's loving Subjects in many Parts of this Kingdom, and in greateſt Exceſs, in and near his Majeſty's Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*,

His Majeſty in his Princely care, to ſecure his Subjects in their Perſons and Eſtates, againſt all ſuch Offences and Fears, hath thought fit, with the Advice of his Privy Council, for the repreſſing and preventing ſuch Outrages and Offences, to publiſh this his

Royal Commandment, ſtrictly charging all the ſaid Soldiers and others, that cannot yield a reaſonable cauſe, of their being from the places of their Dwellings or Birth, that forthwith after the publiſhing of this Proclamation, they repair to their dwelling place if they have any, or otherwiſe to the Towns, Pariſhes or Places, where they were born, there to beſtow and imploy themſelves in their wonted and lawful Vocations, or in ſome lawful Trade or courſe of life; And his Majeſty doth hereby declare to the ſaid Soldiers and others, that if after the publication hereof, any of them ſhall be found lingering or ſtaying, in or about the ſaid Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, or other good Towns not being the places of their Birth or Abode, or remain upon the way to their ſeveral Counties or otherwiſe, either in Companies or ſingle, longer than is fit for travelling Men, or in their ſtay or paſſage, do any thing to the diſturbance or terror of any of his Majeſty's Subjects; That ſuch Perſon or Perſons ſo offending, ſhall be ſeverely puniſhed, according to the Laws and Statutes of this Kingdom in that behalf provided.

And becauſe the vigilance and care of the Officers and Miniſters of Juſtice, cannot but in a very great meaſure, prevent ſuch Outrages and Diſturbances of the Kingdom, by the performance of their Duties, in apprehending and bringing to puniſhment the ſaid Offenders, his Majeſty doth ſtrictly charge all Mayors, Sheriffs, Juſtices of Peace, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and all other Officers and Miniſters of Juſtice, in their ſeveral places, to take notice of this his Majeſty's juſt and neceſſary command, and that with their beſt vigilance and induſtry, they perform their Duties, in ſearching for and finding out of ſuch, as can yield no good cauſe of their remaining out of their places of their Birth or Abode, and of the courſe of their life, and of all unlawful Aſſemblies and Routs, and all Diſturbances of the Peace and Quiet of his Majeſty's Subjects, and in diſcovering and bringing, and cauſing the Offenders to ſuffer the great and ſevere Puniſhment, which by the Laws and Statutes of this Kingdom are duly to be inflicted on them.

And his Majeſty doth hereby further declare, that if the ſaid Officers or Miniſters of Juſtice ſhall be remiſs or negligent, or any way wanting in their Duty herein, he ſhall be inforced to cauſe ſuch remiſneſs, negligence and breach of Duty, to be puniſhed with ſuch Severity, as is due to the cauſers of the great growth and exceſs, to which thoſe Inſolences are riſen and come, it being moſt evident, that, though ſome diſorders might eſcape the Eyes or Hands of the Officers and Miniſters of Juſtice, yet the extreme exceſs, to which they are grown, could not be, but through the want of care and breach of Duty in the Officers and Miniſters of Juſtice.

Given at *Whitehall* the two and twentieth day of *October*.

Per Warrant'.
Ed. Littleton, C. S.
H. Mancheſter.
Saliſbury.
Eſſex.
Leiceſter.
Warwick.
Briſtol.
W. Say and Seal.
Mandevil.
Jo. Bancks.

Let this Proclamation be Inrolled.

Ed. Littleton, C. S.

A

A.D.1641.

An.17. Car.1.

A Proclamation concerning the true Payment of Tonnage and Poundage.

A.D.1641.

Ibidem, n. 13. dorſ.

WHEREAS, in and by the laſt Act of this preſent Parliament concerning Tonnage and Poundage, intitled a Subſidy granted to the King of Tonnage, Poundage and other Sums of Money, payable upon Merchandize exported and imported: It is provided, that no Penalty or Forfeiture contained in the ſaid laſt Act, or in any Act made in the firſt Year of the Reign of his Majeſty's late Royal Father King *James*, Intitled, *A Subſidy granted to the King of Tonnage, Poundage, Wools*, &c. do or ſhall enſue to any Perſon or Perſons, unleſs they refuſe to compound for any Merchandize or Goods imported or exported, after notice given of the ſaid laſt Act, Penalty and Forfeiture by Proclamation, where the ſaid Goods are or ought to be entered.

His moſt excellent Majeſty, leſt any his loving Subjects or others, under pretence of ignorance, ſhould forbear to pay the ſaid Tonnage, Poundage and other Sums of Money payable upon Merchandize or Goods, either exported or imported, contrary to the tenor of the ſaid laſt Act, and for the more ſpeedy publiſhing thereof, hath thought fit, by Advice of his Parliament, hereby to declare his Royal will and pleaſure to be, That all his loving Subjects whom it ſhall or may concern, do take notice of the ſaid laſt Act, and that they and every of them, do accordingly pay the ſaid Tonnage and Poundage, and other Sums of Money thereby laid or impoſed upon Merchandize or Goods, either exported or imported, under the Pains and Penalties in the ſaid laſt Act, and in the ſaid Act made in the firſt Year of the Reign of his ſaid Majeſty's late Father, or either of them, provided and expreſſed, and to be further puniſhed according to the Law, for their contempt of his Majeſty's Royal Commandment herein.

And therefore, his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, as well all and every his Cuſtomers, Comptrollers, Collectors, Searchers, Waiters, and other the Officers and Miniſters, in all and every his Majeſty's Ports and Havens, and the Members thereof, within this his Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, as all Juſtices of Peace, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables, Headboroughs, and other his Majeſty's Officers and Miniſters, to whom it ſhall or may appertain, that they and every of them, in their ſaid ſeveral Offices and Places reſpectively, do take care, that all and every the Premiſſes be fully executed and performed, according to his Majeſty's Royal will and pleaſure herein before declared, as they will anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

Given this four and twentieth day of *Auguſt* in the ſeventeenth Year of his Majeſty's Reign of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Proclamationes in totidem verbis gerentes datam reſpectivè, tertio die Decembris, *viceſimo nono die* Januarii, & *viceſimo quarto die* Martii.

Per ipſum Regem.

D.1641.
17.Car.1.

A.D.1641.
An 17.Car.1.

A Proclamation for divine Service to be performed in the Kingdom of England and Dominion of Wales, as is appointed by the Laws and Statutes eſtabliſhed in this Realm.

D.1641.
17.Car.1.
6. n. 24.

A.D.1641.

HIS Majeſty, conſidering that it is a Duty moſt beſeeming, and that moſt obligeth Sovereign Authority in a Chriſtian King, to be careful above all other things, of preſerving and advancing the Honour and Service of Almighty God, and the Peace and Tranquillity of the Church, to which end, his Majeſty with his Parliament, hath it under Conſideration, how all juſt Scruples might be removed, and being in the mean time ſenſible, that the preſent diviſion, ſeparation and diſorder, about the Worſhip and Service of God, as it is eſtabliſhed by the Laws and Statutes of this Kingdom in the Church of *England*, tendeth to great diſtraction and confuſion, and may endanger the Subverſion of the very Eſſence and Subſtance of true Religion, hath reſolved for the preſervation of Unity and Peace, which is moſt neceſſary at this time for the Church of *England*, to require obedience to the Laws and Statutes ordained, for eſtabliſhing of the true Religion in this Kingdom, whereby the Honour of God may be advanced, to the great comfort and happineſs, both of his Majeſty and his good Subjects.

His Majeſty doth therefore charge and command, that Divine Service be performed in this his Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales*, as is appointed by the Laws and Statutes eſtabliſhed in this Realm; And that obedience be given by all his Majeſty's Subjects Eccleſiaſtical and Temporal, to the ſaid Laws and Statutes concerning the ſame; And that all Judges, Officers and Miniſters Eccleſiaſtical and Temporal, according to Juſtice and their reſpective Duties, do put the ſaid Laws and Statutes in due execution, againſt all wilful Contemners and Diſturbers of Divine Service, contrary to the ſaid Laws and Statutes, his Majeſty doth further command, that no Parſons, Vicars or Curates, in their ſeveral Pariſhes, ſhall preſume to introduce any Rites or Ceremonies, other than thoſe, which are eſtabliſhed by the Laws and Statutes of this Land.

Given at his Majeſty's Palace of *Whitehall*, the Tenth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for continuance of the Parliament, and that the Members of both Houſes repair to the Parliament at Weſtminſter on or before the twelfth day of January.

D.1641.
Ibidem, n. 23.
rl.

A.D.1641.

HIS moſt Excellent Majeſty, having ſummoned this preſent Parliament in his Princely care of the good and welfare of his loving Subjects, in the continuance of the ſame care, doth with the advice of his Privy Council, by this his Royal Proclamation, declare his Royal will and pleaſure to be, that all the Members of both Houſes of Parliament, do repair to the Parliament at *Weſtminſter*, at or before the twelfth day of *January* next, and give their due and diligent attendance in Parliament, to the end, that this Kingdom may fully enjoy the benefit and happineſs, which his Majeſty intendeth unto them, by ſummoning and continuing of this Parliament; and of this his Majeſty's will and command, they are to take notice by this his Proclamation, and to give a juſt obſervance thereunto, upon ſuch Pains, Penalties, as by Law and Juſtice may be inflicted upon them.

Given at his Majeſty's Palace of *Whitehall*, the twelfth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A.D.1641 An.17. Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali pro Executione ſeparalium Officiorum Theſaurarii, Cancellarii & Subtheſaurarii Scaccarii.

A.D.1641. Ibidem, N. 17. dorſ.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellor,

Edward Lord *Littleton*, Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

William Viſcount *Say* and *Seal*, Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

And alſo to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Edward Lord *Newburgh*, Chancellor of our Dutchy of *Lancaſter*,

Sir *Edward Nicholas* Knight, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And Sir *John Banks* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*, Greeting.

Whereas, as well by divers our Commiſſions or Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, as by ſundry our Letters under our Privy Seal, We did authorize and require *Richard* Earl of *Portland*, our late Treaſurer of our *Exchequer* deceaſed, and the then Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*; and likewiſe by the ſame and other our Commiſſions, Letters Patents and Privy Seals, We did authorize and require the Treaſurer, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer* for the time being, and by the ſame and other our Commiſſions, Letters Patents and Privy Seals, We have authorized the Treaſurer, and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, to do and perform divers and ſundry things, in the ſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents and Privy Seals mentioned, as well about the iſſuing of Monies out of our *Exchequer*, as for demiſing and leaſing of our Lands, and for many other neceſſary Services and Buſineſſes, as well concerning our ſelf as our Subjects.

And We did alſo, by other our Commiſſion or Letters Patents under our Great Seal of *England*, give Power and Authority unto the Commiſſioners mentioned in the ſaid Commiſſions, or ſome of them, (whereof the Treaſurer, Chancellor or Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer* to be two) to perform and put in execution, divers and ſundry things by the ſaid Commiſſions appointed to be done, as well in our behalf and for our Service, as concerning many of our Subjects.

Now foraſmuch, as the Office or Place, as well of the Treaſurer of our *Exchequer*, as the Offices and Places of Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer* are at this preſent void, and We foreſee in our Princely Providence, that if ſome due courſe of prevention be not taken, the ſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents, Privy Seals and Warrants before-mentioned, will lie unexecuted, and the Service thereby required, uneffected, to the great prejudice of us and many of our Subjects.

Know ye therefore, that We truſting in your approved Wiſdoms and Fidelities, and being deſirous to provide for the perfect and exact execution of the buſineſs and affairs appointed by the ſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents, Privy Seals and Warrants, and other our affairs concerning our Treaſury, have aſſigned, appointed and authorized, and by theſe Preſents do authorize, aſſign and appoint you the ſaid Lord Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*, Lord Privy Seal, Lord Viſcount *Say* and *Seale*, Lord *Newburgh*, Sir *Edward Nicholas*, and Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*, to be our Commiſſioners, to whom We do commit the execution of the Office of Treaſurer of *Exchequer*, and the Office of Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, and the execution of all that Power and Authority, which by the aforeſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents, Privy Seals or Warrants, or by any of them or otherwiſe, was committed to the ſame Lord Treaſurer ſeverally or jointly, with the then Chancellor of our *Exchequer*.

And to that end and purpoſe, We do by theſe Preſents, give and grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any three or more of you, full Power and Authority, immediately and from henceforth from time to time, to do, perform and execute, all and every Act and Acts, Thing and Things whatſoever, which by the ſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents, Privy Seals and Warrants before mentioned, or by any of them or otherwiſe, could or might have been done, or are or were limited, appointed or authoriſed to be done, by the ſaid late Lord Treaſurer ſeverally, or by the ſaid Lord Treaſurer, and by the then Chancellor of our *Exchequer* jointly, or by the Treaſurer or Undertreaſurer of the *Exchequer* for the time being, as largely, fully and abſolutely, as the ſaid late Lord Treaſurer ſeverally by himſelf, or jointly with the then Chancellor of the *Exchequer*, or with any other Chancellor or Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, might or ought to have done, or the Treaſurer and Chancellor, or Undertreaſurer of the *Exchequer* for the time being, may, might or ought to do the ſame.

And We do likewiſe by theſe Preſents, give and grant unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or to any three or more of you, full Power and Authority, immediately after the date of theſe Preſents, and from time to time to do, perform and execute, together with ſuch number of Commiſſioners as by our Commiſſion for defective Titles, or any other Commiſſion, are authoriſed in that behalf, all and every ſuch Act and Acts, Thing and Things, as the ſaid late Lord Treaſurer and the then Chancellor of our *Exchequer*, or the Treaſurer and Chancellor, or Treaſurer and Undertreaſurer of the *Exchequer* for the time being, together with the like number of Commiſſioners, ſhould or might do; And We do hereby grant and ordain, That all Orders, Agreements, Warrants, Particulars, and other Matters and Things whatſoever, to be ordered, ſubſcribed, done or performed by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, touching the making of Leaſes, compounding for defective Titles, or any other thing mentioned in any the ſaid Letters Patents, Commiſſions, Privy Seals or Warrants, ſhall be of as good and equal vigour and force, to all Intents, Conſtructions and Purpoſes, according to the true meaning of the ſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents, Privy Seals or Warrants, as if the ſame were ſubſcribed, ordered, made or done by the ſaid late Lord Treaſurer, or by the then Chancellor of our *Exchequer*, or by any other Treaſurer and Chancellor or Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, under both their Hands and Seals, any Thing or Things in the ſaid Commiſſions, Letters Patents, Privy Seals or Warrants, or any of them contained to the contrary notwithſtanding.

Nevertheleſs, as touching the payment or iſſuing out of Monies, upon ſundry Warrants dormant and other Warrants, heretofore directed under our Privy Seal in that behalf, for divers Cauſes in the ſame expreſſed, which was uſually made by the Orders, and under the Hands of our Treaſurer and Undertreaſurer, We do therefore declare our Pleaſure to be, and do by theſe Preſents authoriſe you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any three or more of you, under your Hands, to iſſue and make payment of all ſuch Sums of Money, as by our ſaid ſeveral Warrants are or hereafter ſhall be appointed for our Affairs.

And whereas, ſundry Sums of Money are limited in our ſaid Warrants already made, to be iſſued by Direction of our Privy Council or a certain number of them, whereof the ſaid Lord Treaſurer to be one; Our expreſs Pleaſure is, that the ſame from time to time, be done and performed by Direction of our Privy Council, according to the number ſpecified in the ſaid Warrants, and theſe our Letters Patents ſhall be unto you and every of you, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in this behalf.

And to the end, our Pleaſure may be the better effected in the Premiſſes, We do hereby require and authoriſe the Lord Keeper of the Great Seal of *England*, and all other Officers, Miniſters and Perſons whatſoever for the time being, whom the Premiſſes ſhall any ways concern, to give full Allowance of all things whatſoever, to be done by you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or by any three of you as aforeſaid, according to this our Pleaſure herein declared; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid Lord Keeper of our Great Seal, and unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners and every of you, and to all others to whom

it

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1. it ſhall appertain reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for executing the Premiſſes or any of them, according to the Tenor of theſe Preſents.

And laſtly our Pleaſure is, That this our Commiſſion ſhall remain in force, until We ſhall ſignify our Pleaſure unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners under our Privy Seal, for the revoking or alteration thereof.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our Self at *Weſtminſter*, the eighteenth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation againſt riotous Aſſemblies.

A.D.1641. *Ibidem, n.* 23. *dorſ.*

HIS Majeſty taking into his Princely Conſideration, the manifold Inconveniences and Miſchiefs, that may ariſe and happen by the riotous and tumultuous Aſſemblies, in and about the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, not only by the violation of his Majeſty's Peace and Scandal of Government, but to the diſturbance of his Majeſty's Houſes of Parliament now aſſembled, doth ſtraightly charge and command, all the Inhabitants of his Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, and the Liberties thereof, and alſo of the Suburbs and Confines of the ſaid Cities and Places adjoining, That upon no Occaſion, they do aſſemble themſelves, in any riotous or tumultuous manner, in any part or place, in or near the ſaid Cities or Liberties, and that all Perſons now aſſembled in any Numbers (without his Majeſty's Authority) do forthwith upon publiſhing this his Majeſty's Proclamation, diſſolve their Aſſemblies and Companies, and repair to their Dwellings or Places of Abode, upon their Perils of being proceeded againſt, as Violators of the publick Peace of this his Majeſty's Kingdom, and of being puniſhed according to the Severity of the Laws and Statutes of the ſame.

Given at our Court at *Whitehall*, this eight and twentieth day of *December*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation for a general Faſt throughout the Kingdom.

A.D.1641. *Ibidem, N.* 10. *dorſ.*

HIS Majeſty taking into his princely and pious Conſideration, the lamentable and diſtreſſed Eſtate of his good Subjects in his Majeſty's Kingdom of *Ireland*, and conceiving it to be a juſt and great occaſion calling upon him and his People of this his Kingdom of *England*, in a general Humiliation of all Eſtates of his Kingdom, before Almighty God in Prayer and Faſting, for drawing down his Mercy and Bleſſing on that Kingdom; His Majeſty doth therefore, by this his Proclamation, ſtraightly charge and command, That a general, publick and ſolemn Faſt, be kept and holden, as well by abſtinence from Food as by publick Prayers, preaching and hearing of the Word of God, and other ſacred Duties in all Cathedral, Collegiate and Pariſh Churches and Chapels, within this his Majeſty's Kingdom of *England* and Dominion of *Wales* (his Majeſty's Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter* only excepted, where it hath been already obſerved) on the twentieth day of this preſent Month of *January*.

And his Majeſty doth further by this his Proclamation, ſtraightly charge and command, That a general, publick and ſolemn Faſt be kept and holden, as well by abſtinence from Food as by publick Prayers, preaching and hearing the Word of God, and other ſacred Duties, in all Cathedral, Collegiate and Pariſh Churches and Chapels, within this Kingdom of *England* and

D.1641.
17.Car.1.

A.D.1641.
An.17. Car.1.

and Dominion of *Wales* (without any Exception) on the laſt *Wedneſday* of the Month of *February* next following the date hereof, and from henceforth on the laſt *Wedneſday* of every Month, during the Troubles in the ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*; all which, his Majeſty doth expreſly charge and command, ſhall be reverently and devoutly performed by all his Subjects, as they tender the Favour of Almighty God, and would avoid his juſt Judgment againſt this Land, and upon pain of ſuch Puniſhment, as his Majeſty can juſtly inflict upon all ſuch, as ſhall contemn or neglect ſo religious a Work.

Given at the Court at *Whitehall*, the eighth day of *January*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali ad inquirendum de Proventibus & Sumptibus Regiis.

D.1641.
n. 19.

A.D.1641.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

Edward Lord *Littleton*, Keeper of our Great Seal of *England*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors.

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

James Duke of *Richmond* and *Lenox*, Steward of our Houſhold, and Lord Warden of our Cinque Ports,

William Lord Marquis of *Hertford*,

James Lord Marquis of *Hamilton*,

Robert Earl of *Eſſex*, Lord Chamberlain of our Houſhold,

And *Edward* Earl of *Dorſet*, Chamberlain to our deareſt Conſort the Queen,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin,

William Earl of *Denbigh*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

John Earl of *Briſtol*,

And to our right truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor,

William Lord Viſcount *Say* and *Seal*, Maſter of our Court of Wards and Liveries,

Thomas Lord Viſcount *Savile*, Treaſurer of our Houſhold,

George Lord *Goring*, Vicechamberlain of our Houſhold,

Edward Lord *Newburgh*, Chancellor of our Dutchy of *Lancaſter*,

Sir *Peter Wych* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold,

Sir *Edward Nicholas* Knight, our Principal Secretary of State,

Sir *John Culpepper* Knight, our Undertreaſurer and Chancellor of our *Exchequer*,

And Sir *John Bankes* Knight, Chief Juſtice of our Court of *Common Pleas*, Greeting.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence, in your approved Wiſdoms, Fidelities and Experiences, have nominated, ordained and appointed, and do by theſe Preſents nominate, ordain and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, hereby commanding and authoriſing you or any five or more of you, to take into conſideration, the preſent State and condition of all our Revenues, except that part thereof, which hath been uſually granted by Bill of Tonnage and Poundage, and likewiſe to take into Conſideration, all our Expences both ordinary and extraordinary, for our Self, our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and dear Son the Prince and the reſt of our Children; And We do further hereby, give full Power and Authority unto you or any five or more of you, to call unto you, ſuch of our Officers, Miniſters, Servants and others, as you ſhall think fitting, for your better Information and Performance of this our Service, and thereupon with all convenient ſpeed, to frame and prepare a Balance of all our ſaid Revenues, and the ſaid Expences both ordinary and extraordinary, and upon view and conſideration thereof, to frame and prepare ſuch a Reglement and Retrenchment of all our ſaid Expences, as well Houſhold as otherwiſe, as may be anſwerable to ſuch Balance and Revenue; And that We may be better able to ſupport our Self, our deareſt Conſort the Queen, and our dear Son the Prince, and the reſt of our Children, though below that kingly Port and Dignity, wherein We and our Royal Anceſtors have been hitherto upheld.

A.D.1641.

*An.*17. *Car.*1.

And the better to improve our ſaid Revenue, and to prevent the abuſes in the managing of the ſaid Expences for the future, We do further by theſe Preſents, command and authorize you, by examination of Witneſs or otherwiſe, diligently to inquire and look into what Abuſes and Corruptions, have been in the managing and diſpoſing of our ſaid Revenues and the ſaid Expences, and to conſider how our ſaid Revenues, may be more thriftily and juſtly improved and better husbanded; Of all which our Will and Pleaſure is, That you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any five or more of you, do make a repreſentation unto us, to the end, the ſame may be further proceeded in, as it ſhall be found moſt agreeable to our foreſaid gracious Intention, whereof, We doubt not all our loving Subjects will be truly ſenſible, it being our conſtant purpoſe, to keep our ſelf within the Rules of Juſtice and Moderation: This our Commiſſion to continue during our pleaſure.

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the one and twentieth day of *January*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Hominibus in Hiberniam *a* Scotiâ *mittendis.*

A.D.1641.

Ibidem, n. 13. *dorſ.*

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas, by Advice and Council of our Parliament of *England*, We have held it fit and neceſſary, that two thouſand and five hundred Men of our *Scotiſh* Subjects, being now in preſent pay in our Kingdom of *Scotland*, be forthwith ſent into our Kingdom of *Ireland*, and placed and diſpoſed in our Town of *Knockfergus* alias *Carrickfergus*, in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, for the ſafety, preſervation and defence of the ſame, againſt the Rebels, Traitors, Enemies and their Adherents in our ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, upon ſuch Conditions and Agreements, as are made and concluded on, between our ſaid Parliaments of *England* and the Commiſſioners of *Scotland*.

Know ye, that We have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant full Power, Licence and Authority, unto ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as the Lords of our Privy Council of our Kingdom of *Scotland*, ſhall nominate and make choice of, who for his and their Wiſdoms, Diſcretions and Valour, they ſhall hold and eſteem fit to have the chief Government and Command of our ſaid Town and Caſtle of *Knockfergus* alias *Carrickfergus* or either of them, or of the ſaid two thouſand and five hundred Men, or of any part of them ſo to be conducted and lead to the Town and Caſtle aforeſaid, for the neceſſary defence and preſervation thereof jointly or ſeverally, which Perſon or Perſons ſo by them as aforeſaid nominated and choſen, We do by theſe Preſents, appoint and ordain, to ſupply the place of chief Governor or Governors, of the ſaid Town and Caſtle or of either of them; giving and granting hereby alſo unto him or them, full and abſolute Power and Authority, to conduct and lead the ſaid two thouſand and five hundred Men, to our ſaid Town and Caſtle of *Knockfergus* alias *Carrickfergus*, and there to govern, order and command them and every of them for our Service, and guard of our ſaid Town and Caſtle, againſt the Invaſion of the ſaid Rebels.

And for the better Security of the ſaid Town, Caſtle and Parts adjacent, the ſaid Perſon or Perſons ſhall have power from time to time, and as oft as he or they ſhall ſee cauſe, to lead and draw forth of the ſaid Town and Caſtle, ſuch numbers of the ſaid two thouſand and five hundred Men, as he or they ſhall think fit, and therewith to oppoſe and withſtand the ſaid Rebels, and them to aſſault, fight with, ſubdue, kill and ſlay, and to burn and uſe all other Acts of Hoſtility, in ſuch ſort as he or they ſhall in their Judgment, think moſt advantageous for our Service, until they ſhall be called and diſcharged of and from the ſaid Service, by order of us and our ſaid Parliament of *England*, upon conditions to be agreed upon by the Commiſſioners of our Kingdom of *Scotland*; Further alſo authoriſing by theſe Preſents, ſuch Perſon or Perſons, as ſhall be ſo elected to be Chief Governor or

Governors as aforeſaid, to take the Oath and Oaths of all Captains and Soldiers, that ſhall ſerve in the ſaid Town and Caſtle, as in like caſes is requiſite; And from time to time to remove out of the ſame Garriſon, ſuch as by him or them ſhall be thought unfit to ſerve us there, and likewiſe to receive and admit from time to time into the ſaid Garriſon, ſuch Perſons as he or they ſhall think convenient for our better Service; And alſo to puniſh by Law Marſhal or otherwiſe as cauſe ſhall require, ſuch of his Officers and Soldiers of the Army ſerving there, as ſhall be any ways Offenders, either by Death or other corporal or arbitrary Puniſhment, according to the quality of their Offence; Wherefore our will and pleaſure is, and We do by theſe Preſents require and command, all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, under whoſe charge, cuſtody, command or Government, the ſaid Town and Caſtle of *Knockfergus* alias *Carrickfergus*, or either of them now are and remain, forthwith upon the demand and producing of the due nomination and election, of the Perſon or Perſons beforementioned, to be elected and nominated, by the Lords of our Privy Council of our Kingdom of *Scotland*, to ſurrender, yield up and deliver the ſame, to the Perſon or Perſons ſo as aforeſaid nominated and choſen, together with the whole Artillery and Ammunition thereunto belonging; For the doing and performing whereof, theſe our Letters Patents or the Inrolment, Exemplification or Duplicate thereof, ſhall be to all and every ſuch Perſon and Perſons, ſo delivering and yielding up the ſaid Town and Caſtle as aforeſaid, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

And our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do likewiſe by theſe Preſents require, charge and command the Mayor of our ſaid Town of *Knockfergus* alias *Carrickfergus*, quietly and peaceably, to permit and ſuffer the ſaid Perſon or Perſons, ſo as aforeſaid elected, appointed and choſen, together with the ſaid two thouſand and five hundred Men, to come into and remain in the ſaid Town and Caſtle in defence thereof; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment or Duplicate thereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid Mayor, a ſufficient Warrant in that behalf; And We alſo command as well the ſaid Mayor of the ſaid Town and the Inhabitants thereof, that they and every of them, demean and carry themſelves civilly and orderly, to the Commanders and Officers of the ſaid Garriſon, as is fit and uſual in ſuch caſes; as alſo the ſaid Officers and Soldiers of the ſaid Garriſon, to uſe the Inhabitants of the ſaid Town, with all brotherly kindneſs, that there may be mutual Love and Reſpect between them.

Provided nevertheleſs, and our expreſs will and pleaſure is, that ſuch Perſon and Perſons, as ſhall be elected, appointed and choſen as aforeſaid, to have the chief Command, Charge and Government of the ſaid Garriſon, ſhall before he or they enter upon the ſaid Charge and Command, take his and their corporal Oath and Oaths, before the Mayor of the ſaid Town of *Knockfergus* alias *Carrickfergus*, or his Deputy for the time being, who are authorized hereby to adminiſter the ſaid Oath or Oaths, for the faithful, true keeping and defending the ſaid Town and Caſtle, for the beſt advantage of our Service and Crown of *England*, until he and they ſhall be thereof diſcharged as aforeſaid.

And laſtly, We ſtraightly charge and command all our Lieutenants, Deputy Lieutenants, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, whom theſe Preſents ſhall or may in any wiſe concern, to be obedient, aiding, helping and furthering, in the execution of our will and pleaſure herein before declared, as they and every of them will anſwer the contrary at their uttermoſt Perils.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Juramentis Adminiſtrandis Johanni Conyers *militi, Locumtenenti Turris* London.

A.D.1641. *Ibidem, n.* 11. *dorſ.*

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors,

Henry Earl of *Mancheſter*, Keeper of our Privy Seal,

Lucius Viſcount *Falkland*, one of our Principal Secretaries of State,

And to our right truſty and welbeloved Counſellors,

Edward Lord *Newburgh*, Chancellor of our Dutchy of *Lancaſter*.

And Sir *John Culpepper* Knight, Chancellor and Undertreaſurer of our *Exchequer*, Greeting.

A.D.1641.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence, in your approved Fidelities, Wiſdoms and Diſcretions, have aſſigned, appointed and authorized, and by theſe Preſents, do authorize, aſſign and appoint you to be our Commiſſioners, giving unto you or any two or more of you by theſe Preſents, full Power and Authority, to adminiſter to our truſty and welbeloved Sir *John Conyers* Knight, the Oath of Supremacy, expreſſed and contained in a certain Act of Parliament, made in the firſt Year of the Reign of the late Queen *Elizabeth*; And alſo the Oath of Allegiance, expreſſed and contained in a certain Act of Parliament, made in the third year of the Reign of our late dear Father King *James* of bleſſed memory deceaſed, and further alſo the uſual Oath of a Lieutenant of our *Tower* of *London*, hereafter expreſſed, That is to ſay, *You ſhall ſwear, you ſhall well and truly ſerve the King's Majeſty in the Lieutenancy of the Tower of* London, *and the ſame Tower of* London, *you ſhall faithfully and ſafely keep, to the behalf of his Majeſty, his Heirs and lawful Succeſſors, and the Profits of the King's Majeſty you ſhall do and advance in all things, that to you, as Lieutenant of the Tower belongeth, and the Rights and Privileges of the Tower, that to the ſame lawfully appertain, you ſhall keep and preſerve; You ſhall hear nothing that may be hurtful to the Tower, or prejudicial to his Majeſty, but that with all convenient ſpeed, you ſhall diſcloſe the ſame to ſome of his Majeſty's Privy Council. In theſe and all other things, that to a Lieutenant of the Tower belongeth to do, well and faithfully you ſhall according to your beſt power and knowledge, perform, fulfil and keep. So help you God, and by the Contents of this Book.*

Wherefore We will and require you forthwith, to attend the execution of this our Commiſſion, which ſhall be to you and every of you a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the one and twentieth day of *February*.

Per ipſum Regem.

A Proclamation to put in execution the Laws againſt Papiſts.

A.D.1641. *Ibidem, n.* 27. *dorſ.*

A.D.1642.

THE King's moſt excellent Majeſty, having been formerly moved by his Parliament, for the putting the Laws in execution againſt Papiſts, whereto he hath from time to time ſtill given his gracious anſwers, expreſſing his willingneſs thereunto, but now finding that no ſuch proceedings againſt them hath been yet had, as might anſwer his Majeſty's expectation; His Majeſty therefore, out of his Princely and Pious Care, as well for maintaining the true Proteſtant Religion eſtabliſhed in this Kingdom, as for ſuppreſſing by lawful ways, all increaſe and growth of Popery, hath thought fit to publiſh his Royal Pleaſure therein; Wherefore his Majeſty doth hereby ſtraightly charge and command, all and every his Judges, Juſtices of Aſſizes, Sheriffs, Juſtices of Peace, and every his Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, whom it doth any way concern, That they and every of them, according to the Duties of their ſeveral Offices and Places, do forthwith

A.D.1641. An.17. Car. 1. forthwith and without further delay, put in due and effectual execution, the Laws and Statutes of this Realm, provided and made againſt Popiſh Recuſants, and that without favour or connivance, as they tender his Majeſty's Royal and juſt Command, the good of this Church and Kingdom, and will anſwer for neglect of their Duties herein. A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

Given at our Court at *Stanford*, the ſixteenth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali Marchioni Argyle, *ad ducendum Cohortem Militum a* Scotiâ *in* Hiberniam.

A.D.1639. *Ibidem, n. 18. dorſ.*

C*HARLES* by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas the Lords of our Privy Council of *Scotland* enabled by an Act of Parliament to that purpoſe, out of the ſpecial truſt and confidence, of the approved Wiſdom, Valour and Abilities of *Archibald* Marquiſs of *Argyle*, have choſen and appointed the ſaid Marquiſs, to be chief Commander of one Regiment of our *Scotiſh* Subjects, conſiſting of the number of fifteen hundred Men more or fewer, to be forthwith raiſed in our Kingdom of *Scotland*, to the intent, that the ſaid Regiment ſhould be conducted and led into] our Realm of *Ireland*, as one part of the number of ten thouſand Men of our ſaid *Scotiſh* Subjects, which are by the ſaid Lords of our Council of *Scotland*, according to the ſaid Act of Parliament, to be ſent over to our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, upon the Conditions and Agreements, which are and ſhall be made and concluded on, by us and our Parliament of *England*, and the Commiſſioners from our Parliament of *Scotland*.

Know ye, that We have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents do give and grant full Power, Licence and Commiſſion, unto the ſaid *Archibald* Marquiſs of *Argyle*, to conduct and lead the ſaid Regiment into our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, againſt the Rebels, Enemies and Traytors, and their Adherents in our ſaid Realm, and therein to rule, govern, command, diſpoſe and imploy the ſaid Regiment, and all Officers and others thereunto belonging, againſt the ſaid Rebels, Enemies and Traytors, and their Adherents, and with them to oppoſe and withſtand the ſaid Rebels, and them to aſſault, fight with, ſubdue, kill, ſlay and burn, and uſe all other Acts of Hoſtility, in ſuch ſort as he in his Judgment ſhall think moſt advantageous, for ſuppreſſing and deſtroying the ſaid Rebels; And having further confidence in his approved fidelity, We do by theſe Preſents nominate, conſtitute, make and ordain him the ſaid Marquiſs of *Argyle*, and ſuch other Perſon and Perſons, as he in his Judgment and Diſcretion ſhall think fit, to aſſign and appoint in this behalf, to be his Deputy or Deputies, to be Governor or Governors of our Iſle of *Rachraye* in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*; Giving and granting alſo hereby unto him and his ſaid Deputy or Deputies, full and abſolute Power and Authority, with the ſaid Regiment and Forces or any part of them, to enter into and take poſſeſſion of the ſaid Iſland, and to plant a Garriſon there for our Service, in defence of the ſaid Iſland and preſervation thereof, againſt the Invaſion of the ſaid Rebels, until he or they ſhall be required to ſurrender and yield up the ſame, by order of us and our Parliament of *England*; Further alſo, authoriſing the ſaid Marquiſs and his ſaid Deputy or Deputies, to receive and admit from time to time into the ſaid Iſland, ſuch Perſons as he or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies ſhall think convenient for our better Service; And alſo to puniſh by Law Marſhal or otherwiſe, as the Cauſe ſhall require, ſuch Officers and Soldiers ſerving under him, or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies there, as ſhall be any ways Offenders, either by Death or other corporal Puniſhment, according to the quality of their Offence. A.D.1641.

And in caſe the ſaid Rebels ſhall take, ſurpriſe and be poſſeſſed of the ſaid Iſle, before the arrival of the ſaid Marquiſs or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies, with the Regiment and Forces aforeſaid at the ſaid Iſle, and ſhall op-

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

poſe and withſtand his or their entrance thereinto, then our will and pleaſure is, and We do hereby authorize, require and command him the ſaid Marquiſs, and his ſaid Deputy and Deputies, with the ſaid Regiment and Forces, or any part thereof, to enter into the ſaid Iſland, and the ſaid Rebels, Enemies and Traitors and their Adherents, to fight with, and them to invade, purſue, kill and ſlay, and them and every of them out of the ſaid Iſland to expel, and to bring and reduce them and every of them, to the obedience of us and our Crown of *England*.

And our further will and pleaſure is, and We do hereby authorize the ſaid Marquiſs, and his Deputy or Deputies from time to time, and as oft as he or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies ſhall think fit, to draw forth of the ſaid Iſland, ſuch Numbers of the ſaid Regiment into the main Land of our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, as he or his ſaid Deputy or Duputies ſhall think fit, and therewith to aſſault the ſaid Rebels, and them to fight with, ſubdue, kill, ſlay and burn, and againſt them to uſe and exerciſe all other Acts of Hoſtility, as he or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies ſhall think fit, for the ſuppreſſing of the ſaid Rebels, and advantage of our Service and Crown of *England*; And alſo to aſſail and endeavour the recovery and taking, of all ſuch Caſtles and Forts as now are and remain, or hereafter ſhall be and remain, in the Poſſeſſion, Government and Command of the ſaid Rebels, and them and every of them ſo taken and recovered, to defend and keep for us and on our behalf, until We ſhall otherwiſe order or appoint, by the advice of our Parliament of *England*; And theſe Preſents, or the Inrolment or Duplicate thereof, ſhall be as well to the ſaid Marquiſs, as to his ſaid Deputy and Deputies, and all others whom they ſhall any way concern, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge, for executing and performing our will and pleaſure herein before expreſſed; Nevertheleſs our will and meaning is, and We do hereby expreſly provide, that the ſaid Marquiſs, and ſuch Deputy and Deputies, as ſhall by him be nominated in *Scotland*, before he or they or any of them, do undertake the Charge, Command and Government aforeſaid, ſhall take their Corporal Oath and Oaths, before the ſaid Lords of our Privy Council of our ſaid Kingdom of *Scotland*, for the faithful ordering and governing the ſaid Regiment, and the true keeping and preſerving, and defending of the ſaid Iſland, and all ſuch Forts, Caſtles and other Places, as ſhall be recovered by the ſaid Marquiſs, or his ſaid Deputy or Deputies in our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, out of the Hands and Poſſeſſion of the ſaid Rebels, for us and the benefit of our Crown of *England*, until he or his ſaid Deputy and Deputies, ſhall be thereof diſcharged by order from us and our Parliament of *England*; And upon ſuch order, forthwith to deliver up the ſame, according to the tenor of ſuch Order; And that ſuch Deputy or Deputies as the ſaid Marquiſs ſhall nominate in *Ireland*, ſhall take the like Oath and Oaths, before the ſaid Marquiſs, who is authorized hereby to take the ſaid Oath and Oaths, before ſuch Deputy or Deputies do undertake the Charge, Command or Government aforeſaid.

And further We declare our intent and meaning to be, that the ſaid Regiment ſhall be accounted, as part of the ſaid ten thouſand of our *Scotiſh* Subjects, which are to be ſent over into our Realm of *Ireland* as aforeſaid, and that the ſaid Regiment ſhall be under the Command of the General of our *Scotiſh* Army, after his Arrival into our ſaid Realm of *Ireland*, and to receive Orders from him as other part of our ſaid *Scotiſh* Army, any thing in this Preſent Commiſſion to the contrary notwithſtanding.

And alſo our intent and meaning is, that the ſaid Marquiſs of *Argyle*, and his Deputies, ſhall be Subject in the ſaid Iſle, and all other Parts of the ſaid Kingdom of *Ireland*, to the command of our Lieutenant of *Ireland*, or other Chief Governor there, in the ſame manner as the reſt of the ten thouſand Men are to be, by the Articles of the Treaty.

And laſtly, we will and command all and ſingular our Lieutenants, Deputy Lieutenants, Mayors, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Conſtables and all other our Officers, Miniſters and Subjects whatſoever, that they and every of them, be from time to time attendant, aiding, aſſiſting and helping the ſaid Marquiſs, his Deputy or Deputies and every of them, in the due execution of our will and pleaſure herein declared, as they and every of them will anſwer the contrary at their Perils.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the ſixteenth day of *March*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Brevia

Brevia de Licentiâ eligendi, Regio Aſſenſu, & de Reſtitutione Temporalium Anno decimo ſeptimo Caroli *Regis.*

Pars nona, N. 4. LICENTIA eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Oxon'*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Novembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 3. Regius Aſſenſus pro *Roberto Skinner*, Epiſcopo *Oxon'* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Novembris*.

P. S.

Ibidem, N. 2. Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Decembris*.

P. S.

Pars octava, N. 6. Licentiâ eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Wigorn'*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Novembris*. P. S.

Ibidem, N. 5. Regius Aſſenſus pro *Johanne Prideaux*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Wigorn'* electo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, triceſimo die *Novembris*. P. S.

Ibidem, N. 4. Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Januarii*.

P. S.

Licentiâ eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Sarum*. Ibidem, N. 3.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo ſexto die *Novembris*.

P. S.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Briano Duppa*, Epiſcopo *Sarum* electo. Ibidem, N. 2.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Decembris*.

P. S.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem. Ibidem, N. 1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo die *Decembris*.

P. S.

Licentia eligendi Epiſcopum, conceſſa Decano & Capitulo *Lincoln'*. Pars nona, N. 7.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Decembris*.

P. S.

Regius Aſſenſus pro *Thoma Winniff*, S. T. P. Epiſcopo *Lincoln'* electo. Ibidem, N. 6.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Januarii*.

P. S.

Reſtitutio Temporalium pro eodem. Ibidem, N. 5.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Februarii*.

P. S.

Officia de Anno decimo ſeptimo Caroli *primi.*

Pro Willielmo Ayloffe.

Pars prima, N. 13. REX, quinto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Willielmo Ayloffe* Armigero, Officium Rememoratoris Scaccarii *Angliæ* durante vita, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro eodem.

Ibidem, N. 15. Rex, decimo die *Septembris*, concedit *Willielmo Ayloffe* Armigero, Officium Coronatoris & Attornati in Banco Regis durante vitâ, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Sidney Bere.

Ibidem, N. 7. Rex, quinto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Sidney Bere* Officium unius Clericorum Ordinariorum Signeti durante vitâ, in reverſione. P. S.

Pro Willielmo Baſſet.

Rex, quinto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Willielmo Baſſet* Armigero, Officium Clerici communium Placitorum, ſive Officium Magiſtri Placitorum Curiæ Scaccarii durante vitâ, in reverſione. Ibidem, N. 8.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Browne.

Rex, undecimo die *Novembris*, conſtituit *Robertum Browne* unum Purſuivandorum ad Arma, & impoſuit ei nomen de *Bluemantle*, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit. Ibidem, N. 19.

P. S.

Pro

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1.

Pro Bartholomeo Beale.

Ibidem, N.22. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Bartholomeo Beale* juniori, Officium unius duorum Auditorum de lez Preſts & compotorum forinſecorum, durante vitâ in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Rogero Braden.

Pars ſecunda, N. 1. The King, the ſeventh day of *February*, granteth to *Roger Braden*, the Office or Place of one of the Waiters in the Port of the City of *London*, during life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Georgio Barker.

Ibidem, N.31. The King, the third day of *July*, granteth to *George Barker* Eſquire, the Office of Avenor to the Prince, and Underkeeper of the Houſe and Palace of *Richmond*, during his life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Haines Barley.

Ibidem, N.34. Rex, octavo die *Decembris*, concedit *Haines Barley*, Officium Ballivi Hundredorum de *Freſhwell* & *Valeford* in Comitatu *Eſſex* ad vitam.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Byron.

Ibidem, N.36. The King, the twenty firſt day of *May*, appointeth Sir *John Byron* Knight of the *Bath*, Keeper of the Walks of *Auſley Hill*, *Newſtead Papplewick*, *Cukeby* and *Valton* in *Aſhfield*, within the Foreſt of *Sherwood* in the County of *Nottingham*, during pleaſure.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Bacon.

Ibidem, N.51. Rex, decimo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Thome Bacon*, Officium Rangeatoris nuncupati *the Riding Forreſterſhip*, in Novâ Foreſtâ in Comitatu *Southampton*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Lionel Domino Cary & alio.

Pars prima, N. 11. Rex, viceſimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Lionel Cary*, Domino *Cary de Leppington*, & *Henrico Cary*, Officium Cuſtodum Caſtri de *Killingworth* ac Parci & Chaceæ ibidem in Comitatu *Warwici*, ad vitas eorum in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Comite Cumbriæ.

Ibidem, N. 12. Rex, triceſimo die *Julii*, concedit *Henrico* Comiti *Cumbriæ* Officium Ballivi ſive Ballivatum Feodi de *Richmond* in Comitatu *Eborum*, ac Officium Seneſchalli & Magiſtri Foreſtarii, durante beneplacito.

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1

P. S.

Pro Davide Cunningham.

Rex, viceſimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Davidi Cunningham* Militi & Baronetto & aliis, Officium Theſaurariorum & Receptorum generalium omnium reventionum Coronæ *Angliæ* Pertinentium, & Primogenito Regis filio *Carolo* Principi aſſignatorum, durante beneplacito. Ibidem, N.23

P. S.

Pro Henrico Cavendiſh.

Rex, quinto die *Julii*, concedit *Henrico Cavendiſh* Armigero, Officium Foreſtarii ſive Cuſtodis de le Walk de *Roomewood* & *Ouſland*, infra Foreſtam de *Sherwood* in Comitatu *Nottingham*, durante vitâ in reverſione. Pars ſecund N. 27.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Chaſe.

The King, the twenty fourth day of *May*, granteth to *John Chaſe* the Office of Apothecary to the Prince, during life in reverſion. Ibidem, N.35

P. S.

Pro Franciſco Crofte.

Rex, decimo nono die *Maii*, concedit *Franciſco Crofte*, Officium Receptoris exituum & Serviciorum, omnium Honorum, Caſtrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum & Terrarum Regis, infra Comitatus *Dorſet* & *Somerſet*, durante vitâ. Ibidem, N.42

P. S.

Pro Johanne Culpepper Milite.

Rex, ſexto die *Januarii*, concedit *Johanni Culpepper* Militi, Officium Cancellarii Scaccarii and vitam. Pars quarta, N. 4.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Eſcott & aliis.

Rex, ſeptimo die *Junii*, concedit *Richardo Eſcott* & aliis, Officium Notarii ſive Prothonotarii Cancellariæ, ad vitas. Pars ſecunda, N. 30.

P. S.

Pro Jacobo Edgar.

Rex, decimo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Jacobo Edgar*, Officium ſive Locum Contrarotulatoris parvæ Cuſtumæ in Portu Civitatis *London*, durante vitâ in reverſione. Ibidem, N.52.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Fanſhaw.

Pars prima, N.13. Rex, quinto die *Auguſti*, concedit *Richardo Fanſhaw* Armigero, Officium Rememoratoris Scaccarii *Angliæ*, durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Fiſher.

Pars ſecunda, N.38. The King, the tenth day of *May*, appointeth *Thomas Fiſher* Yeoman of the Bears, during life.

P. S.

Pro Balthazar Garbier.

Ibidem, N.40. The King, the tenth day of *May*, granteth to *Balthazar Garbier* Knight, the Office and Place of Maſter of the Ceremonies during his life, in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Green.

Pars ſexta, N.1. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Februarii*, concedit *Richardo Green* & aliis, Officium Servientium Canum Regis, pro cervis capiendis ad vitas.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Heath Milite.

Pars ſecunda, N.37. Rex, decimo tertio die *Maii*, concedit *Roberto Heath* Militi, uni Juſticiariorum Regis ad placita, Officium Magiſtri Curiæ Wardorum & Liberationum, durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro Thoma Jermyn & aliis.

Pars prima, N.16. Rex, viceſimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Thomæ Jermyn* & aliis, Officium Cuſtodum Parci vocati *Middle Park* alias le *North Park* de *Hampton Court* in Comitatu *Middleſex*, durante vitâ *Rebeccæ Jermyn* uxoris dicti *Thomæ Jermyn*, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Jones.

Pars ſecunda, N.23. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*, concedit *Willielmo Jones* Armigero, Officium Prothonotarii & Clerici Coronæ infra Comitatus *Carnarvon*, *Angleſey* & *Merioneth*, infra Principalitatem *Northwalliæ*, durante vita in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Levingſton.

Pars prima, N.2. Rex, triceſimo primo die *Julii*, conſtituit *Thomam Levingſton* Armigerum, unum Conſiliariorum ſuorum ad Legem durante beneplacito.

Per Regem.

Pro Willielmo Loving.

Ibidem, N.17. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Willielmo Loving* Officium Auditoris totius Ducatus *Cornubiæ* durante vitâ, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Maior.

Ibidem, N.9. Rex, viceſimo nono die *Julii*, concedit *Thomæ Maior*, Officium Clerici Conſilii *Caroli* Principis, quamdiù placuerit.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Marſton.

Ibidem, N.15. Rex, decimo die *Septembris*, concedit *Richardo Marſton* Officium Coronatoris & Attornati in Banco Regis durante vitâ, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Adriano May & aliis.

Ibidem, N.21. The King, the twenty fourth day of *July*, granteth to *Adrian May* and others, the Cuſtody of the Privy Lodgings and Wardrobe, within the Honour of *Hampton-Court* during life, in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Domino Mowbray & Maltravers.

Pars ſecunda, N.26. Rex, decimo quarto die *Julii*, concedit *Henrico* Domino *Mowbray* & *Maltravers*, poteſtatem & authoritatem nominandi, ordinandi & faciendi tres Foreſtarios infra Foreſtam de *Sherwood* in Comitatu *Nottingham* durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Thoma Mallet.

Ibidem, N.32. Rex, primo die *Julii*, conſtituit *Thomam Mallet* Servientem ad Legem, unum Juſticiariorum ſuorum ad Placita, quamdiù ſe bene geſſerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Henrico Domino Mowbray & Maltravers.

Ibidem, N.48. Rex, decimo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Henrico* Domino *Mowbray* & *Maltravers*, Officium Conſtabularii & Cuſtodis Caſtri, Civitatis ſive Ville *Briſtol*, ac Officium Cuſtodis Foreſte de *Kingſwood* in Comitatu *Glouceſtriæ*, ac etiam Officium Cuſtodis Foreſte de *Hillwood* in Comitatu *Somerſet* durante vita.

P. S.

A.D. 1641.

An. 17 Car. 1.

Pro Willielmo Normcott.

Pars prima, N. 1. Rex, decimo die *Auguſti*, concedit *Willielmo Normcott*, Officium unius Ordinariorum Servientium ad Arma, durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Willielmo Comite Newcaſtle.

Pars ſecunda, N. 25. Rex, decimo ſeptimo die *Julii*, concedit *Willielmo* Comiti *Newcaſtle*, Officium & Officia Seneſchalli, Cuſtodis & Guardiani Foreſtæ de *Sherewood* & Parci de *Folewood* in Comitatu *Nottingham*, durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Mountjoy Comite Newport.

Ibidem, N. 50. Rex, ſexto die *Maii*, concedit *Mountjoy* Comiti *Newport*, Officium Conſtabularii Turris *London*, durante beneplacito. P. S.

Pro Nicholao Opie.

Pars quarta, N. 1. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Decembris*, concedit *Nicholao Opie*, Officium & locum Cuſtumarii in Portubus de *Plymouth* & *Foy*, quamdiù placuerit. P. S.

Pro Willielmo Ryley.

Pars prima, N. 18. Rex, undecimo die *Novembris*, conſtituit *Willielmum Ryley* Armigerum, unum Heraldorum ſuorum ad Arma, ac conceſſit ei nomen illud vulgariter nuncupatum *Lancaſter*, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit. P. S.

Pro Humfrido Rogers & alio.

Pars ſecunda, N. 2. Rex, viceſimo quarto die *Februarii*, concedit *Humfrido Rogers* & *Jacobo Rogers*, Cuſtodiam totius illius Logeæ de *Harlston*, unacum Ambulatione eidem Logæ pertinente infra magnum Parcum de *Richmond*, quamdiù ſe bene geſſerint vel geſſerit. P. S.

Pro Roberto Squibb.

Pars prima, N. 3. The King, the thirtieth day of *July*, granteth to *Robert Squibb*, the Office of one of the Waiters in the Port of the City of *London*, during his life. P. S.

Pro Joſepho Seymour.

Ibidem, N. 14. Rex, decimo die *Septembris*, concedit *Joſepho Seymour*, Officium unius ſeptem Auditorum Curiæ Scaccarii, durante vitâ in reverſione. P. S.

Pro Thoma Smythesby,

Pars ſecunda, N. 41. The King, the twenty firſt day of *April*, granteth to *Thomas Smythesby* Eſq; the Office and Place of Underkeeper of the capital Manſion-houſe of the Honour of *Hampton-Court*, in reverſion after the Death or Surrender of the Marquis of *Hamilton*. P. S.

A.D. 1641.

An. 17 Car.

Pro Edwardo Smith.

Ibidem, N. 4 Rex, viceſimo primo die *Aprilis*, concedit *Edwardo Smith*, Officium Cuſtodis Caſtri de *Lincoln* & Goale ibidem, pro termino triginta unius Annorum. P. S.

Pro Thoma Vicecomite Savile.

Ibidem, N. 4 The King, the ſixteenth day of *April*, granteth to *Thomas* Viſcount *Savile*, the Cuſtody of the Park called *New Park* lately incloſed, near unto the City of *York*, during Pleaſure. P. S.

Pro Georgio Vaux & alio.

Pars prima, N. 20. The King, the ninth day of *Auguſt*, granteth to *George Vaux* ſenior and *George Vaux* junior, the Office of Keeper of ſuch of the lower Rooms of his Majeſty's Palace or Meſſuage called *York's Place*, as are in the Cuſtody or Occupation of the ſaid *George Vaux* the elder, during their lives in reverſion. P. S.

Pro Franciſco Wethered.

Pars ſecunda, N. 33. Rex, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*, concedit *Franciſco Wethered*, Officium Contrarotulatoris Operationum Regis infra Regnum *Angliæ*, durante vitâ. P. S.

Pro Henrico Wood.

Ibidem, N. 4 The King, the fourth day of *May*, granteth to *Henry Wood* Eſquire, the Office of Keeper of his Majeſty's Games within the Palace Royal of *Weſtminſter*, during his life. P. S.

Pro Georgio Wentworth Milite.

Ibidem, N. 4 The King, the ſixteenth day of *April*, granteth to Sir *George Wentworth* Knight, the Office of Receiver of his Majeſty's Revenue ariſing by the Forfeitures of Popiſh Recuſants and Papiſts, within the Counties of *Stafford*, *Derby*, *Cheſter*, *Lancaſter*, *Nottingham*, *York*, *Lincoln*, *Weſtmorland*, *Cumberland*, *Northumberland*, *Durham* and *Kingſton upon Hull*, during his life in Reverſion. P. S.

Præ-

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1.

Præſentationes de Anno Regni Regis Caroli *decimo ſeptimo.*

A.D.1641. An.17.Car.1.

A.D.1641. Pat.17.Car.1. p. 22. GEORGIUS *Hume*, Clericus, habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *St. Dionis Blackchurch*, juriſdictionis *Cantuarienſis*, modo per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri ac predilecto & perquam fideli Conſiliario noſtro Domino *Willielmo*, providentia divina *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.*

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

21. *Willielmus Peterſon*, S. T. P. *Exonie* Decanus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Breock* in Dioceſe *Exonie*, & Provinciâ *Cantuarienſi* per tranſlationem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Epiſcopatum *Norwicenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

20. *Thomas Howell*, S. T. P. & unus Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Fulham*, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *London*, per promotionem *Henrici King*, S.T.P. ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *London* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

19. *Richardus Steward*, Legum Doctor, ad Prebendam illam *Sancti Pancratii*, cum Officio Penitentiarii in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Sancti Pauli*, *London*, per promotionem *Henrici King*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem, ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem (hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Sancti Pauli*, *London* predicte.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, nono die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

18. *Walterus Whitford*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Waldgrave*, Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, per promotionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem ad Archiepiſcopatum *Eborum*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo nono die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

17. *Thomas Turner*, S. T. P. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, ad Decanatum Eccleſie noſtre Cathedralis *Chriſti & beate Marie Virginis*, *Roffenſis*, per promotionem *Henrici King* ultimi Decani ibidem, ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

16. *Georgius Morley*, A. M. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Chriſti Oxonie*, quem ſive quam *Henricus King*, S. T. P. nuper habuit & gaviſus fuit eodem Canonicatu ſive Prebenda predicta, jam per promotionem ejuſdem *Henrici King* ad Epiſcopatum *Ciceſtrenſem*, vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

15. *Benjaminus Lany*, S. T. P. & Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, ad octavum Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam *Sancti Petri Weſtminſterii*, per promotionem *Griffith Williams*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem ad Epiſcopatum *Oſſory*, in Regno noſtro *Hibernie*,

jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quinto die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

14. *Robertus Crichton*, S. T. P. ad Decanatum ac beneficia libere Capelle & Eccleſie noſtre *Sancte Boriane* alias *Buriane*, in Comitatu *Cornubie*, jam per liberam & ſpontaneam ſurſum redditionem *Walteri Raleigh*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive collationem, ratione minoris etatis prechariſſimi filii noſtri Primogeniti *Caroli* Principis, Ducis *Cornubie*, ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

13. *Henricus King*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Petworth*, Dioceſis *Ciceſtrie*, jam per Promotionem ſive tranſlationem *Briani* nuper *Ciceſtrie* Epiſcopi ultimi Incumbentis ibidem, ad Epiſcopatum *Sarum*, vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Ciceſtrie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo octavo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

12. *Walterus Raleigh*, S. T. P. Capellanorum Regis Ordinariorum unus, ad Decanatum in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Wellenſi*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Decani ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo, Bathonie & Wellenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

11. *Samuel Smith*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam de *South Somercoates*, Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, & Provincie & Juriſdictionis *Cantuarienſis*, per ceſſionem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo, Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

10. *Thomas South*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Uffington*, Comitatus & Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, & Provincie & Juriſdictionis *Cantuarienſis*, de jure jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, *&c.* ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Januarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

9. *Michael Hudſon*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Boſworth* alias *Market Boſworth*, in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, & Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, & Juriſdictionis *Cantuarienſis*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſive per Lapſum temporis, vel alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, &c. ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Lincolnie*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſexto die *Januarii*,

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

25. *Georgius Hartford*, Clericus, ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Banbury* in Comitatu *Oxonie*, Dioceſis & juriſdictionis *Lincolnie*, jam legittime vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis, Simoniam aut alio quocunque modo ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Aprilis*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

24. *Ceſar Williamſon*, Clericus, ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum de *Sugthorp*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Eboracenſi*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Prebendarii ſive Canonici ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione vacationis Archiepiſcopatus *Eboracenſis*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Eboracenſis*, ipſa ſede jam vacante.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

23. *Andreas Sandilands*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Scraningham* alias *Skarningham*, alias *Skermingham*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam per mortem *Willielmi Banks* ultimi Incum-

cumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere ut ſupra.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quarto die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

22. *Daniel Eſtcot*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Avening*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam legittime & de jure vacantem per pravitatem Simonie, & ad noſtram preſentationem, virtute cujuſdam Actus Parliamenti Anno Regni Domine *Elizabethe* nuper *Regine Anglie*, Predeceſſoris noſtri, triceſimo primo, in eo caſu editi & proviſi, aut aliquo alio quocunque modo pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo, cum revocatione prioris preſentationis facte *Willielmo Hall* Clerico.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſexto die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

21. *Willielmus Hollington*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Allnechurch*, Dioceſis *Wigornie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, *Wigornie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo nono die *Maii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo, &c.

20. *Johannes Tolly*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam & Eccleſiam parochialem de *Tatingſton* alias *Tadeſton* in Comitatu *Suffolcie*, Provincie *Cantuarienſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione minoris etatis *Elizabethe Brownrigg* aut pro defectu liberationis è manibus noſtris ſumpte pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Norwicenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

19. *Willielmus Walter*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Southpoole* in Comitatu *Devonie*, Dioceſis *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Joſepho*, *Exonie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

18. *Willielmus Hall*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Avening*, Dioceſis *Glouceſtrie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per pravitatem Simonie (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Godfrido*, *Glouceſtrie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

17. *Herbertus Crofts*, S. T. P. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia noſtra Collegiata ſive libera Capella noſtra regia *Sancti Georgii* infra Caſtrum noſtrum de *Windſor*, quam *Johannes Pocklington*, S. T. P. nuper habuit & tenuit, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram Collationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo octavo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

16. *Georgius Stanhope*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Bolton Percy*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione vacationis Archiepiſcopatus *Eboracenſis*, pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Eboracenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo quarto die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

15. *Richardus Marſh*, S. T. P. ad Archidaconatum *Eboracenſem*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Eboracenſi*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Vacationis Archiepiſcopatus predicti (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Eboracenſis*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo primo die *Julii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

14. *Egideus Bingley*, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam Eccleſie parochialis de *Stanford in Valla de Whitehorſe*, cum Capella de *Gooſy* in Dioceſi *Sarum*, *Cantuarienſis* Provincie, per liberam reſignationem *Anthonii Clopton*. S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis earundem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

temporis (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis Epiſcopatus *Sarum*.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, duodecimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

13. *Petrus Moulin*, S. T. P. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Wheldrake*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per liberam reſignationem *Georgii Stanhope*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem, ratione vacationis Archiepiſcopatus *Eboracenſis* (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Eboracenſis*, ratione vacationis ſedis predicte.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, decimo ſeptimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

12. *Edmundus Tracy*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Venney Sutton* in Comitatu *Wilts*, *Cantuarienſis* Provincie, per Simoniam jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione Simonie predicte ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, ratione vacationis ſedis Epiſcopalis *Sarum*.

A.D.1641. An.17. Car.1.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

11. *Thomas Triplett*, Clericus, ad Prebendam ſive Canonicatum *de Fenton*, in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Eboracenſi*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Prebendarii ſive Canonici ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ratione vacationis Archiepiſcopatus *Eboracenſis* (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Eboracenſis*, ipſa ſede jam vacante.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, ſecundo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

De Additamento Armorum conceſſo Martino Trompe.

A.D.1642. Rot. 1. Tractat. penes Prothon. m. 35.

CAROLUS Dei gratiâ, *Magne Britannie*, *Francie & Hibernie* Rex, fidei defenſor, &c. Univerſis & Singulis Regibus, Principibus, Ducibus, Marchionibus, Comitibus, Baronibus, Proceribus, Dominis & Nobilibus quibuſcunque, ad quos preſentes Litere pervenerint, Salutem.

Quod Reges excelſa rerum ad faſtigia pre ceteris evecti ſint, non aliam magis ob cauſam factum arbitramur, quam ut Divini Numinis (cujus ſub Imperio Principes Populique juxta confidunt) Juſtitiam imitentur, ſupremus omnium Dominus ut penas ob ſcelera, ita Premia Virtutum illas Malitie retinacula, hec probitatis incentiva, equa manu Mortalibus impendit; Nos itaque eum ſummi Mundi Rectoris ordinem, vigili qua decet mente, ſuſpicientes, ejuſque ad Exemplar ut effingar ut Regimen noſtrum ſedulò adnitentes, Viros Eximios de Nobis, Rebuſque publicis preclare meritos, debito favore proſequendos, & juxta rerum a ſe geſtarum conditionem juſtis honoribus decorandos eſſe judicamus.

Cum igitur egregius vir *Dominus Martinus Trompe Belgia* oriundus, vicemque Admiralli ſub Potentiſſimis *Unitarum Provinciarum Belgie Ordinibus* ſuſtinens, non ſolum ob res ſummâ prudentiâ, fide ac fortitudine a ſe geſtas, nomen famamque ſuam longe lateque dilataverit, ſed Nos inſuper & ſubditos noſtros ſingulari quodam ſtudio & affectu proſequutus fuerit; Nos ut noſtre erga ipſum Benevolentie duraturum aliquod & notabile indicium extet apud Poſteros, preterquam quod eundem Dominum *Martinum Trompe* in Equeſtrem Ordinem adſciverimus, eumque *Equitem Auratum* ſolenni more fecerimus ac creaverimus, Scutum ulterius Armorum prefati Domini *Martini Tromp*, de plenitudine Regie noſtre Poteſtatis ac favoris, *Supportatoribus*, prout hic inferius memoratur & in margine preſentium depictum cernitur, inſignivimus & decoravimus, *viz.* *Duobus Griphis cum alis explicatis de auro, quorum uterque in ſcuto de Argento a collo in Balteo ceruleo pendenti, Roſam rubram Argentea repletam geſtat.*

Volentes & concedentes, quod idem Dominus *Martinus Trompe* & Heredes ſui de corpore ſuo legitime procreati ſeu procreandi, predictos *ſupportatores*, & cetera premiſſa omnia, ut predictum eſt, libere geſtare ac uti poſſint & valeant imperpetuum.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Eboracum*, viceſimo die *Maii*, Anno Regni noſtri *decimo octavo*.

Per ipſum Regem propria manu Signatum.

De

De Confirmatione Ratificationis Tractatus Pacis & Amicitiæ inter Regem Angliæ & Regem Portugalliæ.

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1. Rot. 1. Tractat. penes Prothon. n. 36.

CAROLUS Dei gratiâ, *Magnæ Britanniæ*, *Franciæ*, & *Hiberniæ*, Rex fidei defenſor, &c. Omnibus & ſingulis has Literas noſtras Patentes, Approbationes & Confirmationes viſuris & inſpecturis, notum facimus.

Quod die vigeſimo nono *Januarii* elapſi, preſentis Anni milleſimi ſexcenteſimi quadrageſimi ſecundi, ſtilo novo *Angliæ*, in Civitate noſtra *Londini*, inter dilectos & fideles noſtros Conſanguineos & Conſiliarios intimos,

Thomam Comitem *Arundelliæ* & *Surriæ*, primum Comitem & Comitem Mariſcallum *Angliæ*,

Johannem Comitem *Briſtoliæ*,

Gulielmum Vicecomitem de *Say* & *Seal* Curiæ Pupillorum & Emancipationum Præſidem,

Lucium Vicecomitem *Falklandiæ* unum,

Atque *Edwardum Nicholaum* Equitem Auratum, alterum Primariorum noſtrorum Secretariorum, Commiſſarios, Procuratores & Deputatos noſtros;

Et Illuſtriſſimos Legatos, Commiſſarios & Procuratores Sereniſſimi Domini *Johannis* Quarti Regis *Portugalliæ*, *Algarviorum*, &c.

Dominum *Antonium Dalmada* a Conſiliis ſuis,

Et Doctorem *Franciſcum de Andrada Leitam* a Conſilis etiam ſuis, & in ſupremo Palatii Conſilio Senatorem;

Tractatus bonæ, veræ, firmæ & perpetuæ Pacis & Amicitiæ, factus, initus & concluſus fuit, cujus tenor de verbo ad verbum hic inſeritur ut ſequitur.

Omnibus & ſingulis notum ſit, Quod cum Sereniſſimus Dominus *Johannes* Quartus, Dei gratia, Rex *Portugalliæ*, *Algarviorum*, &c. nuper miſerit Dominum *Antonium Dalmada* a Conſiliis ſuis, & Doctorem *Franciſcum de Andrada Leitam* a Conſiliis etiam ſuis, in ſupremo Palatii Conſilio Senatorem, Legatos, Commiſſarios & Procuratores ſuos, ad Sereniſſimum Dominum *Carolum*, Dei gratia, *Magnæ Britanniæ*, *Franciæ* & *Hiberniæ* Regem, fidei defenſorem, &c. Iiſdemque Mandatum ſpeciale dederit, ad declarandum prefato Sereniſſimo Regi *Magnæ Britanniæ* Reſtitutionem ſuam in Regna *Portugalliæ*, *Algarviorum*, Ditionumque iiſdem Subditarum, & ad ſignificandam propenſam voluntatem & deſiderium ſuum contrahendi & confirmandi antiquam Pacem & Amicitiam, quæ per multa Sæcula inter Predeceſſores Regum prædictorum, eorumque Subditos & Vaſſallos interceſſerunt, præfatus Sereniſſimus Rex *Magnæ Britanniæ*, acceptans & gratam habens, præfati Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* voluntatem & deſiderium, ad Dei Omnipotentis Gloriam, Subditorumque Sereniſſimorum Regum prædictorum utilitatem, Commerciorumque tranquillitatem, & pro extinguendis in aliqua parte Bellorum ſæviſſimorum Incendiis, que aliquandiu inter varios Orbis Chriſtiani Principes conflagrarunt, nominavit pariter & conſtituit, pro contrahenda Pace & Amicitia prædicta, Commiſſarios, Procuratores & Deputatos ſuos.

A.D.1642.

Thomam Comitem *Arundelliæ* & *Surriæ* primum Comitem & Comitem Mareſcallum *Angliæ*,

Johannem Comitem *Briſtoliæ*,

Gulielmum Vicecomitem de *Say* & *Seale*, Curiæ Pupillorum & Emancipationum Præſidem,

Lucium Vicecomitem *Falklandiæ* unum,

Atque *Edwardum Nicholaum* Equitem Auratum, alterum Primariorum Secretariorum ſuorum, omnes a Secretioribus Conſiliis ſuis; Qui quidem Commiſſarii, Procuratores & Deputati ſepè coeuntes, ſepiùſque habitâ inter ſe conſultatione & deliberatione, in hos tandem Articulos Pacis & Amicitiæ conſenſerunt & concordarunt.

1. *Imprimis*, Concluſum & Concordatum fuit & eſt, quod imperpetùum ſit bona, vera & firma Pax & Amicitia, inter Sereniſſimos Reges Dominum *Carolum* Regem *Magnæ Britanniæ*, & Dominum *Johannem* Quartum Regem *Portugallie*, eorumque Heredes & Succeſſores, eorumque Regna, Patrias, Dominia, Terras, Populos,

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1. pulos, Homines, Ligeos, Vaſſallos & Subditos quoſcunque præſentes & futuros, cujuſcunque Conditionis, Dignitatis & Gradus exiſtant, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces, ita ut prædicti Vaſſalli & Subditi ſibi invicem favere & mutuis proſequi Officiis, ac honeſta affectione invicem ſe tractare habeant; Et quod nullus dictorum Sereniſſimorum Regum, ſuorumque Heredum & Succeſſorum, per ſe vel per alium, contra alterutrum & ſua Regna, quidquam aget vel attentabit ſive in Terra ſive in Mari, nec alicui Bello, Conſilio vel Tractatui in alterius prejudicium conſentiet vel adherebit.

2. Quod inter Sereniſſimos Reges prædictos & cujuſlibet eorum Vaſſallos, Incolas & Subditos, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces, in omnibus & ſingulis Regnis, Dominiis & Inſulis, aliiſque Terris, Civitatibus, Oppidis, Villis, Portubus ac Diſtrictibus dictorum Regnorum & Dominiorum, ſit & eſſe debeat Commercium liberum, in quibus tempore Regum *Caſtellæ*, vel huc uſque fuit Commercium, ita ut abſque aliquo ſalvo Conductu aliarumque Licentia generali vel ſpeciali, tam per Terram quam per Mare & Aquas dulces, Subditi & Vaſſalli unius & alterius Regis poſſunt & valeant, ad Regna & Dominia prædicta eorumque omnium Civitates, Oppida, Portus, Littora, Sinus & Diſtrictus accedere, intrare, navigare, & quoſcunque Portus ſubire, & cum Plauſtris, Equis, Sarcinulis, Navigiis tam onuſtis quam onerandis, Merces importare, emere, vendere in iiſdem quantum voluerint Commeatum, Reſque ad Victum & Profectionem neceſſarios juſto precio ſibi aſſumere, reſtaurandis Navigiis & Vehiculis propriis vel conductis aut commodatis operam dare illinc cum Mercibus, Bonis & Rebus quibuſcunque, ſolutis juxta locorum Statuta Teloniis & Vectigalibus præſentibus, tantum eadem libertate recedere, indeque ad Patrias proprias vel alienas quomodocunque velint & ſine impedimento exire.

3. Et quod Subditi unius in Territorio alterius non pejus tractentur quam ipſimet naturales, in Venditione & Contractatione ſuarum Mercium, tam ratione precii quam aliter, ſed par & æqua ſit in prædictis, tam Forenſium quam Naturalium conditio, ſecundum obſervationem antiquorum Fœderum inter Sereniſſimos Reges *Magnæ Britanniæ* & *Caſtellæ* contractorum.

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

4. Quod Subditi Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, qualibet Mercium & Mercaturæ ſorte in Regnis, Provinciis, Territoriis ac Inſulis Sereniſſimi Regis *Luſitaniæ*, ita liberè & eodem modo, Mercaturam exercebunt in locis prædictis, ſicuti Subditis aliorum Principum & Statuum cum Rege *Luſitaniæ* fœderatorum permiſſum eſt, nec magis onerabuntur Gabellis, Impoſitionibus, aliiſve Juribus quam ipſi Incolæ, & Subditi Terrarum prædictarum aliive Subditi Nationum quarumcunque cum *Luſitanis* fœderatorum, & gaudebunt iiſdem Privilegiis que *Anglis* conceſſa fuerunt, priuſquam *Luſitania*, *Caſtellæ* unita fuit.

5. Quod quotieſcunque Subditi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, cum Navibus ſuis ad Portus Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ*, Regnis & Ditionibus ſuis appulerint, dicti Subditi non cogentur per Miniſtros, Officiarios & Subditos Regis *Portugalliæ* imponere & onerare in Naves ſuas, alias ſpecies aut quantitates Bonorum & Mercium, quam Subditis dicti Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* placuerint & viſum fuerit, Et quod Subditi Regis *Portugalliæ* in Portubus & Ditionibus Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* eodem Jure utentur.

6. Quod ſi contigerit Subditos Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ*, alioſve infra Regna & Ditiones Regis predicti, eorumque Merces & Bona a Curiâ Inquiſitionis, Officio, ejuſdemve Judicibus aut Miniſtris, capi, ſiſti aut arreſtari, qui Subditis Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* fuerint & erunt oberati & indebitati, predicta Debita ex Bonis & Mercibus predictis integre ſolventur, infra annum poſt arreſtum predictum proximè inſequentem, ſine impedimento aut moleſtiâ dictæ Curiæ ejuſve Judicum & Miniſtrorum quorumcunque; Et ſi inter dicta Bona & Merces ita capta & arreſtata, aliqua Bona & Merces dictorum Subditorum Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* in ſpecie extiterint, eadem dictis Subditis illico reſtituantur.

7. Quod Capitanei, Magiſtri, Officiarii & Nautæ Navium Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, ejuſve Subditorum, non intentabunt Lites, nec moleſtiam ullam procurabunt contra dictas Naves, aut quoſcunque Subditos dicti Regis, pro Salariis aut Stipendiis ſuis infra Regna & Ditiones Regis *Portugalliæ*, ſub colore & pre-

textu quod Religionem Romanam profeſſi fuerint, vel quod Servitio Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* ſeſe addixerint.

8. Quod Conſules, à Sereniſſimo Rege *Magnæ Britanniæ* nominati & conſtituti, pro Auxilio & Patrocinio Subditorum ſuorum, infra Regna & Ditiones Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* exiſtentium, plene & libere excercebunt Poteſtatem & Authoritatem, Conſulum infra Regna & Ditiones prædictas, licet Religionem Romanam non fuerunt profeſſi.

9. Quod ſi aliqui Subditi Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* infra Regna & Ditiones Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* è vivis deceſſerint, Libri, Rationes, Merces & Bona eorundem, aliorumve Subditorum dicti Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, impoſterum non capientur aut occupabantur per Judices Orphanorum & abſentium, vel Miniſtrorum Officialiumve ſuorum, nec Juriſdictioni eorundem ſubdita erunt, ſed eadem Bona, Merces & Rationes, per eorum Poſſeſſores tradentur Inſtitoribus & Factoribus *Anglicis* in ea Civitate commorantibus â Defuncto nominatis & deputatis; Et ſi is nullum in vita ſua nominaverit, eadem Bona tradentur authoritati Conſervatoris *Anglorum*, uni vel duobus *Anglicanis* Mercatoribus (modo cœlibes ſint) præſtita priùs cautione, cum idoneis Fidejuſſoribus, per prædictum Conſervatorem approbandis, pro reſtituendis Bonis & Mercibus prædictis, veris eorundem Dominis, vel legitimis eorundem Dominorum Creditoribus, & Bona que conſtiterint eſſe Defuncti, tradentur Heredibus, Executoribus vel Creditoribus ejuſdem.

10. Quod Sereniſſimus Rex *Portugalliæ*, infra Regna & Ditiones ſuas ejuſve Miniſtri, non arreſtabunt aut detinebunt Naves Subditorum Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* ejuſve Subditos, ſine ejus notitiâ & conſenſu, pro uſibus Belli, aliiſve uſibus quibuſcunque, ſed quod dicte Naves & Subditi poſſint libere ſine impedimento dicti Regis *Portugalliæ* ejuſdemve Miniſtrorum, è Portubus & Dominiis ejuſdem Regis ad arbitrium ſuum decedere; Et quod Bona & Merces Subditorum dicti Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, non capientur in uſum Regis *Portugalliæ*, niſi pro juſto & communi pretio inter duos Menſes perſolvendo, niſi aliud tempus Solutionis inter contrahentes conventum fuerit.

11. Quod Subditi Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* in Navibus ſuis, omnes Res, Bona & Merces cujuſcunque generis fuerint, etiam Arma, Annonam aliave ſimilia, è Portubus & Dominiis dicti Regis, aliiſve Portubus & Dominiis quibuſcunque (dummodo immediatè non ſint exportatæ è Portubus *Portugalliæ* ejuſve Ditionum) ad quoſcunque Portus & Territoria Sereniſſimi Regis *Caſtellæ* tranſvehenda liberè exportabunt; Et quod Sereniſſimus Rex *Portugalliæ*, ejuſve Subditi, dictas Naves, Bona aut Perſonas Subditorum Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, per Pignorationes, Repriſalias, aut ex aliâ quacunque cauſâ, non impedient, quominus ad Portus & Territoria dicti Regis *Caſtellæ* tutò navigare, idemque Mercaturam & Commercium exercere poſſint; Et quod Subditi Regum *Magnæ Britanniæ* & *Portugalliæ* utrinque eodem Jure utentur, ſi impoſterum contigerit alterutrum Regem cum alterius amico Bellum gerere, Subditique Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* eâdem libertate exportabunt omnia genera Mercium, etiam Arma, Annonam aliave ſimilia, in Regna & Ditiones Regis *Portugalliæ*, eademque pro Arbitrio ſuo, ſine aliquo impedimento Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* ejuſve Miniſtrorum, in Foro publico aut privatim venam dabunt.

12. *Item*, quod Conventio facta, inter Dominum *Michaelem de Norwyha* Comitem de *Linhares Proregem Goæ*, & *Willielmum Methwold* Præſidem *Anglorum* in *India Orientali*, viceſimò *Januarii* 1635. ſtilo novo, inter Subditos utriuſque Regis in *India Orientali*, & in omnibus Ditionibus Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* ultra *Caput Bonæ Spei*, continuabitur & obſervabitur, & per Commiſſarios à Regibus prædictis nominandos in *India Orientali* de poſtulatis & poſtulandis Subditorum & Vaſſallorum utriuſque Regis, pro Commercio ſuo in *India* prædicta habendo infra Triennium cognoſcetur, ut deinceps Pax & Confœderatio perpetua inter Subditos utriuſque Regis, per Reges prædictos confirmetur & ſtabiliatur.

13. Et quia de Commercio, frequentationeque Subditorum Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* in oris & partibus *Africæ* & Inſulæ *Sancti Thomæ*, aliiſque Inſulis hiſce comprehenſis, nondum conveniri potuit, ex defectu Mandatorum à Sereniſſimo Rege *Portugalliæ* Legatis ſuis tranſmiſſorum, ne ex hac diſceptatione deferatur, præſens Tractatus Pacis & Amicitiæ

A.D.1642. An.18.Car.1. inter utrumque Regem, eorumque Subditos, utrinque concluſum eſt, Quod in Terris, Locis, Caſtris, Portubus & Oris *Africæ*, *Guinea*, *Binea*, &c. Inſula *Sancti Thomæ*, aliiſque Inſulis hiſce comprehenſis, in quibus tempore Regum *Caſtellæ*, ſive hucuſque Subditos Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* Mercaturæ causâ habitaſſe, vel in Poſſeſſione, Negotia, Commerciaque exercendi fuiſſe conſtiterit, nulla alteratio ſive mutatio erit, nullave moleſtia ſive injuria illis à *Luſitanis* ea de cauſa facienda eſt; Et ſi aliqua ratione, in Oris, Inſulis & Locis prædictis, aliqua Vectigalia à Subditis Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* ſint exigenda, non erunt majora aut graviora, quam que ab aliis Nationibus cum Rege *Luſitaniæ* fœderatis exigentur, Subditique Regis *Luſitaniæ*, pro Navigatione & Commercio ad Oras & Inſulas prædictas, extraneis Navibus indigentes, poterunt libere pro Arbitrio ſuo Naves Subditorum Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* conducere; Et quod per Commiſſarios & Legatos ab utroque Rege nominandos, deinceps agetur & tractabitur de Negotiatione frequentationeque ad Oras, Inſulas & Loca prædicta, à Commiſſariis Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* pro Subditis Regni ſui poſtulata, ex fiducia antiquæ Amicitiæ inter Prædeceſſores eorundem Regum perſuaſis, Sereniſſimum Regem *Portugalliæ* nulli Nationi, ampliora Jura, Immunitates & Privilegia, quam Subditis Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* conceſſurum.

14. Et cum Sereniſſimus Rex *Portugalliæ*, per Reſcriptum ſuum Sigillo ſuo munitum, datum in Urbe *Oliſiponenſi*, vigeſimo primo die *Januarii*, anno Nativitatis Domini noſtri 1641, Incolis Terrarum ſubjectarum Dominio Statuum *Hollandiæ*, &c. liberam facultatem conceſſerit, omnia genera Mercium invehendi, exportandique è Regnis, Dominiis & Territoriis ſuis, Quod Subditi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, eadem facultate, & Regnis & Dominiis dicti Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* juxta prædicti Reſcripti tenorem, utentur fruanturque.

15. Et quod Mercatores *Anglici*, aliique Subditi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ*, in Perſonis, Domiciliis, Libris Rationum & Rationibus, Mercibus, Boniſque ſuis, infra Ditiones Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ* pari eademque fruentur Immunitate, à Carceribus, Arreſtis aut aliis Moleſtiis quibuſcunque, que alii quicunque Principi Populoque cum Rege *Luſitaniæ* fœderato, conceſſa eſt aut deinceps concedetur.

16. Et quia de Conductione Navium Subditorum Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* per *Luſitanos*, pro Commercio & Navigatione ſua in *Briſiliam*, nondum conventum eſt, utrinque placet Commiſſarios ſeu Legatos, à dictis Regibus infra duos annos conſtituendos & tranſmittendos, qui agendi & conveniendi de hoc Articulo poteſtatem habebunt.

17. Cum vero Jura Commercii & Pacis infructuoſa reddentur, ſi Subditis Sereniſſimi Regis *Magnæ Britanniæ* moleſtia inferatur ex causâ Conſcientiæ, dum eunt & redeunt ad Regna & Dominia Sereniſſimi Regis *Portugalliæ*, vel ibi ex causâ Commercii vel Negotii moram trahunt, Ideo ut Commercium ſit tutum & ſecurum, tam in Terrâ quam in Mari, Sereniſſimus Rex *Portugalliæ* curabit & providebit, ne ex prædictâ causâ Conſcientiæ moleſtentur & inquietentur, ubi Scandalum aliis non dederint, & licet Sereniſſimus Rex *Portugalliæ* agnoſcat ſe non habere poteſtatem ſtatuendi & diſponendi de Fide & Religione, tamen pro amore & ſummâ benevolentiâ ſuâ in Sereniſſimum Regem *Magnæ Britanniæ* & Nationem *Anglicanam*, curabit, quod *Angli* cæterique ejuſdem Regis Subditi, in praxi & exercitio Religionis ſuæ, infra Regna, Dominia & Territoria Regis *Portugalliæ*, tanta utentur fruenturque libertate, quanta alterius Principis aut Reipublicæ cujuſcunque Subditis permittetur.

18. Si contingat poſthac (quod Deus avertat) Controverſias & Dubia oriri, inter prædictos Sereniſſimos Reges, & quibus periculum eſſe poſſit interceptionis Commercii & Intercurſus inter Subditos eorumdem, Subditis utrinque ſingulis utrinque Regnis & Provinciis, publica Monitio danda erit & Biennium à dicta Monitione utrinque habebunt, pro tranſportandis Mercibus & Bonis ſuis, nulla Moleſtia, Impedimento aut Damno Rebus aut Perſonis utrinque interea inferendo.

19. Et ſi, durante hac Pace & Amicitiâ, aliquid contra vires & effectus earundem, per Terram, Mare & Aquas dulces, per aliquos ipſorum Regum, Heredum & Succeſſorum Vaſſallos aut Subditos fuerit attentatum, actum aut geſtum, nihilomnius hæc Pax & Amicitia in ſuis viribus & effectu permanebunt, & pro ipſis attentatis

A.D. 1642. An. 18. Car. 1.

tentatis ſolummodo punientur, ipſi attentantes & dampnificantes, & non alii.

20. *Item*, Concluſum & concordatum eſt, quod preſens Pax & Confœderatio non derogabit Ligis & Confœderationibus, inter Sereniſſimum *Regem Magnæ Britanniæ* alioſve Reges, Principes & Reſpublicas antehac factis & contractis, ſed quod dictæ Ligæ & Confœderationes (non obſtante hoc Tractatu Pacis) integre ſerventur & plenum impoſterum ſortiantur effectum.

21. Denique concluſum eſt, quod dicti Sereniſſimi Reges *Carolus Magnæ Britanniæ*, *&c.* Rex, Et *Johannes Quartus Portugalliæ*, *&c.* Rex, Omnia & Singula Capitula in preſenti Tractatu contenta & concordata, ſincerè & bona fide obſervabunt, & per ſuos ſubditos & Incolas obſervari facient, neque illis directè aut indirectè contravenient, omniaque & ſingula ſupradicta, per Literas utriuſque Patentes, manu Regia & Sigilli Magni impreſſione munitas & debita forma expeditas, confirmabunt & rata habebunt, & cum primum ſe obtulerit occaſio, tradent ſeu tradi facient bona fide realiter & cum effectu, ſimulemque proceſſionem de obſervandis omnibus & ſingulis premiſſis in verbo Regis facient, cum alter ab altero fuerit ad id requiſitus, curabuntque predicti Reges preſentem Pacem & Amicitiam formâ conſuetâ publicari, quam primum commodè fieri poterit.

Sequuntur Commiſſionum & Mandatorum tenores.

CAROLUS R.

CAROLUS Dei gratia, *Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ* Rex, fidei defenſor, *&c.* Omnibus & Singulis ad quos he Litere pervenerint, Salutem.

Cum Sereniſſimus Princeps *Dominus Johannes Quartus*, *Luſitaniæ*, *Algarviæ*, &c. Rex, ad Nos Legatos & Oratores ſuos miſerit, qui Nos de propensâ ejus Voluntate, Arctiorem Nobiſcum Amicitiam conciliandi, atque firmam inter noſtros utrinque Subditos Pacem & Benevolentiam, mutuique Commercii celebritatem & frequentiam, ſtabiliendi & conſervandi, certiores reddiderunt; Nos, quidem nihil magis, ad *Dei Optimi Maximi* Gloriam, & Chriſtiani Orbis Salutem, condticere, quam ut Chriſtiani inter ſeſe Principes & Status ſanctam colant Pacem & Concordiam, perſuaſiſſimum habemus, predicto *Regis Luſitaniæ* deſiderio lubenter annuimus.

Sciatis igitur quod Nos, ſpectatiſſima, perquam dilectorum & fidelium noſtrorum Conſanguineorum & Conſiliariorum intimorum,

Thomæ Comitis Arundeliæ & Surriæ, primi Comitis & Comitis Mareſcalli *Angliæ*,

Johannis Comitis Briſtoliæ,

Gulielmi Vicecomitis de Say & Seale, Curiæ Pupillorum & Emancipationum Præſidis,

Lucii Vicecomitis Falklandiæ unius, atque,

Edwardi Nicholai Equitis Aurati alterius, Primariorum noſtrorum Secretariorum,

Prudentiâ & integritate plurimum confidentes, eoſdem fecimus, ordinavimus & deputavimus, ac per preſentes facimus, ordinamus & deputamus noſtros veros & indubitatos Commiſſarios, Deputatos & Procuratores;

Dantes & concedentes iiſdem omnibus, ſive quibuſvis Tribus eorum, plenam & omnimodam Poteſtatem & Authoritatem, pariter ac mandatum generale & ſpeciale, cum prefatis Sereniſſimi *Luſitaniæ Regis* Legatis & Oratoribus, ad hoc ſufficientem authoritatem & poteſtatem habentibus, noſtro nomine, de & ſuper prefatâ arctiori Amicitiâ & Pace atque Commercii celebritate & frequentiâ, communicandi, tractandi & concludendi, cæteraque omnia & ſingula quæ ad firmiorem Pacem, majorem Amicitiam, & celebriorem inter noſtra utrinque Regna, Dominia & Subditos exercendam Commercii frequentiam, conducere & facere poſſunt, faciendi; atque ſuper iis, Articulos & Inſtrumenta neceſſaria conficiendi, & ab altera parte petendi & recipiendi; Denique omnia alia quæ ad premiſſa vel circa ea erunt neceſſaria, expediendi;

Promittentes bona fide & in verbo Regio, Nos omnia & ſingula, quæ inter predicti *Regis Luſitaniæ* Legatos & Oratores, atque prefatos noſtros Commiſſarios, Procuratores, aut eorum Tres, in premiſſis vel premiſſorum aliquo erunt facta, pacta & concluſa, rata, firma & grata habituros, & ex noſtra parte ſervaturos, & a Subditis noſtris ſervari curaturos.

In

A.D.1641.
An.18. Car.1.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium has Literas noſtras fieri fecimus Patentes.

Teſte Meipſo apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, viceſimo quinto die *Januarii*, Anno Regni noſtri Decimo ſeptimo.

Subſcriptum per ipſum Regem, & Signatum.

Carolus R.

Et Sigillatum magno Sigillo *Angliæ*.

Ratificatio Articulorum predictorum per Regem Portugalliæ.

MUITO alto e muito Poderoſo Principe Irmmao e primo en Dom *Ioanno* per gratia de Deos Rey de *Portugal* e dos *Algerves* de quem e de alem mar em *Africa*, Senor de *Ginne*, eda conquiſta nave gacao Commercio da *Ethiopia*, *Arabia*, *Perſia* a da *India*, &c. Envio muito amo e prezo havendome Deos noſſo ſinhor feito merce de me Reſtituir a Coroa deſtes meus Reynos que pur el Rey de Caſtella erno injuſta e tirannica mente uſurpados e dos quais ſem contradicao e com gerat applauſo contentamen de meus vaſſallos eſton de poſſe elembrandome da Irmandade paz aliancas boa Armizade e correſpondencia que entre os Senhores Reys noſſos Predeceſſores ſempre ouve e das Majores rezoes e conveniencias que agorais ſe offerecem para ſe de renouar e eſtablecer entre nos com Dobrados vinculos e ſeguracas, me pareceo enviar logo a V. Mag depor meus Embraxadores a *Dom Antao de Almada* de meu Conſelho, que tem ſua origem da antiqua nobieza de *Inglaterra*, e a *Dontor Franciſco de Andrade Leitao* de meu conſelho e meu Deſembargador de Paco dos quais por ſuas qualidades, partes e experiencia fair toda a Mayor confianca paraque em meu, nome dem couta a V. Mageſtade de minha reſtituiaco a eſta Coroa elhe ſignifiquem, obom animo e particular Dezeio com que eſton para aver de confirmar e reſtaurar as antiquus Amizades e confederaciones, e as acreſentar Muito embeneficio communi de noſſos Reynos e Vaſſallos a tudo o que os meſmos meus Ambaxadores differem e propuze rem de minha parte peco muito encare cidamente a V. Mageſtade que mandedar inteira fee e credite como a minha propria peſſoa e o que elles aſſentarem, promoterem e capitularem, comprirey e Mandarey comprirmanter, eexecutor ſem cluvidy nem falta alguna a que por eſta carta me obrigo e o prometo de baixo de minha palaura eſee real tendo por certo que receberano de V. Mageſtade o favor bom, tratamento & breve Deſpacho que he rezao Muito alto e Muito Poderoſo Principe Irmmao e primo noſſo Senhor aia a peſſoa de V. Mageſtade e ſeu real eſtado em ſua ſanta guarda Eſcrita em *Liſboa* a *xxii* de *Janeiro* de 1641.

Subſcript. *Dom. Irmmaoe primo de V. Mageſtade el Rey de Portugal.*

Superſcript.

Ao Muito alto e muito Poderoſo Principe Dom. *Carolos* Rey da grano *Bretanha* meu muito amado e preſa do Irmmaoe primo.

Que omnia ſupraſcripta fuerunt a Nobis, Commiſſariis & Deputatis predictis Regum noſtrorum nomine concluſa & concordata, & in eorum fidem manu propria ſubſcripſimus, *Londini*, viceſimo nono die *Januarii*, Anno Domini mileſimo ſexcenteſimo quadrageſimo, ſecundo ſtilo novo.

Arundell & Surr'
Johannes Comes Briſtolie,
W. Say & Seale,
Falkland,
Antao Dalmada.
Iº. de Andra de Leitao,

Ratificatio

A.D.1642.

An.18.Car.1.

Ratificatio per Regem Angliæ.

CAROLUS R.

CAROLUS Dei Gratiâ, *Magnæ Britanniæ & Hiberniæ* Rex, Fidei Defenſor, *&c.* Omnibus & Singulis ad quos hæ Literæ pervenerint Salutem.

Sciatis Nos, præſentem Tractatum Pacis & Amicitiæ continentem unum & Viginti Articulos, per dilectos & fideles noſtros Conſanguineos & Conſiliarios intimos, *Thomam Comitem Arundeliæ & Surriæ* primum Comitem & Comitem Mariſcallum *Angliæ*, *Johannem Comitem Briſtoliæ*, *Gulielmum Vicecomitem de Say & Seale* Curiæ Pupillorum & Emancipationum Præſidem, *Lucium Vicecomitem Falklandiæ* unum, atque *Edwardum Nicholaum* Equitem Auratum alterum Primariorum noſtrorum Secretariorum, Nomine & Mandato noſtris, cum Legatis, Commiſſariis & Procuratoribus, Sereniſſimi Domini *Johannis Quarti Regis Portugalliæ*, *Algarviorum*, *&c.* *D. Antonio Dalmada* a Conſiliis ſuis, & Doctore *Franciſco de Andrada Leitam* a Conſiliis etiam ſuis, & in ſupremo Palatii Conſilio Senatore, Mandatum idoneum ad id habentibus, concluſæ & concordatæ, omniaque & ſingula in iiſdem comprehenſa inſpexiſſe, approbaſſe, & per præſentes confirmaſſe.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium has Literas manu propriâ ſignavimus, Sigilloque noſtro Regio ornari juſſimus.

Datum in Caſtro noſtro Regali *Windeſoriæ xxxi die Januarii*, Anno Domini noſtri 1642, ſtilo novo, Regnique noſtri *ſeptimo decimo*.

Proinde præfatum Tractatum bonæ, veræ, firmæ & pærpetuæ Pacis & Amicitiæ, continentem unum & viginti Articulos bene a Nobis inſpectum per præſentes noſtras Literas Patentes, & omnia & ſingula in iiſdem comprehenſa approbamus, rata habemus & confirmamus.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium has Literas manu propriâ ſignavimus, ſigilloque noſtro Magno *Angliæ* ornari juſſimus.

Datum in Civitate noſtra *Eboracenſi*, *viceſimo ſecundo die Menſis* Maii, Anno Domini noſtri *Jeſu Chriſti* milleſimo ſexcenteſimo quadrageſimo ſecundo, Regnique noſtri *decimo octavo*.

CAROLUS R.

De Pardonatione ſpeciali pro Georgio Benyon.

A.D.1642.

at.18.Car.1.
1. n. 2.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, *&c.*
To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, *&c.*

Whereas *George Benyon* Citizen and Grocer of *London*, Receiver-General of our Revenues in the Counties of *Northampton* and *Rutland*, was publickly queſtioned, impeached and accuſed before the Lords in Parliament, by the Knights, Citizens and Burgeſſes of the Houſe of Commons in Parliament, for the wicked and malicious contriving and framing of a falſe, dangerous and ſeditious Petition, containing therein divers falſe, ſcandalous and ſeditious matters; And likewiſe for divers arrogant, falſe and ſcandalous Speeches, in derogation and in contempt of the Privileges of Parliament and of the Peers therein aſſembled; And upon the eighth day of *April* laſt paſt, for the contriving and framing of the ſaid Petition, by the Sentence and Judgment of our Court of Parliament, he was fined three thouſand Pounds to us, and adjudged to be disfranchiſed the City of *London*, to be thenceforth uncapable of bearing any Place of Office, in the Commonwealth, and to be impriſoned in the Caſtle of *Colcheſter* for two Years, and after the two Years impriſonment to put in Security for his good Behaviour, as by the ſaid Judgment and Sentence remaining of Record more at large appeareth:

Know ye, that We being graciouſly pleaſed to free and diſcharge the ſaid *George Benyon*, as well of the ſaid three thouſand Pounds, as of all other the ſaid Penalties and Diſabilities by the ſaid Sentence and Judgment impoſed upon him, as alſo of and from all Treaſons, Felonies, Treſpaſſes, Contempts, and all other Miſdemeanors whatſoever, and to ſettle him in a ſecure and free Eſtate for the time to

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1. come, and to reſtore him to all his former Liberties, Franchiſes and Privileges, which heretofore he did enjoy; Of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have pardoned, remitted and releaſed, and by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do freely, fully and abſolutely pardon, remit and releaſe unto the ſaid *George Benyon*, by what Name or Sirname, or addition of Name or Sirname, Title or Office, he the ſaid *George Benyon* is or hath been ſtiled or named, all and ſingular Treaſons, as well High Treaſon as Petty Treaſon, and alſo all and all manner of Felonies, unlawful ſpeaking or publiſhing of any Words, unlawful Conventicles or Aſſemblies, Treſpaſſes, Contempts, Crimes, Offences, Defaults, Errors, Wrongs, Miſpriſions, Miſdoings, Conſpiracies, Confederacies and Miſdemeanors whatſoever; And alſo all other Crimes, Offences and Miſdoings whatſoever, mentioned, contained and ſpecified in the ſaid Impeachment or Accuſation, or in the ſaid Sentence or Judgment of our ſaid Court of Parliament, to be committed or done by the ſaid *George Benyon*, and alſo all Miſdemeanors and Errors committed by him in the ſaid Office of Receiver of the Counties aforeſaid, although the ſaid *George Benyon* be, of or for any of the aforementioned Offences or Crimes in our ſaid Court of Parliament, or in any other of our Courts, indicted, impeached, accuſed, appealed, queſtioned, condemned convicted or adjudged, or be not indicted, impeached, accuſed, appealed, queſtioned, condemned, convicted or adjudged for the ſame or any of them, or that the ſaid Sentence or Judgment of our ſaid Court of Parliament, be intirely or in part executed or not executed, ſaving always and excepted out of this our Pardon, all Debts and Sums of Money due unto us by the ſaid *George Benyon*, as Receiver of our Revenues in the ſaid Counties of *Northampton* and *Rutland* or either of them, or any ways by reaſon of the ſaid Office of Receiver.

And We do alſo for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, pardon, remiſe and releaſe unto the ſaid *George Benyon*, the ſaid Sentence or Judgment in Parliament, and all and ſingular Indictments, Judgments, Condemnations, Convictions, Executions, Puniſhments, Forfeitures, Diſabilities, Impriſonments and Penalties whatſoever, whereunto the ſaid *George Benyon* is or may any way be liable or ſubject, for or in reſpect of the ſaid Sentence or Judgment in Parliament, or any other Judgment, Sentence or Proceedings in any other Court within this Realm heretofore adjudged, given, delivered or pronounced againſt him, or hereafter to be adjudged, given, delivered or pronounced againſt him, for any of the Premiſſes hereby pardoned, remiſed and releaſed as aforeſaid, or mentioned to be pardoned, remiſed or releaſed as aforeſaid.

And We do alſo for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, pardon, remit and releaſe unto the ſaid *George Benyon*, all and ſingular Suits, Executions, Proſecutions and Cauſes of Suits, in our ſaid Court of Parliament, or in any other of our Courts within this our Realm, by reaſon of the Premiſſes hereby pardoned as aforeſaid, or mentioned to be pardoned as aforeſaid; And We of our further grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, do alſo for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, pardon, acquit, diſcharge, exonerate, remit and releaſe unto the ſaid *George Benyon*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, the ſaid three thouſand Pounds due and payable to Us, by virtue of the ſaid Sentence and Judgment in Parliament, given upon the ſaid *George Benyon*, for the Offences and Miſdemeanors on that Sentence or Judgment contained; And for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, We do by theſe Preſents, exonerate, acquit, remiſe and releaſe unto the ſaid *George Benyon*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, the ſaid Sum of three thouſand Pounds, and all and every part and parcel thereof; ſo that neither he, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators or Aſſigns, nor any of them, ſhall at any hereafter be ſued, moleſted or troubled, or in any ſort by Us, our Heirs or Succeſſors called to account for the ſame.

And We do further, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, require, authorize and command our Treaſurer of *England* for the time being, and our Chancellor and Under-Treaſurer, Chamberlains and Barons of our *Exchequer*, and all the Judges, Juſtices and other Officers of Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors whatſoever by theſe Preſents, that they and every of them from time to time, upon the ſight of theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment and Exemplification thereof, do wholly forbear and deſiſt, of and from all and

every

A.D.1642.
An.18. Car.1.

every Suit, Moleſtation, Trouble or Impeachment of the ſaid *George Benyon*, his Heirs, Executors or Adminiſtrators, or of his Lands, Tenements, Goods and Chattels, for or by means or pretext of the Premiſſes herein before mentioned or any of them, and hereby meant, mentioned or intended to be pardoned or releaſed as aforeſaid; And theſe Preſents or the Inrôlment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto them and every of them, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge in that behalf.

And laſtly, our Will and Pleaſure is, and We do for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant unto the ſaid *George Benyon*, his Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators by theſe Preſents, That theſe our Letters Patents, or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be in all things, good, firm and availeable in the Law, and ſhall be conſtrued, taken, expounded, adjudged, and allowed in all our Courts of Record and elſewhere, moſt ſtrongly againſt Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, and moſt favourably, benignly and beneficially, to and for the ſaid *George Benyon*, his Heirs, Executors, Adminiſtrators and Aſſigns, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents, notwithſtanding the ſaid Sentence and Judgment in our Court of Parliament againſt the ſaid *George Benyon*, be miſrecited or not fully recited; And notwithſtanding the Statute of the thirteenth Year of the Reign of King *Richard* the Second; And although the true Natures of the ſaid Offences, Crimes, Faults, Miſdemeanors and Premiſſes or any of them, be not herein particularly ſet down and expreſſed; And although the ſaid *George Benyon* be or have been, of, for or concerning the ſaid Miſdemeanors, Offences or Premiſſes or any of them, indited, impeached, accuſed, adjudged, ſentenced or condemned.

Although, *&c.*

In Witneſs, *&c.*

Witneſs our ſelf at *York*, the fourteenth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Præfecturâ Villæ & Comitatûs Novi Caſtri ſuper Tinam *commiſſâ* Comiti Newcaſtle.

.D.1642.
.18.Car.1.
4. n. 24.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor,

William Earl of *Newcaſtle*, Greeting.

Know ye, that We in theſe times of danger, trouble and diſtractions, being deſirous to provide for the defence and ſafety of our Town of *Newcaſtle upon Tine* and the County of the ſame, (which is of great importance, and in reſpect of the ſituation thereof, ſubject to danger of Invaſion) againſt all Attempts, Aſſaults and Surpriſes whatſoever; And having great and ſingular truſt and confidence, in your approved fidelity, wiſdom and circumſpection, have aſſigned, made, conſtituted and ordained, and by theſe Preſents do aſſign, make, conſtitute and ordain you the ſaid *William* Earl of *Newcaſtle*, to be our Captain or Governor of our ſaid Town and County of *Newcaſtle*, and of all our Trained Bands, Soldiers and other military Forces there; And We do hereby give you Power and Authority, to raiſe and levy within our ſaid Town and County, ſuch Soldiers as ſhall voluntarily conſent thereunto, and to receive and entertain ſuch other Soldiers, as in your diſcretion for the defence and ſafety of the ſaid County and Town, you ſhall think fit; And further to do and cauſe to be done for the defence of the ſaid Town and County, according to ſuch Inſtructions as you already have, or ſhall from time to time have and receive, under our Sign Manual and the Laws of this Kingdom; Nevertheleſs our meaning is, and We do will and declare, that you ſhall not intermeddle with the Civil Government of our ſaid Town and County, but that the ſame ſhall remain and be to ſuch our Officers in that behalf as formerly.

To hold, uſe, exerciſe and enjoy by your ſelf or your ſufficient Deputy or Deputies, the ſaid Office of Captain or Governor, and all and ſingular the Powers and Authorities aforeſaid, during our will and pleaſure.

And further We will and command our Mayor and Sheriffs, of our ſaid Town and County of *Newcaſtle* for the time being, and all other our Officers

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

Officers and Miniſters in their ſeveral Places, and all other our loving Subjects, that they and every of them, from time to time ſhall be attending, aiding and aſſiſting to you or your Deputies, in the execution of the ſaid Office or any of the Powers aforeſaid, as they and every of them tender our Pleaſure, and will anſwer to the contrary at their utmoſt Perils.

In Witneſs whereof, &c.

Witneſs the King at *York*, the nine and twentieth day of *June*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Officio Prælectoris Divinitatis in Academia Oxonienſi *conceſſo* Roberto Sanderſon.

A.D.1642. Pat.18.Car.1. p. 4. n. 14.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas our late dear and Royal Father King *James* of ever bleſſed Memory, by his Letters Patents under the Great Seal of *England*, bearing date at *Weſtminſter*, the eighth day of *December*, in the thirteenth year of his Reign over *England*, &c. for the Conſiderations therein mentioned, did give and grant unto *John Prideaux* Doctor of Divinity, now Biſhop of *Worceſter*, the Office or Room of reading the Divinity Lecture in the Univerſity of *Oxford*, and by the ſame Letters Patents did alſo give and grant unto him the ſaid *John Prideaux*, one yearly Fee of forty Pounds of lawful Money of *England*, for the reading and exerciſing of the ſame Office of reading of the ſame Lecture, with all other Fees, Rewards, Profits, Commodities, Privileges and Advantages whatſoever belonging, appertaining or incident to the ſaid Office or Room of reading of the ſaid Divinity Lecture, due by the laudable Cuſtom and Uſage of the ſaid Univerſity of *Oxford*; To have, uſe, enjoy and exerciſe the ſaid Office or Room of reading the ſaid Divinity Lecture, unto the ſaid *John Prideaux* during his Life; And alſo to have, perceive, receive and yearly to take for the uſing, occupying and exerciſing of the ſaid Office, the yearly Fee of forty Pounds unto the ſaid *John Prideaux*, for and during his natural Life, the ſame Fee of forty Pounds to be paid unto him, by the Dean and Chapter of the Cathedral Church of *Chriſt* in *Oxford*, with all Fees, Rewards, Profits, Commodities, Privileges and Advantages whatſoever, belonging, appertaining or incident to the ſaid Office, or that thentofore had been enjoyed by the Reader of the ſaid Lecture for the time being, as in and by the ſaid Letters Patents amongſt other things, more at large it doth and may appear.

And whereas the ſaid *John Prideaux*, now Biſhop of *Worceſter*, hath voluntarily ſurrendered the ſaid Letters Patents into our Hands in our Court of *Chancery* to be cancelled, to the intent that We would be graciouſly pleaſed, to grant other the like Letters Patents of the ſaid Office, Fees and Profits aforeſaid thereunto belonging, unto our truſty and welbeloved *Robert Sanderſon* Doctor in Divinity, which ſaid Letters Patents We have accepted, and by theſe Preſents do accept.

Know ye therefore, that We of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, and in conſideration of the Surrender aforeſaid, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents, for us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *Robert Sanderſon* the Office or Room of reading our Divinity Lecture in our Univerſity of *Oxford*; And of our further Grace, certain Knowledge and mere Motion, We do by theſe Preſents, give and grant unto the ſaid *Robert Sanderſon*, one yearly Fee of forty Pounds of lawful Money of *England*, for the reading and exerciſing of the ſame Office of reading of the ſaid Divinity Lecture, with all other Fees, Rewards, Profits, Commodities, Privileges and Advantages whatſoever, belonging, appertaining or incident to the ſaid Office or Room, due by the laudable Cuſtom and Uſage of our ſaid Univerſity of *Oxford*; To have, uſe, enjoy and exerciſe the ſaid Office or Room of reading the ſaid Divinity Lecture, unto the ſaid *Robert Sanderſon* during his Life, and alſo to have, perceive, receive

D.1642. 18. Car. 1.

receive and yearly to take, for the uſing, occupying and exerciſing of the ſaid Office or Room, of reading of the ſaid Lecture in form aforeſaid, the ſaid yearly Fee of forty Pounds, unto the ſaid *Robert Sanderſon*, from the Feaſt-day of the Birth of our Lord God laſt paſt before the date hereof, for and during the Life of him the ſaid *Robert Sanderſon*, the ſame Fee of forty Pounds: To be paid unto him by the Dean and Chapter of our Catheral Church of *Chriſt* in *Oxford*, commonly called *Chriſt Church* in *Oxford*, in ſuch ſort and and at ſuch Terms and Feaſts, as heretofore it hath been uſually paid, during the term and time aforeſaid, with all the Fees, Rewards, Profits, Commodities, Privileges and Advantages whatſoever, belonging, appertaining or incident to the ſaid Office or Room of reading of the ſaid Divinity Lecture, or that heretofore have been enjoyed by the Reader of the ſaid Lecture for the time being, by the laudable Uſage and Cuſtom of the ſaid Univerſity of *Oxford*, or by any other means.

A.D.1642. An. 18. Car. 1.

And moreover We will and command you the Dean and Chapter there for the time being, well and truly to pay or cauſe to be paid and ſatisfied the Premiſſes accordingly.

In Witneſs whereof, *&c.*

Witneſs the King at *Beverly*, the nineteenth day of *July*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Officio Theſaurarii ad Guerras conceſſo Willielmo Uvedale *Militi.*

D.1642. 18. Car. 1. 4. n. 20.

A.D.1642.

CHARLES, by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To our truſty and welbeloved,

Sir *William Uvedale* Knight, Treaſurer of our Chamber, Greeting.

Whereas, upon certain Notice given us, that there are now at and near *London* great Forces levying and Monies raiſing, by way of Contribution and otherwiſe, towards the Charge of raiſing and maintaining an Army or Forces by Order of our two Houſes of Parliament, not only without our Conſent, but contrary to our expreſs Commands publiſhed by ſeveral Proclamations, Letters and otherwiſe.

And whereas, We have already iſſued forth ſeveral Commiſſions for raiſing of Horſe and Foot, for the defence of our Perſon, the two Houſes of Parliament, the Proteſtant Religion, the Laws of the Land, the Liberty and Property of the Subject, and Privileges of Parliament.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial Truſt and Confidence, in your approved Wiſdom and Fidelity, have named, ordained, conſtituted and appointed you to be our Treaſurer at Wars, for paying all ſuch Forces as already are, or ſhall be raiſed for the Service aforeſaid, willing and commanding you by Virtue and Warrant hereof, out of ſuch our Treaſure as is already come, or hereafter ſhall come to your Hands for this Purpoſe, to content and pay from time to time, all ſuch particular Sums of Money, as by Warrant or Bills ſubſcribed, with the Name of the Perſon or Perſons and Officers hereafter following, ſhall be required of you, whoſe ſaid Warrants or Bills ſo ſubſcribed, ſhall be your Diſcharge againſt us, our Heirs and Succeſſors at all times hereafter in that behalf.

Firſt, You ſhall pay and content unto all ſuch Perſon or Perſons, all ſuch Sums of Money as We ſhall command you, by our Warrants under our Signet or Sign Manual.

Secondly, That you ſhall content and pay, unto all ſuch Perſon and Perſons as ſhall be named unto you, by Warrants of our right truſty and right welbeloved Couſins and Counſellors, *William* Marquis of *Hertford*, and *Robert* Earl of *Lindſey* Great Chamberlain of *England*, whom We have appointed to be our Lieutenants General of our Armies or either of them, or by the Warrants of any other, whom We ſhall hereafter appoint to be Lieutenant General of our Army, all ſuch Sums of Money, as our ſaid Lieutenants General for the time being or either of them, ſhall require of you, whoſe ſaid Warrant or Warrants, with the Hands of the Parties that ſhall receive the ſaid Monies, ſhall be your Diſcharge in that behalf.

A.D. 1642. An. 18 Car. I.

Thirdly, You ſhall content and pay upon the like Warrants of our ſaid Lieutenants General or either of them for the time being, for Proviſion of Victuals for our Army, Carriages and all other Neceſſaries thereunto belonging, all ſuch Sums of Money as the ſaid Lieutenants General or either of them ſhall require of you, by his Warrant or Warrants or Bills ſubſcribed with his Hand, which Bills ſo ſubſcribed by our ſaid Lieutenants General for the time being or either of them, together with the Acquittances of the Perſons, which ſhall teſtify the Receipt thereof, ſhall be your Diſcharge in that behalf.

Fourthly, You ſhall content and pay all ſuch Sums of Money in groſs or otherwiſe, as ſhall be required of you, by the Warrants and Bills ſubſcribed by our ſaid Lieutenants General for the time being or either of them, for any thing or things, which our ſaid Lieutenants General ſhall think meet to be provided, for the Furniture of our Ordnance with Munition, Carriages and all other Neceſſaries for the ſame, delivering by Indenture the ſaid Monies, to ſuch of the Principal Officer or Officers of our Ordnance there, as our Lieutenants General or either of them ſhall appoint, for which he or they are to render us Accompt, which Indentures, with the ſaid Bills ſubſcribed by our ſaid Lieutenants General or either of them, ſhall be your Diſcharge in that behalf.

Fifthly, You ſhall content and pay upon the like Warrants or Bills of our ſaid Lieutenants General or either of them, all ſuch Sums of Money as ſhall be required of you, for Coats, Conduct, Tranſportation, Payment of Dues and Wages to our ſaid Lieutenants General, and all other Counſellors, Officers, Captains, petty Captains, Soldiers and all others, which ſhall be waged or liſted in our ſaid Army, and for all other Things and Neceſſaries, with all manner of Carriages for the ſame, which Bills or Warrants ſo ſubſcribed ſhall be your Diſcharge in that behalf.

And for your Entertainment in the ſaid Office of Treaſurer at Wars, We are pleaſed by virtue hereof, you ſhall have Allowance of forty Shillings by the Day for your own Diet, and likewiſe for all ſuch Sums of Money as by any means already are, or hereafter ſhall come to your Hands for this our Service, you ſhall and may have and take Allowance of twelve Pounds and ten Shillings for every thouſand Pounds thereof for Portage-money, and for the Allowance of two Deputies ſix Shillings eight Pence a piece by the Day, and for ſix Clerks each of them, two Shillings a piece by the Day, and for one Meſſenger twelve Pence by the Day; All which ſaid Allowances We will ſhall commence from the third Day after the date hereof.

And foraſmuch as it is convenient and neceſſary, that you be ſufficiently and well furniſhed of all manner of neceſſary Proviſions, to be ſpent in and about your ſaid Office as occaſion ſhall require, having like Truſt in your Fidelity, our Will and Pleaſure is, that of ſuch our Treaſure as is already come, or hereafter ſhall come to your Hands for the aforeſaid Services, you diſburſe and lay out ſuch and ſo many Sums of Money, as by your Diſcretion ſhall be thought meet and neceſſary to be diſburſed and laid out, for the Charges of all manner of Carriage, Proviſion of Tents, Coffers, Iron Cheſts, Bags, Tables, green Clothes, Paper, Ink, Parchment, and all other neceſſary Charges, Coſts and Expences, to be uſed and ſpent in and about your ſaid Office, you keeping a Book or Books of the Parcels, declaring particularly the Natures and Kinds of the ſame, with the diſtinct Payment thereof from time to time during this our Service; Willing therefore and commanding the Auditors of our Impreſt for the time being, and all other Perſon and Perſons, to whom in this behalf it ſhall or may appertain, that in your Accompts to be yielded for the Premiſſes, to us, and to be taken by them, they make unto you, your Heirs, Executors and Adminiſtrators, due Allowance, Deduction, Defalcation and Diſcharge, as well of all and ſingular thoſe Sums of Money, which ſhall appear unto them or any of them to be paid by you, by virtue of any Warrants either ſigned by our Self, or by Bills or Warrants ſigned by our ſaid Lieutenants General, as alſo for your own Allowances, Diet, the Wages of your Deputies, Clerks, Meſſengers and Soldiers appointed to attend upon your Treaſure in your Cuſtody as is aforeſaid, and of all other the ſaid Neceſſaries, Proviſions, Carriages, Payments, Coſts, Charges and Expences about your ſaid Office, as ſhall be contained in a particular Book or Books to be delivered by you, and to be

D.1642. 18.Car.1.

be affirmed by your Oath to be taken upon your Accompt; And theſe our Letters Patents or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be as well unto you, for the Payment of the ſame Sums of Money in manner and form aforeſaid, as unto our Auditor or Auditors for the time being, and to all other Perſon or Perſons, to whom in this behalf it ſhall appertain, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge for the Allowance of the ſame.

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs the King at *York*, the firſt day of *Auguſt*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Aſſignatione Fœdorum pro le Herbingers.

D.1642. 18.Car.1. 2.29.

A.D.1642.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, &c.

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas our Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers have been humble Suitors unto us, that We would be graciouſly pleaſed to grant unto them Fees upon Knighthood, and all other Creations and Additions of Honour whatſoever, proportionably to the reſt of our Servants.

We taking into our Princely conſideration, the good and acceptable Service of our welbeloved Servants *Peter Watſon*, *John Stone* and *Edward Bathurſt*, our now Gentlemen Harbingers, and of *Thomas Houſe*, *John Hickman*, *Henry Binding*, *Thomas Brereton*, *William Cotton*, *Nicholas Woodgate* and *Thomas Havergill*, our now Yeomen Harbingers, have graciouſly condeſcended to grant unto them, ſuch Fees as other our Servants who are of like degree and quality with them do enjoy.

And foraſmuch as We have been certified, under the Hands of our right truſty and welbeloved Couſin and Counſellor, *Thomas* Viſcount *Savile*, Treaſurer of our Houſhold, and of our truſty and right welbeloved Counſellor, Sir *Peter Wych* Knight, Comptroller of our Houſhold, and our truſty and welbeloved Sir *Anthony Brown* Knight, Clerk Comptroller of our Houſhold, and *John Crane* Eſquire, Clerk of our Kitchin, That our Gentlemen Harbingers are of the ſame Rank and Degree with the Servants of our Houſhold, (*videlicet*) Eſquires; And that the other Harbingers are Yeomen of our Houſe, and of the ſame Degree and Rank of the chiefeſt Yeomen of our Houſhold.

Know ye therefore, that We for the Conſiderations aforeſaid, and for other good Cauſes and Conſiderations us hereunto eſpecially moving, of our eſpecial Grace, certain Knowledge and meer Motion, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents for us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *Peter Watſon*, *John Stone* and *Edward Bathurſt*, our now Gentlemen Harbingers, and to *Thomas Houſe*, *John Hickman*, *Henry Binding*, *Thomas Brereton*, *William Cotton*, *Nicholas Woodgate* and *Thomas Havergill* our now Yeomen Harbingers, and to the Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers of us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, that for ever hereafter ſhall be, that they the ſaid Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers now being, and their Succeſſors reſpectively for the time being, ſhall have, receive, take and enjoy by way of Largeſs and Fee, of all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, which ſhall hereafter be advanced to the Honour, Dignity, Place or Degree of Prince, Archbiſhop, Duke or Dutcheſs, Marquis or Marchioneſs, Earl or Counteſs, Viſcount or Viſcounteſs, Baron or Baroneſs, Biſhop, Knight and Baronet, or Baronet either of *England* or *Ireland*, whoſe Charter or Creation ſhall be paſſed under the Great Seal of *England*, and of every Perſon which ſhall receive the Honour and Degree of Knighthood, the ſeveral Sum and Sums of Money, to ſuch Proportion and in ſuch manner and form, as is hereafter ſet down and declared, (that is to ſay) for or upon the Creation of every Prince, the Fee or Sum of forty Pounds; For the Conſecration of every Archbiſhop, the Fee or Sum of ten Pounds thirteen Shillings four Pence; For the Creation of every Duke or Dutcheſs, the Sum of twenty Pounds ſix Shillings eight Pence; for a Marquis or Marchioneſs, ſeventeen Pounds fifteen Shillings ſeven Pence; For an Earl or Counteſs, thirteen Pounds ſix Shillings

Shillings

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

Shillings eight Pence; for a Viſcount or Viſcounteſs, ten Pounds thirteen Shillings four Pence; For a Baron or Baroneſs, eight Pounds; For a Biſhop, five Pounds ſix Shillings eight Pence; For a Knight and Baronet, ten Pounds thirteen Shillings four Pence; For a Baronet, five Pounds ſix Shillings eight Pence; and for a Knight, five Pounds ſix Shillings eight Pence of lawful Money of *England*, to be from time to time paid and ſatisfied unto them, by ſuch Perſon and Perſons, who ſhall hereafter have conferred upon him or them, any ſuch Title or Degree of Honour as aforeſaid, either by us, our Heirs or Succeſſors.

To have, hold, receive, perceive, take and enjoy the ſaid ſeveral Fees, Sum and Sums of Money and every of them, in manner and form aforeſaid, to the ſaid *Peter Watſon*, *John Stone* and *Edward Bathurſt*, our now Gentlemen Harbingers, and to *Thomas Howſe*, *John Hickman*, *Henry Binding*, *Thomas Brereton*, *William Cotton*, *Nicholas Woodgate* and *Thomas Havergill*, our now Yeomen Harbingers reſpectively during their Lives, and after their Deceaſes, to their Succeſſors Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers, to be equally divided amongſt them, (that is to ſay) to each Gentleman Harbinger, the Sum of twenty Shillings, being the ſame Fee that a Serjeant of our Houſhold hath for every Knight, and to each Yeoman Harbinger the Sum of ſix Shillings eight Pence, for every like degree of Knighthood, and ſo proportionably for every Degree of Honour above mentioned as the ſame ſhall grow due and payable, for any Perſon or Perſons advanced to the ſame.

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

And for the better execution and performance of our Will and Pleaſure herein, We do by theſe Preſents, for us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, declare and appoint and hereby will, require and command, that all Perſon and Perſons, that hereafter ſhall be advanced to the Degrees and Honours aforeſaid, ſhall every of them upon their Advancement to the ſame Degrees, pay or cauſe to be paid unto our ſaid Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers, and to the Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers of us, our Heirs and Succeſſors that hereafter ſhall be, ſuch Fees, Sum and Sums of Money, as are before in and by theſe Preſents granted or mentioned to be granted to them, according to our Pleaſure herein before declared; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be as well unto them the ſaid Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers now being, as to the ſaid Gentlemen and Yeomen Harbingers of us, our Heirs and Succeſſors that hereafter ſhall be, and every of them reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant, Exoneration and Diſcharge, for the demanding, having, receiving, taking and enjoying of the ſaid Fees or Sums aforeſaid, to them hereby granted or mentioned to be granted, and every part and parcel of them and every of them, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents, any Uſage, Cuſtom, Grant or Preſcription to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

Although expreſs mention, &c.

In Witneſs, &c.

Witneſs our Self at *Salop*, *octavo die Octobris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De Exoneratione Johannis Bramſton *ab Officio Capitalis Juſticiarii*.

A.D.1642. Pat.18.Car.1 p.5. n.2.

REX, &c. Dilecto & fideli noſtro *Johanni Bramſton* Militi, modo capitali Juſticiario ad Placita coram nobis tenenda aſſignato, necnon omnibus aliis ad quos hoc preſens ſcriptum pervenerit, ſalutem.

A.D.16

Cum antehac nos conſtituerimus prefatum *Johannem Bramſton* ad tunc Servientem ad Legem, Capitalem Juſticiarium noſtrum ad Placita coram nobis tenenda aſſignatum, Quod quidem Officium prefatus *Johannes Bramſton* tenuit & modo tenet ad placitum noſtrum; Quibuſdam tamen certis urgentibus de cauſis & conſiderationibus, nos ad hoc in hac parte jam ad preſens ſpecialiter moventibus, beneplacitum noſtrum quoad ulteriorem continuationem prefati *Johannis Bramſton* in Officio predicto plenariè determinamus, adnihilamus & revocamus per preſentes; Et volumus & per preſentes

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

ſentes declaramus, quod vos præfatus *Johannes Bramſton*, diutius non ſitis Capitalis Juſticiarius noſter ad Placita coram Nobis tenenda, Vobiſque mandamus quod ulterius Officio illi non intendatis, volumus etiam vos inde erga Nos penitùs exonerari, ſalvis ſemper Nihilominus eidem *Johanni Bramſton* Feodis & vadis ſibi per nos debitis & inſolutis.

In cujus rei, &c.

Teſte Rege apud *Salop*, decimo die *Octobris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Some few of the Orders made at the General Aſſembly of the Iriſh *held at* Kilkenny, Octob. 24, 1642.

A.D.1642.

M.S. penes Johannem Anſtis Armi- erum, garter Regem Armo- um I. 14. 326. ad 332.

Octob. 25, 1642

IT is ordered, That a Proclamation ſhall be made for the invitation of all Perſons of whatſoever Nation, adhering to the *Engliſh*, to come from them to us, &c. by the laſt of *November* next, &c.

Octob. 27, 1642.

It is this day ordered by this Aſſembly, That there ſhall be a Seal in this Kingdom, for ſealing and atteſting ſuch matters as ſhall be ordered and directed, by ſuch as ſhall be enabled by the Houſe, Mr. *Richard Bealing* to ſee it effectually done, upon the charge of the General Purſe.

Octob. 28, 1642.

A Committee appointed to enquire how Money and Munition come from Foreign Parts hath been diſpoſed of, &c.

It is this day ordered, &c. That Mr. *Baron*, ſhall bring into this Houſe in Writing, the Propoſition and Meſſages from Foreign Parts into this Kingdom, to him committed by the Pope's Nuncio and others, &c.

Octob. 29, 1642.

Perſons appointed to Audit and bring to account all ſuch, as have collected or received any Moneys or Proteſtant Rents, Goods or Chattles, &c.

It is this day ordered, That every Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, talking or diſcourſing in Writing or otherwiſe of the Enemies, ſhall not call them by the Name or Names of *Engliſh* or *Proteſtants*, but ſhall call them by the Names of Puritanical or Malignant Party.

Octob. 30, 1642.

No Freedom or Privilege allow'd, to exempt any Perſon from paying the Levies for maintenance of the Catholick Armies.

Novemb. 1, 1642.

It is this day ordered by this great Aſſembly, that the undernamed Committee ſhall conſider of and lay down a model of Civil Government within this Kingdom, &c. and all ſuch Lawyers as are of this Houſe are to be of the ſaid Committee, and to have Vote in the Settlement, who are to call likewiſe Mr. *Patrick Darcy* to their aſſiſtance, &c.

Earl of *Caſtlehaven*,
Viſcount *Gormanſton*,
Monſter { Doctor *Fennel*, Colonel *Darmot O Brien*,
Connought { Sir *Lucas Dillon*, Mr. *Thomas Bourk*,
Mr. *Richard Matlin*,
Mr. *Teigh ô Tlynne*,

Lynſter { Mr. *Richard Bealing*, Mr. *Adam Cuſack*,
Ulſter. { Mr. *James Mac Daniel*, Mr. *Patrick Crelly*,
Sir *Phillip O Neal*,
Mr. *Roy Mac Guire*,

It is this day ordered, &c. that the Clerk appointed by this Houſe ſhall ſign and iſſue all common Proceſs, between party and party concerning civil Cauſes, and receive all Affidavits and Anſwers upon Oath.

Novemb. 2, 1642.

Phillip Hore to be called to an Account for 120 *l.* received from the Gentry of the County of *Dublin* to buy Arms.

Novemb. 4, 1642.

It is this day ordered by the General Aſſembly, That every Metropolitan and Biſhop of the ſeveral Dioceſs ſubordinate to them within this Kingdom, ſhall take a Copy of the Oath of Aſſociation, and give ſpeedy Orders to all the Prieſts within their ſeveral Dioceſs, to miniſter the ſaid Oath of Aſſociation, to all and every of their Pariſhioners by direction at their publick meeting, and alſo ſhall tranſlate and expound the ſaid Oath to them in *Iriſh*; to which Oath, every Pariſhioner is to ſubſcribe his Name or Mark, as a Teſtimony of ſwearing the ſame.

Novemb. 14, 1642.

It is ordered that the Supreme Council ſhall have the Diſpoſition and Management of the Admiralty of the Seas, for the publick Uſe and Service.

Novemb. 13, 1642.

The twentieth day of *May* next to be the firſt day of the ſitting of this Aſſembly, after the adjournment of the preſent Meeting, the place to be appointed by the ſupreme Council, who are to give notice to the ſeveral Provinces; If urgent occaſion be, the ſupreme Council may convoke this Aſſembly ſooner.

It is ordered that the Sum of 30000 *l.* in Money be applotted and levied forth, within and upon the ſeveral Counties within the Province of *Linſter*, towards the furtherance of the Publick Service, and that Warrants ſubſcribed with the Hand of Mr. *Nicholas Plunket* for the levying the ſame ſhall iſſue forth.

Novemb. 11, 1642.

It is this day ordered by this Grand Aſſembly, that the undernamed Perſons ſhall be the ſupreme Council of this Kingdom, being equally extracted out of the four Provinces.

Linſter
- Viſcount *Gormanſton*, Jur.
- Viſcount *Mont Garret* Jurat' Reſident,
- Archbiſhop of *Dublin* Jurat'
- Mr. *Nicholas Plunket*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Mr. *Richard Bealing*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Mr. *James Cuſack*, Jurat' Reſident,

Munſter
- Viſc. *Roch*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Sir *Daniel O Brien*,
- Mr. *Edmund Fitz Morris*, Jurat'
- Doctor *Gerrot Tennel*, Jurat'
- Mr. *Robert Lambert*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Mr. *George Comyn*, Jurat'

Connaght
- Lord Archbiſhop of *Tuam*, Jurat'
- Viſcount *Mayo*,
- Biſhop of *Clonfert* Reſident,
- Sir *Lucas Dillon*, Knight, Jurat,'
- Mr. *Patrick Darcy*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Mr. *Geoffry Brown*, Jurat' Reſident,

Ulſter
- Primate of *Armagh*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Biſhop of *Down*, Jurat' Reſident,
- *Philip mac Hugh O Reyley*, Jurat' Reſident,
- Colonel *mac Brien mac Mahon*, Jurat'
- *Ever mac Gennis*,
- Mr. *Tirlagh O Neal*,

It is ordered, that the Undernamed Perſons ſhall be the Provincial Council for *Linſter*, being equally extracted out of the ſeveral Counties, &c.

Sir *Luke Fitz Gerald*, Knight,
John Dillon,
Sir *Richard Barnwal*,
Thomas Darcy,
Brian Birn,
George Blackny,
Brian Terral,
Edward Wale,
John Stanley,
George St. Leger,
James Colley,
Richard Wadding,
Robert Devoreux,
Morris Fitz Garrald,
Garrald Fitz Garrald
Chriſtopher Wolverſton,
Patrick Nettervil,
Farces Terrald,
Clement Aſh,
Barnaby Realing,
Patrick Brian,
Terence Coghlan
Thomas Tyrrel,
Robert Harpool,
Barnaby Dempſy,
Nicholas Holywood,
Walter Bagnal,
Adam Cuſack,
Terence Doyne,
Robert Shea,

Whereas the great important Affairs of this Kingdom, do neceſſarily require the employing of one or more Foreign Princes, with Commiſſion to ſollicit their Aid and Aſſiſtance, for the advancement of the common and holy Cauſe, and to do and treat of ſuch other matters as ſhall tend thereunto.

This Aſſembly do therefore authorize by Inſtrument or Commiſſion under the Publick Seal eſtabliſhed by this Aſſembly, one or more Commiſſioner or Commiſſioners, to any one or more Foreign Prince or Princes, State or States, for the end and intention aforeſaid, to authorize him or them ſo to be imployed, with fitting Power and Authority, and to him or them to give ſuch other inſtructions, as ſhall by the ſaid Council be thought neceſſary; and what the ſaid Council ſhall do therein, We do and will own, approve and allow, as the Act or Acts of this Aſſembly, &c.

Novemb. 15, 1642.

Ordered that Viſcount *Mont Garret* ſhall be Preſident, Mr. *Riohard Bealing* Secretary, and Mr. *Richard Shea* Clerk of the Supreme Council.

It is this day ordered, That all the Generals and other Commanders in Chief now in Town, ſhall forthwith meet in ſome convenient place, and lay down a Model or Cauſe for the Martial Government to be eſtabliſhed in this Kingdom, calling to their aſſiſtance one or more out of every Province, &c.

Ordered the Supreme Council ſhall nominate and appoint one or more Agents to be imployed to his Majeſty, hereby to inform his Majeſty's Highneſs of the Motives and Cauſes of raiſing this holy War, and other the Grievances of this Kingdom at this preſent.

Ordered that Sir *Richard Barnwal* of *Kinkſton* in the County of *Meath*, be eſtabliſhed in his Office of Muſter Maſter General of this Catholick Army raiſed for the Publick Service in *Linſter*, &c.

It is this day ordered by this Aſſembly, that Coin and Plate ſhall be raiſed and eſtabliſhed in this Kingdom, according to the rates and values hereafter mentioned, and that there ſhall be forthwith Coined the Sum of 4000 *l.* to paſs currant in and through this Kingdom, according to a Proclamation or Act, publiſhed by direction of this Aſſembly in the City of *Kilkenny* and not otherwiſe, &c.

Novemb. 16, 1642.

Account of Forces to be levied in Leynſter.

l.		Foot	Horſe
3000	*Weſt Meath* beſides Garriſons.	500	50
3000	*Meath.*	500	50
3000	*Waxford.*	500	50
3000	*Kildare.*	500	50
2800	*Kings* County	500	30
2400	*Queen's* County.	400	40
2400	*Wickloe.*	400	40
2000	*Dublin.*	300	50
3000	*Kilkenny* and City.	500	50
1700	*Louth.*	300	20
3000	*Langford.*	500	50
2400	*Catherlogh.*	400	40
31700		5300	520

Novemb. 19, 1642.

The Supreme Council to take care, that the King's Revenue be daily gathered up, for the making of a common Stock for the uſe of the Kingdom.

Novemb. 20, 1642.

The under named to be a Committee to enquire of Proteſtants Goods and Lands in the County of *Lymerick.*

Baron of *Brittas*,
Moriſh Bagot, Gentleman,
John Haley, Eſquire,
John Bagot, Gentleman,
Marcus Fitzharris,
James Lacy, Gentleman.

Novemb. 18, 1642.

Sir *Robert Talbot* to command the Horſe to be raiſed in *Miath*, in the place of *James Barnwal*, who is to have Captains Pay until he be otherwiſe provided for.

Novemb. 21, 1642.

James Cuſack, Eſquire one of his Majeſty's learned Counſel in Law, appointed to be his Majeſty's Attorney General in this Realm.

It is ordered and eſtabliſhed in caſe any County, City or Corporation, Town, Barony, Borough, Village or any other Lands, Tenements or Hereditaments within this Kingdom, ſhall prove refractory in ſetting forth, furniſhing and maintaining the proportion applotted on them or either of them, of the Running or Provincial Armies, with all manner of neceſſaries,

A.D. 1642. An. 18. Car. 1.

ries, that then and in ſuch caſe, it ſhall and may be lawful for the Provincial Council of the Province wherein ſuch refractories ſhall be, to ſeſs the ſaid Delinquents with as many of the Army as they in their Judgment ſhall think fit, until the ſaid Delinquents ſet forth, furniſh and maintain the proportion applotted upon them, with all neceſſaries reſpectively.

It is ordered by the Aſſembly, that every Burgeſs return'd from every City, Borough or Town Corporate within this Kingdom in this Aſſembly, ſhall for his Salary and Attendance here for the Publick Service, receive the Sum of 5 *s. per Diem* for thoſe four Weeks laſt paſt, and for ten days before, and the adjournment of this Aſſembly, *&c.* and every Knight and Agent for the Shire 10 *s. per Diem*, *&c.* and all Perſons concerned ſhall by way of diſtreſs levy the ſame, *&c.*

It is ordered, that the Right Honourable the Earl of *Caſtlehaven*, and ſuch others as his Lordſhip ſhall call to his Aſſiſtance, ſhall preſent unto the Supreme Council of this Kingdom an Inſtitution and Order of Knighthood, concerning the Honour of Saint *Patrick*, and the Glory of this Kingdom, which the Supreme Council may confirm and ratify ſo far as they ſee Cauſe.

De aſſignatione Feodorum Thomæ Byrd.

A.D. 1642. Pat. 18. Car. 1. p. 3. n. 18.

CHARLES by the Grace of God, King of *England*, *Scotland*, *France* and *Ireland*, Defender of the Faith, *&c.*

To all to whom theſe Preſents ſhall come, Greeting.

Whereas our welbeloved Servant *Thomas Byrd* Yeoman of our Mouth in our Privy Kitchin, hath been an humble Suitor to us, that We would be graciouſly pleaſed to grant unto him Fees upon Knighthood and other Creations and Additions of Honour, as We had formerly done to other our Servants, and in as large and ample manner as *Walter Taylor* deceaſed, who lately had the ſame place, enjoyed therein.

Know ye, that We in Conſideration of the good and faithful Services done and to be done by our ſaid Servant *Thomas Byrd*, and for the better enabling him to perform the ſame hereafter, of our eſpecial grace, certain knowledge and meer motion, have given and granted, and by theſe Preſents for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, do give and grant unto the ſaid *Thomas Byrd*, that he the ſaid *Thomas Byrd* ſhall have, receive, perceive, take and enjoy, by way of largeſs and Fee, of all and every Perſon and Perſons whatſoever, which ſhall hereafter be advanced to the honour, dignity, place or degree of Archbiſhop, Earl, Viſcount, Biſhop, Baron, or Baronet, whoſe Charter or Creation ſhall paſs under the Great Seal of *England*, and of every Perſon which ſhall receive the honour or degree of Knighthood, the ſeveral Sum and Sums of Money, to ſuch proportion, and in ſuch manner and form as is hereafter ſet down and declared, that is to ſay, for and upon the Conſecration of every Archbiſhop, the Fee or Sum of thirty two Shillings, for every Earl, the Fee or Sum of forty Shillings, for every Viſcount, the Fee or Sum of thirty two Shillings, for every Biſhop, the Fee or Sum of ſixteen Shillings, for every Baron, the Fee or Sum of twenty four Shillings, for every Baronet, the Fee or Sum of ſixteen Shillings, and of every Knight the Fee or Sum of ſixteen Shillings; The ſame to be from time to time paid and ſatisfied to the ſaid *Thomas Byrd*, by ſuch Perſon or Perſons as ſhall hereafter have conferred upon him or them, any ſuch title or degree of Honour as aforeſaid, either by Us or by any our Heirs or Succeſſors.

To have, hold, receive, perceive, take and enjoy the ſaid ſeveral Fees, Sum and Sums of Money, and every of them in manner and form aforeſaid, unto the ſaid *Thomas Byrd* during the term of his natural life, as they ſhall grow due and payable from time to time, by any Perſon or Perſons advanced to any the ſaid Titles or Degrees of Honour as aforeſaid.

And for the better execution and performance of our will and pleaſure herein, We do by theſe Preſents, for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, declare and appoint, and hereby Will and Command, that all Perſon and Perſons, that hereafter of our favour and grace, ſhall be advanced to the degrees and Honours of Archbiſhops, Earls, Viſcounts, Biſhops, Barons, Baronets and Knights, ſhall

.D.1642. .18. Car.1. ſhall every of them upon their advancements to the ſame degrees of Honours, pay or cauſe to be paid unto the ſaid *Thomas Byrd* ſuch Fees, Sum and Sums of Money, as are before in and by theſe Preſents granted or mentioned to be granted unto him, according to our pleaſure herein before declared; And We do further for Us, our Heirs and Succeſſors, grant that theſe Preſents or the Inrolment or Exemplification thereof, ſhall be unto the ſaid *Thomas Byrd* a ſufficient Warrant, Exoneration and Diſcharge, for the demanding, having, receiving, taking and enjoying of the ſaid Fees or Sums aforeſaid to him hereby granted or mentioned to be granted, and every part and parcel of them, according to the true intent and meaning of theſe Preſents, any uſage, cuſtom, grant or preſcription to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding. A.D.1642. *An.*17. *Car.*1.

Although expreſs mention, *&c.*
In Witneſs, *&c.*
Witneſs the King at *Reading*, the ſeventh day of *November*.

Per ipſum Regem.

Officia de anno decimo octavo Caroli *primi.*

Pro Richardo Aldworth.

ars quarta, 4. REX, decimo die *Februarii*, concedit *Richardo Aldworth* Armigero Officium unius ſeptem Auditorum Curiæ Scaccarii Regis, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Franciſco Bacon.

ars tertia, 9. Rex, decimo quarto die *Octobris*, conſtituit *Franciſcum Bacon* ſervientem ad legem, unum Juſticiariorum ad placita coram Rege tenenda, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit.

Per Regem.

Pro Roberto Benbowe.

bidem, N.15. Rex, quarto die *Junii*, concedit *Roberto Benbowe* juniori Officium unius Ordinariorum Nunciorum ad Receptam Scaccarii Regis, durante vita in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Orlando Bridgman.

ars quarta, 7. Rex, tertio die *Martii*, concedit *Orlando Bridgman* Armigero, Officium cuſtodis omnium brevium & Rotulorum Regis, de & in communi Banco, durante termino vitæ ſeu vitarum *Willielmi Aſhburnham* & *Johannis Aſhburnham*, in reverſione.

P. S.

Pro Niniano Cunningham.

ars ſecunda, 12. The King, the eighth day of *February*, granteth to *Ninian Cunningham*, the Office of Paymaſter of all the Works, concerning the repair, new building and well keeping of any of his Majeſty's Houſes of Acceſs, and others in time of his Progreſs during his life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Richardo Crowſon & alio.

Rex, decimo quarto die *Decembris*, concedit *Richardo Crowſon* & *Johanni Eggleſton* Armigeris conjunctim & diviſim, Officium Receptorum exituum & reventionum omnium & ſingulorum Honorum, Caſtrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, Terrarum & tenementorum Regis, in Comitatibus *Suffolciæ* & *Cantabrigiæ*, ad vitas eorum & vitam eorum alterius diutiùs viventium. *Pars quarta, N.* 5.

Per Regem.

Pro Thoma Clarke.

The King, the third day of *June*, granteth to *Thomas Clarke*, the Office of Taylor, for the making, preparing and fitting of Cloaths, for all and ſingular the Yeomen of his Guard, during life. *Ibidem, N.*33.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Claiborne.

Rex, ſexto die *Aprilis*, concedit *Willielmo Claiborne* Armigero, Officium Theſaurarii Regis infra Dominium de *Virginia*, durante vitâ. *Pars quinta, N.* 34.

P. S.

Pro Henrico Dunninge.

The King, the third day of *March*, granteth to *Henry Dunninge*, the Office and Place of one of his Majeſty's four Principal Maſters of the Navy Royal, during life. *Pars tertia, N.* 13.

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Doddington.

The King, the twelfth day of *December*, granteth to *John Doddington*, the Office or Place of one of his Majeſty's Waiters in the Port of the City of *London*, during his life in reverſion. *Pars quarta, N.* 6.

Per Regem.

Pro Henrico Comite Danby.

Pars quinta, N. 36. Rex, ſexto die *Septembris*, concedit *Henrico Comiti Danby*, Officium & Officia cuſtodis quatuor Ballivatuum alias lez eight Walks, & aliorum cum pertinentiis in Foreſtâ de *Wichewood* in Comitatu *Oxoniæ*, quamdiu aliquis heres maſculus ſive aliqui heredes maſculi, de corpore *Johannis Forteſcue* militis legittime procreatus ſive procreati, ſuperſtes fuerit ſive ſuperſtites fuerint.

Per Regem.

Pro Thoma Elliot.

Pars quarta, N. 27. The King, the five and twentieth day of *July*, granteth to *Thomas Elliot* Eſquire, the Office or Place of one of his Majeſty's Waiters in the Port of the City of *London*, during life in reverſion.

P. S.

Pro Willielmo Greene.

Ibidem, N. 15. Rex, tertio die *Auguſti*, concedit *Willielmo Greene*, Officium Generalis Receptoris Exituum & Reventionum, omnium & ſingulorum honorum, caſtrorum, Dominiorum & Maneriorum, Terrarum & Tenementorum in Comitatibus *Warwici* & *Leiceſtrie*, ac in Comitatu Civitatis *Coventry*, durante vitâ.

Per Regem.

Pro Edwardo Gregge.

Pars quinta, N. 35. The King, the twenty third day of *November*, granteth to *Edward Gregge*, the Office of Examiner of and in his Majeſty's Court of *Exchequer* of the County Palatine of *Cheſter*, during life in reverſion.

Per Regem.

Pro Jacobo Houghton.

Pars tertia, N. 1. Rex, tertio die *Februarii*, concedit *Jacobo Houghton*, tam Officium ſive Locum Janitoris ſive Cuſtodis Caſtri de *Ludlow* in Comitatu *Salopiæ*, quam Officium Cuſtodis Gardiani & Pheriſterii vocati the Tennis Play, infra predictum Caſtrum & Foſſatam Caſtri predicti durante vitâ.

Pro Edwardo Hyde.

Ibidem, N. 2. Rex, decimo nono die *Julii*, concedit *Edwardo Hyde* militi, Officium Subtheſaurarii Scaccarii Regis durante vitâ.

P. S.

Pro Roberto Howard.

Ibidem, N. 6. Rex, decimo quarto die *Martii*, concedit *Roberto Howard* Balnei militi, Officium Magiſtri ſive Theſaurarii Jocalium Regis, durante vitâ poſt mortem Reſignationem aut Foriſfacturam *Henrici Mildmay* militis.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Houſton.

The King, the third day of *March*, granteth to *John Houſton* Eſquire, the Office of Keeper of the lower Walk of the Great Park of *Windſor* in the County of *Berks*, during life. *Ibidem, N. 8*

P. S.

Pro Roberto Heath.

Rex, triceſimo primo die *Octobris*, concedit *Roberto Heath* militi Officium Capitalis Juſticiarii ad placita coram Rege tenenda, quamdiu ſe bene geſſerit. *Pars quart N. 9.*

Per Regem.

Pro Jacobo Hoare.

Rex, viceſimo primo die *Septembris*, concedit *Jacobo Hoare*, Officium Clerici Cambii & Monete vocatum the Clerkſhip of the Irons, infra Turrim *London*, Acetiam Officium vocatum Surveyorſhip of the Melting-houſe Cambii Monete & Cunagii infra Turrim *London*, duranta vitâ in reverſione. *Ibidem, N.*

Per Regem.

Pro Ranulpho Hunt & alio.

Rex, viceſimo quinto die *Julii*, concedit *Ranulpo Hunt* & *Thome Hunt*, Officium Conſtabulariorum Caſtri *Ceſtriæ* in Comitatu *Ceſtriæ*, ad vitas eorum & vitam eorum alterius diutius viventium. *Ibidem, N.*

P. S.

Pro Davido Jenkins.

Rex, undecimo die *Martii*, concedit *Davido Jenkins* Armigero, Officium unius Juſtitiariorum Domini Regis in Comitatibus *Carmarthen*, *Pembroke* & *Cardigan*, ac villâ & Comitatu de *Haverfordweſt*, & Comitatu Burgi de *Carmarthen* infra principalitatem *Wallie*, durante beneplacito. *Pars tertia, N. 10.*

P. S.

Pro Cadwallader Jones.

Rex, decimo tertio die *Decembris*, concedit *Cadwallader Jones*, Officium Collectoris Cuſtume & Subſidii Lanarum, corium, pellium lanutarum, plumbi & ſtanni in portu ville de *Sandwich* quamdiu placuerit in reverſione. *Ibidem, N.*

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Kinnersley & aliis.

Pars quarta, N. 35. The King, the twelfth day of *September*, granteth to *John Kinnersley* and others, the Office of keeping of his Majesty's standing Wardrobe within the Manor of *Theobalds*, during life.

Per Regem.

Pro Willielmo Lovinge.

Ibidem, N. 3. Rex, nono die *Januarii*, constituit *Willielmum Lovinge* Armigerum Receptorem Regis, omnium & singularum primitiarum & Decimarum Spiritualium quarumcunque, infra Regnum *Anglie* durante vitâ in reversione.

Per Regem.

Pro Richardo March & alio.

Pars tertia, . 4. Rex, secundo die *Januarii*, concedit *Richardo March* & *Thome Williams* Armigeris, Officium Custodum Staurorum, Ordinationum, Munitionum & ceterarum Emptionum & provisionum, tam infra Turrim *London*, quam infra Domum existentem apud le Minories in Comitatu *Middlesexiæ* & apud *Woolwich* & *Chatham* in Comitatu *Kantiæ*, ad vitas eorum & eorum alterius diutius viventium.

Per Regem.

Pro Jacobo Maxwell.

ars quarta, . 12. Rex, duodecimo die *Septembris*, concedit *Jacobo Maxwell* Armigero, uni generosorum Regis Hostiariorum Cameræ suæ, Officium Virgæ Bajuli alias dictum Virgarii, ad portandam Virgam coram Rege ad Festum *Sancti Georgii*, infra Castrum de *Windsor* in Comitatu *Berks*, durante vitâ.

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Morgan.

idem, N. 22. The King, the twelfth day of *October*, granteth to *John Morgan*, the Office of keeping of his Majesty's House at *Royston* in the County of *Cambridge*, and of the Stables and Gardens and other Grounds thereunto belonging, during life in reversion.

Per Regem.

Pro Edwardo Norgate & alio.

idem, N. 8. The King, the second day of *July*, granteth to *Edward Norgate* and *Arthur Norgate*, the Office and Room of the Custody, making, repairing, amending and triming of all his Majesty's Musical Instruments, during their Lives and the life of the longest liver of them.

Per Regem.

Pro Majore Norton.

Ibidem, N. 25. Rex, tertio die *Augusti*, concedit *Major Norton* Officium Receptoris Exituum & Reventionum, omnium & singulorum Honorum, Castrorum, Dominiorum, Maneriorum, terrarum & Tenementorum Regis in Comitatibus *Northumbrie* & *Dunelmensis*, ac in Archidiaconatibus *Richmond* & *Barwick*, durante vitâ.

Per Regem.

Pro Johanne Philpott, & alio.

Pars secunda, N. 3. Rex, decimo nono die *Julii*, concedit *Johanni Philpott* Seniori & *Johanni Philpott* Juniori ejus filio, Officium Ballivorum Ville *Sandwici* per aquam & per Terram & Virgatam ibidem, ad vitas eorum & eorum alterius diutius viventium.

P. S.

Pro Anthonio Parsons.

Pars quarta, N. 8. Rex, decimo quinto die *Martii*, concedit *Anthonio Parsons* Officium unius septem Auditorum Curie Scaccarii Regis in reversione.

P. S.

Pro Johanne Pennington, & alio.

Ibidem, N. 17. The King, the thirteenth day of *August*, granteth to *John Pennington* Knight, and another, the Room or Office of Treasurer of his Majesty's Marine Causes, during pleasure.

Per Regem.

Pro Thoma Pott.

Ibidem, N. 34. The King, the twentieth day of *June*, granteth to *Thomas Pott* Esquire the Office of the Master of the Harriers and Beagles to Prince *Charles*, during life.

P. S.

Pro Francisco Rogers.

Ibidem, N. 13. The King, the thirteenth day of *August*, granteth to *Francis Rogers*, the keeping and Office of the keeper of his Majesty's Wardrobe within the Palace of *Westminster* in the County of *Middlesex*, and also the keeping or Office of keeper of his Revestry there, during life in reversion.

Per Regem.

Pro Edwardo Sidnam.

Ibidem, N. 2. Rex, decimo sexto die *Novembris*, concedit *Edwardo Sidnam* militi, Officium Mariscalli Hospitii Regis, ac Officium Mariscaltiæ Hospitii Regis, durante vitâ.

Per Regem.

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

Pars quinta, N. 37.

Pro Edwardo Stockdale.

The King, the thirteenth day of *Auguſt*, granteth to *Edward Stockdale*, the Office or Place of one of his Majeſty's Waiters in the Port of the City of *London*, during life in reverſion.

Per Regem.

Pars quarta, N. 16.

Pro Edwardo Terringham.

The King, the tenth day of *July*, granteth to *Edward Terringham* Eſq; the Office of Keeper of the lower Walk of his Majeſty's great Park of *Windſor* in the County of *Berks*, during pleaſure. *Per Regem.*

Ibidem, N. 32.

Pro Johanne Thrupp.

Rex, quinto die *Auguſti*, conſtituit *Johannem Thrupp* Cuſtumarium Regis in Portu *Briſtol*, quamdiu placuerit.

Per Warrantum Speciale.

Ibidem, N. 10.

Pro Edwardo Wingfield & alio.

Rex, viceſimo tertio die *Januarii*, concedit *Edwardo Wingfield* & *Johanni Wingfield*, Officium Regiſtrationis Sacramentorum in Curiâ Cancellariæ, ad Vitas eorum alterius diutius viventium in reverſione.

P. S.

A.D.1642. An.18. Car.1.

Ibidem, N. 11.

Pro Willielmo Wentworth.

The King, the ſeventeenth day of *June*, granteth to *William Wentworth* Knight, the Office of Receiver of his Majeſty's Revenue ariſing by the Forfeitures of Popiſh Recuſants and Papiſts, within the Counties of *Stafford*, *Derby*, *Cheſter*, *Lancaſter*, *Nottingham*, *York*, *Lincoln*, *Weſtmerland*, *Cumberland*, *Northumberland* and *Durham*, the Counties and Cities of *York*, *Lincoln* and *Cheſter*, and the Towns and Counties of *Newcaſtle upon Tine* and *Kingſton upon Hull*, during life in reverſion.

Per Regem.

Præſentationes de Anno decimo octavo Caroli *primi.*

A.D.1642. Pat.18 Car.1. p. 5. n. 30.

30. CHRISTOFERUS *Newſted*, L. T. B. habet Literas Patentes de preſentatione ad Rectoriam Eccleſie parochialis de *Stiſted* in Comitatu *Eſſexie*, jam de jure vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem per Lapſum temporis pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Reverendiſſimo in Chriſto Patri, ac Domino *Willielmo*, providentiâ divinâ *Cantuarienſi* Archiepiſcopo, totius *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, viceſimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Conſimiles Literas Patentes habent Perſonæ Subſcriptæ ſub diverſis Datis.

10. *Matthæus Nicholas*, L. L. D. & Eccleſie Cathedralis *Briſtol* Decanus, ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam Sancti *Petri Weſtmonaſterii*, per mortem naturalem . . . . *Robinſon*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Weſtmonaſterium*, undecimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

27. *Franciſcus Manſell*, S. T. P. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam vocatam *Llangmarch*, infra Eccleſiam noſtram Collegiatam de *Brecknock*, Dioceſis *Sancti Davidis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem, ratione Suſpenſionis Epiſcopi Dioceſis predicti modo ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, quinto die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Herbertus Thornedike, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Barly* in Comitatu *Hertfordie*, & Dioceſis *London*, per promotionem *Radulphi Brownrigg*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem ad Epiſcopatum *Exonie*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pro hac vice ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Willielmo*, permiſſione divina *London* Epiſcopo. 26.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, nono die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

Henricus Trewman, Clericus, A. M. ad Vicariam ſive Eccleſiam Parochialem de *Newarke ſuper Trent*, in Comitatu *Nottingham*, Dioceſis *Eboracenſis*, jam per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ibidem vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino 25.

Domino *Johanni*, providentiâ divinâ *Eboracenſi* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Nottingham*, decimo quinto die *Septembris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

24. *Willielmus Watſon*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Greens Norton* alias *Norton Davie*, in Comitatu *Northampton*, & Dioceſis *Petriburgenſis*, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divina *Petriburgenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, duodecimo die *Auguſti*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

23. *Andreas Lermon*, A. M. ad Vicariam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Clebroke* in Comitatu *Leiceſtrie*, & Dioceſis *Lincolnie*, per ſpontaneam reſignationem *Herberti Thornedike* ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Thome*, *Lincolnie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, nono die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

22. *Samuel Pearſon*, Clericus, ad Vicariam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Dewſbbery*, Dioceſis *Eborum*, per liberam & ſpontaneam reſignationem *Henrici Adams* Clerici, ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem, modo vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Patentes Domino *Johanni*, permiſſione divina *Eborum* Archiepiſcopo, *Anglie* Primati & Metropolitano.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

21. *Franciſcus Walſall*, S. T. P. ad Archidiaconatum *Coventrie*, in Eccleſia noſtra Cathedrali *Lichenſi*, modo per promotionem *Radulphi Brownrigg*, S. T. P. ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem ad Epiſcopatum *Exonie*, vacantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Roberto*, permiſſione divina *Coventrie & Lichenſis* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Eborum*, viceſimo die *Junii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

10. *Thomas Hughes*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Aberfraw* in Comitatu *Angleſey*, Dioceſis & Juriſdictionis *Bangor*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Gulielmo*, permiſſione divina *Bangor* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Oxoniam*, viceſimo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

9. *Iſaacus Worall*, Clericus, ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Ribsford*, cum Capella de *Bewdley* annexa, Dioceſis *Herefordie*, per pravitatem Simonie, vel per Lapſum temporis, jam vacantem, ac ad noſtram preſentationem (pro hac vice) ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Georgio*, permiſſione divina *Herefordie* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Oxoniam*, decimo ſexto die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

8. *Georgius Aglionby*, S. T. P. ad Decanatum Eccleſie Cathedralis & Metropolitice *Chriſti Cantuarienſis*, jam per mortem naturalem *Iſaaci Bargrave*, S. T. P. ultimi Decani ejuſdem vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Oxoniam*, octavo die *Februarii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

7. *Georgius Williamſon*, S. T. B. ad Prebendam illam in Eccleſia Cathedrali *Briſtol*, per mortem naturalem *Gulielmi Norris* ultimi Prebendarii ſive Canonici ibidem, vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem ſive preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Decano & Capitulo Eccleſie Cathedralis *Sancte & individue Trinitatis Briſtol*.

Teſte Rege apud *Oxoniam*, viceſimo die *Martii*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

6. *Hugo Creſſy*, A. M. ad Canonicatum ſive Prebendam illam, in Eccleſia Collegiata ſive libera Capella regia *Sancti Georgii* infra Caſtrum de *Windſor*, per mortem naturalem *Gilberti Primroſe*, S. T. P. ultimi Prebendarii ibidem, jam vacantem, & ad noſtram donationem & liberam diſpoſitionem pleno jure ſpectantem.

Teſte Rege apud *Oxoniam*, viceſimo ſeptimo die *Decembris*.

Per Breve de Privato Sigillo.

A.D.1643. An.19. Car.1.

5. *Mattheus Brookes*, Clericus, A. M. ad Rectoriam Eccleſie Parochialis de *Sudborne*, cum Capella de *Orford* in Comitatu *Suffolcie*, Dioceſis *Norwicenſis*, per mortem naturalem ultimi Incumbentis ejuſdem jam vacantem, & ad noſtram preſentationem pleno jure ſpectantem; Et diriguntur he Litere Domino *Joſepho* permiſſione divina *Norwicenſi* Epiſcopo.

Teſte Rege apud *Reading*, viceſimo quarto die *Novembris*.

Per ipſum Regem.

De quibuſdam Articulis propoſitis per Anglos *ad* Scotos.

Edinburgh, November 28, 1643.

A.D.1643. *Ex Schedis Thurloeanis, vol.* 1. *p.* 48.

THE Commiſſioners from the Parliament of *England* having given in a Paper of the 22d of *November* inſtant, to the Committee of the Convention of the Eſtates in *Scotland*, declaring, That by their Inſtructions they were to conſider with the ſaid Committee, of the fitteſt and beſt ways and means for the ordering of the *Scotiſh* and *Britiſh* Forces in *Ireland*, at the eaſieſt Expence and Charge of both Kingdoms, and in ſuch manner as might beſt conduce to the Proſecution of that War, according to the Ends expreſſed in the Covenant.

Whereupon the ſaid Committee of Eſtates, adviſing with the Commiſſioners and Officers ſent from the *Scotiſh* Army in *Ireland*, delivered unto the ſaid Commiſſioners of the Parliament of *England* certain Demands, unto which they returned Anſwer in writing; And upon ſerious Debate and mature Deliberation upon the whole Matter, between the ſaid Committees of both Kingdoms, theſe enſuing Propoſitions were agreed upon to be preſented to both the Houſes of Parliament of *England*.

1. It is agreed that the Accompts of the *Scotiſh* Army in *Ireland*, ſhall be preſently made up and concluded.

2. That there be a preſent providing of 10000 Suites of Clothes and Shoes, 10000 Bolls of Meal and 10000 *l.* in Money (as part of the 60000 *l.* formerly promiſed by the Parliament of *England* to the *Scotiſh* Army in *Ireland*, in part of their Arrears) the which the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners and the Committee of Eſtates muſt preſently undertake and advance, that the Army may be able to ſubſiſt in ſome meaſure without ſtarving, till the Money hereafter ſpecified and other Proviſions come to them.

3. The *Engliſh* Commiſſioners do agree, that betwixt this and the firſt of *February* next, there ſhall be paid and delivered at *Carickfergus* or *Leith* for the uſe of the ſaid Army in part of Payment of their by gone Arrears, the Sum of 50000 *l.* Sterling, being the remainder of the ſaid 60000 *l.* formerly demanded and promiſed.

4. The ſaid Commiſſioners agree, that he who doth or ſhall command in Chief over the ſaid Army, by joint Advice of both Kingdoms, ſhall alſo command the reſt of the *Britiſh* Forces in *Ireland*; And for the further managing of that War and proſecuting the Ends expreſſed in the Covenant, that the ſame be done by joint Advice with the Committees of both Kingdoms.

5. And in reſpect of the great Extremities the ſaid Army hath been put to, for want of their by gone Pay, It is therefore now agreed, That in caſe the ſaid 50000 *l.* ſhall not be really paid and delivered at the day aforeſaid, or that Aſſurance and Security ſhall not be granted for the future monthly Pay, the ſaid Army ſhall be tranſported upon the Parliament of *England*'s Charge, to ſuch Parts of *England* as they ſhall receive Orders for, from the General of the *Scotiſh* Army, with the Advice of the Committees of both Kingdoms, where they ſhall be maintained in the ſame manner and according to the ſame Eſtabliſhment as ſhall be appointed for the *Scotiſh* Army now raiſed; As alſo, that the ſaid Parliament of *England* ſhall provide for the uſe of the ſaid Army, a conſiderable Sum of Money to be delivered, and a competent number of Ships for the tranſporting of them, the Money to be accompted in the tranſport Money appointed by the Treaty, and what is over and above to be allowed in part of the Arrears; And in like manner it is agreed, That

.D.1643. n.19 Car.1.

if the ſaid Sum be not paid and Aſſurance given for the future Maintenance, as is before mentioned, (in default whereof, they will be conſtrained to come away) the two Houſes of the Parliament of *England* ſhall ſtand ſtill obliged (according to the Treaty) for the whole Arrears, which ſhall be due and payable to the ſaid Army at the time of the Tranſport, in ſuch manner and form as the Parliament hath formerly declared.

6. That there be ſent over to *Carickfergus* from *England*, for the uſe of the *Scotiſh* Army and the Troops appointed to attend them, whether they ſtay there or come from thence, the number of 5000 Arms, whereof 3000 Muſquets and 1500 Pikes and 500 pair of Piſtols and other Furniture of Horſemen and Ammunition ſuitable to the Service.

A.D.1643. An.19.Car.1.

7. And laſtly, ſo long as the *Britiſh* Regiments ſhall remain in the Service of the King and Parliament, the two Houſes of Parliament of *England* are likewiſe to give Satisfaction to them for their Maintenance.

Jam. Primroſe,
William Roe, Secret' Commiſſ'.

Jo. Browne, Cler' Parl'.

An Ordinance of the Lords and Commons in Parliament aſſembled, for upholding the Government of the Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of England, *to the better Maintenance of the Trade of Clothing and Woollen Manufacture of the Kingdom.*

.D.1643. x Schedis arleeanis, l.1.p.45.

FOR the better Encouragement and Supportation of the Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of *England*, which hath been found very ſerviceable and profitable unto this State, and for the better government and regulation of Trade, eſpecially that ancient and great Trade of Clothing, whereby the ſame will be much advanced to the common Good and Benefit of the People. The Lords and Commons in Parliament do ordain, That the ſaid Fellowſhip ſhall continue and be a Corporation, and ſhall have Power to levy Monies on the Members of their Corporation, and their Goods for their neceſſary Charge and Maintenance of their Government, and that no Perſon ſhall trade into thoſe Ports limitted by their Incorporation, but ſuch as are Free of that Corporation, upon forfeiture of their Goods,

Provided that the ſaid Fellowſhip ſhall not exclude any Perſon from his Freedom and Admiſſion into the ſaid Fellowſhip, who ſhall deſire it by way of Redemption, if ſuch Perſon by their Cuſtom be capable thereof, and hath been bred a Merchant, and ſhall pay one hundred Pounds for the ſame, if he be Free and an Inhabitant of the City of *London*, and trade from that Port; or fifty Pounds if he be not Free and no Inhabitant of the Fellowſhip, City, and Trade not from thence.

A.D.1643.

And that the ſaid Fellowſhip ſhall have Power to impriſon Members of their Company in Matters of Government, and to give ſuch an Oath or Oaths to them, as ſhall be approved of by both Houſes of Parliament.

Provided that all Rights confirmed by Act of Parliament or ancient Charters ſhall be hereby ſaved.

And the ſaid Lords and Commons do further ordain, that with all convenient Expedition, a Bill ſhall be prepared in order to an Act of Parliament, to be paſſed in this preſent Parliament, for the further ſettling and full confirming of the Privileges to the ſaid Fellowſhip, with ſuch other Clauſes and Proviſions as ſhall be found expedient by both Houſes of Parliament; This Ordinance to remain in full Force, until a Bill or Act ſhall be prepared and paſſed, according to the intent and meaning of this Ordinance; And it is ordered, that this Ordinance be forthwith printed and publiſhed, that all Perſons concerned therein may take notice thereof as appertaineth.

John Browne, Cler' Parliamentorum.
H. Elſynge, Cler' Dom' Com'.

De

A.D.1644.

An.20.Car.1.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali conceſsâ Comiti Lowdon *& aliis per conventionem* Scoticam *ad Tractandum cum Anglis.*

A.D.1644.

Ex Schedis Thurloeanis Vol. 1. *p.* 77.

AT *Edinburgh* the ſixteenth day of *July*, the Year of God 1644 Years. The Eſtates of Parliament preſently convened, by virtue of the laſt Act of the laſt Parliament, holden by his Majeſty and three Eſtates in *Anno* 1641, conſidering that the Kingdom after all other means of Supplications, Remonſtrances and ſending of Commiſſioners to his Majeſty, have been uſed without Succeſs, did enter into a Solemn League and Covenant with the Kingdom and Parliament of *England*, for Reformation and Defence of Religion, the Honour and Happineſs of the King, the Peace and Safety of theſe Kingdoms of *Scotland*, *England* and *Ireland*, and a Treaty agreed upon, and an Army and Forces raiſed and ſent out of this Kingdom for theſe Ends; Whereupon the Convention of Eſtates of this Kingdom, the ninth of *January* laſt, being deſirous to uſe all good and lawful means, that truth and Peace might be eſtabliſhed in all his Majeſty's Dominions, with ſuch a bleſſed Pacification between his Majeſty and his Subjects, as might ſerve moſt for his Majeſty's true Honour and the Safety and Happineſs of his People, granted Commiſſions to *John* Earl of *Lowdon* High Chancellor of *Scotland*,

John Lord *Maitland* then and yet in *England*,

Sir *Archibald Johnſtoune* of *Warieſtoune* one of the Lords of Seſſion, and Maſter *Robert Barclay* now in *England*, ot repair to *England*, with power to them or any two of them to endeavour the effectuating of the foreſaid ends, conform to the Commiſſions and Inſtructions then given to them, as the Commiſſion of the date foreſaid proports, like as the ſaid *John* Lord of *Maitland*, Sir *Archibald Johnſtoune* and Mr. *Robert Barclay*, have ever ſince attended in *England*, in the diſcharge of the foreſaid Commiſſion, while lately that Sir *Archibald Johnſtoune* is returned with ſome Propoſitions prepared by the Committee of both Kingdoms, to be preſented to the Eſtates of *Scotland*, and to both Houſes of the Parliament of *England*, and by them to be reviſed and conſiderit, and then by mutual advice of both Kingdoms to be preſented for a ſafe and well grounded Peace, which Propoſitions are reviſed, conſidered and adviſed by the Eſtates of Parliament now conveyned, and their ſenſe and reſults drawn up thereupon, which Commiſſion is to endure while the coming of the Commiſſioners underwritten; And herewith alſo, conſidering that the ends for the which ſame was granted are not yet effectuated, and that the Propoſitions with the Eſtates their reſults thereupon, are to be returned to the Parliament of *England*. Therefore the Eſtates of Parliament be theſe Preſents have full Power and Commiſſion to the ſaid *John* Earl of *Lowdon*, Lord High Chancellor of this Kingdom, *Archibald* Marquiſs of *Argyle* and *John* Lord *Balmerino*, for the Nobility, Sir *Archibald Johnſtoune* of *Warriſtoune*, Sir *Charles Erskyne* of *Combirskenneth*, and Mr. *George Dundas* of *Manner* for the Barons, Sir *John Smyth* of *Rotel* Provoſt of *Edinburgh*, *Hugh Kennedy* Burgeſs of *Air*, and Maſter *Robert Barclay* for the Boroughs (the three Eſtates of this Kingdom) and to *John* Lord *Maitland* Supernumerary in this Commiſſion, or to any three or more of the whole number, there being one of each Eſtate as Commiſſioners from the Eſtates of Parliament of this Kingdom, to repair to the Kingdom of *England* (ſuch of them as are not there already) and with Power to them or any three or more of their whole number, there being one of each Eſtate, to endeavour the effectuating of the foreſaid Ends, the concluding of the Propoſitions with the Eſtates, their reſults thereupon, and all ſuch other matters concerning the good of both Kingdoms, as are or ſhall be from time to time committed unto them, by the Eſtates of this Kingdom or Committee thereof, according to the Inſtructions given, or to be given to the Commiſſioners above named or their *Quorum*.

And for this effect, the Eſtates ordain *John* Earl of *Lowdon*, Chancellor

.D.1644. .Car.20.1.

lor, *John* Lord *Balmerino*, Sir *Archibald Johnſtoune* of *Warreiſtoune*, Sir *Charles Erskin* of *Cambuskenneth* and *Hugh Kennedy*, to repair with all diligence to the Kingdom of *England*, to the effect before rehearſed, conform to this Commiſſion and Instructions; as alſo the Eſtates ordains the ſaid *Archibald* Marquiſs of *Argyle*, Mr. *George Dundas* of *Maner*, and Sir *John Smith* Provoſt of *Edinburgh*, to repair to the Kingdom of *England* with all ſuch conveniency, as the occaſion of the Buſineſs ſhall require, or as they ſhall be commanded, either by the Committee from the Parliament here, they being in *Scotland*, or by the Committee with the Army, they being in *England*, and ordains them to join with the remanent Commiſſioners to the effect above mentioned, conform to the Commiſſion and Instructions given or to be given to the Commiſſioners or their *Quorum* their-anent, by the Eſtates of this Kingdom or Committees thereof, and the Eſtates of Parliament by theſe Preſents holds, and ſhall hold firm and ſtable, all and whatſoever things the Commiſſioners above named, or any three or more of them ſhall do, conform to the Commiſſion, and to the Instructions given or to be given to them.

A.D.1644. An.20. Car.1.

Extracted forth of the Books of Parliament, by me *Alexander Gibſon* of *Durie* Knight, Clerk of his Majeſty's Regiſters and Rolls under my Sign and Subſcription Manuel.

Alexander Gibſon, Cler' Regiſterii.

By the King.

A Proclamation for repealing and making void of all Letters of Marque or Repriſal and Commiſſions of that nature, granted before the firſt of July, *in the eighteenth year of his Majeſty's Reign.*

.D.1644. ...m,p.691.

WHEREAS at ſeveral times before the firſt day of *July* in the eighteenth Year of our Reign, ſeveral Letters of Marque or Repriſal and Commiſſions of that nature, have been granted to ſeveral Perſons under our Great Seal of *England*, or under the Seal of our Admiralty, giving them power thereby, to ſet forth to Sea one or more Ship or Ships Equipped, Victualled and Manned in warlike manner, and therewith to take, ſeize or ſurpriſe the Ships, Goods and Merchandizes of ſuch Perſons, Countries or States, as are limited or mentioned in the ſaid Commiſſions, for the ſatisfaction and reimburſment of ſuch Perſon or Perſons, to whom ſuch Commiſſions were granted, of and for the Loſſes and Damage which they had ſuſtained at Sea, or in Foreign Parts; and in particular, ſuch Letters of Marque or Repriſal or a Commiſſion of that nature, was granted before the ſaid firſt day of *July* unto one *Gregory Clements* of *London* Merchant and his Partners and Aſſociates.

A.D.1644.

And whereas the ſaid *Gregory Clements*, his Partners and Aſſociates and others, to whom ſuch Letters or Commiſſions have been granted as aforeſaid, have had ſufficient time to recover their Loſſes, and as we are credibly informed, have ſeized and taken the Ships, Veſſels, Goods and Merchandizes of divers Subjects of our Friends and Allies, and have received full ſatisfaction of their Loſſes, and do ſhelter themſelves under the power of the Rebels which are now in Arms againſt us, ſo that there is no means open for Examination, of what Goods or Merchandizes have come to their Hands or have been taken or ſeized by them, and yet ſtill they endeavour to make further uſe of theſe Commiſſions or Letters of Marque or Repriſal.

We do therefore by this our Proclamation, publiſh and declare our will and pleaſure to be, to repeal, revoke, determine and make void all Letters of Marque or Repriſal, and all Commiſſions of that nature, for ſetting forth any Ship or Ships and taking of Prizes granted at any time ſince the beginning of our Reign, before the ſaid firſt day of *July*, in the ſaid eighteenth Year of our Reign, to the ſaid *Gregory Clements*, his Partners or Aſſociates, or to

A.D.1644. An.20. Car.1.

any other Perſon or Perſons, or to any Corporation or Body Politick whatſoever, upon any pretence or ſuggeſtion whatſoever; And that all ſuch Commiſſions and Letters of Marque or Repriſal granted within the time aforeſaid, and the force and effect of the ſame be from henceforth revoked, repealed and abſolutely void and determined, and accordingly, We do hereby revoke, repeal, determine and make void the ſame.

And We do hereby further publiſh and declare, That all Prizes, which ſhall at any time hereafter be done or acted by or under Colour or Pretext of any ſuch Commiſſion, Letters of Marque or Repriſal granted within the time aforeſaid, ſhall be taken, deemed and adjudged as illegal and void, and without Warrant or Authority, and the Perſon or Perſons which ſhall take, act or do the ſame, to be puniſhed as if ſuch Commiſſions, Letters of Marque or Repriſal had never been made or granted, any clauſe, matter or thing contained in any ſuch Commiſſion, Letters of Marque or Repriſal, to the contrary thereof notwithſtanding.

Given at our Court at *Oxford* the nineteenth day of *December* in the twentieth Year of our Reign.

God ſave the King.

Printed at *Oxford* by *Leonard Lichfield*, Printer to the Univerſity, 1644.

De Commiſſione ſpeciali ad Inquirendum de Contributionibus, &c.

A.D.1645. Pat.21.Car.1. pars unica dorſ. n. 1.

CHARLES &c.
To our truſty and welbeloved,
Gervas Benſon,
Richard Branthwait,
And *Thomas Sands* Gentleman,
Greeting.

Know ye, that We repoſing ſpecial truſt and confidence in your approved Wiſdoms and Fidelities, have by advice of our Parliament now aſſembled at *Weſtminſter*, conſtituted, aſſigned and made, and by theſe Preſents do conſtitute, aſſign and make you to be our Commiſſioners, and do hereby grant unto you or any two of you, full Power and Authority, to examine by Oath or by any other lawful ways or means whatſoever, what Money, Billet Goods or Proviſions, have been raiſed, levied or taken in our County of *Weſtmorland*, by the Commanders, Officers or Soldiers of the *Scotiſh* Army, or by any other Perſon or Perſons, for the uſe and benefit of the ſaid *Scotiſh* Army or any part thereof, ſince the nineteenth day of *January*, one thouſand ſix hundred forty and three, by any Tax, Loan, Billeting, Quartering, taking of Cattle, Horſes, Sheep, Corn, Hay or other Proviſions whatſoever, within our ſaid County of *Weſtmorland*.

And for the better and more due execution of this our Commiſſion, We hereby will, require and authorize you our ſaid Commiſſioners, or any two of you, to aſſemble and meet together, in ſuch place and places within our ſaid County of *Weſtmorland*, and when and as often as to you or any two of you ſhall ſeem convenient; at all and every which time and times, place or places, We do hereby further declare our will and pleaſure to be, that it may be lawful, to and for ſuch Perſon and Perſons as ſhall be appointed by the Parliament of *Scotland*, for the Committee of Eſtates of the Parliament of *Scotland* in that behalf, to be preſent, if they ſo pleaſe, at your Proceedings in and about the Premiſſes, and that you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you, by Warrants in writing under your Hands, or under the Hands of any two of you, may call or cauſe to come before you, all ſuch Perſon and Perſons as you ſhall think fit, for the diſcovery and manifeſting the truth in the Premiſſes; and to inquire, diſcover and find out the ſame, as well by the Oaths of good and lawful Men, as alſo by the examination of Witneſſes, and by all other ways and means whatſoever, which to you ſhall ſeem meet according to the tenor and intent of theſe Preſents.

And to the end, the ſaid Premiſſes may be the better adjuſted and brought to a due and perfect account, We do hereby require you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you, to make return of the ſeveral Examinations and Proceedings taken, in and concerning the Premiſſes, and to make one or more Certificates thereof, with what expedition you may to our High Court of

Parliament

D.1645. .21.Car.1. A.D.1645. Anno 21. Car.1.

Parliament now aſſembled at *Weſtminſter* concerning the Premiſſes, to the end ſuch order may be taken therein, as by our ſaid Parliament ſhall be thought meet; And laſtly, We do hereby will and command, all and every our Juſtices of Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, Conſtables, and other our Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, within our ſaid County of *Weſtmorland*, to be aiding and aſſiſting unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you, in the execution of this our Commiſſion; And theſe Preſents or the Inrolment thereof, ſhall be as well unto you our ſaid Commiſſioners or any two of you as aforeſaid, for the performing and executing of the Premiſſes, as to our ſaid Juſtices of the Peace, Sheriffs, Bailiffs, Headboroughs, Conſtables and other our ſaid Officers and Miniſters whatſoever, and every of them reſpectively, a ſufficient Warrant and Diſcharge.

In Witneſs, &c.
Witneſs our ſelf at *Weſtminſter*, the fifteenth day of *Auguſt*,
Per Warrantum Commiſſionariorum.

Conſimiles Literæ Patentes ſub diverſis etiam datis conceduntur diverſis perſonis in diverſis Comitatibus.

His Majeſty's Letter to the two Houſes of Parliament, January 29, 164$\frac{5}{6}$.

D.1645. ...theca ...liana, B. 26. ...69. A.D.1645.

CAROLUS R.

HIS Majeſty having received Information from the Lord-Lieutenant and Council of *Ireland*, that the Earl of *Glamorgan*, hath without his or their Order, Directions, or Privity, entered into a Treaty, with ſome Commiſſioners of the *Roman* Catholick Party there, and alſo drawn up and agreed unto certain Articles with the ſaid Commiſſioners, highly derogating to his Majeſty's Honour and Royal Dignity, and moſt prejudicial to the Proteſtant Religion and Church Government there in *Ireland*; Whereupon the ſaid Earl of *Glamorgan* is arreſted, upon ſuſpicion of High Treaſon, and impriſoned by the Lord-Lieutenant and Council, at the inſtance and by the impeachment of the Lord *Digby*, who by reaſon of his Place and former Imployment in thoſe Affairs, doth beſt know, how contrary that Proceeding of the ſaid Earl, hath been to his Majeſty's intentions and directions, and what great prejudice it might bring to his Affairs, if the Proceedings of the Earl of *Glamorgan* ſhould be any ways underſtood, to have been done by the direction, liking, or approbation of his Majeſty, having in his former Meſſages for a Perſonal Treaty, offer'd to give contentment to his two Houſes of Parliament in the buſineſs of *Ireland*, hath now thought fiting, the better to ſhow his clear Intentions, and to give ſatiſfaction to his two Houſes of Parliament aforeſaid, and the reſt of all his Subjects in his Kingdoms, to ſend this Declaration to the ſaid Houſes of Parliament, containing the whole truth of the buſineſs, which is, that the Earl of *Glamorgan* having made offer to him to raiſe Forces in *Ireland*, and to conduct them into *England* for his Majeſty's Service, had a Commiſſion for that purpoſe, (and to that purpoſe only) that he had no Commiſſion to treat of any thing elſe, without the Privity or Direction of the Lord-Lieutenant, much leſs to Capitulate any thing concerning Religion, or any propriety belonging either to Church or Laity; that it clearly appears by the Lord-Lieutenant his Proceedings with the ſaid Earl of *Glamorgan*, that he had no Notice at all, of what the ſaid Earl had treated or pretended to have capitulated with the *Iriſh*, until by accident it came to his knowledge, and his Majeſty doth proteſt, until he had Advertiſement, that the Perſon of the ſaid Earl of *Glamorgan* was arreſted and detained as aboveſaid, he never heard nor never had any kind of Notice, that the ſaid Earl of *Glamorgan* had entered into any kind of Treaty with thoſe *Iriſh* Commiſſioners, much leſs, that he had concluded and ſigned thoſe Articles ſo deſtructive both to Church and State, and ſo repugnant to his Majeſty's Profeſſions and known Reſolutions.

And for the further vindication of his Majeſty's Honour and Integrity therein, he doth declare, that he is ſo far from condeſcending to any thing contained in thoſe Papers and Writings, framed by the ſaid Earl and thoſe Com-

A.D.1645. An.21. Car.1. Commiſſioners with whom he treated, as he doth abſolutely diſavow him therein, and hath given Commandment to the Lord-Lieutenant and Council there, to proceed againſt the ſaid Earl, as one, who either out of falſeneſs, preſumption or folly, hath ſo hazarded the blemiſhing of his Majeſty's Reputation with his good Subjects, and ſo impertinently framed thoſe Articles of his own head, without the Conſent, Privity, or Direction of his Majeſty, the Lord-Lieutenant or any of his Majeſty's Council there; But ſince it for the neceſſary Preſervation of his Majeſty's Proteſtant Subjects, deliver'd in *Ireland*, whoſe Caſe now daily repreſents him to be ſo deſperate: His Majeſty had given Commiſſion to the Lord-Lieutenant to treat and conclude ſuch a Peace there, as might be for the Safety of the Crown, the Preſervation of, and no way derogatory to his own honour and publick Profeſſions.

But to the end, his Majeſty's real intentions may be more clearly underſtood, and to give more ample ſatisfaction to both Houſes of Parliament, and the Commiſſioners of the Parliament of *Scotland*; eſpecially, his Majeſty not being engaged in any Peace, or Agreement therein, he doth deſire, that the two Houſes ſhall admit of his repair to *London*, for a Perſonal Treaty as was formerly propoſed, that ſpeedy notice be given thereof to his Majeſty, and a paſs or ſafe Conduct, with a Blank for a Meſſenger to be immediately ſent into *Ireland*, to prevent any Accident that may happen to hinder his Majeſty's Reſolution, of leaving the managing of the buſineſs of *Ireland* wholly to the Houſes, and to make no Peace there but with their Conſent, which in caſe it ſhall pleaſe God to bleſs his endeavour in this Treaty with Succeſs, his Majeſty doth hereby engage himſelf to do.

And for further intimation of his Majeſty's intention in his former Meſſage, he doth now declare, that if his Perſonal repair to *London* as aforeſaid ſhall be admitted, and Peace thereon ſhall enſue, he will then leave the Nomination of the Perſons to be intruſted with the Militia, wholly to his two Houſes of Parliament, with ſuch Powers and Limitations, as are expreſſed in the Papers delivered by his Majeſty's Commiſſioners at *Uxbridge* the 6th of *February* 1644, for the term of ſeven Years, as hath been deſired, to begin immediately after the Concluſion of the Peace, the disbanding of the Forces on both ſides, and the diſmantling of the Garriſons on both ſides, erected ſince theſe preſent troubles, ſo at the Expiration of the time mentioned, the Power of the ſaid Militia ſhall reſt and remain as aforeſaid.

And for their better ſecurity, his Majeſty (the Peace proceeding) will be content, (that *pro hac vice*) the two Houſes ſhall Nominate the Admiral, Officers of State and Judges, to hold their places for life, and *quam diu ſe bene geſſerint*, which ſhall be beſt liked, to be accountable to the King and the two Houſes of Parliament.

And for the matter of Religion, his Majeſty doth further declare, that by the liberty offered in his Meſſage of the fifteenth preſent, for the eaſe of their Conſciences, who will not Communicate in the Service already eſtabliſhed by Act of Parliament in this Kingdom, he intends that all other Proteſtants behaving themſelves peaceably, in and towards the Civil Government, ſhall have the free exerciſe of their Religion, according to their own way.

And for the total removing of all jealouſies and fears, his Majeſty is willing to agree, that upon the Concluſion of the Peace, there ſhall be a general act of Oblivion and free Pardon paſſed by Act of Parliament, in both his Kingdoms reſpectively.

And leſt it ſhould be imagined, that in making theſe Propoſitions, his Majeſty's Kingdom of *Scotland*, and his Subjects there have been forgotten or neglected, his Majeſty doth declare, that what is herein mentioned touching the Militia, and nameing the Officers of State and Judges, ſhall likewiſe extend to his Kingdom of *Scotland*.

And now his Majeſty having ſo clearly and fully expreſſed his intentions and deſires, of making a happy and well grounded Peace, if any Perſon ſhall decline that happineſs, by oppoſing ſo apparent a way of obtaining it, he will ſufficiently demonſtrate to all the World, his intentions and deſigns can be no other, than the total Subverſion and Change of the ancient and happy Government of this Kingdom, under which the *Engliſh* Nation hath ſo long flouriſhed.

Given

D.1645. 21. Car. 1. Given at our Court at Oxford, January 24, 1645-6.

For the Speaker of the Houſe of Peers pro tempore, *to be communicated to the two Houſes of Parliament at* Weſtminſter *and the Commiſſioners of the Parliament of* Scotland. A.D.1645. An.21. Car.1

A Copy of a Letter from the Parliament of Scotland, *concerning the Garriſons in the North.*

D.1645. liotheca leiana, B. 26. 74. A.D.1645.

Right Honourable,

THE Eſtates of Parliament of this Kingdom, have conſidered the deſires of the Honourable Houſes, concerning the Garriſons placed by the *Scotiſh* Army in the Towns and Caſtles of *Carliſle*, *Newcaſtle*, *Tinmouth*, *Hartlepoole*, *Stockton*, *Warksworth* and *Therlyvall*, expreſſed in their Letter of the thirteenth of *November* laſt, and have ſent inſtructions to their Commiſſioners, to give ſuch an anſwer to the Honourable Houſes, as they are confident may ſerve moſt for promoting the Cauſe, wherein both Kingdoms are ſo highly engaged, and carrying on of the War to the beſt advantage.

They have further given Directions to their Commiſſioners to make known to the Honourable Houſes, the earneſt deſires of this Kingdom, for ſettling Religion and Church-Government (which as it was the principal Cauſe and ground of their Engagement in this Cauſe, ſo will the perfecting of it be the chiefeſt joy and glory in both Kingdoms) and their propenſion for carrying on the War, with the united affection and forces of both Kingdoms, and that no good means be left unaſſayed, for attaining a firm and laſting Peace, it being the conſtant Reſolution of this Kingdom, againſt all Oppoſition to ſtrengthen and cheriſh the brotherly kindneſs and unity between the Kingdoms, and Peace ſettled with Truth, and (thoſe things performed by the Honourable Houſes, which they are obliged unto) to recal the *Scotiſh* Army with as great Alacrity, as they were ready to ſend the ſame into *England*, for the aſſiſtance of their Brethren.

The inconſtancy of the Weather in this Seaſon, hath been an impediment to the Paſſage between this and *Ireland*, ſo as they have not yet an anſwer to their Letters ſent thither concerning *Belfaſt*, but they have commanded their Committee to return anſwer to the Honourable Houſes in that particular, how ſoon they ſhall receive Information concerning the ſame,

We are,

Your affectionate and humble Servants,

Crawford and *Lindſey*,
Preſident of Parliament.

From St. *Andrews*
the 3d of *Feb.* $164\frac{5}{6}$.

Another Letter from the Scots *to the Parliament here, touching their Demands*, &c.

.1645. 5. A.D.1645.

Right Honourable,

AS the Parliament of this Kingdom, doth acknowledge the zeal and endeavours of the Honourable Houſes of Parliament, for the good progreſs already made towards Reformation of Religion and Uniformity of Church-Government, ſo is it expected, that (when they ſhall ſeriouſly conſider the brotherly Affection and great Sufferings of this Kingdom,) who from a peaceable Condition, which we formerly enjoyed, did engage our ſelves in a dangerous and bloody War with *England*, againſt their Enemies, when their Affairs were in the darkeſt and loweſt Condition, upon a mutual League and Covenant to ſettle Religion and Church-Government, according to the word of God, the practice of the beſt reformed Churches, and might draw the neareſt uniformity between the two Kingdoms (which was acknowledged to be the chief ground of craving Aid and Aſſiſtance from this Kingdom) the Honourable Houſes will now after

A.D. 1645.

An. 21. *Car.* I.

ſo mature Deliberation, add their Authority and civil Sanction without further delay, to what the pious and learned Aſſembly of Divines, upon mature and accurate Debates, have adviſed to be moſt agreeable to the Word of God, and perfit what remains to be done in the Work according to the Covenant, which I am commanded by the Parliament of this Kingdom to demand, and do accordingly in their Names demand of the Honourable Houſes of the Parliament of *England*, the Performance whereof, will be moſt acceptable to the Kirk and Kingdom, as a ſpecial recompence of the Labours and Blood which hath been ſhed in aſſiſting you to promote the Cauſe of God, and will be a means to procure God's Bleſſing upon the Proceedings and Undertakings of both Kingdoms; and the Parliament of this Kingdom is perſuaded, that the Piety and Wiſdom of the Honourable Houſes, will never admit Toleration of any Sects and Schiſms, contrary to our ſolemn League and Covenant.

The next I deſire of the Parliament of this Kingdom, is, (and which of all things next to Truth is moſt deſireable) that all lawful means be uſed for attaining a juſt and well grounded Peace, for which end, I am commanded to deſire, and do accordingly in the Name of the Parliament of this Kingdom, deſire that the Propoſitions of Peace be diſpatched to his Majeſty, and may be ſo purſued and managed as may beſt procure the ſettling of Truth and Peace, that there may be an end of the great Diſtractions and unnatural War of all the three Kingdoms.

This Kingdom lieth under the burden of a great and vaſt Expence, in raiſing and entertaining Armies, and hath with the loſs of the Lives of many precious Men, ſet their own Houſes on fire to quench the Flame of yours, and almoſt deſtroyed their own Nation to preſerve yours; And ſeeing (by the ſeaſonable Aſſiſtance afforded by this Kingdom to you, and by the late Succeſſes wherewith God hath bleſſed your Armies) you are in a great meaſure freed of your Troubles, and in a far better Capacity to pay the Monies due to our Armies in *England* and *Ireland*, then you were at any time ſince the beginning of theſe Wars; I am likewiſe commanded by the Parliament of this Kingdom to demand, and accordingly do in their Names demand of the Honourable Houſes of Parliament, to make Payment before the third Day of *May* next, of the Sums of Money duly owing by them to this Kingdom and their Armies in *England* and *Ireland*, according to the Treaties between the two Kingdoms (the Account whereof, will be given in by our Commiſſioners) that this Kingdom may be thereby relieved, of the great Burdens and Preſſures of our Debts contracted in this Cauſe, and be enabled and encouraged for joint carrying on of the War, till the Church of God be ſettled in Purity and Peace.

And it is further craved from the Juſtice of the honourable Houſes of Parliament, that they will take into their ſerious Conſiderations, the great Loſſes ſuffered by this Kingdom at Sea, through the not attendance of their Ships upon our Coaſts according to the Treaty, and make Reparation thereof, and of the Loſſes which *Scotland* hath ſuſtained by the *Iriſh* Invaſion, which the Kingdom of *England* is bound to ſuppreſs, by the large Treaty.

In all which, the deſires of the Parliament of this Kingdom are no other, then that Religion and Church Government may be ſettled according to our Covenant, that the War may be carried on with brotherly and conſtant Affection by the joint Forces and Counſels of both Kingdoms, that a well grounded and durable Peace may be endeavoured between the King and his Subjects, that Payment be made of the Sums due to this Kingdom and our Armies by Treaty; And (againſt the malice of our Enemies and ſeveral Plots of ſuch as for their own Ends, are labouring to ſow Sedition between Brethren tied by ſo many Relations) that mutual Amity and Unity between the Kingdoms may be ſtrengthened and perpetuated to all Poſterity. We reſt

Your affectionate Friends

and Humble Servants,

Crawford *and* Lindſey

Preſident of Parliament.

From St. *Andrews*
Feb. 5. 1645/6.

Commiſſio

A.D.1646.
An.22.Car.1.

Commiſſio Thomæ Bendiſh *Baronetto, pro* Turcicis *Negotiis.*

A.D.1646.

t. 1. Trac-
. penes
bon.
41.

C*AROLUS*, Dei (optimi maximi Mundi Conditoris & Rectoris unici clementiâ, *Magnæ Britanniæ, Franciæ & Hiberniæ*, Rex, veræ Fidei contra Idolatros falſò Chriſti nomen profitentes, Invictus & Potentiſſimus Propugnator.

Univerſis & ſingulis haſce Literas Viſuris aut Lecturis, Salutem.

Cum Auguſtiſſimus & Invictiſſimus Princeps *Sultan Ebrahim Han* Turcici Regni Dominator, Potentiſſimus Imperii Orientis Monarcha, pro mutuâ inter noſtros atque illius Subditos utilitate & commodorum ratione, Subditis noſtris in omnibus Muſulmanicis Imperii ſui Ditionibus, liberam Commercii exercendi, & Negotiorum gerendorum facultatem, tanta benignitate, tantaque Privilegiorum amplitudine conceſſerit, quanta quibuſvis Chriſtianorum Principum Subditis, vel ab ipſo, vel à Majoribus ſuis eſt conceſſa; ob eamque cauſam, amicitiam nobiſcum habere & colere decreverit; Quam a nobis viciſſim grato animo, præſertim pro illa Privilegiorum conceſſione, parique voluntate & mutuis humanitatis & benevolentiæ Officiis, præſtari atque obſervari equum eſt, atque in perpetuum tempus vere ſincereque ſervandum ſuſcipimus.

Sciatis quod nos, ſingulari erga nos obſequiumque noſtrum, fide, probitate, prudentiâ & ſolertiâ, fidelis ac prædicti Subditi & Miniſtri noſtri, *Thomæ Bendiſh* Baronetti, plurimum confiſi; Eundem Oratorem, Nuncium, Procuratorem & Legatum noſtrum verum & indubitatum Ordinamus, facimus & conſtituimus per preſentes.

Dantes ei & concedentes Poteſtatem & Authoritatem, nomine noſtro & pro Nobis, prædictam Amicitiam confirmandi, Privilegiorum Conceſſionem in manus noſtras capiendi ratamque habendi; Omnibus & ſingulis Subditis noſtris, in Muſulmanicis Oris Terriſque Negotiantibus, pro Majeſtatis noſtre authoritate, præcipiendi mandandique, ut ſint in omnibus ſuis Commerciis, quamdiu & quoties cum Muſulmanicis verſantur, dictorum Privilegiorum præſcripto obtemperantes, in omnibus ac per omnia ad obſequia (quæ prædictæ Amicitiæ conveniant) ſe componentes, ac in Delinquentes contra Amicitiam noſtram prædictam, & Privilegiorum donationem animadvertendi.

Quæ juſſa mandataque noſtra, ut plenius & quam maxime ad voluntatem noſtram, prædictus noſter Legatus *Thomas Bendiſh* exequatur, Poteſtatem ei damus & Authoritatem, in omnes & ſingulos noſtros Subditos, in quibuſcunque locis & partibus Muſulmanici Imperii Dominationi Subjectis Negotiantes Commerciaque exercentes, conſtituendi Emporiorum ſuorum Sedes quibus voluerit Portubus & Civitatibus, atque in aliis Vetandi; In conſtitutis autem Emporiorum Sedibus Conſules creandi, Leges, Preceptioneſque ferendi condendique; Ex quarum Preſcripto, dicti noſtri Subditi & eorum quilibet ſeſe publicè & privatim gerant, eorum Violatores corrigendi & caſtigandi; Denique omnia & ſingula faciendi perimplendique, quæ ad dictorum Subditorum noſtrorum honeſtam Gubernationem, & Commercii exercendi in illis partibus rationem pertinent.

Promittentes bonâ fide & in verbo Regio noſtro, nos ratum, gratum & firmum habituros, quæcunque dictus noſter Legatus, Orator & Nuncius, a Legibus noſtris non abhorentia, in præmiſſis aut præmiſſorum aliquo fecerit.

In cujus rei Teſtimonium has Literas noſtras fieri fecimus Patentes, & Sigilli noſtri magni appenſione muniri juſſimus.

Datæ in Palatio noſtro *Weſtmonaſterii*, die *Lunæ*, primo die *Februarii*, anno Regni noſtri viceſimo ſecundo, verum a Virginis Partu ſalutifero, ſupra milleſimum ſexcenteſimum, quadrageſimo ſexto.

Jo. Browne, *Cler' Parliamentorum.*
H Elſing, *Clericus Parl' Dom' Com'.*

Theſe

A.D.1647.
An.23. Car.1.

MSS. penes Garter Regem Armorum.

Theſe following INSTRUCTIONS *were produced in* March 1661 *in* England, *to the Lords of the Committee for* Iriſh *Affairs, and then owned by Sir* Nicholas Plunket *one of the* Iriſh *Agents.*

Kilkenny 18, Jan. 1647.

By the Supreme Council and others Lords Spiritual and Temporal hereunder ſigning, and the Commons of the Confederate Catholicks of Ireland.

INSTRUCTIONS to be obſerved and purſued by the Lord Biſhop *Fernes* and *Nicholas Plunket* Eſquire, Commiſſioners appointed and authorized, by and in the behalf of the Confederate Roman Catholicks of *Ireland*, in the Court of *Rome*.

Imprimis, You are to repreſent to his Holineſs the deplorable Condition, wherein the Confederate Catholicks are, and for your better Information to take with you, the Draught of the Repreſentation of the preſent Condition of the Country, which you are to enlarge and ſecond by your own Expreſſions, according to your Knowledge; And therefore deſire, in regard, *Ireland* and Religion in it is (humanly ſpeaking) like to be loſt; That his Holineſs in his great Wiſdom and Piety, will be pleaſed to make the Preſervation of a People ſo conſtantly and unanimouſly Catholick, his and the Conſiſtory of Cardinals, their Work; And you are to pray his Holineſs to afford ſuch preſent effectual Aids, for the Preſervation of the Nation and the Roman Catholick Religion therein, as ſhall be neceſſary.

2. You are to let his Holineſs know, that Application is to be made to our Queen and Prince, for a Settlement of Peace and Tranquillity in the Kingdom of *Ireland*, and that for the effecting thereof, the Confederate Catholicks do crave his Holineſs's Mediation with the Queen and Prince, as alſo with the King and Queen Regent of *France*, and with the King of *Spain*, and all other Chriſtian Princes, in all Matters tending to the avail of the Nation, either in point of Settlement to a Peace or otherwiſe.

3. The Confederate Catholicks having raiſed Arms for the Freedom of the Catholick Religion, do intend in the firſt place, that you let his Holineſs know their Reſolutions, to inſiſt upon ſuch Conceſſions and Agreements in Matters of Religion, and for the Security thereof, as his Holineſs ſhall approve of and be ſatisfied with; Wherein his Holineſs is to be prayed to take into his Conſideration, the eminent Danger the Kingdom is in, according to the Repreſentations aforeſaid to be made by you, and ſo to proceed in Matters of Religion, as in his great Wiſdom and Piety, may tend beſt and prove neceſſary to the Preſervation of it, and the Confederate Catholicks in *Ireland*.

4. You are to repreſent to his Holineſs, that the Confederates think fit to inſiſt upon, as Security for ſuch Arguments in Religion as his Holineſs will determine, that the Lord Lieutenant, Lord Deputy or other Chief Governor, or Governors of the Kingdom from time to time ſhould be Roman Catholicks, unleſs his Holineſs upon the ſaid Repreſentation of State Affairs here, or for ſome other reaſon ſhall think fit to wave that Propoſition.

5. You are to repreſent to his Holineſs, that the Confederate Catholicks deſire, that all the Conceſſions to be made and agreed on for the ſettling of the Catholick Religion in this Kingdom, be publiſhed at the ſame time with the temporal Articles of the Settlement, if his Holineſs on Repreſentation of the State of Affairs, or for ſome other Advantages ſhall not think fit to determine or ſuſpend the publiſhing of thoſe or ſome of them for a time.

6. You are to repreſent to his Holineſs, that no Change or Alteration is to be in any part of the preſent Government of the Confederate Catholicks, until the Articles of Peace or Settlement purſuant to the preſent Authority and Inſtructions, you and the Commiſſioners to the *Engliſh* Court in *France* have, be concluded, perfected and publiſhed in this Kingdom, by thoſe intruſted in Authority over the Confederate Catholicks.

7. You are to take notice that the Reſident Council now named are the Perſons to ſerve for the interval Government, until the next General Aſſembly of the Confederate Catholicks, and that the Aſſembly is at liberty to name others if they pleaſe, and that no leſs than eight of the ſaid Reſidents concurring, during the ſaid Interval ſhall make any Act or Order obliging, and according as it is provided in the former Articles for the Interval Government in the late rejected Peace; the Forts, Cities, Towns, Caſtles and Power of the Armies of the Confederate Catholicks, to remain and continue in their Hands during the ſaid interval Government.

8. You are to take notice, that the Perſons to be imployed in *France* to the Queen and Prince, are to finiſh their Negotiation with the Queen and Prince purſuant to their Inſtructions with all poſſible ſpeed, after they ſhall receive his Holineſs's Reſolution from you out of *Rome*, in the Matters referred as aforeſaid to his Holineſs: And you are to uſe all poſſible Diligence, in procuring and ſending his Holineſs's ſaid Reſolution unto our ſaid Commiſſioners imployed to the Queen and Prince.

9. In caſe his Holineſs will not be pleaſed to deſcend to ſuch Conditions, as might be granted in Matters of Religion, then you are to ſollicit for conſiderable Aids, whereby to maintain the War and to aſcertain and ſecure the ſame, that it may be timely applied to the uſe of rhe Confederate Catholicks, and in caſe a Settlement cannot be had, nor conſiderable Aids that may ſerve to preſerve the Nation without a Protector; You are to make Application to his Holineſs for his being to this Kingdom, and by ſpecial Inſtance endeavour his Acceptance thereof, at ſuch time and in ſuch manner as the Inſtructions ſent by our Agents to *France*, grounded on the Senſe of the Aſſembly doth import, whereof you are to have a Copy.

10. Though Matters be concluded by his Holineſs's Approbation with the Prince and Queen, yet you are to ſollicit for Aids conſidering our Diſtreſs; and ſetting before him that notwithſtanding any ſuch Aids. We have a powerful Enemy within the Kingdom, which to expulſe will require a vaſt Charge.

11. You are to take with you for your Inſtructions, the better to enable you to ſatiſfy his Holineſs of the full State of Affairs here, the Copy of the Inſtructions at *Waterford*, the Articles of the late rejected Peace, and *Glamorgan*'s Conceſſions from *Kilkenny* to the Congregation at *Waterford* in *Auguſt* 1646.

12. If Money be received in *Rome* by you, by way of Gift, Engagement or otherwiſe, you are to bring or ſend the ſame hither to thoſe in Authority, and not to diſpoſe the ſame or any part thereof, otherwiſe than by Order from the General Aſſembly, or ſupreme Council; and for all ſuch Sums of Money ſo by you to be received, you are to give Account to the Authority intruſted here over the Confederate Catholicks.

13. You are to manage the Circumſtances of your Proceedings upon the Inſtructions, according as upon the place you ſhall find moſt tending to the Avail of the Confederate Catholicks.

Tho. Dublin,
Tho. Caſhel,
Tho. Tuamen. Elect.
Ewerus Clogherenſis,
David Oporient,
Fr. Edmunds Laylenſis,
Franc. Ardenſ. Epiſc.
Joh. Epiſc. ——
Robertus Elect. ——
Franciſcus Patricius —— Electus,
Robert Dromore Elect.
Henry ó Neal,
Richard Bealing ——
P. Brian,
Robert Devereux,
Garald Fennel ——

By the command of the General Aſſembly,

N. Plunket.

INSTRUCTIONS for France, Jan. 18, 1647.

You are to preſent your Letters of Credence to his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty; and the ſeveral Letters you have with you to the Queen and Prince and Cardinal *Mazarine*, declaring the ſpecial Affection of the Confederate Catholicks to his Majeſty's Service upon all Occaſions, wherein they may ſerve him.

You are to deſire his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, the Queen Regent and Cardinal *Mazarine*, their favourable and

A.D.1647. An.23. Car.1.

friendly regard of the Affairs of the Confederate Catholicks, and to deſire their Aſſiſtance in what they may, to further the ſettling of a happy Peace in this Kingdom with advantageous and honourable Conditions, Commiſſioners being now ſent to conclude the ſame, if they may.

You are to let his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty, the Queen Regent and Cardinal *Mazarine* know, that tho' there be a conſiderable Enemy in the Heart of the ſeveral Provinces of this Kingdom; That yet we have many Cities and Ports of the greateſt Conſequence in our Hands, and have a ſufficient ſtock of Men to defend our Nation, and expel the Enemy, but do want Aids of Money and Shipping, without which, we ſhall be in Danger the next Summer Service, and therefore to ſollicit for conſiderable Aids in Monies to be ſent timely: the Preſervation of the Catholick Religion in this Kingdom depending thereon. If you find upon the Place, that a Settlement of Peace cannot be had, according to the ſeveral Inſtructions that go with the Commiſſioners to his Holineſs and Chriſtian Majeſty, and Prince of *Wales*; nor ſuch conſiderable Aids, that may probably prove for the Preſervation of the Nation; Then you are to inform your ſelf by Correſpondence with our Commiſſioners imployed to *Rome*, whether his Holineſs will accept of the Offer, of being Protector to this Nation, and if you find he will not accept thereof, nor otherwiſe ſend ſuch powerful and timely Aids as may ſerve to Preſervation; Then you are by advice of other the Commiſſioners imployed to *Rome*, his Majeſty and Prince of *Wales*, and by Correſpondence had with the Commiſſioner imployed to *Rome*, and by Correſpondence likewiſe with ours imployed to *Rome*, and by Correſpondence likewiſe with our Commiſſioners imployed ſince, (if it may be timely had) to inform your ſelves where the moſt conſiderable Aids for preſerving this Nation may be had by this Offer of Protectorſhip of the Nation, in manner as by other Inſtructions in *France* grounded on the Senſe of the Aſſembly is contained, and ſo to manage the diſpoſal of the Protectorſhip, as you and the reſt of our Commiſſioners ſhall find moſt for the Advantage of the Nation.

The like Inſtructions for *Spain* bearing the ſame Date. Theſe Inſtructions were all writ with Sir *Nicholas Plunket*'s own Hand.

Sundry Reaſons inducing Major Robert Huntingdon *to lay down his Commiſſion humbly preſented to the Honourable Houſes of Parliament.*

A.D.1647. *Thurloe's Papers, vol.1. fol.655.*

HAVING taken up Arms in Defence of the Authority and Power of King and Parliament, under the Command of the Lord *Grey* of *Warke* and the Earl of *Mancheſter*, during their ſeveral Employments with the Forces of the Eaſtern Aſſociation, and at the modelling of this Army under the preſent Lord General, having been appointed by the Honourable Houſes of Parliament Major to the new Regiment of Lieutenant General *Cromwell*, in each of which Employments, having ſerved conſtantly and faithfully anſwerable to the Truſt repoſed in me, and having lately quit the ſaid Employment and laid down my Commiſſion, I hold my ſelf tied both in Duty and Conſcience, to render the true Reaſons thereof, which in the general, is briefly thus,

Becauſe the Principles, Deſigns and Actions of thoſe Officers which have a great Influence upon the Army, are (as I conceive) very repugnant and deſtructive to the Honour and Safety of the Parliament and Kingdom, from whom they derive their Authority; The Particulars whereof (being a Breviate of my ſaid Obſervations) will appear in the following Narrative.

Firſt, That upon the Orders of Parliament for diſbanding this Army, Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* and Commiſſary-General *Ireton* were ſent Commiſſioners to *Walden*, to reduce the Army to their Obedience, but more eſpecially in order to the preſent Supply of Forces, for the Service of *Ireland*; But they contrary to the Truſt repoſed in them, very much hindred that Service, not only by diſcountenancing thoſe that were obedient and willing, but alſo by giving Encouragement to the unwilling and diſobedient, declaring, that there had lately been much Cruelty and Injuſtice in the Parliament's Proceedings againſt them, (meaning the Army); and Commiſſary-General *Ireton* in further purſuance thereof, framed thoſe Papers and Writings then ſent from the Army to the Parliament and Kingdom, ſaying alſo to the Agitators, That it was then lawful and fit for us to deny disbanding, till we had received equal and full Satisfaction for our paſt Service: Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* further adding, That we were in a double Capacity, as Soldiers and as Commoners, and having our Pay as Soldiers, we have ſomething elſe to ſtand upon as Commoners, and when upon the Rendezvous at *Tripple-Heath*, the Commoners of the Parliament according to their Orders, acquainted every Regiment with what the Parliament had already done, and would further do in order to the deſires of the Army, the Soldiers being before prepared, and notwithſtanding any thing could be ſaid or offered to them by the Commiſſioners, they ſtill cried out for *Juſtice*, *Juſtice*; And for the effecting of their further Purpoſes, Advice was given by Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* and Commiſſary-General *Ireton* to remove the King's Perſon from *Holdenby*, or to ſecure him there by other Guards than thoſe appointed by the Commiſſioners of the Parliament, which was thought moſt fit to be carried on by the private Soldiery of the Army, and promiſed by the Agitators of each Regiment, whoſe firſt Buſineſs was, to ſecure the Garriſon of *Oxford* with the Guns and Munition there, from thence to march to *Holdenby* in Proſecution of the former Advice, which was accordingly acted; Cornet *Joyce* who when he had done the Buſineſs, ſent a Letter to the General then at *Keinton*, acquainting his Excellency, that the King was on his March towards *Newmarket*; The General being troubled thereat, told Commiſſary-General *Ireton* that he did not like it, demanding withal, who gave thoſe Orders: He replied, That he gave Orders only for ſecuring the King there, and not for taking him away from thence; Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* coming then from *London*, ſaid, That if this had not been done, the King would have been fetcht away by Order of the Parliament, or elſe Colonel *Graves* by the Advice of the Commiſſioners, would have carried him to *London*, throwing themſelves upon the Favour of the Parliament for that Service.

The ſame Day Cornet *Joyce* being told, the General was diſpleaſed with him for bringing the King from *Holdenby*, he anſwered, That Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* gave him Orders at *London* to do what he had done both there and at *Oxford*.

The Perſon of the King now in the Power of the Army, the Buſineſs of Lieutenant-General *Cromwell*, was to court his Majeſty (both by Members of the Army and ſeveral Gentlemen formerly in the King's Favour) to a good Opinion and belief of the Proceedings of the Army, as alſo into a Diſaffection and diſlike of the Proceedings of Parliament, pretending to ſhew that his Majeſty's Intereſt, would far better ſuit with the Principles of Independency than of Presbytery; And when the King did alledge (as many times he did) that the Power of Parliament was the Power by which we fought; Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* would reply, That we were not only Soldiers but Commoners, promiſing that the Army would be for the King in the Settlement of his whole Buſineſs, if the King and his Party would ſit ſtill, and not declare nor act againſt the Army, but give them leave only to manage the preſent Buſineſs in hand.

That when the King was at *Newmarket*, the Parliament thought fit to ſend unto his Majeſty, humbly deſiring, that in order to his Safety and their Addreſs for a ſpeedy Settlement, he would be pleaſed to come to *Richmond*; Contrary hereunto, Reſolution was taken, that if the King could not be diverted by Perſuaſion (to which his Majeſty was very oppoſite) that then they would ſtop him by force at *Royſton*, where his Majeſty was to lodge the firſt Night, keeping accordingly continual Guard upon him, againſt any Power that ſhould be ſent by Order of the Parliament to take him from us: And to this purpoſe, Out-guards were alſo kept to prevent his eſcape from us with the Commiſſioners, of whom we had ſpecial Orders given to be careful, for that they did daily ſhew a diſlike to the preſent Proceedings of the Army againſt the Parliament, and that the King was moſt converſant and private in Diſcourſe with them, his Majeſty ſaying, That if any Man ſhould hinder his going (now the Houſes had deſired him upon his late Meſſage of *May* 12, 1647.) it ſhould be done by Force and laying hold of his Bridle, which if any were ſo bold to do, he would endeavour to make it his laſt; But contrary to his Majeſty's Expectation, the next Morning when the King and Officers of the Army were putting this to an Iſſue, came the Votes of both Houſes to the King of their Compliance with that, which the Army formerly deſired, after which, his Majeſty did incline to hearken to the Deſires of the Army and not before; Whereupon at *Caverſham*, the King was continually ſollicited by Meſſengers from Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* and Commiſſary-General *Ireton*, promiſing any thing his Majeſty ſhould deſire, as Revenues, Chaplains, Wife and Children, Servants of his own, viſiting of Friends, acceſs of Letters, and (by Commiſſary-General *Ireton*) that the negative Voice ſhould not be meddled withall: And that he had convinced thoſe that reaſoned againſt it at a general Council of the Army; And all this they would do, that his Majeſty might the better ſee into all our Actions and know our Principles, which led us to give him all theſe things out of Conſcience, for that we were not a People hating his Majeſty's Perſon or Monarchical Government, but that we liked it as the beſt, and that by this Ring; Saying alſo, That they did hold it a very unreaſonable thing for the Parliament to abridge him of them, often promiſing, that if his Majeſty would ſit ſtill and not act againſt them, they would in the firſt place reſtore him to all theſe, and upon the Settlement of our juſt Rights and Liberties make him the moſt glorious Prince in Chriſtendom. That to this Purpoſe for a Settlement, they were making ſeveral Propoſals to be offered to the Commiſſioners of Parliament then ſent down to the Army, which ſhould be as Bounds for our Party as to the King's Buſineſs; And that his Majeſty ſhould have Liberty to get as much of theſe abated as the Commiſſioners; For that many things therein were propoſed only to give Satisfaction to others, who were our Friends, promiſing the King that at the ſame time, the Commiſſioners of Parliament ſhould ſee theſe Propoſals, his Majeſty ſhould have a Copy of them alſo, pretending to carry a very equal Hand between King and Parliament, in order to the Settlement of the Kingdom by him, which beſides their own Judgments and Conſcience, they did ſee a Neceſſity of it as to the People: Commiſſary-General *Ireton* further ſayiug, That what was offered in theſe Propoſals ſhould be ſo juſt and reaſonable, that if there were but ſix Men in the Kingdom that would fight to make them good, he would make the ſeventh againſt any Power that ſhould oppoſe them.

The head Quarters being removed from *Reading* to *Bedford*, his Majeſty to *Wobourne*, the Propoſals were given to me by Commiſſary-General *Ireton* to preſent to the King, which his Majeſty having read, told me, That he would never treat with Army or Parliament upon theſe Propoſals as he was then minded; But the next Day his Majeſty underſtanding that a Force was put on his Houſes of Parliament by a Tumult, ſent for me again and ſaid to me, Go along with Sir *Jo. Berkely* to your General and Lieutenant-General and tell them, that to avoid a new War, I will now treat with them upon their Propoſals or any thing elſe in order to a Peace, only let me be ſaved in Honour and Conſcience. Sir *Jo. Berkely* falling ſick by the way, I delivered this Meſſage to the Lieutenant-General and to Commiſſary-General *Ireton*, who adviſed me not to acquaint the General with it, till ten or twelve Officers of the Army were met together at the General's Quarters, and then they would bethink themſelves of ſome Perſons to be ſent to the King about it, and accordingly Commiſſary-General *Ireton*, Colonel *Rainsborough*, Colonel *Hamond*, and Colonel *Rich* attended the King at *Wobourne* for three Hours together, debating the whole Buſineſs with the King upon the Propoſals, upon which Debate, many of the moſt material Things the King diſliked were afterwards ſtruck out, and many other things much abated by Promiſes, whereupon his Majeſty was pretty well ſatisfied; Within a Day or two after this, his Majeſty removed to *Stoke*, and there calling for me, told me, he had feared an Engagement between the City and the Army, ſaying he had not time to write any thing under his Hand, but would ſend it to the General after me, commanding me to tell Commiſſary-General *Ireton*, with whom he had formerly treated upon the Propoſals, that he would wholly throw himſelf upon us, and truſt us for a Settlement of the Kingdom, as we had promiſed, ſaying, If we proved honeſt Men, we ſhould without queſtion make the Kingdom happy, and ſave much ſhedding of Blood. This Meſſage from his Majeſty, I delivered to Commiſſary-General *Ireton* at *Colebrooke*, who ſeemed to receive it with Joy, ſaying, that we ſhould be the veryeſt Knaves that ever lived, if in every thing we made not good, whatever we had promiſed, becauſe the King by his not declaring againſt us, had given us great advantage againſt our Adverſaries.

After our marching thorough *London* with the Army, his Majeſty being at *Hampton-Court*, Lieutenant-General *Cromwell*, and Commiſſary-General *Ireton* ſent the King word ſeveral times, that the reaſon why they made no more haſt in his buſineſs, was, becauſe that Party which did then ſit in the Houſe (while *Pelham* was Speaker) did much obſtruct the buſineſs, for that they would not carry it on at preſent, the Lieutenant-General often ſaying, really they ſhould be pulled out by the Ears; To this purpoſe, he cauſed a Regiment of Horſe to Rendezvous at *Hide-Park* to have put that in execution (as he himſelf expreſſed) had it not been carried by Vote in the Houſe that day as he deſired.

The day before the Parliament voted once more the ſending of the Propoſitions of both Kingdoms to the King by the Commiſſioners of each Kingdom at *Hampton-Court*, Commiſſary-General *Ireton* bad me tell the King, That ſuch a thing was to be done to Morrow in the Houſe, but his Majeſty need not be troubled at it, for that they intended it to no other end but to make good ſome promiſes of the Parliament, which the Nation of *Scotland* expected performance of, and that it was not expected or deſired his Majeſty ſhould either ſign them or treat upon them, for which there ſhould be no diſadvantage taken againſt the King: Upon the delivery of which Meſſage, his Majeſty replied, he knew not what anſwer to give to pleaſe all without a Treaty. Next day after this Vote paſſed, the Lieutenant-General asking me thereupon, if the King did not wonder at theſe Votes, I told him no, for that Commiſſary-General *Ireton* had ſent ſuch a Meſſage by me the day before the Vote paſſed, to ſignify the reaſon of it; The Lieutenant-General replied, that really it was the truth, and that we (ſpeaking of the Parliament) intended nothing elſe by it but to ſatisfy the *Scots*, which otherwiſe might be troubleſome, and the Lieutenant-General and Commiſſary General enquiring after his Majeſty's anſwer to the Propoſitions, and what it would be, it was ſhewed them both privately in a Garden-Houſe at *Putney*, and in ſome part amended to their own minds, but before this, the King doubting what anſwer to give, ſent me to Lieutenant-General *Cromwell*, as unſatiſfied with the Proceedings of the Army, fearing they intended not to make good what they had promiſed, and the rather becauſe his Majeſty underſtood that Lieutenant-General *Cromwell*, and Commiſſary-General *Ireton* agreed with the reſt of the Houſe, in ſome late Votes that oppoſed the Propoſals of the Army; they ſeverally replied, that they would not have his Majeſty miſtruſt them, for that ſince the Houſe would go ſo high, they only concurred with them, that their unreaſonableneſs might the better appear to the Kingdom; and the Lieutenant-General bad me further aſſure the King, That if the Army remained an Army, his Majeſty ſhould truſt the Propoſals with what was promiſed to be the worſt of his Conditions, which ſhould be made for him, and then ſtriking his Hand on his Breaſt in his Chamber at *Putney*, bad me tell the King, he might reſt confident and aſſured of it; and many times the ſame Meſſage hath been ſent to the King from them both, but with this addition from Commiſſary-General *Ireton*, that they would purge and never leave purging the Houſes, till they had made them of ſuch a Temper as ſhould do his Majeſty's buſineſs, and rather then they would fall ſhort of what was promiſed, he would join with *French*, *Spaniard*, *Cavaliers*, or any that would join with him to force them to it, upon the delivery of which Meſſage the King made anſwer, That if they do it, they would do more then he durſt do.

After this, the delay of the Settlement of the Kingdom was excuſed, upon Commotions of Colonel *Martin* and Colonel *Rainsborough* with their Adherents, The Lieutenant-General ſaying, that ſpeedy courſe muſt be taken for outing them the Houſe and Army, becauſe they were now putting the Army into a Mutiny, by having Hands in publiſhing ſeveral Printed

A.D. 1648.

An. 23. Car. 1.

Papers, calling themſelves the Agents of five Regiments, and the Agreement of the People, although ſome Men had Encouragement from Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* for the proſecution of theſe Papers, and he being further preſt to ſhew himſelf in it, he deſired to be excuſed at the preſent, for that he might ſhew himſelf hereafter for their better advantage, though in the Company of thoſe Men which were of different Judgments, he would often ſay, That thoſe People were a Giddyheaded Party, and that there was no truſt nor truth in them, and to that purpoſe wrote a Letter to Colonel *Whaley* that day the King went from *Hampton-Court*, intimating doubtfully, that his Majeſty's Perſon was in danger by them, and that he ſhould keep Outgards to prevent them, which Letter was preſently ſhewed to the King by Colonel *Whaley*.

That about ſix days after, when it was fully known by the Parliament and Army, that the King was in the Iſle of *Wight*, Commiſſary-General *Ireton* ſtanding by the Fire ſide in his Quarters at *Kingſton*, and ſome ſpeaking of an Agreement likely to be made between the King and Parliament, now the Perſon of the King was out of the power of the Army, Commiſſary-General replyed *Ireton* with a diſcontented Countenance, That he hoped it would be ſuch a Peace as we might with a good Conſcience fight againſt them both.

Thus they, who at the firſt taking the King from *Holdenby* into the power of the Army cried down Presbyterian Government, the Proceedings of this preſent Parliament and their perpetuity, and inſtead thereof, held forth an earneſt Inclination to a moderate Epiſcopacy, with a new Election of Members to ſit in Parliament for the ſpeedy Settlement of the Kingdom; And afterwards when the eleven Members had left the Houſe, and the marching thorough *London* with the Army, the ſeven Lords impeached, the four Aldermen of *London* committed to the *Tower*, and other Citizens committed alſo, then again they cried up Presbyterian Government, the perpetuity of this preſent Parliament, Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* further pleaſing himſelf, with the great Sums of Money which were in Arrears from each County to the Army, and the Tax of 60000 *l. per* Month for our Maintenance; Now ſaith he, we may be for ought I know an Army as long as we live; And ſince the ſending forth the Orders of Parliament for their calling of their Members together, Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* perceiving the Houſes would not anſwer his expectation, he is now again uttering words, perſuading the Hearers to a prejudice againſt the proceedings of Parliament, again crying down Presbyterian Goverment, ſetting up a ſingle Intereſt which he calls an honeſt Intereſt, and that we have done ill in forſaking of it.

To this purpoſe it was thought fit to put the Army upon chooſing new Agitators, and to draw forth of the Houſes of Parliament ſixty or ſeventy of the Members thereof, much agreeing with his Words he ſpake formerly in his Chamber at *Kingſton*, ſaying, what a ſway *Stapleton* and *Hollis* had heretofore in the Kingdoms, and he knew nothing to the contrary, but that he was as well able to govern the Kingdom as either of them, ſo that in all his Diſcourſe, nothing more appeareth then his ſeeking after the Government of King, Parliament, City and Kingdom; For the effecting whereof, he thought it neceſſary and declared it was his Judgment, That a conſiderable Party of the chief Citizens of *London* and ſome of every County be clapt up in Caſtles and Garriſons, for the more quiet and ſubmiſſive carriage of every place to which they belong, further ſaying, That from the raiſing of the late Tumult in *London*, there ſhould be occaſion taken to hang the Recorder and Aldermen of *London* then in the *Tower*, That the City might ſee the more they did ſtir in oppoſition, the more they ſhould ſuffer, adding, that the City muſt firſt be made an example; And ſince that Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* was ſent down from the Parliament for the reducing of the Army to their Obedience, he hath moſt frequently in publick and private delivered theſe enſuing Heads as his Principles, From whence all the foregoing particulars have enſued, being fully confirmed (as I humbly conceive) by his practice in the Tranſaction of his laſt years buſineſs.

1. Firſt, *That every ſingle Man is Judge of Juſt and Right, as to the Good and Ill of a Kingdom.*

2. *That the intereſt of honeſt Men is the Intereſt of the Kingdom*; And that thoſe only are deemed honeſt Men by him that are conformable to his Judgment and Practice, may appear in many

A.D.1648. An.28. Car.1.

ny particulars; To inſtance but one, in the choice of Colonel *Rainsborough* to be Vice-Admiral; Lieutenant-General *Cromwell* being asked how he could truſt a Man whoſe Intereſt was ſo directly oppoſite to what he had profeſſed, and one whom he had lately aimed to remove from all places of Truſt, he anſwered, *That he had received particular aſſurance from Colonel* Rainsborough, *as great as could be given by Man, that he would be conformable to the Judgment and Direction of himſelf and Commiſſary-General* Ireton, *for the managing of the whole buſineſs at Sea.*

That it is lawful to paſs through any forms of Government, for the accompliſhing his Ends, and therefore either to purge the Houſes and ſupport the remaining Party by force everlaſtingly, or to put a Period to them by Force, is very lawful and ſuitable to the Intereſt of honeſt Men.

That it is lawful to play the Knave with a Knave.

Theſe Gentlemen in the Army thus principled, and (as by many other circumſtances might appear) acting accordingly, give too much cauſe to believe, That the Succeſs which may be obtained by the Army (except timely prevented by the Wiſdom of the Parliament) will be made uſe of, to the deſtroying of all that Power for which we firſt engaged; And having, for above theſe twelve Months paſt (ſadly and with much reluctance) obſerved theſe ſeveral paſſages aforeſaid, yet with ſome hopes, that at length there might be a returning to the obedience of Parliament, and contrary hereunto, knowing that Reſolutions were taken up, That in caſe the Power of Parliament cannot be gained to countenance their Deſigns, then to proceed without it.

I therefore chooſe to quit my ſelf of my Command, wherein I have ſerved the Parliament for theſe five years laſt paſt, and put my ſelf upon the greateſt hazards, by diſcovering theſe Truths, rather then by hopes of gain with a troubled mind, continue an abetter or aſſiſtant of ſuch, as give Affronts to the Parliament and Kingdom, by abuſing their Power and Authority to carry on their particular Deſigns, againſt whom in the midſt of Danger, I ſhall ever avow the truth of this Narrative, and my ſelf to be a conſtant, faithful and obedient Servant to the Parliament of *England*.

Aug. 2, 1648, *Robert Huntingdon.*

A Letter of Mr. Strickland *the* Engliſh *Reſident at the* Hague.

D.1649. d's Pa- Vol. 1. 13. A.D.1649.

YOURS of the twenty fourth of *Auguſt* is come to my Hands, I writ to you by my laſt that I would not come away without giving notice of my coming to the States, which I have done by a writing to the States-General and to thoſe of *Holland*, intimating to both, that my not having Audience of the States-General in quality of Reſident of the Commonwealth of *England*, was the cauſe of my deſire to return to give an account to the Parliament, who would then take ſuch further Reſolutions as ſhould be neceſſary; The States of *Holland* have been with the States-General, and preſſed them to give me Audience, and given them Reaſons why they ought to do it; but as I am informed moſt of the States-General do yet continue to anſwer, that they cannot do it without order from their Principals: Whatever come of it, I have gained much in gaining this, that the States of *Holland* who are ſo conſiderable, have not only given me Audience, but inſiſted upon it, that the reſt ought to do ſo alſo; I hope your Council of State will releaſe that Ship which was taken at *Kingſale*, which was deſired by the States of *Holland* in their Aſſembly. The Preſident of that Aſſembly being ſent to my Houſe in the name of the States, the day after I required Audience of the States of *Holland*, and had it; in which I told them, I had recommended the buſineſs of the Ship taken at *Kingſale* to the Council of State according to their deſire, that I knew the Parliament and Council of State would be diſpoſed to favour any thing which was recommended by them, but I muſt needs tell them that *Vander Eynde* being ſent into *Ireland* as a publick Miniſter, was a Wrong to the Parliament of *England*, there being no Power in any Perſon in *Ireland* to treat with a publick Miniſter; *Ireland* was depending

A.D.1649.

An. 1. *Car.* 2.

ing upon *England*, and that Power was now in the Parliament of *England*, and no where elſe, and therefore no Treaty with any in *Ireland*, much leſs with Prince *Rupert* was of any effect or validity.

In the next I told them *Kingſale* was beſieged, and *Vander Eynde* as I was informed, was to treat things prejudicial to the Parliament, and which tended to hinder the Reduction of that place, which the States denied for any thing they knew, only to reclaim ſome Ships taken from them by Prince *Rupert*.

In the laſt place, I told them their Captains did ſo often act by Commiſſions received from others, if not from them, things to the advantage of our Enemies, as was manifeſt that we had ſuch a juſt jealouſy over all their Ships, that till they gave more punctual Orders, that their Captains did not act things againſt us, we could not conſider them as we did for Friends; This Diſcourſe as I am told cauſed the ſame day a Meſſenger to be ſent to Saint *Germains* to Major *Payen* from the Prince, not to act things ſubject to Complaint, you know his Commiſſion is not Patent, the States know nothing of it, but he that imploys him apprehends it may do them hurt if it be declared here.

In the next place all poſſible endeavour will be uſed from the Prince of *Orange*, to make the *Scots* and their King to cloſe, hopeing by that means to carry all here; but I believe he will be miſtaken for reaſons I will not write, but Sir, pray let me intreat you to perſuade all you can, that their Ship may be releaſed at the requeſt of the States of *Holland*, and you will find conſiderable effects of it, which I will tell you when we meet; For the Ship of *Medynblick*, it wholly concerns the intereſt of that Town, they are your ſingular Friends here in the Aſſembly of the States, and I muſt ſtill recommend that ſome favour may be done in it, and that be declared to be favour, and that in Juſtice ſhe was confiſcable and all in her: I will not trouble you with particulars, but in my Judgment nothing out of *England* and *Ireland* concerns you more, then to keep your Intereſt here in the Provincial States of *Holland*, without whom I am ſure no conſiderable thing can be done againſt you, though you know you have powerful Enemies; Pray let this be really thought of, and is a principal thing worth your thoughts.

A.D.1649.

An. 1. *Car.* 2.

I cannot come over without a good Ship, the *Iriſh* are ſtrong upon theſe Coaſts, and have taken ſix Ships as I am informed from *Newcaſtle* Men and *Hull* Men, ſome ſay one Captain *Coppin* who was the Convoyer did not do his Duty well, but they were three in number; if any Convoy come over, or the Council of State ſend me a Ship I will come away, in the mean time I will do the beſt I can to do things tending to the publick Intereſt, whilſt the Provincial States of *Holland* are Aſſembled, which will be yet a Fortnight or more; in the mean time pray give not over writing till I ſee you; If any Letter come when I am gone, my Wife will keep it carefully who cannot come over with me, the Treaty with *Denmark* will ſhortly be concluded. *Luke* will not be ſo good a Neighbour to the States as it was, being in the Hands of the Brother of the Duke of *Bavaria*, the Elector of *Cologn*, they are likewiſe buſy about their Affairs in the *Weſt-Indies*, the Reſident of *Sweden*, Spi is going home, and is now taking leave of the States, ſome other will be in his place. I hope when I come we ſhall ſet your Affairs here upon a better foot, I will tell you where the Myſtery of Iniquity lies, you muſt ſtudy a cure, but whatever you do, you muſt keep your Friends, and not ſuffer your Enemies to be intereſſed more than they, for I conceive they have no cure, but here I ſend you the Propoſition I made in the Aſſembly of the States of *Holland* in *French*; I have ſent the Tranſlation in my Letter to the Council of State; our Enemies were amazed at the News of *Ireland*, and your Friends were glad; I hope the Lord will carry on his own work, and deſtroy the Enemies of the *Lambe*. Pray Sir, ſend this to Doctor *Dunſtan*'s Son; you write me nothing about his buſineſs. I am,

Sir,

Your humble and faithful

Friend and Servant,

Walter Strickland.

Hagh, *Aug.* 30.
Sept. 9, 49.

Aux

A.D.1649. An. 1. Car. 2.

Mr. Strickland *to the States of* Holland *and* Weſt-frizland.

Aux Hauts & Puiſſants les Eſtats *d'Hollande* & *Weſtfriſe.*

A.D.1649. Ibidem, p. 779.

HAUTS & Puiſſants Seigneurs, j'ay uſe de toute la patience poſſible pour attendre la reſolution de leur Hauts Puiſſants les Eſtats Generaux, touchant mon Audience en la qualite de Reſident de la Republique d'Angliterre, *mais ayant obſervé qu'on ne faict que me delayer de maniere qu'il ma ſemble de tenir pluſtôſt de quelque indiſpoſition a mon employ que de la difficulte de l'affaire pour ce qu'on donne Audience aſſez promptement a ceux qui ſont authoriſez d'agir contre la Republique* d'Angleterre, *non obſtant la difficulte qu'on trouve en ma reception.*

Meſſieurs ayant conſidere une conduicte s'inegalle, & que n'y l'affection que le Parlement a tous jours teſmoigne aux Intereſts des Provinces Unis, n'y L'honneur que les Miniſtres Publiques de ceſt Eſtat rezoivent en Angleterre *n'ont pas eſte des motifs aſſez baſtantes pour perſuadir qu'on uſe du meſme reſpect vers ceux qui ſont employer icy de la part de la Republique* d'Angleterre, *le Parlement a eſte induict de me commander de returner, en cas qu'on ne voudroit expedier l'affaire de mon Audience comme on eſt accuſtume de faire aux autres, & comme* L'Angleterre *meſme faict aux Miniſtres de ceſt Eſtat, pour leur informer plus particulierement de ma negotiation, a fin de prendre telles reſolutions qui ſeront a la bien ſeance de leurs affaires, quoy qu'en arrive, le Parlement a de quoy ſe juſtifier devant tout le Monde en ayant faict de ſa part les Offices convenables pour entretenir l'ancienne amitié & Correſpondence la quelle a eſte ſi utile a ceſt Eſtat, les quels eſtants negliger, le Parlement aura de quoy ſe juſtement reſentir ſans eſtre inconſtant en ſon affection y eſtant oblige en honneur & prudence. J'eſpero que vos Seigneurs trouverant quelque expedient pour remedier au prejudice qu'en peut arriver meſme a Vos plus chers & conſiderables Intereſts, car il ſera impoſſible de maintenir le commerce & l'amitie en contentement reciproque, ſans avoir des Miniſtres publiques authoriſez de part d'une & d'autre, qui par leur Addreſſe peuvent vayder les differences & prevenir Les mal entendur qui neceſſarie-*

The Tranſlation out of the French *of the Propoſition made to the States of* Holland.

A.D.1649.

HIGH and Mighty Lords, I have attended the Reſolution of the States-General, concerning my Audience in quality of Reſident from the Commonwealth of *England*, with all the patience that poſſibly I could, but having obſerved, that they do but delay in ſuch a faſhion, as ſeems rather to ſhew ſome indiſpoſition to my employment, than any great difficulty that can be in the thing it ſelf, becauſe they give Audience readily enough to thoſe who are to act againſt the Commmonwealth of *England*, notwithſtanding the difficulty they find about my Reception.

My Lords, having found ſo unequal a Carriage, and that neither the affection which the Parliament hath always ſhewed to the Intereſt of the United Provinces, nor the Honour which the Publick Miniſters of this State receive it *England*, are not ſufficient Motives to perſuade the like reſpect to be done to thoſe who are employed here on the behalf of the Commonwealth of *England*, it hath induced the Parliament to command me to return (if they would not diſpatch the Buſineſs of my Audience as is uſual to do to others, and as *England* doth to the Publick Miniſters of this Country) to give them a more particular information of my Negotiation, to the end that they may take ſuch Reſolutions as ſhall be convenient for their Affairs; whatſoever ſhall fall out, the Parliament may juſtify it ſelf before all the World, in having done for their part ſuch Offices as were fit to maintain the ancient Friendſhip which hath been ſo advantageous for theſe Countries, the which being neglected, the Parliament may juſtly reſent it without being inconſtant in affection, being obliged to do it both in honour and wiſdom. I hope your Lordſhips will find ſome means to prevent the prejudice which may grow from hence to your moſt dear and conſiderable Intereſts, for it will be impoſſible to maintain Trade and Friendſhip to the ſatisfaction of both, without having publick Miniſters authorized by both, who by their Tranſactions may take away the differences and prevent the Miſunderſtandings, which will neceſſa-

A.D.1649.

An.1. Car.2.

ment arriveront, ſoit pour le faict de la Traffique autrement; ce que ſera effectuallement faict, s'il plairà a leur Hautes Puiſſantes les Eſtats Generaux de me donner Audience favourable, & que Vos Seigneurs prendrent en deliberation la propoſition preſentée a Vos Seigneurs le Vingtemieſme Juillet 1649.

Vous voyez, Meſſeurs, ce que j'ay en a cœur durant mon employ en ces païs, icy noſmement de contribuer tout ce qu'j'ay peu pour le bien commun de l'Angleterre *& les* Provinces Unis, *en quoy faiſant, les faveurs de Vos Seigneurs m'ont donne beaucoup de ſatisfaction, dont je rend a Vos Seigneures mes treshumble remerciements & en faire rapport au Parlement, & continueray toute ma vie de deſirer la Proſperité de ceſte Eſtat & de Vos Seigneures, & auray pour tres agreeable des teſmoigner la ſincerite de mon affection, par la fidelite de mes Services.*

La Haye, Sept. 4, 1649.

tily fall out whether it be in matter of Trade or otherwiſe, which may be effectually done, if the States-General pleaſe to give me favourable Audience, and that your Lordſhips will take into Conſideration the Propoſition I made the one and twentieth of *July* 1649.

Your Lordſhips ſee what I have moſt endeavoured in my Imployment in theſe Countries, namely to contribute all that I could for the Common good of *England* and the *United Provinces*, in doing of which, your Lordſhips favours have very much ſatisfied me, for which I give your Lordſhips my very humble thanks, and will make it known to the Parliament, and will continue all my life to deſire the Proſperity of this Country, and of your Lordſhips, and ſhall be exceeding glad to expreſs the ſincerity of my affection by the reality of my Services.

Hagh, Sept. 4, 1649.

Mr. Strickland *to Mr.* Froſt.

A.D.1649.

Ibidem, p.721.

SIR,

IN my Letter to the Council of State, you will ſee I have declared the Command I received to return, I will do the like to morrow to the States of *Holland*, for I am reſolved not to come away but in an open way; ſince *Montroſs* his Abſence, thoſe who appeared ſo much in deſigns againſt me are ſeen no more, I believe moſt of them are gone, ſo as I am more at liberty then I was, however my coming over may be of uſe; If the Council pleaſe to return me, I will not refuſe, I having ſerved full ſeven Years, and truly I think worſe times then I have had no Man ſhall ever have; I have had, ſo great a recommendation from the States of *Holland*, by the Preſidents coming in Perſon to my Houſe in their Name, that I hope the Council will incline to oblige them in releaſing the Ship, *Vander Eynde* was to go to *Kingſale* in, for all the Strength the Parliament hath therein, is in the States of *Holland*, and to deny a thing ſo much recommended by ſuch an Aſſembly will prejudice us much.

Amſterdam is much concerned in it, no one Ship can be of ſo much conſideration as the gratifying the Statesof *Holland* in this particular, for they aſſure me, ſhe was ſent *bonâ fide* to require Reſtitution of ſome Ships wrongfully detained by Prince *Rupert*, eſpecially one which is at *Sylley*, which the Governor cannot reſtore without Prince *Rupert*'s Order, if the Council do any thing, declare they do it at the Mediation of the States of *Holland* recommended by me, and I conceive this may be for their Service; as alſo *Roſelaint* in which I writ ſo earneſtly, meerly for the ſake of the beſt Friend you have here; ſhe, we hear is ſold at *Plimouth*, I have no ends but thoſe of the Publick in nothing I do: Be confident of that, my Hands ſhall know no private Gaines; in ſeven Year all the *Dutch* and *Engliſh* who live in *Holland* cannot ſay I have taken ſeven Pence in private gain, I hope thoſe that know me will anſwer for me in this particular.

Montroſse hopes to raiſe a thouſand Horſe and three thouſand Foot, and with them to viſit his Countrymen, my Lord *Kenowle* who is well known in *England*, I hear is gone to take poſſeſſion of ſome Iſle in *Scotland*, he and *Montroſs* perfectly hate the prevailing Party in *Scotland*, yet the governing

A.D.1649. An. 1. Car. 2.

verning party have much Strength, the Hands of *Montroſs* by making their King be received by them, whoſe Commiſſion to *Montroſs* by it is more authentical; The States are very buſy with the Treaty with *Denmark* about the *Sount*, the Cuſtoms of which they ſhould Farm at a certain Rent, forty thouſand Pound a Year; They are alſo buſy about their Affairs in the *Weſt-Indies*, and are troubled that *Luke* or *Liege* is in danger to be loſt to the Biſhop of *Cologn* which is their Neighbour, and which was ever affected to them, and which they ought not to allow to come to his Hands according to ſuch reaſon of State, nor to the *French*, whom ſome ſay will relieve them if they be not loſt, for ſome ſay they are.

Sir, I am ſenſible of the Honour the Council of State doth me, to take my condition into Conſideration, whatever it be, ſhall ever be then moſt happy when I ſerve them moſt, I am exceedingly your Servant, and will ever be ready to expreſs my ſelf to be really,

Your humble Servant,

Walter Strickland.

Hagh, Sept. 2, 1649.

Mr. Strickland *to the Council of State.*

.D.1649. urlo's, Pa- rs, Vol. 1. 737.

Right Honourable,

I AM now in a more hopeful way then ever, to give you a good Account of things here; The States of *Holland* who gave me Audience in their Aſſembly in quality of Reſident to the Commonwealth of *England*, upon my firſt Addreſs to them, have ſince, as I writ to your Honours, preſſed the States-General to do the like upon my laſt Memorial, of which I ſent your Honours a Copy, but ſince they have not only done ſo but proteſted to the States-General, that they will ſend into all the Provinces, to know whether their Principals do authorize them to deny me Audience or not, and that they hold themſelves bound to procure me Audience, and expect they procure an Anſwer from their Principals, and that without delay; This was done with all the Circumſtances of Affection and Honour, that I my ſelf could wiſh or deſire; The Preſident of the States of *Holland* being ſent up with the Meſſage accompanied with a great number for the Aſſembly, can do nothing in his Abſence, no more then the Parliament in the Abſence of the Speaker, They do appear in this ſo cordially, as not one of them is againſt it, and therefore I may without being too confident, expect that they will either make me have Audience of the States-General, and upon it, fall upon the main matter of my Propoſition of ſending or receiving Ambaſſadors, or elſe they will take ſome other Reſolutions for the Advantage of the Commonwealth of *England*, of which your Honours ſhall hear more hereafter, or when I am over, I ſuppoſe your Honours will think it neceſſary for me not to leave this buſineſs, having now got things into ſo fair a way, more hopeful then ever to anſwer your Expectation; And I may ſay, It is good to be honeſt and truſt God, for when Oppoſition was at the higheſt, and my Enemies moſt deſperate, the honeſt Men did then moſt own me and your Intereſt, as they did after the Death of *Ot. Onſlaus*; for I muſt needs ſay, I have ever found wiſdom, honeſty and gallantry in the States of *Holland*, and I may ſay ſome value of my ſelf, which hath made me able to do ſome Service for ſeven Years at leaſt, to hinder your Enemies who were born up by ſuch as were poſſeſſed of an hereditary eſteem and power, and were and are obliged in the higheſt againſt you, and do uſe and act to the uttermoſt that Authority to your prejudice.

A.D.1649.

I humbly intreat your Honours to gratify the States of *Holland* in thoſe ſmaller things of a Ship or two, and believe if I have any knowledge of things here, it will be a foundation to cut off for ever all the hopes of your greateſt Enemies, who cannot in *Europe* find a means to recover again, if you cut off the Intail of their hopes here, which I am confident is now in a fair way of doing, for I have more ground to aſſure my ſelf then ever, that you may have good hopes and better then ever here, and what and whatever others may by Miſinformations think, believe me, you are ſafe in the beſt and moſt powerful part here; I hope I ſhall ere long give you Evidence for what I ſay, but thoſe who ſerve you here muſt be of ſome

A.D.1649.

An. 1. Car. 2.

ability and undoubtable Integrity, for the beſt Men are jealous of all who ſail with ſide Winds, and I may ſay this is a place of as great Temptation as any in the World, as nothing but what is not to be corrupted will keep Men ſafe here; I know not one who is but upon common Principles but is your Enemy here, or at beſt falſe to your Principles and complies with your Enemies.

The laſt Lord's Day, *Price* of *Amſterdam*, the fouleſt mouthed Prieſt in the World preached before the Company of *Engliſh* Merchants at *Rotterdam*, a Fellow who makes not only Pulpits but all places weary of his Invectives againſt the State of *England*, and the Council of State: I wiſh the Company were either better governed or were not at all, The Deputy is a weak Man and the Secretary a cunning Knave; A right Reformation there, were of excellent uſe, for they Poiſon the *Dutch* more than any, and are now bringing again into the Company one *Foarde*, who was the common Agent for all the Malignants, and Intelligencer at Court to *P. C.* and hath got a great Eſtate that way, for which he was declared a Traitor by the Parliament, and is now as he brags for 200 *l.* Compoſition, to enjoy the Privileges of the Company by a Compoſition made at *London*; I hope your Honours will command the Company at *London* not to admit him here, for he will corrupt all the reſt who are already too bad, and hath writ enough to abuſe ſuch as are honeſt, but not half ſo crafty as he, for he is a Serpent.

There is in *Amſterdam* a Ship, in which is much Arms and Ammunition bound for *Scotland* for the uſe of *Montroſe*, as I am informed, if there be any in *Scotland* who deſerve ſuch an Information, it were well they knew it, it is to be ſent to ſome of the Iſles, ſome ſay the *Orkades*, thoſe of that Nation are ſo exceſſively my Enemies here, that it is high charity for me to do any thing which may tend to their Service. *Montroſs* is expected at *Hamburgh*.

I received no Letters this Week; I deſire to know your Honours Pleaſure what I ſhall do, I hope I ſhall have Audience of the States-General, and then I ſhall put the buſineſs of your Ambaſſador into a way, and then I ſhall be glad to wait on your Honours to give you an account of all, and ſhall return again when I receive your Commands, not doubting but to ſet your Affairs here upon ſuch a Foot, as may be for your Advantage and my own contentment, having never omitted any thing which I thought might be for your Service, whatever pains or danger it was to me. I durſt not write this Letter by any Hands but my own, for I am more then all Men elſe to be careful, your Honours will pardon my ill writing, and accept the faithful Services of

Right Honourable,

Your humble Servant,

Walter Strickland.

Hagh, Sept. 16, 1649.

A l'Honorable Aſſemblie le Conſeil d'Eſtat du Parliament d'Angleterre.

A.D.1649.

p.735.

Meſſieurs,

JE me trouve preſſe de requirer vos Seigneures, qu'il leur pluiſe de ne dilaier plus de me faire tenir Reſponſe ſur la Remonſtrance que J'ai faict par Eſcrit a vos Seigneuries, par ordre des hauts & Puïſſants Seigneurs Meſeigneurs les Eſtats Generaux des *Provincies Unies* du Pais bas, le $\frac{\text{30 d'Auguſt.}}{\text{9 de Septemb.}}$ touchant ler Tort faict a leurs hautes Puïſſances par l'Arreſt & detention de leur Navire de Guerre, avecy le quel eſtoit deſtine le ſieur *Johan Vanden Eynde* leur Commiſſaire d'aller en *Irlande* & l'empeſchement en ſon Voyage pour des Affaires touchant la liberte du Traficq. La dilay de la bonne Reſponſe na poeult ſervir au repos commun & le renvoi de la cauſe a la Cour de l'Admiraulte ne poeult eſtre prins a honeur par leurs hautes Puïſſances, leſquels ſe ſont attendus que voz Seigneurs a la premiere ſemonce la quelle en a eſte faict a voz Seigneurs le $\frac{19}{29}$ *Juillet* les dicts Torts euſſent eſtre repares, ce que Je requirir encores au Nom des meſdicts Seigneurs que prompement puiſſe eſtre faict ſans ulterieurs dilai, a fin qu' j'en puiſſe donner Notice a leurs hautes Puiſſances au plus toſt & Je demendre,

Bien affectionne a rendre Service
a voz Seigneuries,

$\frac{10}{20}$ de *Sept.* 1649.

Alb. Joachimi.
Mr.

Mr. Strickland *to the Council of State at* Whitehall.

A.D. 1649. Ibidem, p. 749. A.D. 1649.

Right Honourable,

I Have received your Honours of the 7th of *September*, concerning the Roſe Crants of *Medenblick*, if Mr. *Froſt* writ to me any other thing then to know how much my Friend, or rather the Commonwealth of *England* was concerned in it, as to his particular I have not received it, and as to that I made anſwer, that the Ship did intirely belong to the Men of *Meydenblick*, who are all your Friends, and that a Burgamaſter of that Town was chiefly concerned, and that he was a Suitor in their behalf, is one of the beſt Friends you have; he tells me again this Day, that the Ships was hired in *Spain* to convoy ſome two or three hundred *Iriſh* into *Flanders*, for the Service of the King of *Spain*, and having taken in thoſe Men ſhe took in ſome ſmall quantity of Hides and Wooll, not thinking to do ill in doing it, nor knowing they were prohibited; this is the naked Truth,how far Juſtice may condemn her I know not, but if you have a Latitude to go more or leſs, I wiſh you would touch that Wound with as gentle a Hand as may be, for thoſe that ſuffer here, are ſuch as do the beſt they can that you may not ſuffer in any of your Intereſts.

As concerning the Ship which belongs to the States of *Holland* and was ſent into *Ireland*, I am certainly informed, that the States of *Holland* had no other deſign in that Buſineſs, than meerly to recover ſome Ships taken by Prince *Rupert* from them, in which ſome of them had particular Intereſt, and *Vander Ende* was not authoriſed at all by them for any other thing, but it may be, they thought his Credit with Prince *Rupert* might make him prevail the more, in releaſing their Ships by Mr. *Webſter*'s Intereſt, but if he did negotiate any thing in reference to *Oliver French* his Treaty or in any other kind, to the Prejudice of the Parliament, was without the Knowledge of the States of *Holland*, who were entereſſed in the Buſineſs, this you may be confident is true, and therefore I ſhall offer it to your Honours Conſideration, the Ship being no particular Mens Ship, but the Ship of the States of *Holland*, whoſe intent was really to get ſome Ships releaſed which were in Prince *Rupert*'s Hands, though in a ſtrict Senſe, it is no queſtion liable to Confiſcation, yet whether, at the deſire of the States of *Holland* in general by the Preſident of that Aſſembly, your Honours will think fit to remit and paſs by your Right to that Ship, I muſt ſubmit, taking the boldneſs to ſay, that in my own Opinion, the doing it will be of much advantage to your Affairs here, by not only doing but declaring you do it at the Interceſſion of the States of *Holland* to whom the Ship belongs, who have ſo cordially appeared for you as now at this inſtant they do, not only giving me Audience themſelves, but proteſting againſt the States General for not doing it, and have now drawn up a long Letter from the States of *Holland* to be ſent to the principal States of all the other Provinces, perſuading them to join with them in ordering their Deputies here the States-General, to give me Audience, and if they do not, to tell them the hazard which may come to them; This is more then the States of *Holland* yet ever did in any Buſineſs before, in my Obſervation for this ſeven Years paſt in any thing whatſoever, ſo as I conceive your Honours will think this extraordinary Affection to you, from thoſe who have ſo great an Intereſt here, may warrant a complying with them again: I think by my next Letter I ſhall be able to give you an Account, whether the States-General will comply with thoſe of *Holland* or not, To prevent their ſending and writing into the other Provinces, if they do, my Audience will be a ground to expect an Anſwer to the main, if not, I am ſure the Effects muſt needs be good, that the States of *Holland* embrace your Intereſt ſo much, and it is like the reſt of the Provinces will either agree with them, or they will upon their not doing it, take ſuch Reſolutions as may be for your Honours great Advantage.

The States of *Holland* do deſire that Ship may be releaſed without Bail, in reſpect the States of the Province give no Bail, and ſhe is no particular Mens Ship; I cannot but in reſpect of the publick

publick deſire it, likewiſe with this, that I am ſure, all your Enemies here deſire and wiſh you would refuſe it, that ſo they might hope to ſee a ſtop in the Affection betwixt *Holland* and you, which I have ſo ſtudiouſly endeavoured to maintain.

I ſhall yet be ſo bold upon the Confidence that it is for your Service, as to deſire what you would do, may be done freely, and the Ambaſſador my Lord *Jochimy* and my ſelf, yet before I come away, may let the States of *Holland* before they ſeparate (which will be at the End of next Week) if it be poſſible know your reſpect to them in it: If the States of *Holland* ſeparate before the States General give me Audience, ſo as they ſend the Letter I mentioned before into all the Provinces, it will be five or ſix Weeks before they can have an Anſwer, and about as much time before the States of *Holland* aſſemble again, and in the time of that Receſs I will wait upon you and return again if your Honours pleaſe, when the States of *Holland* meet again, to know the Effects of their Letter to the Provinces, and make what uſe of all, as you in your Wiſdoms ſhall think fit.

Upon the Conſideration of the whole Buſineſs, for (if I be not miſtaken) whatever happen, ſuch an uſe may be made of all, as may be much for your Advantage, in the mean time no harm can come to your Affairs from hence, for you are yet upon the ſore Horſe, notwithſtanding the Power and Endeavours of your Enemies who are great and many; I ſhall let no opportunity happen to ſlip by which I may improve your Intereſt, nor omit any Application which may be neceſſary for it, having nothing in my Wiſhes but to ſerve faithfully and ſucceſsfully, if it pleaſe the Lord to bleſs me in it.

The States will make War upon the King of *Portugal*, both at home and in the *Weſt* and *Eaſt-Indies*; It is thought the King of *Portugal* is weak in the *Eaſt-Indies*, ſome apprehend the return of *P. C.* into theſe Parts, if he do come hither it will be much againſt the minds of the *Hollanders*.

The Treaty betwixt the King of *Denmark* and the States is concluded, I have formerly given your Honours an account of it, the League is Defenſive, but the Cuſtoms of the *Sount* is the Principal; if *P. C.* be gone, I ſuppoſe Major *Sayers* carries him as I have formerly informed you, having a ſecret Commiſſion for two or three Ships, I ſhall believe nothing but *Holland* can add much to his Affairs, and that *Holland* will never do it if we do but manage our Intereſt there as we may for our beſt Advantage; I was informed another Man of War was demanded by a *Dutch* Merchant to go into *Ireland*, but the States of *Holland* refuſed, ſaying, they ſaw the Parliament took their Ships, and therefore to avoid occaſion of Diſpute, they would ſend no more thither, and I believe you will have no more imployed by the States, who are now more than ever deſirous not to differ from you, for there are very honeſt and wiſe men amongſt them who know your Right and their own, but it is not eaſy to keep the reſt of the Provinces in ſo good a frame, at leaſt the Deputies who ſerve here for them; things of this nature are to be written with ſo much tenderneſs, that I am obliged rather to trouble your Honours with an ill Hand, then venture their being diſcovered by thoſe who pry into all my Actions where any light may be had, and many who do you Service, yet are not willing to be known more then of neceſſity they muſt, ſo great a Power is yet in one Man here, though a Commonwealth. I hope thoſe Ships which come Convoy hither ſhall have order to receive me when I have done your Buſineſſes, a certain time I cannot yet appoint, but believe I may come within ten Days or thereabouts from hence, I ſhall make tender to your Honours of a Perſon whom you may diſpoſe of as you pleaſe without limitation to ſerve your Commonwealth, being really

Right Honourable,

Your moſt humble Servant,

Walter Strickland.

Hagh, Sept. $\frac{23}{13}$,
1649.

Right

A.D.1649.
n. 1. Car. 2.

A.D.1647.
An. 1. Car. 2.

Mr. Strickland *to the Council.*

A.D.1649.
bidem,
775.

A.D.1649.

Right Honourable,

THE States of *Holland* have formally proteſted againſt the States General for their delaying to give me Audience, and becauſe they conceive the States-General may not endeavour ſo effectually as they ought, to have their Principals to give them Order, the States of *Holland* have written to all the Provinces and ſent their Proteſt; The States-General were ſome of them troubled at it, and deſired the States of *Holland* to withdraw their Proteſt, but they would not; But as I am informed, the Letters of the States of *Holland* are already gone with the Proteſt into all the Provinces, and as I am informed this Day, the States-General have entered another Proteſt againſt this Proteſt of the States of *Holland*, upon the old foot, that they cannot give me Audience without Order from their Principals; whatever the Iſſue be, nothing but good can come of all theſe Tranſactions; and the States of *Holland* ſo far appearing for you, no Province hath yet refuſed to give me Audience, nor I believe will not, but would be glad to continue Delays in ſuch ſort as would be all one with a refuſal, but the moſt probable way that can be imagined to get them out of theſe Delays, is the Letter of the States of *Holland* who will expect an Anſwer, and it may be, will make known to the Provinces the Miſtery of Iniquity, which is yet a Secret to many of thoſe who live remote, and know no more than their Deputies inform them.

When the States of *Holland* ſeparate, which will be at the end of this or the next Week, I will, if your Honours order me not the contrary, wait upon you to receive your further Order, and return again when the States of *Holland* ſhall reaſſemble, which will be about the beginning of *November*, at which time, things may be driven home, and all the pretended Delays will be out of date, by the Endeavours of the States of *Holland*; thoſe of *Zealand* are more to be feared than any, though they more than any, except *Holland*, are bound to keep fair with *England*, but the Power of that Province is at preſent carried another way, by that Power which is moſt acted againſt you, but all without *Holland* can do you no hurt, and if I have any knowledge of Things here, they are real for you. I ſend your Honours a Copy of what I put in to the States of *Holland* according to your Honours Order and Command, yet cannot but deſire your Honours would releaſe the Ships freely without Caution, at the requeſt of the States of *Holland* who are ſo active for you, and that you would be pleaſed to declare it ſo, by which you oblige thoſe who will not be ingrate nor uſeleſs in carrying on your great Work, for ſo I muſt call the obtaining an Alliance here, which will certainly render all the Endeavours of your Enemies abortive, for no other State can do their Work for them.

The Treaty is ended betwixt the States and the King of *Denmark*, they pay him about five and thirty thouſand Pound a Year, for all the Cuſtom of their Ships which are to paſs through the *Sount*, thoſe of this Country who trade thither, ſhall pay here to the States the ſame Rates they paid there before they go out, and upon the States Certificate are to paſs without any ſtop; The King of *Denmark* is to have about fourſcore thouſand advanced, which is to be paid back again by ſix thouſand Pound a Year without Intereſt, they to pay themſelves out of what they are to pay him; I am told one Secret of this Agreement is, that the King of *Denmark* is obliged not to grant this Privilege or make any ſuch Bargain with any but them, in particular not with *England*, *France*, *Sweden*, nor any elſe.

They go on to ſend many Ships into the *Weſt-Indies* againſt the *Portugals*; the *Swedes* do more than any diſlike this Agreement of the States about the *Sount*, and it is thought ſome Cauſe of the Reſident of *Sweden*'s retiring from hence: For the States having an Intereſt by this to maintain the King of *Denmark*'s Intereſt, is a matter of Jealouſy to the *Swedes*.

I hope your Honours will give Order to ſome of the Parliament Ships that come this way to bring me over; I ſend Mr. *Froſt* ſuch Books as come out here which concern the Publick, whether they be written *pro* or *contra*, not doubting, but your Honours know what uſe to make of them; I ſend Books of this nature to no other Hands

but

A.D.1649.
An. 1. Car. 2.

but your Honours, one of the Books I ſend is in *Dutch*, and it is a Collection of the Miſfortunes of the Houſe and Family of the *Stuarts*, it ſeems many begin now to make Obſervations on it, I have not read it my ſelf, but by caſting my Eye upon it, I ſee it is but a Collection of the Adventures of that Houſe out of other Hiſtories; It is not amiſs, that your Honours ſee and obſerve the working Humours of th' other States, I hear *Salmatius* goes on with his Work, the Preface of which I ſent long ſince to your Honours; I have no Thoughts ſo deeply rooted in me as thoſe of ſerving your Honours faithfully as is the Duty of

Right Honourable,

Your humble Servant,

Walter Strickland.

Hagh, Sept. $\frac{10}{20}$.
1649.

Exhibitum & lectum, 1 Octob. 1649.

Memoire Aux Haults & Puiſſants Seigneurs les Eſtats Generaulx des Provinces Unies du Pais Bas.

Par le Reſident du Roy de la *Grande Bretagne*, &c.

Remonſtrant,

A.D.1649.
Ibidem, fol. 805.

QUE le dict Reſident ayant entendú qué des inſtances ſont journellement faictes à leur Seigneuries, affin qué le Sieúr *Walter Stricklant* púiſſe avoir Audience publique & eſtu receú en qualité du Reſident de la part (comme il pretend) de la Republicqué d' *Angleterre*, Prie bien juſtamment leúr Seigneuries de prandre en conſideration ſerieúſe leúr propres actes & Reſolútions ci dèvant faictes, les Memoires aúſſi dudit Reſident exhibès a leùrs Seigneurs súr ce Subject, En particúlier ſon Memoire, preſenté le 30 de *Juillet* paſſé, dont copie eſt ci joincte; le qúel ont pleú d' accepter poúr une notification par leur Reſolution de la meſme date.

En oúltre de vouloir conſiderer la conjúncture & condition preſente des affaires, comme leúr Seigneuries ayants pas voúla par ci devant, pour des raiſons pregnantes, de mettre le dict Sieúr *Strichlant* à Audience Públicque, Ce pendant qué les deúx Maiſons dú Parliament d' *Angleterre*, eſtoient entieres & tandis que ceùlx la, qui l'ont envoyé, cûrent qúelqué pretexte d'honneur, d' equité & de loyanté envers leúr Soúverain; a plus juſte raiſon peûvent bien leúr Seigneuries maintenant refúſer telle, meſme toute Audience, & Traicté, audict Sieur *Strichlant*, ſes Maiſtres eſtants ſi eſtrangement changes, & leúr procedúres tellement differentes de loix & reigles obſervées parmy les Chreſtians & expreſſement de celles du Royaume de *Angleterre*.

Car ces deúx Maiſons dú Parlement n'y ſont plús entre les qu'elles, & ſa Majeſté leur Seigneuries (dans toús leúr actes & reſolutions ci devant priſes) ont faict profeſſion de voúloir maintenir la neutralité, Et non pas entre ſa Majeſté & ún aútre Gouvernement Súpreme úſurpe dans ſes Royaúmes, lequél apres avoir faict mourir le perdere (d' heúreuſe Memoire) taſche d'eſteindre la Race Royaúme & renverſer le bon & heureúx Goúvernement de ce Royaúme la, Quj par la Grace de Dieú, a obtenú (ſans aútre) par tant de ſiecles, meſme de tout temps que les Hiſtoire ſont aúcún mention de ce pais la, oú, a preſent, il n'y reſte plus rien, qué le ſeúl nom des Parlement.

Et veriqué Neſſún Roy, Prince, ou Eſtat dedans où de Hors la Chreſtienté ayt encore receú quelqu' Envoyé de la part dú preſent Goúvernement d' *Angleterre*, en qúalité de Miniſtre Públique ou Traicté avec eúx commune Republique, Perſonne ne Scaûroit s' imaginer, Qúe ſa Majeſté aura a attendre de c'eſt Eſtat (qui a toús joúrs súr des Vrayes, & ſalútaires maximes, mantenú ún eſtroict Alliance & bonne Correſpondence avec tous ſes Predeceſſeúrs) le premier Coúp de deſhonneur, & prejudice de hors ſes Royaúmes.

Súr qúoy leur Seigneuries ſont derechef tres-juſtamment priees de ne rien faire oú traiter avec led. Sieur *Strichlant*,

A.D.1649.
An. 1. Car. 2.

Stricblant, qúi púiſſe contravenir a leúr reſolutions deſia arreſteès oú aucúnement caúſer la moindre jaloúſie de l'entiere Amitié & affection (dont ſa Majeſté en faict ſi grand Eſtat) que leúr Seigneurs ont toús joúrs monſtré, tant a l'eſgard de ſa Perſonne, qúe de ſa dignite, & authoritaté Royalle, laqúelle ne Scaúroit qúe grandement partir par l'admiſſion, & recognoiſſance d'autre Poúvoir Soúverain, que celui de ſa Majeſté dans ſa Royaúmes, Car, autres Princes, & Eſtats, qúi n'y ſongent par ſeulement a preſent, par tel exemple, peúvent eſtre induicts a faire de meſme, Toút ce què deſſús led. Reſident ayant repreſenté a leur Seignenrs par ordre expres de ſa Majeſté les prie bien húmblement de lúy faire avoir par eſcript, leúr Reſolútion la deſſús.

Enſuitte des Inſtructions & par commandement expres de ſa Majeſté Signé,

Guillielme Boſwell, Reſident.

Litteræ directæ Principi Ruperto *per* Luſitanicum.

S I R,

A.D.1650.
ilon, v. 2. 69.

INCLYN *de Roquemont*, Secretary of the Imbaſſage of *France* that doth abide in this Court, told me, on the behalf of the Lord Prince *Maurice*, that he determined to go out of this Port with ſome Ships; the reſt remaining to accompany your Highneſs, and that before his Departure, he would be glad, that his Majeſty, whom God preſerve, would aſſign him an Hour for to ſpeak with him: And becauſe that it is generally ſaid in this Court, (and I underſtand it ſo by this Meſſage) that the Lord Princc *Maurice* goeth out of this Port to take ſome *Engliſh* Ships, which are of the Parliament's Side, for to retorne hither to make Sale of the Prizes, and incorporate himſelf with your Highneſs, I am conſtrained (not for that which I owe to the Service of his Majeſty) for the deſire I have to that of your Highneſs, to tell you, that this is much contrary to what was agreed in the Conference, which by Order of his Majeſty I had with *Monſieur de Leſly*, as he would tell if he were preſent, and I believe in his Truth, he will confeſs in all Places where it ſhall be demanded of him, for the moſt Principal which I told him was, that whether the State in which the Kingdom ſtood, nor the Commerce thereof, did convene to make War or Hoſtility, nor in any kind to give Help or Favour againſt the *Engliſh* that are for the Parliament, rather his Majeſty would command to receive and to give equal good Uſage in his Kingdom to all the *Engliſh* Nation, becauſe with it, he had renewed the Contracts of Peace and Amity, which always have been between theſe two Nations. That with this Suppoſition, your Highneſs might confidently ſend your Ships to theſe Ports, to ſell and buy as all your *Engliſh* Nation do, and that it neither concerned his Majeſty nor his Miniſters, to determine the Quality of the Goods they bring, nor that Title whereby they have been acquired, and ſo your Highneſs may underſtand by the form of the Anſwer, which his Majeſty commanded to be given *Monſieur de Leſly* in writing, which I ſent your Highneſs preſently, upon your Highneſs coming to this Port; In this Conformity we have proceeded, and are proceeding with your Highneſs's Ships, but for them to come to fit and repair in the Ports of theſe Kingdoms, and to go out of them, to make Hoſtility againſt other Ships of the ſame Nation, and for them to return into the ſame Ports again, to ſell Goods they have taken; that being refitted and garniſhed they may return to do greater Damage, and notoriouſly to make Hoſtility againſt the *Engliſh* Nation, contrary to the Amity which the *Portugueze* Nation hath ever had with them, and it will alſo be an Occaſion for theſe Kingdoms to loſe the Trade of *England*, in which goeth intereſſed, not only the Cuſtom and the common Good, but a great part of the Vaſſals, and above all will, cauſe a very conſiderable number of the *Engliſhmen* to leave the Kingdom which do inhabit it.

Theſe Inconveniencies being always ſo weighty, there is at preſent another yet greater, which is, that his Majeſty with the Wars of *Caſtile*, and of thoſe which the Company of *Holland* do trade in his Conqueſts, hath need

A.D.1650. *An.* 2. *Car.* 2.

of more Ships than thoſe which can be built in his Kingdom, and he doth accuſtom to fraight them of the *Engliſh* Nation, as was ſeen in thoſe which went with the Company's Fleet, and thoſe which went for *Tangier*, and of thoſe that go out daily for the Service and Succour of the Conqueſt, and it is believed that none will come to *Portugal*, not only for the Abuſes that is done them, but for the danger and loſs of being taken.

Your Highneſs may be pleaſed, to weigh theſe Reaſons and comply with them, that the Contentments which their Majeſty and his Highneſs received with your coming and ſight of your Highneſſes, and the Applauſe and Joy, with which all this Court did rejoice and deſire to ſerve you, doth merit, that your Highneſs do anſwer them with good Offices, and not with Damages, a thing ſo foreign to the greatneſs of your Highneſs.

And it ſeemed me beſt, before I gave his Majeſty the Meſſage from the Lord Prince *Maurice*, to inform your Highneſs thus much as your great Servant, who is moſt certain, that his Majeſty hath great Diſpleaſure, to underſtand that your Highneſs has ſuch Reſolutions, from which I earneſtly intreat the Favour of your Highneſs, that you would deſiſt, as for what the Kingdoms do merit of you, ſo for what you owe to the love and well wiſhes of the *Portugals*.

God preſerve your Highneſs many Years.

From the Palace, *December* 27, 1650.

Pero Viera de Silua.

Inſtructions for the General appointed for Command of the Fleet for this Southern Expedition.

A.D.16$\frac{49}{50}$. *Ibidem, p.* 35.

WHEREAS by your former Inſtructions dated . . . . . . It is among other things ſet forth, that foraſmuch as ſeveral Ships and Veſſels, part of the Navy belonging to the Commonwealth, have departed from their Duty, and do ſtill perſiſt in their Revolt, being lately got to Sea on a deſign to diſturb Trade, and to annoy and prejudice the Peace of this Commonwealth; And for that ſeveral other Veſſels do adhere unto them, and many more are frequently at Sea, endeavouring under Pretence of Commiſſions from the Commander of the ſaid revolted Fleet, or from the Rebels of *Ireland*, to infeſt Merchants and others in their Paſſage, to and from the Ports of this Commonwealth; And that you were by thoſe Inſtructions directed, to improve your beſt Endeavours to ſcatter and deſtroy them, as by thoſe Inſtructions more at large appeareth.

Now, for that it is thought by the Council of State, that this preſent Fleet for this Southern Expedition, under the Command as General thereof, be ſet forth for the Reaſons, Ends and Intents following, That is to ſay, as well for the ſuppreſſing of Pirates, advantage of Trade, incouraging of Merchants and ſecuring their ſhipping at Sea, as alſo to purſue, ſeize, ſurprize, ſcatter, fight with or deſtroy, all and every of the Ships and Veſſels of the ſaid Revolters Fleet, and all other Veſſels and Ships adhering to, or aſſociating or adjoining with the ſaid revolted Fleet, or receiving or taking any Commiſſions or other Power or Authority, from or under the Commander in Chief of the ſaid revolted Fleet, or any pretending Power under him, or from or under any of the Rebels in *Ireland*, or from or under *Charles Stuart*, eldeſt Son of the late King, or any other of the ſaid King's Iſſue, or from or under the late Queen, or Prince *Rupert*, or Prince *Maurice*, or from or under any other Perſons whatſoever, in Enmity or Oppoſition againſt the Parliament or Commonwealth of *England*.

You ſhall therefore, by God's Bleſſing and Aſſiſtance, uſe and improve your beſt Endeavours, and all your Power with the ſaid Fleet, for the Ends and Intents before recited; And if it ſhould fall out, that any foreign Commander ſet forth or authorized by any foreign Prince or State, ſhould with any foreign State or Princes Ships, join in a Body with the ſaid revolted Fleet, (which we hope they will not) that you ſhall notwithſtanding (if you find your ſelf with this Fleet ſet forth by the Parliament, to be in a probability ſtrong enough) not ſpare the ſaid Revolters but fight with them, and by God's Aſſiſtance proſecute their Deſtruction; And in caſe the ſaid foreign Ships ſhall thereupon aſſiſt the ſaid Revolters or fight againſt you, that you likewiſe ſhall fight againſt them, deſtroy or ſurprize them as God ſhall enable you: But ſo, that after the fight ended, in caſe you happen to ſurprize any Foreigners, there be not made any Slaughter of them in cold Blood, but that they be kept and uſed civilly as Priſoners of War and ſent over into *England*, to remain in Priſon till they ſhall be otherwiſe diſpoſed of, by the Parliament or Council of State.

And in caſe, that you find occaſion of any unexpected Aſſiſtance given to the ſaid Revolters, or any Power of Ships ſent forth by any for the ſurprizing of our Merchants Ships or prejudicing of this Commonwealth; That then and in ſuch caſe, you ſhall be and are hereby enabled (according as the Lords Admiral of *England* in ſuch caſes formerly were) to call into your Aſſiſtance and imbarque, arreſt and make uſe of any *Engliſh* Merchants Ships, to join with you, to fight or make defence for the Safeguard and Benefit of this Commonwealth, and they are hereby injoined to yield Obedience to all ſuch your Commands, under pain of being ſeverely puniſhed, if they in any ſort fail therein.

Furthermore, if the ſaid revolted Fleet or any of them, ſhould happen to be ſold by their Commander in Chief, or any of their Captains or other Perſons whatſoever, to any foreign Prince or State, or any of their Miniſters or Subjects, or ſtayed there under any colour or pretence, you are not for all that to forbear to ſeize, burn, deſtroy or ſurprize them, whereſoever you can do it, but to proceed effectually therein, and to ſignify to them, that thoſe Ships are part of the Navy of *England* and the Parliaments own Ships, and were treacherouſly carried away by thoſe perfidious Revolters, who have no Property in them, nor Power to ſell them: And that your Commiſſion from the Parliament injoins you to demand them whereſoever they be, and to ſeize upon them and ſend them home.

And whereas, by an Act made and publiſhed the 17th of *April*, 1649; This Parliament hath declared, that they do intend to uphold, maintain and keep, and were ready to renew the Leagues and Amities between the Commonwealth and foreign Nations, Kingdoms and States, and that yet there hath not hitherto been publiſhed the like Declaration, by ſuch foreign Kingdoms and States on their part; You are ſo to govern and deport your ſelf and this Fleet, toward foreign Princes, States and Nations, in former League and Amity with this Nation of *England*, as not to moleſt or impeach them or any of their Subjects by Acts of Hoſtility, unleſs in ſuch caſes only, where the Ships or Subjects of ſuch foreign Princes or States, ſhall join with the ſaid Revolters, or firſt Aſſault, or do ſuch Acts of Hoſtility againſt your ſaid Fleet or ſome of them, or ſome other of the Ships or Veſſels of this Nation; In which caſe (it being permitted by the Law of Nature and Nations, to make defence or to ſeize by the way of Juſtice, for reparation of ſuch Acts of Force or Injury, without rupture or breach of League or Amity contracted with any Nation;) You are therefore in ſuch caſes, to reſcue and defend ſuch of the *Engliſh* Ships or Veſſels, as ſhall be ſo aſſailed as opportunity may ſerve, to ſeize upon the Aſſailants and other Ships or Veſſels of that Nation, that ſo firſt unduly ſhall make ſuch Aſſaults or do ſuch Acts of Hoſtility, and the ſame to ſend unto ſome ſafe Port in *England*, to be detained and proceeded againſt, as the Parliament or Council of State ſhall adviſe or direct, to make reparation for the Wrongs and Damages ſuſtained by the *Engliſh*, by occaſion of ſuch undue Aſſaults and Acts of Hoſtility committed againſt them.

And whereas the Dominion of the Seas, hath anciently and time out of mind undoubtedly belonged to this Nation, and that the Ships of all other Nations in acknowledgment of that Dominion, have uſed to take down their Flags, upon ſight of the Admiral of *England*, and not to bear it in his Preſence; You are as much as in you lieth, and as you find your ſelf and the Fleet of ſtrength and ability, to do your Endeavours to preſerve the ſaid Dominion of the Sea, and to cauſe the Ships of all other Nations to ſtrike their Flags, and not to bear them up in your Preſence, and to compel ſuch as are refractory therein, by ſeizing their Ships and ſending them in to be puniſhed, according to the Laws of the Sea, unleſs they ſubmit and yield ſuch Obedience, and make ſuch repair as you ſhall approve of; But yet notwithſtanding, albeit the ſaid Dominion of the Sea be ſo ancient and indubitable and concerneth the Honour and Reputation of this Nation to uphold the ſame, We would not for all that, that you ſhould in this Expedition, engage the Fleet in any Peril or Hazard for that particular, ſo that if it ſhould happen you ſhould be oppoſed therein, by ſuch a conſiderable Force as the ſame might prove dangerous, then to forbear the preſſing thereof, and take notice who they were that did not, that at ſome better opportunity they may be brought hereafter thereunto.

And whereas there is put on Board the *Conſtant Warwick*, the Sum of 3000 *l.* of *Spaniſh* Money, and 1000 *l.* in *Engliſh* Money, to be employed for the uſe of the Fleet by your Order, as alſo ſeveral Letters of Credit given you, for the taking up the Sum of 10000 *l.* in *Italy*, *Spain*, and other places, for the better accommodation of the Fleet under your Command, with Victuals and other incidents that may attend the Service, which at preſent cannot be foreſeen or determined. And whereas alſo, there is put on Board the ſeveral Ships the *Tiger*, *John*, *Conſtant*, *Warwick*, *Tenth*, *Whelp* and *Signet* ſeveral petty Proviſions, for Boatſwains and Carpenters Stores, over and above the ordinary allowance of Stores, as a Magazine in caſes of neceſſity; you are to take ſpecial care, that the ſame be not ſpent in any ſort unneceſſarily, but diligently kept as a Reſerve for any extraordinary exigent, or time or times of neceſſity, acccording as it is intended, yet ſo, that when you ſhall, and as often as you ſhall find it behoveful or requiſite for the Service, you calling a Council of War and deliberating thereupon, do with their conſent by Warrant under your Hand, iſſue and expend all or any part of the ſaid Treaſure; and all or any part of the ſaid Stores for the uſe and benefit of the State, or any Ship or Ships under your Command, as the Service may require, which ſaid Warrant or Warrants, ſhall at the end of the Service, be a ſufficient diſcharge to the reſpective Perſons intruſted with the ſaid Treaſure or Stores, upon their reſpective accounts for the ſame.

Laſtly, whereas all particulars cannot be foreſeen, nor poſitive Inſtructions for ſuch Emergents ſo beforehand given; But that many things muſt be left to your prudence and diſcreet Management, as occurrences may ariſe upon the Place or from time to time fall out; You are therefore upon all ſuch Accidents, or any occaſion that may happen, to uſe your beſt circumſpection, and adviſing with your Council of War, to order and diſpoſe of the ſaid Fleet, and the Ships under your Command, as may be moſt advantageous for the Publick, and for obtaining the ends for which this Fleet was ſet forth, making it your ſpecial care, in diſcharge of that great Truſt committed unto you, that the Commonwealth receive no detriment. And ſo to the end you may be enabled to apply your ſelf to any Foreign Prince or State, or any of their Miniſters for uſe of their Ports or buying of Proviſions, or ſupply of any thing that may be needful or requiſite, there are ſpecial Letters of Credence delivered you to make uſe of as you may have occaſion.

Whitehall,
17th *January* 16$\frac{49}{50}$.

To Colonel Popham *and Colonel* Blake, *two of the Gentlemen at Sea.*

To

To Colonel Popham *and Colonel* Blake *two of the Generals at Sea.*

A.D.1649.

Gentlemen,

WE have ſent you herewithal, that we conceive neceſſary for the diſpatch of the Fleet appointed to go to the Southward, *viz.* a Commiſſion for Colonel *Blake*, and Inſtruction for the ſaid Voyage, with Copies of the Articles of the Treaty, both with *Spain* and *Portugal*, and ſeveral Letters to be ſent to ſeveral Princes as you ſhall have occaſion. You have alſo encloſed Letters of Credit for Monies to be taken up in thoſe Parts; We conceive now nothing wanting that is to be done here, and therefore deſire you to conſult together, and put that Affair forward with all Expedition. We have furniſhed four thouſand Pounds in Money, and ſent you Bills for five thouſand Pounds for *Spain* and *Portugal*. We have at preſent omitted to ſend you Bills for *Leghorn*, untill we ſhall hear from you: If you have occaſion to go ſo far into the *Straights*, and ſhall ſignify it to us with your deſire to have Bills, We ſhall take order for ſending them unto you.

Whitehall,
24th *Jan.* 1649.

At the Council of State at Whitehall.

A.D.1649.

Ordered,

THAT it be reported to the Parliament, that in purſuance of their Order of the fifth of *December*, This Council hath taken into Conſideration, the buſineſs of the Ship the St. *Clara*, by the ſaid Order referred unto them, and they find, that there was a Civil Action inſtituted in the Court of Admiralty, againſt the Goods in the ſaid St. *Clara*, by Colonel *Randal Manwairing* and Partners, as being the Goods of certain Perſons *Spaniards*, by whom a Ship and Goods of theirs was depredated at Sea; That on the ſaid Action, a Sentence abſolutory was given for the *Spaniards*, from which there was an Appeal by the ſaid Colonel *Manwairing* and Partners to Judges Delegates, where the ſaid Appeal remains undetermined; That until the ſaid Appeal is determined, the Council cannot give any opinion. what is fit to be done, concerning the Goods of the ſaid St. *Clara*, either in reſpect of the ſaid Colonel *Manwairing* and Partners or the other Pretenders.

In which Affair, that there may be no delay, that the Houſe be deſired to give order to the Judges Delegates, to proceed to the determination of the ſaid Appeal with all convenient ſpeed; But the Council finds, that which way ſoever the Sentence upon the Appeal ſhall paſs, yet the Parliament are obliged by their own Orders to pay the ſaid Monies, to whom the ſame ſhall appear to be due; And therefore that the Parliament be moved, that they will take it into their ſpeedy Conſideration, how the ſaid Money may be provided.

Dorſ. 27 *Jan.* 1649.

Order of Council for a Report to the Parliamene touching the St. Clara.

A.D.1650.

SIR,

THESE many Days, the Intereſſeds in the Ship and Goods which your Highneſs took and hath contracted to ſell in this Port, they ſollicit his Majeſty (whom God preſerve) for their Right, and which is more, the Right of the Parliament endeavouring to hinder that your Highneſs diſpoſe not of the ſaid Goods in this Kingdom, as is not permitted to be done in the Kingdoms of other Princes,

A.D.1650. An.2. Car.21.

Princes, with whom his Majeſty of *Great Britain* hath great Alliance and Affinity; and becauſe his Majeſty is deſirous, that your Highneſs do go from this Port with all Satisfaction, he hath ordered to make uſe of ſome means, that without Offence to your Highneſs, and with the conveniency of the Intereſſeds, to anſwer and accommodate this their Sollicitation.

Now that they do follow the Councils and Miniſters of the Crown, demanding of them their ordinary Juſtice, it is not poſſible for his Majeſty to hinder them, rather he will be conſtrained to let every one of the Tribunals, to make uſe of their Juriſdiction, in regard the Inconveniencies will be very great, that from the contrary may follow to the Peace and Quietneſs of this Kingdom.

With this Advertiſement, his Majeſty hath commanded me to acquaint your Highneſs on his behalf, that ſo they may not Imbarque and Sequeſter your Goods, and apprehend and proceed againſt the Buyers, That your Highneſs do gather up all aboard your Ships, procuring to haſten your departure with all ſpeed, for that beſides what is related, is much to be eſtranged, that your Highneſs being Anchored in this Port, and ſo long as you do remain in it, you have no power to do Offence to the Ships which follow the Parliament ſide, nor theirs, thoſe that follow the King of *Great Britain*: your Highneſs commands to ſtrike Flags to your Admiral, and do force it with Artillery to be done, as ſucceeded a Ship that went out lately for *Italy*, being a Law and Stile inviolable not to go out of this Port any Ship without Notice and Licence of his Majeſty.

Your Highneſs diſpatched away one ſome Nights paſt, which went out and did conſiderable damage to ſome *Holland* Ships, with whom we have Peace and Amity, which is known to all, and the Kingdom begins to repreſent to his Majeſty with great ſenſe, that there may never come any that do give the leaſt Offence to the Parliament's Party, becauſe of the damage of the Trade, nor that ſhall alter the ancient Laws and Illes principally with prejudice to the Third Party, and do much complain of what I have already certified your Highneſs, by two Letters of mine, which hitherto have had no ſatisfaction; his Majeſty doth expect that as in what was poſſible for him to do, he hath procured and deſired Reſt and Union, betwixt your Parliament and his Majeſty of *Great Britain*, that your Highneſs would procure and endeavour the like, between him and his Vaſſals, avoiding occaſion of diſcontent to a Kingdom that ſo much content received and entertained; Your Highneſs may be pleaſed to anſwer this Letter with brevity, becauſe his Majeſty doth earneſtly expect an anſwer thereof.

God preſerve your Highneſs many Years.

Palace 27 *Jan.* 1650.

Pero Viera da Silua.

For Prince Rupert.

A.D.1650. *Ibidem, Vol.* 2. *p.* 73.

SIR,

HIS Majeſty, whom God preſerve, having ſeen that Paper, which your Highneſs left in his Royal Hands, in which your Highneſs deſires he would declare, if the anſwer which was here given to *Monſieur de Leſly* remains ſtill in force; his Majeſty ordered me I ſhould acquaint your Highneſs on his behalf, that he never did doubt to admit into his Ports, the Ships of the King of *Great Britain*, in the form, which he ordered to ſignify by *Monſieur de Leſly*, rather he doth much admire your Highneſs ſhould make this doubt, being of his Majeſty's Part there hath been no alteration; And if your Highneſs doth make it by reaſon of what ſome days paſt I did communicate to your Highneſs coming for this Kingdom, ſhould take in the mouth of its Bar or Treer, whereunto the Ships which were bound unto it, from its Conqueſts and other Ships of Trade, and ſhould enter with them into this Port, and would make Sale of them in it, and to be four Months with a Navy ſo conſiderable a frightning and cauſing to fly away the Ships of Trade, to the great prejudice of this Crown and complaint of its Vaſſals, that I ſhould advert this to your Highneſs, that from this my anſwer could not be formed, the reffered

A.D.1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

doubt, for your Highneſs underſtands very well, that by reaſon of theſe and other things, that your Highneſs hath practiſed, being in the Port, the Commerce of this Kingdom hath been hindred, with the oppreſſion, clamour and the irrepairable damage of its People, which is directly contrary to the anſwer which was given to *Monſieur de Leſley*, for in it, in the firſt place is reſolved, the Commerce, Amity and Neutrality of the Nations allied, and the ſafety of the Kingdom; ſo that, Sir, though Ships of Commerce of the King of *Great Britain*, may all come to his Majeſty's Ports to make Sale in them, the Goods they bring, and the Ships of War alſo may make Sale of what they bring aboard them; yet they muſt not enter into the ſaid Ports being more than four Ships, and thoſe, when they enter, ſhall remain in Port only for the time of 15 or 20 days, in the which, they ſhall ſell their Goods, fit their Ships and provide them with Victualling, but they may not enter into theſe Ports if they bring Prize Ships taken near to our Bar, or that came directly for our Ports, for the offence which it will cauſe to the Commerce, and great damage to the Vaſſals of this Kingdom, againſt which, it was agreed in the anſwer that was given to *Mounſier de Leſley* as is aboveſaid, all his Majeſty hath tolerated for this time for the Love he bears to the King's Majeſty of *Great Britain*, and reſpect to the Perſon of your Highneſs.

God preſerve your Highneſs many Years.

Palace 18 of *March*, 1650.

Pero Viera da Silua.

A Paper to the King of Portugal *concerning the Ships and Goods of* Engliſh *Merchants of the 5th of* April 1650.

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's, Pa- ers, Vol. 2. p. 78.*

THAT your Majeſty will be pleaſed to give way, that the Goods and Ships properly belonging to any *Ingliſh* Merchants, and violently taken from them by the Revolted Ships under Command of P. *Rupert*, may be reſtored to the right Owners, or that your Majeſty will ſuffer your Courts of Juſtice to be free and open, that ſo they may recover them by Law, and that the Goods of thoſe Merchants that have been thus taken and brought unto your Majeſty's Cuſtom-houſe, may no more of them be diſpatched and carried away, unleſs it be for the uſe of the right Owners.

A.D.1650. *bidem, p. 41.*

SIR,

THE Parliament hath received your Letters from Aboard the *George* in the Bay of *Weyres* of the 29th of *March*, and thereby underſtand of your being arrived there in ſafety, and of Prince *Rupert* his being ſtill there, and hope you will be able to prevent his further Proceedings in his Piracies, to the diſturbance of Trade and Commerce, and although you could not fall on them at firſt for want of Wind, yet we doubt not, but a fit opportunity will be offered you, for proſecution of your former Inſtructions, or ſuch other as you may herewith receive from the Council of State, to whoſe conſideration the Parliament hath referred the Letters and other Papers by you ſent, and from whom you will receive further and more particular directions.

This being all which at preſent is appointed to be ſignified unto you by

12 *April* 1650. SIR your

To *Colonel Blake*,
Signed by Mr. *Speaker*.

A

A.D.1650.

An.2. Car.2.

A ſecond Paper to the King of Portugal, *concerning his Order, that no more* Engliſh *Men of War ſhould come into his Harbour, and ſome Inſolencies committed by* Rupert's *Men of the 15th of* April 1650.

A.D.1650.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 79.

I Had notice given me by the Secretary of State, of your Majeſty's Order to your Forts, that they ſhould ſuffer no more *Engliſh* Men of War to come into your Harbour, which I have acquainted our General with, who was rather in expectation of your Majeſty's anſwer to his Propoſals, made to your Commiſſioners by the Vice-Admiral, and not a little ſurpriſed at this Order, whereby he conceives our Fleet debarred of all manner of Aid, and our Enemies open and free to receive what Succour ſhall be ſent them, by any Nation except *Engliſh*; his deſire is, your Majeſty will be pleaſed to give him a ſpeedy and poſitive anſwer to thoſe Propoſals.

That the Parliament of *England* was in good hopes, your Majeſty nor any other of the Allies or Confederates of the State of *Ingland*, would have given the leaſt Protection to their Enemies, and declared Traytors, the revolted Ships, under the Command of Prince *Rupert*, who being Pirates and Deſtroyers of all Trade (as evidently appears by their late Violences and Outrages, committed againſt *Engliſh* Merchants) ought by the Law of Nations not to be protected, but diſcountenanced and eſteemed Enemies to Mankind.

That it is an exceeding great grief to all true hearted *Engliſhmen*, Merchants in this Town, to ſee your Majeſty's Harbour blocked up by two Fleets, whereby their Trade and Commerce not only at preſent is interrupted, but in danger to be utterly ruined, unleſs your Majeſty, in your Wiſdom find out ſome way to free your Ports of both theſe Fleets.

That inſufferable Inſolences have been committed of late by ſome belonging to *Rupert's* Fleet, not only againſt ſome of my Servants, but againſt *Engliſh* Merchants and Captains of Ships, in your Majeſty's Service for *Brazil*, who are daily threatned and affronted by theſe Men, and are in continual fear of their Lives, that our willingneſs to comply with your Majeſty's Commands, not to begin any Act of Hoſtility in your Harbour, is an occaſion of increaſing the Affronts and Inſolences of theſe Men.

That our General gave me notice laſt night, that four of his Men being with ſome others ſent aſhore by Order, were ſet upon by *Rupert's* Men, were beaten and wounded, and afterwards carried aboard the Admiral of the Revolted Ships, whereof one of them being hurt, was ſet aſhore, the other three are ſtill detained Priſoners; That our General looks upon this as an act of Hoſtility, and therefore being begun by them, he hopes your Majeſty will give way according to Agreement, that they defend and right themſelves in your Harbour, or that you will be pleaſed to command them out of your Forts, that they may do it abroad.

Dorſ. Read 5 *Junii* 1650.

Additional Inſtructions unto Colonel Robert Blake *appointed General of the firſt Fleet that is gone to the Southward.*

A.D.1650.

Ibidem, p. 43.

YOU ſhall remonſtrate forthwith to the King of *Portugal*, That thoſe Ships now in his Ports *de facto* commanded by Prince *Rupert*, are of a nature not capable of Neutrality, for that they were a part of the Navy of *England*, in the real and actual poſſeſſion of the Parliament, armed, equipped and furniſhed by them in their own Ports, the Mariners being alſo their own Servants hired by them, and placed in theſe Ships, in the immediate Service of the Parliament, from which Service and from their Duty, the ſame Mariners have perfidiouſly apoſtatized and made defection, and as Fugitives and Renegadoes have run away with the ſaid Ships, And

A.D.1650. An.2. Car.2.

And the ſame as Pyrates and Sea Robbers, they have exerciſed and made Depredations and Spoiles, and by adding to their Numbers the Ships by them taken, were growing to a ſtrength like to prove dangerous to the interruption, if not the deſtruction of all Trade and Commerce.

That they are ſuch Fugitives and Renegadoes as have no place in the world, which they can pretend to be their own, nor have any Port of their own whither to carry their Prizes, and where to make ſhew of any form of Juſtice, but whatever they can by Rapine and Depredation take, from any whomſoever, like ſo many Thieves and Pyrates, they truck the ſame away, where they can get admittance for that Thieviſh Trade, without bringing the ſame firſt to any Adjudication, or making any ſuch proceeding in Courts of Juſtice, as the Laws and Cuſtoms of Nations preſcribe to be done by all Fleets of States or Princes, or any Ships going to Sea with lawful Commiſſions, which being ſo, it is a certain Rule, *Quod Piratæ & Latrones qui Civitatem faciunt, jure Gentium uti non poſſunt*, and being as they are *hoſtes humani generis*, may neither uſe the Law of Nations, nor are capable of Protection from any Prince.

2. You ſhall ſignify the ſtrict charge laid upon you by the Commonwealth of *England*, to ſurprize or deſtroy thoſe revolted Ships, wherever you find them.

3. That the Commonwealth of *England* expect from all their Friends and Allies, all manner of Aid and Aſſiſtance, in the Proſecution and Recovery of their own Ships, part of their own Navy, from the Hands of their own Fugitives and Piratical Renegadoes, and in particular, they look upon the King of *Portugal*, as one from whom they expect all friendly Offices, and doubt not, but he will be far from countenancing ſuch fugitive Pirates, by affording them Protection in his Ports, or hindring the Commonwealth of *England* to ſeize upon their own Ships, where they ſhall find them in the Hands of the ſame Fugitives, that perfidiouſly run away with them.

4. That by the late Treaty, as the Commerce is free, as well by Land as by Sea, in all and ſingular the Dominions, Iſlands, Havens and Territories of the King of *Portugal*, and that without any ſafe Conduct or other Licence general or ſpecial, as well by Land as by Sea and freſh Waters, as appears by the ſecond Article, and that they may carry in their Ships, Arms, Victuals, &c. out of the Ports of the ſaid King, as in the 11th Article, ſo is there not through the whole Treaty, any Clauſe forbidding to repair with a Fleet or Ships of War into thoſe Havens or Territories, upon any juſt occaſion (as the proſecution of fugitive Pirates is moſt juſt) nor any Clauſe, that leave ſhould be asked upon ſuch an occaſion.

A.D.1650. An.2. Car.2.

5. That the Commonwealth of *England* do demand it in Juſtice from the King of *Portugal*, for Conſervation of the Amity betwixt them, to do them Right, by permitting their General to take all manner of Advantages, for ſeizing upon the ſaid revolted Ships now in his Ports, for the uſe of the Commonwealth of *England*, the true and undoubted Proprietors, the rather, for that *ex defectu Juſtitiæ tenentur Reges, & licet non a priori faciendo tamen ex poſteriori negligendo, facti ſunt participes, ac precipuè qui ad inhibenda Latrocinia & piraticam pravitatem, non adhibent ea quæ poſſunt & debent Remedia.*

6. And that unleſs this Juſtice be executed, you cannot tell how to anſwer it to the Commonwealth of *England*, the rather, for that by the Law it is permitted to proſecute ſuch Perſons *etiam in alicujus Territorio.*

7. You are to remonſtrate to the King of *Portugal*, that we have received notice that ſome Meſſage or Intimation was delivered in his Name, as if he had given order to his Forts, not to ſuffer any more *Engliſh* Men of War to come into the Bay of *Weires*; That we cannot apprehend, upon what ground that intimation ſhould be given or Meſſage ſent, as well for that there is no Clauſe in the Treaty, to forbid the Ships of War of the Commonwealth of *England* to come into that Bay, eſpecially where they have ſo juſt an occaſion as this is, to fetch in their own Ships out of the Hands of thoſe Pirates: As alſo for that the ſaid King having firſt permitted thoſe treacherous fugitive Pirates, to come in thither with thoſe Ships, part of the *Engliſh* Navy, which they ran away withal; It were againſt all Right and Juſtice to deny the Commonwealth of *England* that liberty, to come in with their Ships of War, which the ſaid King hath already given to thoſe Fugitives and Pirates, and therefore you are in the Name of the Commonwealth of *England*, to deſire the ſaid King, that his Ports may be open and free

A.D.1650.

An. 2. *Car.* 2.

free for them, and that all their Ships of War may have liberty to come into the ſaid Bay of *Weires*, or any other his Ports, and return as they ſhall find Occaſion.

8. If the ſaid King of *Portugal* ſhall refuſe or neglect to do you Right in the Premiſſes, then for default of Juſtice from him therein, we refer you to your former Inſtructions.

Whitehall,
20th *April*, 1650.

Inſtructions for Colonel Edward Popham *one of the Generals of the Fleet, and eſpecially appointed to Command the ſecond Fleet that is ordered to go Southward.*

A.D.1650.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. *p.* 47.

YOU are to take into your Charge the Ships hereafter mentioned, *viz.* The *Reſolution*, the *Andrew*, the *Phœnix*, the *Satisfaction*, the *America*, the *Great Lewis*, the *Merchant*, the *Hercules*, and with the ſaid Fleet to make your repair with all expedition (Wind and Weather permitting) into the Port of *Lisbon*, in purſuit of the revolted Fleet, who we are informed, now ride there, as well as the Fleet under the Command of Colonel *Blake*, and for your better Directions herein;

Firſt, We refer you to our former and latter Inſtructions given to Colonel *Blake*, another of the Generals of the Fleet, of which we here give you Copies, deſiring you alſo to do your beſt, for the putting the ſame in full Execution.

Secondly, You are with all your Power to purſue, ſeize, ſcatter, fight with, ſurprize or deſtroy all and every of the revolted Ships and Veſſels, and all other Ships that have joined with them, or aſſociated with, or adhered to them, they being all Pirates that have infeſted the Seas, and piratically ſpoiled Trade, or ſuch as ſhall aſſociate with or adhere unto them, and therefore you are to purſue them and the treacherous Fugitives, Renegadoes and Sea Robbers therein, and their Adherents, and by God's Aſſiſtance, effectually to ſurprize or deſtroy them whereſoever you can find them.

Thirdly, And whereas divers of the good People of this Commonwealth, have of late ſuſtained great Loſſes and Damages, by having their Ships and Goods unduly ſeized, pillaged, ſurprized and taken, by divers *French* Ships and *Frenchmen*, Subjects to the *French* King, by which means, the ſhipping of the Nation hath been in ſome meaſure impaired, and the *Engliſh* Trade leſſened; And albeit, all fair Courſes have been taken and obſerved, according to the form of Princes and States in Amity, in ſeeking and demanding redreſs and reparation, yet none could be obtained, but on the contrary, ſeveral of the *French* Ships have unduly ſpoiled other *Engliſh* Ships in the former manner, ſo that according to the Laws and Cuſtoms of Nations, there ought to be *Droit de Marque*, and Letters of Reprizal are grantable.

But in reſpect, that many of the *Engliſh* ſo ſpoiled, are not able to undergo the Charge of ſetting forth Ships of their own, to make Seizures by ſuch Letters of Marque: and for that, by the Law uſed amongſt Nations, any State may in ſuch caſe, cauſe Juſtice to be executed by their own immediate Officers and Miniſters immediately, where they find it requiſite:

You ſhall therefore, as in the way and execution of Juſtice, ſeize, arreſt, ſurprize and detain, ſuch Ships and Veſſels of the ſaid *French* King or any of his Subjects, as you ſhall think fit, together with the Tackle, Apparel, Ordinance and Ammunition, and all and ſingular the Monies, Goods, Wares and Merchandizes therein, whereſoever the ſame ſhall be met withal upon the Seas: And the ſame ſo ſeized, arreſted or ſurprized, ſhall ſecure and keep in your Cuſtody, without any manner of waſting and embezzling the ſame or any part thereof, until the Parliament ſhall declare their further Intention concerning the ſame.

And to the end, that ſuch Ships that you ſhall ſo ſeize, may be proceeded againſt in the Court of Admiralty, according to the Rules and Forms of Juſtice, if the Parliament ſhall ſo reſolve, you ſhall carefully preſerve all the Cockquets, Bills of Lading, Commiſſions and all other Writings whatſoever, that ſhall be found on board ſuch *French* Ships, and ſhall ſend the ſame to the ſaid Admiralty Court, as alſo two or three of the Principal of every ſuch *French* Ship, to be examined in the ſaid Court, if the Parliament ſhall ſo direct, that upon due and regular Proceedings, Right and Juſtice may be done therein.

And whereas there is to be put on board the *Reſolution*, One thouſand Pounds in *Spaniſh* Money, as alſo ſeveral Letters of Credit given you for the taking up the Sum of Four thouſand Pounds in *Portugal* or in *Spain*, for the better Accommodation of the Fleet under your Command, with Victuals and other Incidents, that may attend the Service, which cannot yet be foreſeen or determined; which ſaid Thouſand Pounds as well as what is to be received upon the Letters of Credit at *Liſbon*, is to be paid into the Hands of Mr. *Hugh Powell* Deputy-Treaſurer of the Fleet, to be iſſued as is hereafter directed in this Inſtruction.

And whereas there is alſo put on board your ſaid Fleet, double Proportions of petty Proviſions, for Boatſwains and Carpenters Stores, which is above the ordinary Allowance of Stores, you are to take care that the ſame be not ſpent in any ſort unneceſſarily, but diligently kept as a reſerve for any extraordinary exigent, or time or times of Neceſſity, according as it is intended, yet ſo, that when as often as you ſhall find it behoveful or requiſite for the Service, you calling a Council of War and deliberating thereupon, do with their conſent, by Warrant under your Hands iſſue and expend all or any part of the ſaid Stores and Treaſures, for the uſe and benefit of the State, or any Ship or Ships under your Command, as the Service may require: Which ſaid Warrant or Warrants ſhall at the end of the Term be a ſufficient Diſcharge, to the reſpective Perſons intruſted with the ſaid Treaſure or Stores, upon their reſpective Accounts for the ſame.

You are to remonſtrate to the King of *Portugal*, that you have received Notice, that ſome Meſſage was delivered in his Name, as if he had given Order to his Forts not to ſuffer any more *Engliſh* Men of War to come into the Bay of *Weires*; That we do not apprehend, upon what Ground that Intimation was given or Meſſage ſent, as well for that there is no Clauſe in the Treaty, to forbid the Ships of War of the Commonwealth of *England*, to come into that Bay, eſpecially where they have ſo juſt an occaſion as this is, to fetch in their own Ships out of the Hands of thoſe Pirates, as alſo for that the ſaid King, having firſt permitted thoſe treacherous fugitive Pirates to come in thither, with thoſe Ships, part of the *Engliſh* Navy, which they run away withal; It were againſt all Right and Juſtice, to deny the Commonwealth of *England* that Liberty, to come in with their Ships of War, which the ſaid King hath already given to ſuch Fugitives and Pirates; And therefore you are in the Name of the Commonwealth of *England*, to deſire the ſaid King, that his Ports may be open and free for them, and that all their Ships of War, may have liberty to come into the ſaid Bay of *Weires*, or any other his Ports, and return as they ſhall find occaſion.

If the ſaid King of *Portugal*, ſhall refuſe or neglect to do you Right in the Premiſſes, then in default of Juſtice from him therein, you ſhall ſeize, arreſt, ſurprize and detain in the way of Juſtice, all ſuch Ships either Merchants or others belonging to the King of *Portugal*, or any of his Subjects, and ſecure the ſame and all the Goods therein, and all the Writings, in the ſame manner and form, as by the third Inſtruction given you, concerning the *French*, to be kept till the Parliament ſhall reſolve, what further Directions they will give concerning them, as it is expreſſed in the ſaid third Inſtruction.

Whereas all Particulars cannot be foreſeen, nor poſitive Inſtructions for ſuch Emergents ſo beforehand given, but that many things muſt be left to your Prudence and diſcreet Managements, as Concurrences may ariſe upon the place or from time to time fall out; You are therefore upon all ſuch Accidents, or any Occaſions that may happen, to uſe your beſt Circumſpection, and adviſing with your Council of War, to order and diſpoſe of the ſaid Fleet and the Ships under your Command, as may be moſt advantageous for the obtaining the End for which this Fleet is ſet forth, making it your ſpecial care in diſcharge of the great Truſt committed unto you, that the Commonwealth receive no detriment.

A.D.1650. *An.* 2. *Car.* 2.

And to the end you may be enabled to apply your ſelf to any foreign Prince or State, or any of the Miniſters, for uſe of their Ports, or buying of Proviſions, or Supply of any thing that may be needful or requiſite, there are ſpecial Letters of Credence delivered you to make uſe of as you may have occaſion.

You are upon your coming into the Bay of *Weires*, or any other Place where you ſhall meet with Colonel *Blake*, to ſhew him theſe your Inſtructions, who is hereby authorized and required, to put the ſame in Execution jointly with you, if you ſhall continue together, or ſeverally by himſelf if you find it for the Service to divide your ſelves, as well as if the ſame had been directed particularly to himſelf.

Whitehall,
25th *April*, 1650.

An additional private Inſtruction for the Generals at Sea in the Fleet gone to the Southward, to take care of Mr. Vane *the Reſident at* Lisbon.

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 2. *p.* 52.

If upon Conſideration of your laſt Inſtructions, and your preſent Poſture with the King of *Portugal*, you ſhall find you are like to come to a Breach with him, by any Acts you ſhall be neceſſitated to put in Execution, in purſuance of the ſaid Inſtructions, you ſhall firſt ſend for Mr. *Vane* the Reſident there to come on board and ſhew him your Inſtructions, and declare your Reſolutions, that he may give order for ſecuring his Papers, and that his Perſon may be in ſafety with you, againſt any wrong which might be done unto him, or advantage made of him againſt the publick Service.

Whitehall,
25th *April*, 1650.

A Memorial to the King of Portugal, *concerning ſome* Engliſhmen *being ſlain and hurt by* P. Rupert *himſelf and others of his Company, and their hiring a* Portuguez *Boat with Fireworks, to fire the Vice-admiral, of the 25th* April, 1650.

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 2. *p.* 82.

I Am ſorry I muſt trouble your Majeſty ſo often, but now I am forced to it by the inſufferable and inſolent Carriages of our Enemies, who not contented to commit their barbarous Acts of Cruelty againſt us, make nothing of daily violating your Majeſty's Honour and Authority in your Ports.

Our General hath given me to underſtand, that laſt *Saturday*, there being ſome Men belonging to our Fleet ſent aſhore to fetch Water, one of them was ſlain upon the place, and it is reported by *Rupert* himſelf, who was there preſent, and five of them dangerouſly wounded, three carried away Priſoners, and the reſt narrowly eſcaped; The ſame day they hired a *Portugueze* Boat with two Negroes and an *Engliſhman* in it diſguiſed in a *Portugal* habit, who under Pretence of ſelling Oil, brought a Barrel filled with Fire-works, and therewith intended to fire our Vice-admiral, but by God's great Mercy it was prevented, and the Boat with theſe Men in ſafe Cuſtody. They do daily affront your Majeſty as well as our ſelves, of which I have often made my Complaints to the Secretary of State, and yet can have no redreſs, neither can we relieve our ſelves, our Hands being tied up in reſpect of your Majeſty, which hitherto by us has been kept inviolated.

Our General appeals to your Majeſty for Juſtice (for innocent Blood cries loud) and deſires your Majeſty to determine, whether that cruel Murther, and their wicked Deſign by Fire-balls intended upon our Fleet, be not an Act of Hoſtility, and our Fleet thereby ſet free to attempt the like upon *Rupert*'s Fleet, or to right themſelves otherwiſe as occaſion ſhall ſerve.

A.D. 1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

I ſhall take the boldneſs to make this Obſervation to your Majeſty, That I have ſome cauſe to apprehend, that P. *Rupert* and his Company ſeeing themſelves in a loſt Condition, reſolve to ſtay here on purpoſe to weaken the Amity between the two Nations, and if poſſible to make a Rupture, which God forbid. I ſhall therefore deſire your Majeſty to take it timely into your Conſideration, that ſince by this horrid Murther and wicked Deſign of Fire-balls, they have made themſelves incapable of your Protection, to command them out of your Ports before it be too late, and thoſe Inconveniences fall upon your Majeſty's Kingdom, which otherwiſe cannot be prevented.

Dorſ. Read the 5th of *June*, 1650.

Mr. Speaker's Letter to the Reſident at Lisbon.

A.D. 1650.

SIR,

THE Parliament hath received your Letters from *Liſbon* of the third of *April*, whereby they underſtand the ſafe arrival of the Fleet, and of *Rupert* his being there in the River; They alſo have had by your ſaid Letters Information that you have had two ſeveral Audiences of the King, but that as yet, he hath not conſented to deliver up the revolted Ships of the Parliament, which are under the Command of that Pirate *Rupert*, with the reſt of thoſe which he hath taken as Prizes; They doubt not but you will with all inſtance, proſecute the Inſtructions which you have received from the Council of State, or ſuch others as you ſhall receive from them upon this Occaſion; The Parliament having referred to them the Conſideration of your Letter, and the reſt of the Papers ſent from thence, from whom you will receive more particular Directions in this Affair: This being that which is appointed to be ſignified unto you by,

SIR, your, &c.

Aprilis, 1650.

To Charles Vane *Eſq; Reſident from the Commonwealth of* England *with the King of* Portugal.

Signed by Mr. Speaker.

An Inſtruction for Colonel Blake *and Colonel* Popham, *or either of them to take up Monies.*

A.D. 1650.

WHEREAS we have given unto you and either of you certain Inſtructions, to go Southward with the Fleets under your Charge, for proſecution of the Service therein mentioned. And whereas it may ſo happen, as it will be neceſſary for you to continue abroad in attendance upon the ſame, for a longer time then your Victuals or other Proviſions are proportioned unto, or by any other Accident may have need of ſome Supplies, beyond what you have along with you in Monies or Credit. Theſe are to require you, and you are hereby authorized if you find it needful, to take up of any of the Merchants or Factors of this Nation, in any Place where you think fit, or of any other that will give you Credit, ſuch Sums of Money as you ſhall find neceſſary for your ſaid Occaſions, at the beſt rates you can get the ſame, and ſhall give Bills of Exchange upon this Council, with as much reſpite of Payment after Sight as you can procure, and we ſhall take care your Bills ſhall be accepted, and good and punctual Payment made according to your Agreement.

Whereas we have given you an Inſtruction of the ſame Date with this Preſent, That if the Neceſſity of the Fleet require it, you ſhould take up Money for the Supply thereof as in the ſaid Inſtruction is directed, you are yet hereby required, notwithſtanding the ſaid Inſtruction is indefinite and unlimitted, not to take up by virtue of the ſaid Inſtruction above the Sum of Twenty thouſand Pounds, which we have thought fit to deſign for this Service; And you are not to draw Bills beyond that Value, to the end, they may have Acceptance and Payment with Reputation, as becomes the publick Engagement of this Council.

Whitehall,
29th *April*, 1650.

Mr. Fiſher's *Letter to the Council of State about Mr.* Aſcham's *Murder.*

May it pleaſe your Honours,

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's Paper's Vol. 2. p. 105.*

YOU have formerly had adviſe of Mr. *Aſcham*'s Recovery, and his Diſpatch from *Puerto de Santa Maria* near *Cadiz*, and the Security given him by the Duke *de Medina Celi*, for his ſafe arrival to this Court, to treat with the King concerning the Buſineſs for which he was ſent, and alſo to return in Safety in caſe he were not received.

Theſe are to adviſe you what hath happened ſince, (and though extremely ſorry I am to be the Relator of ſo ſad an Accident) yet I cannot, neither ought I to omit it.

Pleaſe therefore to take notice that the 5th Current about eight of the Clock at Night, we came to *Madrid*, and (for want of better Accommodaon) were lodged in an ordinary Houſe of *Poſadas* or Lodging, with intention the next Day to ſeek out a Place more convenient and more ſecure; to which purpoſe, the next Morning at about twelve of the Clock (having been employed all the Morning before in other Buſineſs) I went to ſeek a Houſe, leaving Mr. *Aſcham* and Signior *Riba* at Dinner, and *Tho. Griffin* the Footman waiting on them. A Lodging very handſome and ſecure I met with, gave Earneſt, and returned with intention inſtantly to leave the former and carry away our Goods, but being returned, I remain aſtoniſhed at the unexpected News of the Death both of Mr. *Aſcham* and his Interpreter. *Tho. Griffin* aforeſaid (who only was preſent at the Action) relateth it thus, *viz.* Six Men (ſome habited as Soldiers, others as Citizens) came up Stairs and (knocking only at the Door where they were at Dinner) came in; at their entry they ſaluted Mr. *Aſcham* (but ſaid nothing) with Cap in Hand, and approached the Table, whereupon he roſe from the Table, went to meet and ſalute them alſo, ſuppoſing them to be Friends, and only came there to viſit and welcome him to *Madrid*; but contrary to his Expectation the foremoſt of them and neareſt to Mr. *Aſcham*, in the very Salutation took him by the Hair, ſtruck him into the Head with a Stiletta, Signior *Riba* alſo endeavouring an eſcape, received a Thruſt in his Belly, with which Wounds both the one and the other immediately died. Preſent diligence was made to find out the Murderers, and five of them being retired to a Church, were taken out and impriſoned, on which the King hath adviſed me by his Secretary of State, he will execute exemplary Puniſhment, profeſſing extreme Sorrow for the Accident, and great willingneſs to treat with the Parliament, making ſearch alſo to find out the Setters on of this ſo bloody an Action. The Colonel that came with us for Convoy is alſo impriſoned, for leaving our Company before we were better ſecured.

A.D.1650.

Order is taken for the Burial of Signior *Riba* as a Roman Catholick, and that Mr. *Aſcham* lie interred in the Houſe where he was ſlain, decently laid up in a Coffin, which is thought that is uſed to all Embaſſadors or Agents dying here, and not being of the ſame Religion; I am at preſent in a Knight's Houſe of Quality where I am ſecure, and expreſs Order from the King that I ſhould be treated with all reſpect and care of my Perſon, as if I were the Reſident himſelf. Don *Germo d' La Torre* Secretary of State, asked me in the Name of the King his Maſter, if I had Power to proſecute the Treaty in behalf of the Parliament, and inſtead of Mr. *Aſcham*; and I anſwered I had not, but that I would go my ſelf home preſently with the *adviſe*, or ſtay here and expect the Parliament's Order, which of the two his Majeſty ſhould think fit; whereupon he received Order from the King to deſire my ſtay here, until I heard from the Parliament.

Three Expreſſes are to be ſent three ſeveral ways both by Sea and Land, for the more certain conveyance of the Adviſe, and by all three I write to you, and humbly deſire you to order how I ſhall diſpoſe of my ſelf, and what I ſhall conclude with the King for the Preſervation of Peace between both Nations, the continuation of Trade, the prohibiting of any *Engliſh* Prizes to be ſold, in any Port of this King's Dominions, and if brought in, to be ſeized on for the Owners, and finally an abſolute Reception and ſole

A.D. 1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

ſole Acknowledgment of what Ambaſſador the Parliament may hereafter ſend, and an utter Rejection of *Cottington* as not having Power, Authority or any the leaſt Intereſt in *England, Wales, Ireland* or any the Dominions thereunto belonging, all which, I ſuppoſe, will eaſily be granted, if the Parliament will make a League Offenſive and Defenſive with this King, which is the only Meſſage he expects from them, and without which, nothing will be done in this Court to the Parliament's Satisfaction.

The zeal wherewith I ſerve them, forceth the declaration of my Opinion, wherein if I have erred, I humbly crave Excuſe. Returning to the former Diſcourſe, I muſt by no means admit to adviſe you, the Civility and extraordinary Courteſy of the King, and all whom he employed in this Buſineſs, the care had in preſerving our Goods, which elſe had been all loſt, the order he gave for the delivery of all into my Hands without looking into my Papers, the great care he hath taken for the Security of my Perſon, and finally, the great Grief he hath expreſſed (by his Secretary) for this ſad Accident, profeſſing how earneſtly and with what fervency he deſires Treaty with the Parliament, promiſing that they ſhall receive all Satisfaction, although the Deed already paſt cannot be remedied. I know not what are *Cottington*'s Pretences in this Court, but I ſuppoſe, as yet, he hath not received any Satiſfaction; *Hyde* is here alſo, and *Fanſhaw* for Agent; no News of the Fleet at *Lisbon*: God grant them good Succeſs; a multitude of People (as the Cuſtom is here in ſuch Caſes) as ſoon as the Murder was committed entred the Houſe, and ſome things are miſſing, which were ſtole away before the Juſtice could come, who remains, as well Money as Goods ſhall be delivered unto me, and an Inventory taken whereA.D. 1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

with Mr. *Aſcham*'s Friends ſhall reſt ſatisfied for Matter of what he left behind him; If I want Money I will endeavour to value my ſelf on the Bill of Exchange Mr. *Aſcham* brought with him. This goes under cover of Don *Alonſo de Cardenas* the *Spaniſh* Embaſſador, who (if you pleaſe) will alſo convey me your Anſwer; My Death in particular was threatned, and by ſome who were my familiar Acquaintance. The Action is proved againſt all five, and he that killed Mr. *Aſcham*, (according to the Teſtimony of *Tho. Griffin* his Man) is one Captain *Williams*, he that killed Signior *Riba* is thought to be one Mr. *Sparkes*, Mr. *William Pawley*'s Book-keeper formerly, a Univerſity Man and a Captain in the late King's Army; theſe two were both my Acquaintance when I was laſt at *Madrid*; the other three I know not; If my coming home be ordered, I ſuppoſe then a Frigat from *Lisbon* to *Cales* to meet me, may very well come without prejudicing that Deſign, for by way of *France* I fear I am not ſafe. Thoſe that committed that horrid Murder aboveſaid, have took refuge in the *Swetian* Embaſſador's Houſe, but he (knowing the Villany they had done) would not receive them. Both Mr. *Aſcham* and Signior *Riba* are interred in manner as is above mentioned; The King's Secretary of State doth now ſend for my Letters, what more paſſeth in this Buſineſs my next ſhall adviſe you. In the mean time, I leave you and your Counſels to the Protection and Direction of the Almighty, humbly craving Leave and remain

Your Honours

Madrid, 9th *June*,
1650.

moſt humble Servant,

George Fiſher.

A Relation of what hath been done in the Cauſe concerning the Death of the Reſident of England.

A.D. 1650.

Tourlo's Papers, Vol. 2. *p.* 108.

CONCERNING the criminal Actions which have vigorouſly proceeded by the Licentiate *Don Fernando Altamirano* Governor of the Caſſa and Court of his Majeſty, before *Lewis de Reſſa* and *Thomas de Velaſco* the King's Notaries named for the Hall, againſt thoſe that are charged with the Death of *Anthony Aſcham, Engliſhman*, and *John Baptiſta de Rivas, Genoes*; It is declared,

A.D. 1650.

That on the 17th Day of the Month of *May* laſt paſt, there arrived from the City *de Puerto de Sancta Maria*, *Anthony Aſcham*, *John Baptiſta de Rivas*, Don *George Fiſher* and *Thomas Griffin*, and in the Company of the *Maeſtro de Campo*, Don *Diego de Moreda*, to whom the Duke *de Medina Celi* had given them in Charge, that he ſhould conduct them and take care of their Safety and Entertainment, and in the Company of two Captains which went to aſſiſt him, and for their Safety; They came to this Court on *Sunday* the 5th of this Month, and Don *Diego de Moreda* lodged them in an Inn, which is in the Street *del Cavallero de Grava*, in the Company of Captain *Villafuerte* and of another Enſign, and he himſelf went to another Inn, by reaſon that there wanted in that Inn, Accommodation to apply Remedies to a great Pain of the Cholick, with a Calenture and Vomiting wherewith he was then much troubled, forbearing to give notice of the Agents coming to whom he was to have given it, till the next day, on which by reaſon of the continuance of his Pains, he would not give it until Noon.

That on *Monday* the 6th Current, there viſited the ſaid *Anthony Aſcham* certain *Engliſhmen*, and he being at Dinner about one of the Clock with *John Baptiſta de Rivas*, there entered into the Inn ſix Men, by their Countenance and Habits Strangers, they went up into his Quarters, and entring into his Chamber killed them both, and coming out with their Swords drawn, fled in all haſte towards the Houſe of the Ambaſſador of *Venice*. That upon Notice, which almoſt immediately the Juſtice had, that there was happened a Murder in the ſaid Inn, he went thither forthwith and found ſtretched out and dead, a Man whoſe Name, Quality, and Profeſſion he knew not then, in regard that the Women to whom the Houſe belonged, knew him not; *Thomas Griffin* underſtood not *Spaniſh*, and Don *George Fiſher* was not within at that time, and to begin all diligent ſearch and enquiry of the Truth, he ſent unto the Notaries, that they ſhould ſee if he had any Papers in his Pocket, which might give light or knowledge of the Perſon, and by one Paper which they found, the Quality and Function of the Perſon appeared, and the heinouſneſs of the Matter; He gave an Account of what had happened, and of the Circumſtances to the Lord Preſident of the Council, and his Lordſhip ordered, that he ſhould go with all ſpeed and care, and find out the Delinquents, taking them at any peril wherever he found them, and he having Notice that they who had committed the Fact, were retired into the Church of the Hoſpital of St. *Andrew*, he broke open the Doors thereabouts, and entered into the Church at the Veſtry, and found therein five Men Strangers, with Swords by their Sides, and he requiring them to render themſelves, they delivered up their Arms, proteſting in the *Spaniſh* Tongue not well pronounced, that they drew them violently out of the Church, the Immunity whereof they ſtood upon, and that they ought to have enjoyed it, for that having ſlain an Enemy of God, and their King and Country, they had done an heroical and lawful Action; but without ſuffering to ſpeak more he carried them away himſelf to the King's Priſon, where they remained cloſe Priſoners in ſeveral Lodgings or Dungeons, untill three in the Afternoon, having done the Fact about One.

That the Information being made out briefly by one Eye-witneſs, and two immediately next to ſight, with the Extrajudicial of the Parties themſelves their acknowledgment, and the notorious manifeſtation of the whole Act, he took their Confeſſions without prejudice of the Immunity of the Church, and with his Proteſt, of which Confeſſions this is the reſult.

That by Advertiſement in a Letter from *France*, written by a Servant which reſideth in the Service of the dead King's Son, they had underſtood, that to make a Treaty of Union and Correſpondence between the Crown of *Spain*, and the Commonwealth of *England*, there was to come ſhortly to this Court a Miniſter of the Parliament, and that he who was named for this Service, was one of thoſe who had excited with might and main the Sentence of Death which was executed upon the King of *England*, and was one who much perſecuted the *Catholick Roman* Religion, was Author of the Declarations and Books for the Perſecution of thoſe which profeſſed that Religion, and was of a Diſpoſition ſchiſmatical and given to Innovation, and that with great Intention he perſuaded Reaſons of State to the Commonwealth of *England*, to continue the depoſal of the dead King's Son, concerning which, he printed

A.D. 1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

Books juſtifying that Attempt and Reſolution which the Parliament took concerning the King's Death, uſing in his Expreſſions Words very well conſider'd and adviſed.

That being moved with juſt Grief for the Ruin of their Country, the Death of their dead King, the Uſurpation of the Kingdom which belongs to his Son, lifted up with a Zeal befitting Noblemen and loyal Vaſſals, they were inflamed with a deſire of Revenge upon that Miniſter which came as a Perſon, which with greateſt Boldneſs had cooperated in the Actions above rehearſed, and having underſtood by his own Servants and by Intelligences, that this Miniſter was come to this Court, and having got knowledge of the Houſe where he lodged: thoſe five which are taken, and another which is not yet found, confederated themſelves, whoſe Names, Country, Quality, Age and Condition are as followeth.

Don *John Guillim*, *Engliſhman*, of the Province of *Monmouth*, of the Age of twenty Years, Captain of Foot, Gentleman.

William Exparch, *Engliſhman*, of *Hampſhire*, of the Age of twenty ſix Years, Gentleman.

Don *Edward Halſall*, *Engliſhman*, of the Dutchy of *Lancaſter*, of twenty three Years of Age, Knight.

William Harnett, *Engliſhman*, of *Yorkſhire*, nineteen Years of Age, Trumpetter.

Don *Valentine Proger*, *Engliſhman*, of the Province of *Brecknock*, of Age thirty three Years, Gentleman.

Don *Henry Procher*, abſent.

All the five above-named Soldiers and Officers in the Army of the King of *England*, which being ſworn to unite themſelves and aſſiſt one another in ſuch manner, as by any means and with any danger to ſlay the Miniſter, although they periſhed in the Attempt, without parting from one another, did order the form and manner of executing the ſame in ſuch ſort, as going all together to the Houſe, they ſhould enter the two firſt of them that Place where the Reſident remained, either alone or accompanied, and ſhould kill him, and the ſecond two ſhould ſtand watching at the Chamber-door for any thing that might happen, the two laſt ſhould ſtand at the Street-door to hinder entrance, and to make good their coming forth.

A.D. 1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

That in Conformity to this, the two firſt entred the Chamber, and found the Reſident at Dinner, in Company of another which ſate at the Table, who was *John Baptiſta*, and *Thomas Griffin* who waited, and they ſaid Gallants, Gallants, welcome, and the Reſident roſe up to ſalute them, but perceiving inſtantly his Danger, drew out a ſmall Piſtol, and Don *Guillim* coming forward, with one Hand laid hold of the Reſident's Arm wherewith he held the Piſtol, and with the other gave him a Stab in the Breaſt, with which he fell down on the Ground, and between them both they gave him five Wounds of which he died immediately.

That he who ſate at the Table roſe up to fly into another Chamber, and the other two who ſtood in Watch, judging that he went to fetch his Arms, haſted after him and gave him four Wounds of which he died preſently, and this done, they joined themſelves with the other two which now were come up at the Noiſe which the Women of the Houſe made, and all ſix of them together with their Swords drawn went to the Houſe of the *Venetian* Ambaſſador, where they were not admitted, and having parted from Don *Henry*, the five retired to that Place where they were taken, atteſting all of them who confeſſed what hath been related, that their Intention was to kill the Reſident only, and that the Death of him who ſate at Meat with him, was occaſioned by the ſtir he made, which in the apprehenſion of thoſe who killed him, was in order to hinder and offend them, and that to the other Perſon who ſtirred not, they did no harm, neither had they done it to *John Baptiſta* if he had ſate ſtill.

A Charge was drawn up of theſe Reſults in brief, and of their own Confeſſions, and the Fact was charged upon them, and writing hitherto the Cauſe with what ſpeed might be at the end of ſix Hours, which began to run on *Wedneſday* the eighth of this Inſtant at five in the Morning, with what they denied, and their whole Charge.

This very Day they petitioned their Denegation, and the Court confirmed it for the remainder of the ſame Day and all the next.

On the Tenth, the Minors have required Reſtitution, which was granted for half the ſpace allowed for Proofs,

A.D.1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

Proofs, the Witneſſes have ratified, and the Guilty themſelves as Witneſſes one againſt another, the Cauſe will be concluded to Morrow, which is the eleventh, the ſpace of the whole Day; On *Monday* will be definitive Sentence as far as is notified, Cenſures will be in Caſe of Innovation by the ordinary Eccleſiaſtical Judge, and by the Judge of the Chapel Royal, of whoſe Territory, that Church whence they were taken and this Incident may cauſe.

The Malefactors are in their cloſe Impriſonment, not permitted to ſee or ſpeak with them, except their Sollicitors and Advocates, in Preſence of the Judge of the Cauſe, or of the Keeper of the Priſon, who himſelf brings them their Meat. There hath been a Copy given them of the Proceſs twice and . . . . it now to inſtruct them for a Defence; The Buſineſs is carried with that Attention and Severity, which the Importance of . . . . and all Reſults, there is no matter of Diſcovery which . . . . . a judicial Enquiry concerning more of the Accomplices . . . . . Don *Henry* who is ſought for with all diligence, and if he appear not, it will be proceeded and determined againſt him, in Conformity to the Laws and judicial Proceedings.

A.D.1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

Madrid, 10 Junii,
1650.

By the fiſth Court or Hall of Council for the Trial of Criminal Canſes.

The Licentiate Don Fernando de Guevara *and* Altamirano.

Mr. Fiſher *to the Council of State.*

A.D.1650.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol 2. p. 125.

May it pleaſe your Honours,

SINCE my laſt, I have little worth your Notice to adviſe you, Sentence having not yet paſſed upon Mr. *Aſcham*'s bloody Murderers, who ſtill glory in their Villany, and ſay that nothing troubles them but my being then abſent, and that they ſent me not to the . . . . with the reſt; I earneſtly expect the Parliament's Reſolutions concerning my going or ſtaying, and although my Departure would be (of the two) moſt ſafe, yet I reſolve (although with apparent Danger of my Life) to comply with their Commands, if they ſhall order my abode. The Bill of Credit Mr. *Aſcham* brought with him (he being dead) will not be accepted, ſo that unleſs your Honours procure me Credit, I have neither Money to ſtay here nor to depart hence, as before I adviſed you; ſo I now confirm that the *Spaniards* (tho' generally haters of the Parliament) yet dare not ſhew it outwardly to their King, who is extream deſirous to be at Peace and Friends to the Parliament, and that whoever comes from them will be welcome to all, but only the Malecontents of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, who are here in abundance, and thoſe (beyond Imagination) extreamly reſolute and deſperate; I am ſtill a Priſoner with two Guards for the ſafety of my Perſon, not daring to ſtir out of Doors, neither have I any Friend in Town except Mr. *Manton*, who dare not viſit me upon peril of his Life. By what I have and do write to you, I hope you know how Buſineſſes ſtand here for your better Government. God direct all Things for the beſt. Thus wiſhing your Honours . . . . . and future Felicity, I reſt

A.D.1650.

Madrid, 21 June, N. S.
1650.

Your Honours

moſt humble Servant,

George Fiſher.

Mr. Fiſher *to the ſame.*

A.D.1650. Thurlo's, Papers, Vol. 2. p. 126.

May it pleaſe your Honours,

THIS Week nothing hath preſented worthy your advice, the Execution of Mr. *Aſcham*'s Murtherers being ſtill deferred, and the Eccleſiaſtical Party pleading ſtrongly for them the Privilege of the Church, ſo that (as yet) I cannot judge how things will go; only this, that doubtleſs the King will give the Parliament ſatisfaction according to his Promiſe. No Bill of Exchange for Mr. *Aſcham* (he being dead) will be accepted, ſo I humbly deſire your Honours to provide for my occaſions, for I have not ſo much Money as will carry me home if you ſhould ſo order, yet in caſe of neceſſity, I hope to procure ſufficient for that purpoſe, either by Friends or the King's ſpecial Command. I am ſtill a Priſoner and glad to be ſo, ſo I may be ſafe, longing to have the Parliament's Order concerning my diſpoſal, being reſolved in all things to continue my ſelf, Theirs and

Your Honours,

Madrid 29 *June*
1650.

Moſt obedient and faithful Servant,

George Fiſher.

Mr Speaker's Letter to the Generals at Sea.

A.D.1650. Ibidem, p. 87.

Gentlemen,

THE Letters and Papers ſent by you to the Council of State, concerning the State of the Affairs of the Fleet under your Command, and your Tranſactions with the King of *Portugal*, have been reported to the Parliament, and although your endeavours therein have been hitherto without that effect, that might have been expected, if that King had been diſpoſed to have done Juſtice as he ought, yet the Parliament doth approve of what you have done, and commanded me to return you thanks for the ſame; And for that the time of the Year ſpeeds apace, and that it is of very great concernment to the Commonwealth, that buſineſs ſhould be brought to a ſpeedy iſſue, the Parliament hath commanded me to ſignify unto you, that they expect you ſhould take hold of every opportunity, for the vigorous Proſecution of thoſe Inſtructions, which you have received, or ſhall herewith receive from the Council of State, according to which you are to order and direct your ſelves in that affair.

Whitehall
July 12 1650.

To the Generals at Sea with the Fleet at Liſbon, *Colonels* Popham *and* Blake.

Additional Inſtructions for Colonel Popham *and Colonel* Blake.

A.D.1650. Ibidem, p. 88.

WHEREAS ſome of the Merchants reſiding in *Portugal*, being well affected to the Commonwealth, as namely *John Buſhel*, *Richard Boure* and *William Milward*, Perſons imployed by the late Agent extraordinary for the Parliament to that King, have been by his order unjuſtly Impriſoned, and their Goods and Eſtates in that Kingdom lately ſeized upon.

And whereas divers *Engliſh* Perſons are in *Rupert*'s Cuſtody, which are ſtill reſtrained in the King's Port, and for which, though demanded, no Juſtice can yet be had, you ſhall therefore upon all opportunities, ſeize upon all ſuch *Portugals* as you may any way lay hold on, and to keep them in Priſon aboard your Ships, until ſuch time, as the King of *Portugal* ſhall actually cauſe to be releaſed and ſet at liberty the ſaid Mer-

A.D.1650. An.2.Car.21.

Merchants, all ſuch Seamen and *Engliſh* Priſoners, as were or now are or ſhall be detained by *Rupert*. In the execution whereof, you are to be very careful and obſervant, for that the Parliament doth very much reſent the Impriſonment of and Injuries aforeſaid done to the Merchants, Seamen and others, the well affected Members of this Commonwealth, and reſolve by God's aſſiſtance to have amends for the ſame.

Whitehall
13 *July* 1650.

The Council of State to General Blake *and General* Popham *Commanders of the Fleet at* Lisbon.

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 89.*

Gentlemen,

WE have not heard any thing from you of your Affairs there, ſince the diſpatch by the *Conſtant Warwick*, by whom at her return we ſent your laſt Inſtructions; What your preſent State is,either in the Fleet or in relation to that King, we know not, and for want of the knowledge thereof, and of what Variation there may be from the former ſtate of it; we judge it difficult to add to or vary from our former Inſtructions, but however we deſire, and hope you will watchfully obſerve all opportunities and improve them, for the obtaining of thoſe Ends, for which the Commonwealth hath been at ſo great a Charge, and wherein their Honour and Reputation is ſo deeply engaged: To ſay nothing of what the Trade of our Merchants will ſuffer, if *Rupert*'s Piratical Fleet be not reduced or deſtroyed. We have taken into conſideration the Seaſon of the Year, how much it is elapſed, and alſo the State of the Victual, eſpecially of that Fleet which went forth firſt with General *Blake*, and apprehend that it will be difficult to keep out all the Ships of that Fleet, with that Victual much longer then the end of *September*, and therefore we deſire you to conſider well, what number of Ships of the whole Fleet may be thought fit to be kept ſtill out, for any further Attempts and Deſigns to be made upon that King and his Subjects, if he ſhall ſtill deny us Juſtice, and give Protection to thoſe Pirates; his Partiality towards them, and the ground of this his dealing with us, you will ſee in the incloſed Papers, which we have cauſed to be tranſlated from the *Portugueze*, that were intercepted, being ſent from *Holland* to a Merchant in *London*.

We doubt not but in your Conſultations and Debates you caſt allways, how in purſuance of your formr Inſtructions, you may Incommodate the *Portugueze*, thereby to neceſſitate their King to do us Juſtice, and being nearer, will by one means or other have Intelligence of their Ships going out, or returning to any of their Ports: Yet thought fit to let you know, that ſome Merchants that have ſome Letters from *Porto*, ſignifying that Intelligence was come thither, that the *Braſil* Fleet, conſiſting of 120 Sail of all ſorts, did ſet out from thence, about the middle of *July* laſt, *ſtilo novo*, though advices be ſent from that King to hinder their coming home, whether they found them in Port, or come out upon the way, it is like, if they were come out they will bend their courſe to the Iſlands; We therefore offer it to your Conſideration, (when the Seaſon of the Year ſhall not ſuffer you to ride in ſafety, where you are before the Port of *Liſbon*) whether you ſhould not, with as many Ships of the fitteſt for the Winter Service, as you can provide for their ſtay abroad, not exceeding 3000 Men, to look out for that Fleet at the Iſlands or in the way thence, as you upon conſideration of all circumſtances ſhall find it moſt practicable; But however not to leave the Coaſt of *Portugal*, without ſome fit Ships of ours that may ply up and down the Coaſt, and lie of and on to diſtreſs the *Portugueze*, and to interrupt their Trade, and take what Veſſels of theirs you can, in purſuance of your former Inſtructions; When upon mature Conſideration of all things, you have choſen out ſuch Ships, as may be moſt proper and ſufficient for thoſe Services,mann'd with the Number aforeſaid; We conceive it convenient to ſend home the reſt; By all which, we intend not to tye you up ſtrictly to practice what we have here intimated, if you ſhall find it infeaſible, or attended with ſuch difficulties or apparent dangers as it ſhall be irra-

A.D.1650. An. 2. Car. 2.

irrational to attempt; But we offer it as that, which (at this diſtance, and in the want we are of more particular information) ſeems to us fit to be taken into your moſt ſerious Conſideration, and accordingly put in Execution, unleſs by ſome evident reaſon appearing to you upon the Place, which we ſee not, you think fit to take any other courſe that may more conduce to the end for which this Expedition was undertaken; The honour of the Nation, the ſafety and encouragement of Trade, being ſo much concerned in the good Succeſs of this Action, we doubt not, but you will be tender of it, and make the beſt Improvement of all, to effect it according to the beſt of your Judgments, which we pray God to direct, unto whoſe Bleſſing and Protection we recommend you.

Whiteball
Aug. 1650.

To General Popham *and General* Blake *Commanders of the Fleet at* Lisbon.

A.D.1650. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 92.

Gentlemen,

THE Petition encloſed ſubſcribed by ſeveral Merchants trading to *Portugal*, hath been preſented to this Council, of whoſe preſent Sufferings by the Injuſtice of the King, we are very ſenſible, and doubt not but in the end, they will have ſatisfaction for all upon his account; In the mean time for preventing of further loſs to them, we recommend their Petition to your Conſideration, and deſire you to uſe the beſt means you can, to prevent the falling of any more Goods into the Hands of the *Portugueſe*.

We have taken order with the Committee of the Navy, that the Sum of four thouſand and five hundred Pounds ſhall be made over to *Cadiz*, by the Commiſſioners of the Cuſtoms, by Bills of Exchange or by Letters of Credit, to be paid to you or either of you, or to your order at any time when you ſhall call for the ſame, between the beginning of *October* next and the end of *December*, as your occaſions ſhall require; We thought fit to give you this notice of it, that taking that alſo into Conſideration, you might the better make your Judgment of what is to be done, concerning the matter intimated in our Letter of the 15th Inſtant that comes unto you with theſe.

Whiteball
16 *Aug.* 1650.

The Council of State to General Blake.

A.D.1650. Ibidem, p. 93.

SIR,

WE being informed that the *Portugals Braſil Fleet* is returning homeward, and that *Rupert* with his Piratical Crew is got abroad, have thought fit to order Captain *William Penn*, with as many Ships as at preſent could be fitted out, which are but four, to ſail Southward, both for the prevention of *Rupert* as much as he is able with this Strength, from doing further Miſchief on the good People of this Nation, and for the ſurpriſal or deſtruction of as many of the *Portugals* Fleet as he can make attempt on, in their return homewards from *Braſil*.

Your Partners Colonel *Popham* and Colonel *Deane*, have been ordered to give him Commiſſion to Command in chief for this Service, with Inſtructions accordingly for his better regulation therein, and we have thought good hereby to deſire you, if the ſaid Captain *Penn* happily meet you in his Voyage thither, that you will ſpare him out of your Fleet as many well ſailing Ships and Frigats for his aſſiſtance, as may be capable of ſtaying out two Months longer, and by any means be furniſhed with Victuals accordingly. We conceive great or ſluggiſh Ships will be too great a hinderance to this Service, by retarding the motion of thoſe he hath already, which are all good Sailors; We deſire that you with the reſt of your Fleet will repair home with all the ſpeed conveniently you may, that we may upon Conference with you, the better underſtand the State of Affairs in thoſe Parts, where you are and have been, and alſo may give timely order for fitting out thoſe Ships with you againſt the next Spring if there ſhall be occaſion for their Service.

Whiteball
2 *Nov.* 1650.

A.D.1650.
An. 2. *Car.* 2.

The Council of State to General Blake.

A.D.1650.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. *p.* 94.

SIR,

WE have taken into Conſideration the great Charge this Commonwealth hath been at, in ſetting forth Fleets for thoſe Parts, both this laſt Summer, and alſo for the Winter to come, for the defraying and bearing whereof, it is neceſſary, that the Prizes that have or ſhall be taken, be improved to the greateſt advantage that may be; We therefore deſire you, that all ſuch Prizes may be ſent home into *England*, and no Goods ſold in Foreign Parts, unleſs any of them be periſhable, or upon great neceſſity to victual the Fleet, to the end, there may be a ſtrict account taken of them, and no part thereof Imbezelled for want of ſtrict order to take care of them, and the beſt improvement made of the Sale of their Goods.

Whitehall,
5 *Novemb.* 1650.

The Council of State to General Blake.

A.D.1650.
Ibidem, p. 95.

SIR,

WE have received Information, that of late Opportunities have been offered, and by you accordingly proſecuted, whereby very good Services have been done againſt *Rupert*, and other Enemies of this Commonwealth, and we not knowing what opportunities may further offer themſelves, which we doubt not but you will improve; We have thought fit, notwithſtanding any former Orders permitting your return, to deſire you with the Fleet under your Charge, to continue abroad, for ſo long as you find will be for the publick Service, and to victual your ſelves for that purpoſe, where you beſt may, either with the Sale of your Prizes, or with the Credit formerly given you.

And for the better and more effectual proſecution of what may offer, for the advantage of the Commonwealth, you are to give order to the Fleet under Captain *Penn* ordered for the Southward, concerning which, we have written to him, or any other Ships in the Service of the State, except the ſtanding Convoys who are under the Command of Captain *Edward Hall*, which the Parliament hath ordered, ſhould follow the directions given by the Committee of the Navy, and not be diverted from that Service, wherein the Merchants are ſo immediately concerned, we deſire you not to neglect any opportunity either by Sea or over Land, of your Proceedings againſt the Enemies. Perhaps you may hear that the King of *Portugal* hath ſent a publick Miniſter into *England*, notwithſtanding which, you are to take no notice of it, proſecute your former Inſtructions formerly given you, till you receive expreſs order therein from the Council.

Whitehall,
24 *Decemb.* 1650.

To the Council of State by the Commiſſioner from Holland *and* Weſtfrizeland.

A.D.1650.
*Ibidem, p.*141.

My Lords,

IF there were ever a Deputation ordered by the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland* with ſincerity, and a ſcope not only looking upon their own goods and happineſs, but alſo upon the common utility and profit with this State, I dare aſſure, that it is by this preſent wherewith I am entruſted, and wherefore I have the honour to appear in this preſent Aſſembly. For ſo as the good ſituation and quantity of Ports, Rivers, Ships, Seamen, yea the Sea it ſelf by Divine Providence, are ſo plentifully to every of theſe two States beſtowed, that they alone and no other Forces (all being ſpoken under the Protection and Aſſiſtance of God, and with all reverence to his holy name) are capable to afford the one to the other ſo many Goods, even as at ſundry times is become manifeſt, when a mutual and

A.D.1650. An. 2. Car. 2. and reciprocal aſſiſtance to Water, was conjunct and againſt a common Enemy imployed.

All which, by the Lords the States of *Holland*, my Sovereign Lords and Maſters, being put into conſideration, as alſo that which by Mr. *Strickland* Reſident of this State in *Holland* was propounded; They did command me to make known to you, that ſo as they had by the Grace of God concluded a glorious Peace, with their great and powerful Enemy, ſo they deſire nothing elſe, but that the very Fruits of the ſame Peace, may rebound and be communicated thorough the whole World, and eſpecially to the States and Lands of their good Neighbours and Allies of this Commonwealth; But being that this Peace which began to encreaſe her in divers Parts of the Chriſtian World, would be much hindred, if the free Traffick and Navigation was ſtopped and diſcontinued by ſome, and judging as well that by ſuch means, Men would undertake to ſtir up ſome dangerous miſtruſt betwixt theſe two mighty Commonwealths, I can aſſure and teſtify to you, my Lords and Superiors will not endeavour only to obſerve and keep a good Neighbourhood with this State; but as well that it will not fail on their Parts, that the free Traffick and Commerce be exerciſed always, yea that they will contribute all ſorts of good endeavours, to the very betterneſs and augmentation of the ſame.

For demonſtration of which good and ſincere Affection, and other Cauſes, the Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland* only more intereſſed as any other Province in this caſe, hath found good to ſend me hither for to reſide, and as well to interpoſe my ſelf, for the intereſt of the Subjects and Inhabitants of their State, at the end that to her, and to their juſt and goodly Pretenſions and Rights, may be given and departed the duly Juſtice with all deſired expedition, aſſuring, that within the Province of *Holland* all the ſame and with the like promptitude, ſhall be rendred to all the *Engliſh* Nation and others Subjects to this Commonwealth.

C. Settorp,

An Anſwer to the Commiſſioner from Holland *and* Weſtfrizeland.

A.D.1550. rk's Pa- n, Vol. 2. 143. THE Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England* have taken into their ſerious Conſideration, what your Lordſhip did lately deliver unto them, in behalf of your Superiors, the High and Potent Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland*, unto which, I am commanded in their name to return this anſwer. The Parliament both from the motives remembred in your Lordſhips Paper, and from many other reaſons and experiences of their own, hath, ever ſince it pleaſed God to reſtore this Commonwealth to its juſt Freedom, been ſo apprehenſive of the common benefits apparently redounding to this Nation, together with the High and Mighty Lords the States of the United Provinces, by a ſtrict Alliance between them, that they thought fit long ſince to imploy for that purpoſe *Walter Strickland* Eſq; a Member of Parliament, with addreſſes as well to the States-General, as to the High and Potent Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland*, which proceeding of theirs, doth give a ſufficient Teſtimony on their behalf, that the fault hath not been in them, if ſo deſirable a Union and Friendſhip between the two Commonwealths hath not been attained.

A.D.1650. And although the Applications made by our ſaid Reſident, unto the States-General on ſo friendly a Subject, and for ſo good an end, have been hitherto neglected, and not ſo much as Audience yet given unto him, which the Parliament cannot but take notice of, as not underſtanding why the Friendſhip of this Commonwealth, ſhould be of ſo ſmall Conſideration with them; Yet the Parliament are ſo well ſatiſfied with the Deportment of the High and Mighty Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland*, towards this Commonwealth, and their ſaid Reſident *Walter Strickland*, in the Applications which he hath made on their part, and of the endeavours which the ſaid High and Potent Lords from time to time have uſed with the other Provinces, not only to prevent any miſunderſtanding

A.D.1650. An. 2. Car. 2. ing, but to maintain all friendly and good correſpondency between the two States, that they do the more cheerfully and readily entertain, what hath been propounded to them by your Lordſhip, and do reſolve to anſwer thoſe Aſſurances of Friendſhip and neighbourly Commerce, which your Lordſhip doth give on the behalf of your Superiors, with moſt real returns of good Acceptance, deſiring as a happy reſult from the ſame, that this Commonwealth and the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrizeland*, may not only correſpond together in a neighbourly and friendly Commerce, but may at laſt grow up to ſo ſtrict an Union and Alliance, as may be found neceſſary for the good of both.

And as there ſhall be occaſion for your Lordſhip, to repreſent any further Particulars, concerning the Intereſt of that Province, or of any Member thereof, whereunto here is no proper remedy applicable in the ordinary courſe of Juſtice, the Parliament hath impowered the Council of State to receive the ſame, and give ſuch Anſwers from time to time as ſhall be requiſite, and may witneſs the regard which this Commonwealth hath, to the Friendſhip of thoſe by whom your Lordſhip is deputed.

A Paper preſented by the Ambaſſadors of England, *about the Murther of* Doriſlaus.

My Lords,

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p.* 150. WE are commanded by the Parliament further to make known unto you, their juſt Reſentment of the execrable Murther committed here, upon the Perſon of *Doctor Doriſlaus*, ſent from them in the Quality of Reſident unto this State; and although the high and potent Lords of *Holland* have declared their Deteſtation thereof, yet not knowing, that any of the Murtherers, their Abettors or Acceſſaries, have been brought to Juſtice, or that any thing hath been done by your Lordſhips in order thereunto: They are neceſſitated with all Earneſtneſs, to deſire your Lordſhips beſt Endeavours, that thoſe Murtherers, whereſoever reſiding in any of your Provinces, may be found out and brought to condign Puniſhment, and doubt not of your Juſtice herein, the Honour of both States, the Cry of innocent Blood, and the Law of Nations violated by that Murther, requiring the ſame.

A Letter by Order of the Council of State to the Spaniſh *Ambaſſador.*

My Lord,

A.D.1650. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p.* 255. COMPLAINT having been made to this Council, by *James Brocke*, Commander of the Ship the *Adventurer* of *London*, and the reſt of that Ship's Company, touching certain Injuries, Wrongs and Abuſes, lately done them at *Malaga*, not only by the meaner ſort of *Spaniards* there, but even by the Mayor and Governor of *Malaga*, and by their publick Allowance and Authority; And Depoſitions of Witneſſes, touching the whole Buſineſs, have been duly taken upon Oath in the Court of Admiralty of *England*.

This Council upon Conſideration thereof, find it a Matter of no mean Concernment, not only in reſpect of the Damages ſuſtained by the ſaid *Brocke* and Company, in their particular, but principally in regard of thoſe undue Exactions, Affronts and Diſgraces, generally uſed of late at *Malaga*, to and againſt the Merchants, Ships and good People of this Nation, and the abuſive Names and Diſhonour there done to this Commonwealth.

For what concerns *Brocke* and his Company: It appears in brief, that he with his Ship the *Aſſurance*, arriving at *Malaga* in *October* laſt, and one *Leveret* and others of the Ship's Company, going aſhore to buy ſome Things they wanted, an occaſion of picking a Quarrel was rather ſought than given, ſome of the *Spaniards* purſuing

ſuing the ſaid *Leverit*, under Colour that he had paid falſe Money for a ſmall Parcel of Brooms, and cutting and wounding him, and taking his Purſe and Money away, and then procuring two of their Women to accuſe him, for putting away falſe Quarts. And albeit the matter of the Accuſation had no reſemblance of Truth, in that *Leverit* was a plain ſimple Mariner, that neither knew the Language, nor ever had been at *Malaga* before, and therefore a Perſon, no wiſe likely to vent falſe Money, in an unknown place to Strangers, to whom he could not ſpeak to be underſtood; Yet was he preſently ſent to the common Priſon, and laid in Irons amongſt Rogues, without allowance of any Relief; And when the Maſters, Mate and Chirurgeon of the Ship, with two others of the Company, went to the Priſon to relieve him, they alſo were forthwith ſeiz'd on, and clapt up in Irons likewiſe in the ſame Place, and kept in Chains, till they bought them off, by paying eight pieces of Eight, to be cleared of thoſe Irons, and when that was done, yet were they kept in Priſon ſtill, and neither they, nor ſo much as the Chirurgeon permitted to come aboard, notwithſtanding all means made to the Governor and Mayor of *Malaga*, repreſenting the neceſſity of him, for the Service of the ſaid *Engliſh* Ship.

Prince *Rupert* being then come into that Port, and threatning to aſſault them, and the Ship's Company being much diſcouraged for want of their Chirurgeon, ſo that in the end the ſaid *Brocke*, the Maſter, not being able by any means to get his ſaid Men releaſed, nor daring to go aſhore himſelf, to fetch Goods aboard that were ready provided, was forced by reaſon of that harſh and rigorous Uſage, to take his opportunity to ſail away with his Ship leaky, and a good part unfreighted, and to leave both the ſaid Goods and his ſaid Men behind him, to his and the Ship's Loſs and Damage three hundred Pounds.

For what concerns the Publick, it appears by thoſe Depoſitions, That upon Letters ſent by Mr. *Brocke* to the *Engliſh* Merchants at *Malaga*, for their Aſſiſtance touching the releaſe of *Leverit* and the reſt of the Ship's Company; They made anſwer that they were confined to their Houſes, whence they were not to ſtir upon a great Penalty, and aſſerted further, that their Houſes would be ranſacked and ſearched, for having been the Merchants that dealt with Mr. *Brocke*. And that thereupon *Edward Holcroft*, the Steward of the ſaid *Engliſh* Ship, went to the Governor of *Malaga*, and the Alcade Mayor, and deſired to know the Cauſe of the ſaid Perſons Impriſonment, and that they would be pleaſed to bring them to a Trial in a legal way, or elſe releaſe them, for that *Brocke* the Maſter had great need of them, expecting the Enemies coming in thither; But both the Governor and Mayor ſlighted his Suit, and the Mayor told him that he was a Parliament Dog, and that they ſhould be burnt the next Day.

And about five Days after, Prince *Rupert* coming into the Road, the ſaid Mr. *Brocke* ſent the ſaid *Holcroft* again aſhore to the Governor, who acquainted him, that he had great need of his Men, he expecting every Hour when the ſaid Enemy would fall upon him, and importuned and prayed the Governor, by the reſpect he bore to the Parliament of *England*, to releaſe the ſaid Men, or at leaſt the Chirurgeon of the Ship, of whom they had great need; But the Governor not only ſlighted the ſaid Suit, but expreſly ſaid, that there was one come (meaning the ſaid Prince *Rupert*) that would cut the ſaid *Holcroft*'s Throat, and that he was a Parliament Dog.

And the *Spaniards* at *Malaga* and thereabouts, did frequently revile and abuſe the *Engliſh*, and ſuch as were well affected to the Parliament of *England*, calling them Parliament Dogs, and Rebels and Traitors, and reproached them with murdering their King, and many other vile Speeches; But the Governor of *Malaga* ſent out his Galley to ſalute and receive Prince *Rupert*, and to offer him the Accommodation of the Place.

Whereas the *Engliſh* are there frequently wronged, by the Threats of Inquiſitions, and Dangers of the Churchmen and Viſitors that come aboard their Ships, and charge and impoſe upon them undue Exactions, and force them to give them Preſents and Entertainments, and ſet Fines and Impriſonments upon them, without any Cauſe, and force them to buy them out with Money.

And the Mariners of this Nation, are likewiſe there frequently abuſed in their private Trade, by having ſuch Caſks as they carry aſhore at *Malaga*,

A.D.1651.
An. 3. Car. 2.

frequently ſeized and ſtaved by the Officers, yea even the ſame Casks, that they bought at the ſame Place of *Malaga*.

My Lord, We ſend you here encloſed the Copy of the Depoſitions of the Witneſſes, that have ſworn the truth of the Fact, that your Lordſhip may ſee how it ſtands verified. We ſhall not need to tell you, that by the firſt Article of the Peace betwixt *England* and *Spain*, of the Year 1630, the Subjects and People of either Nation are each of them to favour other, and to uſe one another with all kind and friendly Offices.

And by the ſixth Article, That the Subjects and People of either Nation ſhould from thenceforth abſtain from all Force and Wrong doing, and whoever ſhould do any thing to the contrary, to be puniſhed not only criminally, according to the merit of his Offence, but alſo be compelled to make Reſtitution and Satisfaction, for the Loſſes to the Parties damnified, requiring the ſame.

And by the ſeventh Article, for freedom of Commerce for the Subjects of either Nation, without any ſafe Conduct or other Licence general or ſpecial, as well by Land as by Sea, and freſh Waters, to go, enter and ſail, in and to the ſaid Dominions, and all Cities, Havens, Shores, Searoads, and Streights thereof, and put themſelves thereinto with Carriages, Horſes, Burdens, Ships as well laden as to be laden, to bring in Merchandizes, and there to buy and ſell as much as they will, and likewiſe as occaſion ſerves, to repair ſuch Shipping and Carriages, and from thence with their Merchandizes, Goods and other Commodities (the Cuſtoms and Tolls, according to the preſent Rates and Ordinance of the Places being paid) with like freedom to depart and go to their own Countries or any other Places, at their pleaſure, without let or impediment.

And by the nineteenth Article, That the King of *Spain* ſhall take care and provide, that for the cauſe of Conſcience, the People of the *Engliſh* Nation, ſhould not be moleſted nor inquieted, whilſt they have recourſe to the Kingdoms or Dominions of *Spain*, and remain there for Commerce, nor in uſing their Trade and Commerce, ſo as they give not Scandal to others.

Your Lordſhip may ſee by this ſtated Fact, That all theſe Articles have not only been wilfully broken, by that Governor, and Alcade Mayor, and *Spaniards* of *Malaga*, to the Oppreſſion, Vexation and grievous Damage of the Merchants, Ship-maſters, and good People of *England*, and particularly of the ſaid *Brocke* and his Company, but alſo thoſe odious Names, and vile Reproaches of Rebels, Traytors and Parliament Dogs, been unworthily caſt upon them, by that Governor, Alcade Mayor, and *Spaniards*, together with thoſe other Abuſes and baſe Scandals, tending to the ſlighting, diſreſpect and great Diſhonour of the Parliament and Commonweath of *England*.

This Council doth therefore remonſtrate the Premiſſes to your Lordſhip, as a Buſineſs of ſo much Importance, that they do expect ſpeedy Juſtice be duly adminiſtred thereupon, and that not only Satisfaction be made to the ſaid *Brocke* and Company, and the other *Engliſh*, for their ſaid Damages, by that Governor, Alcade Mayor and *Spaniards* of *Malaga*, but that a criminal Proceſs go out againſt them, and ſuch Puniſhment be inflicted upon them, as the Parliament and Commonwealth of *England*, may be thereby repaired in their Honour for what is paſt, and ſuch care taken, that no ſuch Abuſes, Reproaches, Affronts or Injuries be done againſt the *Engliſh* for the time to come.

All which, this Council doth earneſtly recommend to your Excellency, deſiring you to write and take ſuch effectual Courſe thereabout, that ſuch real Juſtice may be done, and Satiſfaction made, that the good Correſpondence betwixt *England* and *Spain*, and the free courſe of Trade, may not be interrupted, but preſerved and continued.

Whitehall,
27th *March*, 1651.

Signed in the Name and by Order of the Council of State appointed by Authority of Parliament.

A.D.1651. h. 3. Car. 2:

Veneris 31 *Martii*, 1651.

A.D.1651. rlo's Pa- rs, Vol. 2. .159.

UPON Conſideration, it is found good and intended here, to appoint and deſire the Lords *Ommeren*, *Strebelſhoeck*, *Boom*, *Veth*, *Rhanſwonde*, *Schuyrmans*, and *Wolfften*, to confer with the Lords, the extraordinary Ambaſſadors of the Republick of *England*, to receive from them ſuch Overtures, as their Lordſhips ſhall pleaſe to make, and to make Report of all to their High Mightineſſes.

A Repreſentation from the Ambaſſadors in Holland, *touching the* Dutch *Admirals being near* Scilly.

High and Mighty Lords,

A.D.1651. rlo's Pa- rs, Vol. 2. 173.

WHEREAS, the Iſlands of *Scilly* or *Sorlinges*, are and have been antiently, a part of the Lands and Territories belonging to the Commonwealth of *England*, and were in Poſſeſſion of the Parliament, and kept for them by a Garriſon paid by them till it was of late betrayed and put into their Enemies Hands, to reduce which, they have imployed ſuch Forces as they think neceſſary.

And whereas your Admiral *Van Trump* is come to thoſe Iſlands, with a conſiderable Fleet of Ships manned, with great Numbers of Mariners and Soldiers, and doth remain near thoſe Iſlands and the Weſtern parts of *England*, without diſcovering his clear Intentions therein, pretending, it is to compel Satisfaction, for Injuries done by the Garriſons in that Iſland, and the Ships belonging thereunto, unto the Ships of your Subjects, but without limitation of the Means, whether by poſſeſſing himſelf of thoſe Iſlands or otherwiſe.

A.D.1651.

And whereas it is uſual for all States who are in Friendſhip and Amity, coming near or upon the Territories of each other, in ſuch manner as aforeſaid, for avoiding of Jealouſies, to aſſure thoſe who are concerned, of the Cauſes and Motives which induced them thereunto, which your Lordſhips have not done to the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England* in this Expedition: Nor given them any Intimation, of what is intended by ſo great a Fleet, approaching ſo near and in ſuch ſuſpicious manner, to their Territories and Dominions; The Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, hath therefore by expreſs Order, commanded us to declare to your Lordſhips, That this your Proceeding, is underſtood by the Parliament, (as they yet have the Knowledge of it) to be diſagreeable to the Amity and Friendſhip between the two States, and to the common Laws and Cuſtoms of Nations; In regard whereof, we deſire, the Intentions and Meaning of your Lordſhips in this Expedition, may be clearly and timely manifeſted, and Aſſurance given, that the ſaid Fleet, in attempting to right the Subjects of your Lordſhips, of the ſaid Injuries, may act nothing to the Prejudice of the Commonwealth of *England*, in Honour or Intereſt, to avoid all occaſions of Difference or Diſputes between the two States.

Your Lordſhips

moſt affectionate Servants.

April 10, 1651.

A

A Memorial from the English *Ambaſſadors to the States General.*

A.D.1651. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 175.

High and Mighty Lords,

YOUR Lordſhips having the 31ſt of *March* laſt, New Stile, appointed Commiſſioners, to confer and receive from us, ſuch Overtures as we ſhould make, and to make report thereof unto your Lordſhips: We did at a Conference with the ſaid Commiſſioners upon the 4th of this Inſtant, deliver in a Paper, whereby we did tender the Friendſhip of the Commonwealth of *England* unto your Lordſhips, and propounded, that the Amity and good Correſpondency, which hath antiently been, between the *Engliſh* Nation and the *United Provinces*, be not only renewed and preſerved inviolably, but that a more ſtrict and intimate Alliance and Union be entered into, by them, whereby there may be a more intrinſical and mutual Intereſt, of each in other, than hitherto hath been, for the good of both; Whereunto at a ſecond Conference with the ſaid Commiſſioners, upon the 8th Inſtant, we received from your Lordſhips by way of Anſwer, that you did likewiſe offer the Amity of this State to the Commonwealth of *England*, and were willing not only to renew and obſerve inviolably, the Union and good Correſpondence, which in all times hath been, between the Nation of *England* and the *United Provinces*, but alſo to make with the Republick of *England*, a Treaty on the common Intereſt, which Anſwer not being (as we conceiv'd) Satisfactory, to the latter part of our Paper, whereby a nearer Union than formerly hath been, between theſe two Commonwealths, was propounded, we declared our Diſſatiſfaction therein to the ſaid Commiſſioners, and inſiſted that your Lordſhips would fully declare your ſelves in that Particular, and that the ſame might be done with all ſpeed; But having ſince that time, received no further Anſwer to our ſaid Paper, we cannot but expreſs our Senſe of ſo great loſs of Time, in a Buſineſs, ſo much importing the good of both States, and we do hereby let your Lordſhips know, that the Parliament doth expect a ſpeedy Iſſue of this Treaty, ſo ſincerely intended on their Part, for the good of both, and accordingly hath aſſigned us but a ſhort Time for our ſtay here, a great part whereof is already ſpent, without having obtained from your Lordſhips, any clear or ſatisfactory Anſwer to our firſt general Propoſition; And therefore as we did to your Commiſſioners, ſo we do hereby again to your Lordſhips, inſiſt, That your Lordſhips, will clearly and ſpeedily declare your ſelves, concerning that part of our Propoſition, whereunto we have as yet received no ſatisfactory Anſwer; And we further deſire that on your Lordſhips Part, there may be ſuch a Proceeding, upon this whole Treaty, that no time may be loſt therein.

Hage $\frac{15}{25}$ *April*, 1651.

A Memorial to the States General.

A.D.1651. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 178.

THE Lords the States, may reſt aſſured, that the Commonwealth of *England*, will afford proportionable Advantages to this State, for what the Parliament ſhall inſiſt upon in this Treaty, to be received from your Lordſhips; And in order thereunto, we deſire to know what Particulars they hold fit to propound on their Parts, for the compleating of the Confederacy and Alliance mentioned in the laſt Paper.

April $\frac{17}{27}$, 1651.

A.D.1651.
An. 3. Car. 2.

Memorial concerning an Affront to the Ambaſſadors.

A.D.1651.
Thurlo's Paper's Vol. 2. p. 180.

High and Potent Lords,

UPON the 4th of *April* laſt, we ſent you a Paper, containing a Complaint againſt *Edward* Prince *Palatine*, of a high Diſhonour and Abuſe by him done, to the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England* in our Perſons, and ſince by two other Papers, have further demanded Juſtice againſt him for the ſame; But not knowing, that as yet he hath been puniſhed according to his Demerit, and being ſpeedily to return to *England*, we deſire to receive Satisfaction from your Lordſhips concerning the ſame, to the end, we may be enabled to give an Account of that Buſineſs to the Parliament, who do expect Reparation therein.

April 21, 1651.

A.D.1651.
hurlo's Pa-
rs, Vol. 2.
189.

HAVING at the time of our laſt Conference with your Lordſhips, received a Command from the Parliament, to return into *England*, which was then communicated to you: And the Parliament ſince that time, having been advertiſed of the Anſwers given by the States General, to the Papers by us delivered to your Lordſhips, and of the deſire of the States General therein mentioned, and likewiſe of the States Provincial of *Holland*, for our continuance here, until the preſent Treaty may be brought to further Perfection: In expectation that Juſtice will be done, and Reparation given to the Commonwealth of *England*, for the Affronts and Indignities that have been offered unto us their Ambaſſadors, ſince our Reſidence here, and to manifeſt with how great Sincerity, that Treaty was begun on their Part, have thought fit to continue us here for a ſhort time, which on our Part ſhall be improved to the uttermoſt, for the compleating the Treaty already ſo happily begun, hoping the ſame will be done by your Lordſhips.

May 9, 1651.

Some Propoſals made to the States General by the Engliſh *Embaſſadors at the* Hague.

.D.1651.
urlo's Pa-
s, Vol. 2.
192.

5. BY our Papers of the 27th of *April* laſt, we propounded to your Lordſhips, that the two Commonwealths may be confederated Friends joined and allied together, for the Defence and Preſervation, of the Liberties and Freedom of the People of each, againſt all whomſoever, that ſhall attempt the Diſturbance of either State by Sea or Land, or be declared Enemies to the Freedom and Liberty of the People, being under either of the ſaid Governments, whereunto your Lordſhips having given no ſatisfactory Anſwer, we therefore in the firſt Place, deſire your Lordſhips conſent to that Propoſition, whereby it may be made one of the Articles of the Treaty.

6. We propound that neither of the ſaid Commonwealths, ſhall make, do, act, treat of, or attempt any thing againſt the other, or the People of either, in any Place either at Land or Sea, or in any the Havens, Creeks, Ports or freſh Waters of either, upon any Occaſion whatſoever, nor that either of them, or the People of either, give, yield or afford any Aid, Counſel, Favour or Aſſent, that any thing ſhall be done, treated of or attempted, by any others whomſoever, to the Injury, Prejudice or Loſs of the other, or People of either, but ſhall expreſly and with effect, contradict, gainſay, oppoſe and really hinder all whomſoever, abiding or dwelling within either of the Commonwealths reſpectively, or ſhall be under the Power that ſhall act, do, treat of, or attempt any thing againſt either of the Commonwealths, or the People of either.

7. We propound that neither of the Commonwealths, or the People abiding, inhabiting or dwelling within either

either of them reſpectively, or within their Power, ſhall yield, give or afford any Aid, Counſel or Favour to the Enemies or Rebels of either: And the ſaid reſpective Commonwealths ſhall expreſly, really and with effect, hinder any inhabiting, dwelling or abiding within either of them, or within their Power, from giving any Aid or Aſſiſtance unto ſuch Enemies or Rebels, by Men, Money, Shipping, Arms, Ammunition, Victuals or other Goods of Counterband, of any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, that ſhall be provided, employed or made uſe of, contrary to the intent of this Article, ſhall be confiſcate and forfeited to the reſpective Commonwealth, and the Perſon or Perſons, that ſhall wittingly and willingly do, attempt, counſel or be employed therein, ſhall be declared Enemies to both Commonwealths, and ſhall ſuffer the Pains and Penalties of Treaſon, within the Commonwealth where the Offence ſhall be commited,

8. We propound, that the two Commonwealths, ſhall truly and *bona fide* aſſiſt each other as need ſhall require, againſt the Rebels and Enemies of either, at Sea or Land, with Men and Ships, at the Coſt and Expences of the Party requiring the ſame, in ſuch Proportion and manner, and upon ſuch Terms and Conditions, as the two States ſhall agree, and the preſent Occaſion ſhall require.

9. We propound that neither of the Commonwealths, or the People of either, may receive into either of their Juriſdictions, Country, Lands, Ports, Creeks or Precincts, any Perſon or Perſons, that are or ſhall be declared by either of the Commonwealths, to be Enemies, Rebels or Fugitives of the other Commonwealth, nor ſhall give, yield or afford to any ſuch declared Enemy, Rebel or Fugitive, within the Places aforeſaid or otherwhere, throughout their Territories, Countries, Lands, Ports, Creeks or Precincts, any Aid, Counſel, Lodging, Entertainment, Soldiers, Ships, Money, Arms, Ammunition, or Victual, nor ſhall either of the States permit ſuch Enemies, Rebels or Fugitives, to be received by any Perſon or Perſons whatſoever, into their Juriſdictions, Countries, Lands, Ports, Creeks or Precincts, nor ſhall ſuffer any Aid, Counſel, Lodging, Entertainment, Soldiers, Ships, Money, Arms, Ammunition or Victuals, to be given, yielded or afforded unto ſuch Enemies, Rebels or Fugitives, but ſhall expreſly and effectually oppoſe, withſtand, and really hinder the ſame.

10. We propound, that if either of the ſaid Commonwealths, ſhall by their publick and authentick Letters give notice, ſignify or declare to the other Commonwealth, any Perſons to be their Enemies, Rebels or Fugitives, and that they ſhall be or reſide in the others Juriſdiction, Territories, Dominions, Lands, Ports or Precincts, or therein be hid or ſhelter themſelves, then that Commonwealth, which ſhall receive ſuch Letters, or unto which ſuch Notice ſhall be given, and Declaration made, concerning ſuch Rebels, Enemies or Fugitives, ſhall within the ſpace of twenty eight Days, to be reckoned immediately from the Day of the aforeſaid Notice given, charge and command ſuch Rebels, Enemies or Fugitives, to withdraw and depart out of their Juriſdictions, Territories, Dominions, Lands and Precincts, and every of them; And if ſuch Rebels, Enemies or Fugitives, ſhall not withdraw and depart as aforeſaid, within the ſpace of fifteen Days, after ſuch charge and command given, then they ſhall be puniſhed with Death and loſs of Lands and Goods.

11. We propound, that no Rebel or declared Enemy of the Commonwealth of *England*, ſhall be received into, or ſuffered to abide in any of the Caſtles, Towns, Ports, Creeks or other Places, priviledged or not priviledged, which the Prince of *Orange*, Princeſs *Mary*, the Relict of *William* late Prince of *Orange*, or any other Perſon of what degree ſoever, have or hereafter ſhall have or poſſeſs, by any Title whatſoever, within the Dominions and Juriſdictions of the *United Provinces*, nor ſuffered by the ſaid Prince, Princeſs, or any other Perſon, to be received into or abide therein; Neither ſhall the Lords States of the *United Provinces*, permit or ſuffer in any of the Places aforeſaid, any Aſſiſtance, Counſel or Favour, in Ships, Men, Money, Victuals, or in any other manner to be given by the ſaid Prince or Princeſs, or any other Perſon, to any ſuch Rebel or declared Enemy, but ſhall openly and expreſly prohibit and hinder the ſame. And if the Prince of *Orange* or Princeſs *Mary*, or any other Perſon or Perſons living or remaining in the Juriſdiction of the *United Provinces*, or under their Power,

A.D.1651.
An. 3. Car. 2.

Power, do to the contrary hereof; Then as well the ſaid Prince and Princeſs, and all and every other ſuch Perſon and Perſons, ſo doing as aforeſaid, ſhall for their reſpective Lives, forfeit and loſe ſuch Caſtles, Towns, Villages, Lands, and other Places, which they or any of them ſhall at ſuch time have or pretend to have, by any Title whatſoever; And likewiſe that no Rebel, or declared Enemy of the States of the *United Provinces*, ſhall be received into or ſuffered to abide, in any of the Caſtles, Towns, Ports or other Places Priviledged or not Priviledged, which any Perſon or Perſons, of what Degree or Quality ſoever he be, have, or ſhall hold or poſſeſs, within the Commonwealth of *England*, or Dominion thereof, by any Title whatſoever, nor ſuffered by any ſuch Perſon or Perſons, or any other, to be received thereinto or abide therein. Neither ſhall the Commonwealth of *England* permit or ſuffer in any of the Places aforeſaid, any Counſel, Aſſiſtance or Favour, in Ships, Men, Money, Victuals, or in any other manner, to be given by any ſuch Perſon or Perſons of what Degree or Quality ſoever he be of, to any ſuch Rebel or declared Enemy, but ſhall openly and expreſly prohibit and hinder the ſame; And if any of the People of the ſaid Commonwealth of *England*, or under their Power, ſhall do or attempt any thing to the contrary hereof, that every ſuch Perſon or Perſons, ſhall for their reſpective Lives, forfeit and loſe all ſuch Caſtles, Towns, Villages, Lands and other Places, which they or any of them, ſhall at ſuch time have or pretend to have by any Title, whatſoever.

10 *May*.

A Memorial from the English *Ambaſſadors at the* Hague *to the States-General.*

A.D.1651.
urlo's Pa-
rs, Vol. 2.
190.

High and Mighty Lords,

THE Commiſſioners appointed by your Lordſhips to treat with us, at a Conference the ſecond of this Inſtant new Stile, did in anſwer to a former Paper of ours, deliver unto us a Paper, containing your Lordſhip's Reſolutions, to renew all ancient Treaties, and eſpecially that fundamental and eſſential one, made for a perpetual Confederation, between the two Nations in the Year 1495, and to correct and amplify the ſame, according to the preſent time and affairs, in the beſt form and manner, whereby an Agreement might be made, for the mutual Defence and Conſervation of the Liberty and Franchiſe of the two Commonwealths, and of the Commerce and Navigation reciprocal, and of the common Intereſts againſt all that ſhould endeavour the diſturbance of either of them; And that you had to that end, appointed your Commiſſioners to make a beginning, who alſo had Power, according to the deſire of one of our Papers, to make ſuch Propoſitions, as might ſerve for the compleating the intended intimate and more ſtrict Alliance and Union between the two States, deſiring us for this purpoſe to ſtay here, while the ſame could be abſolutely perfected.

A.D.1651.

We to avoid length and other difficulties, did leave the way and method intended by our ſelves, and make choice of this which your Lordſhips chalked out to us, and accordingly at our laſt Conference with your Commiſſioners, we made ſeven Propoſitions, ſix whereof were contained in the Treaty of 1495, corrected only to the preſent time and affairs, and did expect that your Lordſhips Commiſſioners, ſhould have come qualified, with Powers to treat with us upon our Propoſitions, and to make unto us Propoſitions on your parts, whereby the matter of the preſent Treaty being prepared by them, might have been fitted for the more ſpeedy concluſion thereof; But finding that at the ſaid Conference, your Commiſſioners did neither treat with us, upon the Propoſitions delivered by us, or delivered unto us any Propoſitions in the behalf of your Lordſhips, and that we have not ſince that time, which is now eight days ago, had any Conference to our Propoſitions, which being grounded upon the old Treaty, propounded by your ſelves, we conceive, would not have required ſo long time of debate, nor all this while received any of your Lordſhips part; We cannot but remind your Lordſhips of the ſhortneſs of the time, A.D.1651. An.3. Car. 2.

time, which the Parliament have limited for our ſtay here, which by a ſlow proceeding will be ſpent, before any thing conſiderable will be done, which, when your Lordſhips in your great Wiſdom ſhall conſider, and that divine Providence hath ſo ordered things in both Commonwealths, that ſo fit an opportunity as this, for the effecting of the ſaid Alliance and Union between them, hath not heretofore been adminiſtred, nor is likely hereafter to be, if this be neglected, with this alſo, that the Parliament gave their conſent for your continuance here, upon your Lordſhips deſires expreſt in that Paper, as alſo at the inſtance of the States Provincial of *Holland*, your Lordſhips will think fit to put the Treaty on your parts in ſuch a way, as may ſpeedily bring the ſame to a good and happy effect.

Hague May $\frac{17}{27}$ 1651.

The Queen of Bohemia *to the States-General.*

A.D.1651.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 196.

High and Mighty Lords our very dear and very good Friends.

YOU are already very well informed, that the deceaſed King of *Great Britain* our moſt honoured Father, did appoint us a certain Sum of Money by the Year, for our maintenance during our Exile, which maintenance, was confirmed and continued to us by the deceaſed King our moſt dear Brother, under the Great Seal of *England*, the Payment of which, hath not failed us before the Troubles befallen in *England*, and by this means our Creditors and Furniſhers here at the *Hague*, have been duly ſatisfied from time to time; And although the ſaid Troubles had cauſed ſome interruption of the Payment, nevertheleſs our Creditors and Furniſhers aforeſaid, have for all that, continued to ſupply us with their Wares and Proviſions, partly upon conſideration, that the Parliament ſince the event of the ſaid Troubles hath confirmed our ſaid maintenance, and reduced it to ten Thouſand Pounds Sterling yearly, partly upon the firm hope they have been always in, that the Arrears ſhould be paid to us by virtue of the Grants and Acts paſt thereupon; Therefore alſo we gave them the 21ſt of *March* 1650, our Aſſignation and Conſent in writing, that they might demand and receive their Payment of the Arrears. We intreated ſince Mr. *Scharp* by our Letters of the 20th of *October* following, to afford his good Offices in *England*, to obtain their ſatisfaction, and the 30th of *November* we did deſire the Lords States of *Holland*, to cauſe new inſtances to be made by the ſaid Mr. *Scharp* for our Creditors and Furniſhers; And you were pleaſed to give the 7th of *February* laſt, to the Lord *Joachimy* your Ambaſſador, a very expreſs Order for the ſame buſineſs, and the 4th of this Month we did ſubſcribe the Liſt, which the ſaid Creditors and Furniſhers preſented to us, of what every one of them pretendeth to be due to him, having from time to time ſupplied us upon Credit (as is aboveſaid) with their Wares and Proviſions, upon the Kingly Grants and Acts of Parliament; whom by our Declaration annexed under the ſaid Liſt, we have deſired to give order for the Payment of the Arrears: Being then informed, that you are deſired to enter into an Alliance, and that you are reſolved to enter a Treaty; We do intreat and pray you moſt affectionately and very inſtantly, in this occaſion of importance, to mediate by your Authority, and by your inſertion of ſome Article in the Treaty (or otherwiſe as you ſhall find fit) the Payment of our ſaid Arrears, that our Creditors and Furniſhers, who are the Subjects and Fellow Citizens, may find their ſatisfaction therein; And if, by your favourable interpoſing, our ſaid maintenance may be reſtored to its courſe, till we be able to enjoy the Revenue of our Jointure in the Palatinate, that will be to us a ſpecial help and comfort, which ſhall free us from importuning you hereafter in our particular; Being the thing of which we intreat you, and which we alſo deſire moſt affectionately, upon the moſt certain confidence that we have of your ſincere intentions towards us, which doth not ſuffer us to inlarge our ſelves more upon this matter, but to aſſure you of our true acknowledgment, and of the deſire we have, to be able to requite ſo many Obligations laid upon us, by you, by

all

A.D.1651. 3. Car. 2.

all your good Offices, and expecting the occaſion and opportunity to effect it, we remain perfectly High and Mighty Lords, our moſt dear and very good Friends,

Your moſt affectionate Friend.

At the *Hague* the 29 of *May* 1651. *Elizabeth.*

A.D.1651. An.3. Car.2.

An Extract out of the Regiſter of the Reſolutions of the High and Mighty Lords the States-General of the United Provinces.

A.D.1651. rl's Pa- s, Vol. 2. 203. & 4.

THERE was received a Letter from the Queen of *Bohemia* written here in the *Hague*, the 29th of this Month, deſiring for the reaſons therein mentioned, that your Lordſhips either by inſerting an Article in the Treaty, which is about to be made with *England*, or otherwiſe, be a means that her Majeſty may get Payment of what hath heretofore been granted her, for her maintenance by King *James*, and ſince confirmed by King *Charles* the First under the Great Seal of *England*, which Allowance was alſo confirmed by the Parliament, during the Troubles, and reduced or ſettled at 10000 *l.* Sterling; that her Majeſty's Creditors and Deliverers (of Wares) may be paid out of it, whereupon being deliberated, it is found good and reſolved, that the ſaid Letter ſhall be put into the Hands of the Lords *Oumeren* and others, their Lordſhips Deputies, for treating with their Excellencies, the Ambaſſadors of the Republick of *England*, for to endeavour and mediate the ſaid Buſineſs, according and in conformity to the ſaid Requeſt.

A.D.1651.

ſubſcribed *R. Maluert.*

A Letter of Mr. Thurlo's.

D.1651. lem, Vol. 2. 217.

SIR,

OUR Buſineſs here will afford me nothing to trouble you with by this Poſt, having not heard any word from the States ſince my laſt to you; If we had not by a good Providence of God, got an opportunity to put theſe People to a trial, by our being continued here, they might by their laſt Paper, wherein they offered to treat of 1495, and their large Profeſſions, paſſed with the credulous People of *England*, for ſome kind of honeſt Men and good Neighbours; But upon this occaſion, I am confident they appear to be perfectly of the *Scots* Mould, by converſe with whom and the *French*, they have learnt the art of making huge Profeſſions, and in ſuch a manner, that Men are almoſt neceſſitated to believe them, and at the ſame time intend to perform no more of them, then apparently ſtands with their own advantage, which yet I am confident they will not arrive at upon this occaſion, and I hope God will give Wiſdom to my Lords ſo to manage their Farewel in that manner, that the Commonwealth of *England* ſhall not loſe either in Honour or Intereſt upon this occaſion.

A.D.1651.

The Deputies here in the Aſſembly, ſeem to agree as to their own Militia and their other Affairs, and thereupon grow confident of their own Eſtate, but I do not ſee that the People are ſatiſfied with their Superiors, nor with the management of Affairs here, as appears by a Story from *Middleburgh*, which you will have at large to the Council, and therefore ſhall not repeat it now unto you; I think what remains for us to beg of you for the future as to this Affair, is that our Ships may be haſtned, and the 2d Bill of Exchange in Alderman *Allynes* Hand ſent unto us; Some other particulars there are in the Publick Letter, which I ſhall not mention here, becauſe you will ſee them there. I am obliged to be

Sir your moſt affectionate humble

Hague *Servant*, Jo. Thurloe.

June $\frac{6}{16}$ 1651.

Dorſ. To your ſelf.

To

A.D.1651. An. 3. Car. 2.

To the Council of State from the Ambaſſadors in Holland.

A.D.1651.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 206.

Right Honourable,

YOUR Affairs here have not been at all promoted ſince our laſt, we not having as yet received any Anſwer to our Propoſitions, nor have they as yet delivered theirs unto us, nor do we know from the Aſſembly, Commiſſioners, or any others, what Reſolutions they intend to fall upon: All that we can privately learn, is, that the Concept or Draught which by the laſt we ſent unto you, is like to comprehend what they intend to do in this Treaty, as well on your part as their own, which if they ſhall not very much inlarge, in what concerns *England*, and lay down many things which they expect from you on their part, we conceive your Lordſhips will receive little ſatisfaction, in what is like to be done here, nor think they have performed what they held out unto you, at the time when you inlarged our continuance here: their Paper then ſent unto you, declaring their intentions to reſume the matter of the Treaty of 1495, whereby the ſame might be fitted for the preſent times, in order to a Union, and likewiſe in the point of time, that they had given power to their Commiſſioners in order thereunto, to deliver Propoſitions unto us, which is now above ſix Weeks ſince; The Poſt of this Week is not yet come, by reaſon whereof, your Lordſhips Directions concerning ſome of the Articles of the Treaty of 1495, which by the laſt you told us you were in debate of, are not come to our Hands.

In caſe the Commiſſioners ſhall come to treat with us, we ſhall according to the beſt of our Underſtandings, through God's Bleſſing, do what we ſhall conceive will tend moſt to your Service. My Lords, there are now but 14 Days remaining of the time you laſt limited us unto, and hope your Lordſhips have thought of Ships to be with us, before the end of that time for our Tranſportation hence, and deſire that thoſe you ſend may come together, that we may not be forced to tranſgreſs in point of time, which we the rather write, in reſpect, that having appointed 3 Ships to come unto us the laſt time you called us hence, there came but two, and one of them a Fortnight after the other.

Concerning the Buſineſs of the Lord *Craven*, whereof we ſent you the Papers by the laſt, there have been ſome orders ſince made in the General Aſſembly thereupon, and a Letter reſolved to be ſent unto the Parliament for ſuſpenſion of that Judgment, and likewiſe that their Commiſſioners ſhall ſpeak with us about it; But concerning that and the Queen of *Bohemia*'s Buſineſs, we have not yet had any publick notice from the Aſſembly, which when we ſhall have, we ſhall, we hope, do what ſhall be fitting a buſineſs of that Nature.

We have herewith ſent your Lordſhips what laſt Week fell out at *Middleburgh* in *Zealand*, and ſhall make no further Comment thereupon, but that the Miniſter *Appollonius* hath thereby ſufficiently confuted *Lantsbergen*; This *Appollonius* out of his publick Zeal to the *Scots* Presbytery, came on purpoſe to the Aſſembly at *Weſtminſter* to aſſiſt and congratulate that Party.

At *Utrecht* there hath been an Election of Magiſtrates this *Whitſontide*, where the Burgers have choſen and ſworn their new Magiſtrates, who heretofore were ſworn by the Deputy of the Prince of *Orange*, who having three preſented to him by the Burgers, did uſe to chuſe one, and herein they follow the Example of *Holland*.

Appledore the Miniſter of *Sweden* hath written two effectual Letters into *Sweden*, concerning the matter, which heretofore we gave your Lordſhips knowledge of, but in reſpect the Letters from *Sweden* come but once in ſix Weeks, he hath had no anſwer yet; We hear for certain that one *Speering*, formerly Embaſſador here from *Sweden* is ſent hither again, and is on his way, and are informed, that the principal matter of his Embaſſy, is to expoſtulate with this State concerning the Treaty about the Sound; The Lord *Appledore* upon *Speering*'s coming, is like to be revoked, which himſelf much deſires as he ſaith, to promote the Buſineſs beforementioned.

We have ſent unto your Lordſhips *Borele*'s Letter, and an Order made concerning a Commerce between *France* and this State.

Divers

A.D.1651. An. 3. Car. 2.

Divers Merchants Ships have lately arrived in this Country, from the *Caribbes Iſlands* and *Virginia*, and four are providing for the *Caribbee Iſlands* from *Amſterdam*, *Horn*, *Menlick* and *Edam* in theſe parts, we ſhall hereafter give you the Names of theſe Ships. Very lately your Ships took two *Dutch* Ships, the *Blew Unicorn* and the *Mary*, which were bound for the *Barbadoes*; the *Unicorn* drowned her Letters and Bills of Lading upon the taking of her. The States of *Holland* here, are petitioned to write to *Scarp*, to endeavour with you the Reſtitution of theſe two Ships, upon pretence, that they were not bound for the *Barbadoes* as in truth they were; Now of late no *Dutch* Skippers will carry any Letters, but of ſuch who have Goods laden in the Ships they go in, for by this means they are ſure that falſe Bills of Lading will not be diſcovered. We remain

A.D.1651. An. 3. Car. 2.

Your Lordſhips moſt humble

and faithful Servants

Hague
Junii $\frac{6}{16}$ 1651.

Ol. St. John.
Walt. Strickland.

A Memorial from the English *Ambaſſadors at the* Hague *to the States-General.*

A.D.1551.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 212.

High and Mighty Lords,

UPON the 17th of *April* laſt, Old Stile, we propounded unto your Lordſhips, That the two Commonwealths might be conſederated Friends, joined and allied together, for the Defence and Preſervation of the Liberties and Freedom of the People of each, againſt all whomſoever, that ſhall attempt the diſturbance of either State by Sea or Land, or be declared Enemies to the Freedom and Liberty of the People, living under either of the ſaid Governments; And likewiſe did then aſſure your Lordſhips, that the Commonwealth of *England* would afford proportionable advantages to this State, for what the Parliament ſhould inſiſt upon in this Treaty, to be received from your Lordſhips; And in order thereunto, we deſired to know, what particulars you held fit to propound on your Parts, for the compleating of the intended Confederacy and Alliance; In anſwer whereunto, your Commiſſioners at a Conference of the 2d of *May*, did deliver unto us a Paper containing your Lordſhips Reſolutions, to review all ancient Treaties, and eſpecially that Fundamental and Eſſential one, made for a perpetual Confederation between the two Nations, in the Year 1495; And to correct and amplify the ſame, according to the preſent Time and Affairs in the beſt form and manner, whereby an Agreement might be made, for the mutual Defence and Conſervation of the Liberty and Franchiſes of the two Commonwealths, and of the Commerce and Navigation reciprocal, and of the common Intereſt againſt all, that ſhould endeavour the diſturbance of either of them; And in compliance with your deſires therein, we did at a Conference with your Commiſſioners the $\frac{10}{20}$ of *May* laſt make ſeven Propoſitions, ſix whereof were grounded on the ſaid Treaty, and comprehend no new matter, and the other was but repeating of the Propoſition in our ſaid Paper of the 17th of *April*, to the end, it might be one of the Articles of the Treaty, and we made the ſaid Propoſition only for a beginning, and in order to a further proceeding upon the ſaid ancient Treaty, our intentions being, as we had before declared, ſo to manage the Treaty, that this State might receive proportionable advantages, for what the Parliament ſhould receive from your Lordſhips, and we conceived we ſhould have had a ſpeedy anſwer to our Propoſitions, there being in them nothing new, and likewiſe that your Commiſſioners would have proceeded with us, to treat further upon the reſt of the Articles of the ſaid ancient Treaty of 1495, and upon ſuch other things, as either ſide had to propound, which we waited for and were always ready to do; But notwithſtanding, that we had by two ſeveral Papers, one of the 9th of *May*, and another of the 17th, given notice to your Lordſhips, that our time here was but ſhort and limited, and that your Lordſhips by your ſaid Paper of the 2d of *May*, acquainted us, that your Commiſſioners had power, according to the deſire of our former Papers, to make ſuch Propoſitions as might

A.D. 1651. *An.* 3. *Car.* 2.

might ſerve for compleating of the ſaid intended Alliance; Yet we have not ſince the ſaid 10th day of *May*, when we delivered in the ſaid Propoſitions, heard from your Lordſhips nor from your Commiſſioners until *Saturday* laſt, the 14th of this Inſtant *June* old Stile, when our time was almoſt expired, and our Ships come for our Tranſportation into *England*, and then we had Conference with your Commiſſioners, at which time we received from them, a draught of certain Articles of a Treaty, which they delivered unto us, containing (as they alledged) an anſwer to our Propoſitions, and alſo what your Lordſhips will inſiſt upon in this Treaty on your Part; And upon reading the ſaid Articles, during the time of the Conference, we found that they contained in them no anſwer at all, to the 9th, 10th and 11th of our Propoſitions, nor no ſatisfactory anſwer to the 5th 6th, and 7th; And we did at that time declare to your Commiſſioners our diſſatisfaction therein, and by ſeveral Reaſons did demonſtrate unto them, by comparing our Propoſitions and your Lordſhips anſwer thereunto together, that your anſwer could not ſatisfy us, and were ſuch as did neither agree with our Propoſitions, nor with the old Treaty of 1495, whereupon ours are grounded, and which for ſubſtance, are the ſame with that, and therefore we inſiſted to have a full clear anſwer to our ſaid Propoſitions, and that with ſpeed, becauſe our Ships were come for carrying us into *England*, whither, we hereby have received command from the Parliament to return in a few Days, and this we deſired them to report to your Lordſhips, and that we could not depart from the ſubſtance of the ſaid Propoſitions, they containing in them no new matter, but what in that Treaty had heretofore been concluded and agreed upon, and which in purſuance thereof, hath been put in execution, and we do not doubt, but that their Lordſhips had accordingly made report thereof unto you; And we having ſince the ſaid Conference, ſeriouſly read and conſidered the ſaid anſwer to our Propoſitions, do find no reaſon to depart from what we deſired your Commiſſioners to report to you as aforeſaid, and do therefore inſiſt, that your Lordſhips for the reaſons aforeſaid, will give us a full and ſpeedy anſwer to our ſaid Propoſitions, that as far as the ſhortneſs of the time allowed for our ſtay here, will give us leave, we may proceed to the other Parts of the Treaty; Our inſiſting upon an anſwer to the Propoſitions in the firſt place, being but from the order of the Treaty, which doth require that ours that were firſt delivered, ſhould firſt receive an anſwer, wherein your Lordſhips will be at no prejudice, becauſe it is agreed and declared, that no Articles that ſhall be concluded and agreed upon by both ſides, ſhall be obligatory unto either, unleſs the Treaty ſhall be compleated and brought to effect, and that we have aſſured your Lordſhips, that this State ſhall receive proportionable advantages, for what the Parliament ſhall receive from you, and in caſe your Lordſhips had conſented to theſe Propoſitions, the Parliament gave us power to propound and bring to effect on their part, matters of greater and higher concernment to the good of both Commonwealths, which we conceive might have been done within the time limited for our continuance here, had not ſo much thereof been ſpent before we received any anſwer from your Lordſhips.

A.D 1651. *An.* 3. *Car.* 2.

June 16, 1651.

A Declaration of the States-General to ſome of the Articles of the Treaty.

A.D.1651. Thurlo's, Papers, Vol. 2. p. 216.

THE States-General of the *United Netherlands*, having heard the Report of their Commiſſioners, who have been in Conference with the Lords Ambaſſadors of the Republick of *England*, do declare, that for to give the greater ſatisfaction to the ſaid Lords Ambaſſadors, on their 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th and 11th, Propoſitions, they have wholly condeſcended, as they do by theſe Preſents condeſcend, to the 1ſt, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 5th Articles of the old Treaty of the Year 1495; and that *ex abundante* in the 2d Article of the ſaid Treaty, after the word *quibuſq;* ſhall be added *cujuſcunq; qualitatis & conditionis eſſe poſſunt*.

Expecting now likewiſe as clear and full an anſwer from the ſaid Lords Ambaſſadors, upon the other Articles delivered by their ſaid Commiſſioners into their Hands, on the 21ſt of this preſent Month.

$\frac{19}{29}$ *June.*

An Anſwer from the Ambaſſadors to the States-General concerning the Queen of Bohemia's *Penſion.*

A.D.1651. Ibidem, p. 233.

High and Mighty Lords,

THE Letter written unto your Lordſhips by the Queen of *Bohemia*, and your Order made thereupon, were delivered unto us by two of the Deputies of your Aſſembly, the $\frac{20}{30}$ day of this inſtant *June*, and having read the ſame, we find that the ſcope of the ſaid Letter is to engage your Lordſhips, to mediate the Payment of the Arrears of a Penſion, which ſhe pretends was granted to her for her maintenance by King *James* her Father, and confirmed to her by King *Charles* her Brother, and ſince continued to her by the Parliament, and reduced to 10000 *l. per Annum*, and that the ſame may be continued to be paid to her for her maintenance, until ſhe be able to enjoy the Revenue of her Jointure in the Palatinate; And alſo, that your Lordſhips upon reading of the ſaid Letter have thought fit, by an Order (wherein you Stile *Charles* late King of *England*, *Charles the Firſt*) to appoint your Commiſſioners to endeavour and mediate the ſaid buſineſs with us, according and in conformity to her Requeſt; And having conſidered the ſaid Letter, we do obſerve, that ſhe doth not expreſs therein, from whom ſhe expects the Payment of the ſaid Arrears, and the 10000 *l. per Annum*, for the future; Inſomuch, that unleſs your Lordſhips had by your Recommendation and Mediation in that behalf, applied and expounded the meaning of that Letter, we could not from any thing therein, have thought the Commonwealth of *England* to be intended thereby, or our ſelves obliged to take any notice thereof. And although it now comes unto us accompanied with your Lordſhip's deſires, to whom the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, as your good Friends and Allies, hath been always ready to expreſs all Offices of Love and Friendſhip, yet conſidering this Caſe, and the Carriage of it by the Perſon whom it doth concern, we cannot but think it enough for us to ſay, That when that Queen of *Bohemia* ſhall think fit, to make any Addreſs to the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, for any thing ſhe hath in demand from them, it will be then time enough for her to expect an Anſwer thereunto. But becauſe ſhe labours to poſſeſs your Lordſhips and the good People of this Country, her Creditors, upon whom it ſeems ſhe hath lived for ſome Years laſt paſt, that ſhe hath a great Debt owing unto her from the Parliament of *England*, and alſo a conſtant maintenance due unto her for the future, for want whereof, ſhe cannot ſatisfy her Creditors, nor pay her juſt Debts, endeavours thereby to draw the Clamour thereof upon the Parliament, and to draw the People into further engagement for her future Subſiſtence; We thought it convenient further to declare, that although we

A.D.1651. An. 3. Car. 2.

know not, that either King *James* her Father, or *Charles* late King of *England* her Brother, did make any ſuch Grants unto her as are mentioned in her Letter, yet if they did, we are ſure, that as they were never ratified or confirmed by Act of Parliament, ſo neither do they in Law or Equity bind the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, to the Payment of what was granted therein, even upon the Caſe, which the ſaid Queen her Self in the ſaid Letter hath ſet forth; For *Charles* the laſt King of *England*, under whom ſhe Claims, being attainted of High Treaſon, whereby all his Lands and other Eſtate whatſoever, is forfeited and come to the Commonwealth of *England*, diſcharged of the ſaid Grant and of all the Arrearages pretended to be due upon the ſame; And if upon her own Caſe, there be nothing due to of Right, ſhe hath no reaſon to expect any thing from the Parliament of Grace and Favour, not only, becauſe the Relation that moved the ſaid two Kings (ſhe being Daughter to the one and Siſter to the other) to allow her that Maintenance, is ceaſed, but alſo becauſe the Queen by her Self and all her Relations, hath oppoſed to her Power the Commonwealth of *England*, and upon all Occaſions expreſſed the greateſt Enmity thereunto; And therefore your Lordſhips will be ſatisfied, that we cannot ſend the ſaid Letters of the Queen of *Bohemia* to the Parliament, nor your Recommendation thereof: And that not only, upon the Reaſons aforeſaid, but alſo becauſe in your Order beforementioned, *Charles* the late King of *England*, is ſtiled *Charles the Firſt*, which implies that there is a *Second Charles* King of *England*, againſt which Expreſſion, in the Name of the Commonwealth of *England*, we do proteſt, no Perſon whatſoever having any Right or Title to be King of *England*.

Your Lordſhips

moſt affectionate Servants.

The $\frac{20}{30}$ *June*, 1651.

A Remonſtrance to the States-General by the Engliſh *Ambaſſadors at the* Hague.

High and Mighty Lords,

A.D.1651. Ibidem, v. 2. p. 229.

At a Conference the laſt Night with your Commiſſioners, we received a Paper from them, of the 28th of this Inſtant, New Stile, purporting your Lordſhips fuller Anſwer to our 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, 10th, and 11th Propoſitions, and whilſt we were in Conference, did obſerve that your Lordſhips by that Paper, do take no notice of our 5th Propoſition, notwithſtanding we did demonſtrate as well to your Commiſſioners at our Conference the $\frac{14}{24}$ Inſtant, as to your Lordſhips by our Paper of the $\frac{16}{26}$ Inſtant, that you had given no ſatisfactory Anſwer thereunto in your thirty ſix Articles, or at any time before; Nor have your Lordſhips thereby given any Anſwer to our 11th Propoſition, which is the Subſtance of the 6th Article in the old Treaty. And as for our 6th, 7th, 8th, 9th, and 10th Propoſitions, you rather wave and wholly ſet them aſide, than give any Anſwer to them, and inſtead thereof, have pitched upon the 1ſt, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 5th Articles of the old Treaty of 1495: The firſt whereof was never offered on our Part, keeping preciſely to the very words of that Treaty, without allowing us to uſe our own words in our own Propoſitions, there being in them no other or new Matter, then is contained in the old Treaty, nor hath the contrary thereof, during this ſix Weeks ſpace, when they were delivered unto you, been objected by your ſelves or your Commiſſioners; And notwithſtanding your Lordſhips have taken the liberty, in what you propound out of the old Treaty, to vary not only in Words but in Matter and Subſtance; Neither is your Anſwer but upon Condition, that we ſhould agree to your thirty ſix Propoſitions, your Paper being, that you have condeſcended to the 1ſt, 2d, 3d, 4th, and 5th Articles of the old Treaty of 1495, expecting now likewiſe as clear an Anſwer from us, upon the other Articles delivered by the ſaid Commiſſioners unto us, the 24th of this preſent Month of *June*, although the thirty ſix Articles do comprehend

A.D.1651. An.3.Car.2.

as is aforeſaid, divers new Things of great Advantage to your State, and likewiſe that your Propoſitions which your Commiſſioners declared to be grounded on the old Treaty, do comprehend new Matter of like Advantage to you; And therefore we held our ſelves obliged, not to accept of that Anſwer, but did declare to your Commiſſioners our Diſſatisfaction thereunto, and that your Lordſhips having ſpent all the time allotted us for our ſtay here, only in giving us this Anſwer to our Propoſitions grounded upon the old Treaty, which you by your Paper of the 2d of *May*, promiſed to renew, and which we received not until we had deſired Audience of, or taking Leave of your Lordſhips this Day, it would not now be poſſible for us, to make any Proceedings with Effect, upon things merely new, either on the Part of the Parliament or your Lordſhips; But yet that we might further manifeſt our ſincere Intentions, for the promoting of what ever might tend to beget and preſerve a good Correſpondency between the two Commonwealths, and improve the ſmall time that was left us for thoſe Ends, we were willing and did offer to go over and examine the old Treaty of 1495, with your Commiſſioners, and to make and conclude a Treaty thereupon, which might from the Concluſion and Confirmation thereof, take Effect and be of Force, and be previous and in order to a further Treaty, wherein all new Matters to be offered on either Side, either for perfecting of the old Alliance, ſetling former Differences in Trade, or concerning a more intrinſical Union, might be treated upon and perfected at fit Time and Place, at preſent to be agreed upon, and other Circumſtances concerning that Matter, which, we were willing on the Part of the Commonwealth of *England* to conclude, which not being then accepted of, there remains nothing in our Power to do further upon this Occaſion.

June $\frac{20}{30}$, 1651.

The Engliſh *Embaſſadors to the States-General.*

A.D.1651. Ibidem, Vol.2.p.231.

High and Mighty Lords,

THE Cauſe of our preſent coming hither is to let you know, that the Time which the Parliament hath allotted us for our continuance with your Lordſhips, is now determined, and that therefore we have no more to do here then to take our Leaves of your Lordſhips, and to give you Thanks for thoſe things, wherein you have expreſſed any Civilities towards us, during our Reſidence in your Country.

My Lords, the Parliament hath taken all Occaſions, to expreſs the ſincere Intentions which they have always had to the welfare of this State, and as otherwiſe, ſo by their former Agents and Miniſters ſent unto you, and by the preſent Embaſſy, the Matter and Ends whereof have been made known unto you, by our firſt Paper of the 20th of *March*, and would further and more particularly have appeared, in caſe Opportunity had been afforded, of propounding thoſe other Matters, tending to a nearer Union, which the Parliament had thereupon commanded us to do.

And although their paſt and preſent Endeavours, have not hitherto produced that happy Iſſue which they deſired and expected, yet we hope they will not in the End prove altogether fruitleſs, but ſuch, as through the Bleſſing of God, may hereafter be made uſe of, to the effecting of thoſe Ends for which they were intended, the Safety and Preſervation of the true Reformed Religion, and of the due Rights and Liberty of the People; And as for our ſelves, we deſire your Lordſhips to reſt aſſured of our utmoſt Endeavours, to promote whatſoever ſhall tend thereunto, ſo far as we ſhall be able.

June 20th, 1651.

To the Engliſh *Embaſſadors at the* Hague *by Order of the States-General.*

A.D.1651.
Ibidem, vol. 2. p. 252.

THE States-General of the *United Provinces*, having heard the Report of their Commiſſioners, and afterwards having received and read the Writing now delivered to them, by the Lords Ambaſſadors of *England*, do declare that they cannot otherwiſe conceive, but that they have fully ſatisfied the ſaid Ambaſſadors on their Propoſitions, to the Eleventh incluſive, by the Anſwer Yeſterday given them, and beſides, and eſpecially that by the Second of our thirty ſix delivered Articles, they have alſo ſatisfied their fifth Propoſition, yea with the very words of the ſame, only adding thereunto, *as ſhall be hereafter declared and agreed*, as is uſed to be put in the beginning of all Treaties; Alſo that by granting the ſecond Article of the old Treaty, and by the Fourth of our thirty ſix Articles, we conſent to all that is put by their Excellencies in their ſixth Propoſition, as likewiſe by continuing the third Article of the old Treaty, and our fifth Article doth ſatisfy their Excellencies ſeventh and eighth Propoſitions, only omitting, what their Excellencies bring therein beſides (or deviating) from the Meaning and Text thereof, and which follows in the third Article and in our thirty firſt.

Further, that by our not leaving the Text of the fourth Article of the old Treaty, we do wholly ſatisfy their tenth Propoſition, yea in the matter of Victuals, and holding to the Text of the fifth Article, we do wholly grant their tenth Propoſition, and ſo holding to the Articles of the ſaid old Treaty, we go with due Diſtinction, without confounding the Qualities of, who ſhall attempt any thing, Enemies, Rebels, and Fugitives, and ſpeaking of Contraband Wares, where it is fit.

For what concerns the ſixth Article of the old Treaty, it is come to ceaſe by the Death of the Dutcheſs *Marguarite*, and ceaſing of her doing, and it is *ex abundante* in Subſtance, ſatisfied by the addition of the Words in the ſecond Article of the old Treaty, after the word *Quibuſque*, videlicet, *Cujuſcunque qualitatis & Conditionis eſſe poſſunt*; and our Commiſſioners were ready and deſired to demonſtrate all the ſame to their Excellencies, by reading of their ſaid Propoſitions and the ſaid Articles of the old Treaty, and conferring them, and they are ſorry that their Excellencies did themſelves decline it.

And further it is to be conſidered, that from the ſecond of *May* laſt paſt, their Excellencies undertook, or agreed to follow the ſaid old Treaty, to examine, correct and amplify it, according to the preſent Conſtitution of Times and Affairs; And that their Excellencies themſelves, even on *Saturday* laſt, did earneſtly deſire, that we ſhould firſt anſwer them on their Propoſitions, and then go forward upon the Articles of the old Treaty, to follow them in order, and then on new Articles to be by us added for Ampliation, and to be by them propounded, That their Excellencies themſelves did alſo before deſire of our Commiſſioners, that if we had any Articles beſides the ſaid Treaty, that we would be pleaſed to propound them with them, to the end, that if they had not Power or Command about them, they might get Commands about them; That moreover, their Excellencies did always ſay, that their Propoſitions unto the Eleventh incluſive, were the moſt difficult, and that if they had due Satisfaction on them, that the reſt were eaſier, and which might be more ſufferable; That alſo our Commiſſioners ſo departed from their Excellencies on *Saturday* laſt, that if Satisfaction were given them on their ſaid Propoſitions, that they would alſo then be pleaſed to be ready, according to the ſaid trodden Path and Order, to anſwer on our thirty ſix Articles; That further their Excellencies did in their laſt Conference, themſelves acknowledge, that it was a good beginning, that there was much done, and their Excellencies conceiving that our Anſwer for the further (and as we conceive full) Satisfaction to their Propoſitions, was bound to a Condition, *ſine qua non*, to wit, that they were to anſwer preſently to all our Articles, as well new as others; they were quite taken off, of that Miſtake by our Commiſſioners, who plainly

A.D. 1651. An. 3. Car. 2.

plainly declared, that it was but a Requeſt, and gave them ſo much time thereunto, as themſelves ſhould ſee good, ſo that it is ſtrange and unexpected to us, when Satisfaction is given to the difficulteſt Propoſitions, and their Excellencies have not in the leaſt anſwered any Articles of ours, That now inſtead of going on and *ad faciliora*, they are pleaſed to diſcontinue the Treaty, becauſe that the time is come for departing, and that they muſt do it To-morrow preciſely by order of the Parliament, alledging, that we had heretofore time enough, for (if we had pleaſed) to conclude all or go through all; Whereas we in five Weeks time, have effected ſuch Inſtructions in all the Provinces for our Commiſſioners, that there was never heard of the like Promptitude and Expedition in our State; And alſo it is unuſual amongſt us, and other Nations, that any one that pleaſes to treat, ſhould of himſelf ſet a preciſe Time, and more, that great Treaties ſhould be bound to Time, and yet ſtranger, that any Treaties ſhould be bound to a Day, or a few Days: It being a thing by us unlooked for, that their Excellencies the Day before their taking Leave, would firſt propoſe againſt the ſaid Path and Order, and to ſpeak of a Preliminary Treaty; Nevertheleſs it was all brought ſo far, that we can declare, that the difficulteſt Point of the old Treaty being now over, we conceive it alſo very eaſy to proceed principally through the whole old Treaty, for to accommodate it according to the preſent Occaſion, as proviſionally, and ſo alſo to go on to the new Points; Deſiring therefore ſtill, as we have done, and ſo earneſtly by our Commiſſioners, that their Excellencies would yet pleaſe to ſtay their Journey or Voyage, and remain here to perfect the ſaid Treaty fully in all its ſaid Parts, and not to give any Occaſion, that by the interrupting of it, ſo good a Work be hindred, and that what is here ſo well begun, may as faſt as is poſſible be finiſhed here.

We on our Parts being ready to contribute thereunto, and to cauſe to be contributed thereunto by our Commiſſioners, whatſoever can any ways in reaſon be required of ſuch a State; And as the united *Netherlands* and from ſuch good Friends and Allies undertaking (or being ready) ſo to inform the Parliament, that we conceive that they will take in good Part their Excellencies ſtay for the Ends aforeſaid, and even as before was done.

Done at the *Hague*, the 30th of *June*, 1651.

By Order of the States-General.

Muyſch.

A Recapitulation from the English *Embaſſadors to the States-General, of the Proceedings of the Treaty.*

A.D. 1651.

p. 255.

UPON *Friday* the twentieth of *June*, the laſt Day allotted us for our continuance, we having had publick Audience in the Aſſembly, for taking our Leaves of them, and alſo acquainted them, that early the next Morning we were to go to our Ships at *Goree*, at twelve of the Clock that Night, the *Graffiere* from the Aſſembly brought us the ſaid Paper dated the ſame Day only in *Dutch*, and the Lord's Day after, ſent us another Copy in *French*, when we were on Ship-board and under ſail, the Matter whereof hath been fully anſwered by our former Papers; Yet becauſe they do in this Paper, moſt groſly miſ-ſtate Matter of Fact in the Proceedings upon the Treaty, and ground themſelves therein upon many Untruths, this Anſwer might have been given thereunto in caſe we had time.

As firſt, to that they ſay, That they have given us a ſatisfactory Anſwer to all our Propoſitions, and would have made the ſame appear unto us, if we had not declined the Debate thereof;

The contrary hereunto appears, by our two laſt Papers ſent to the Aſſembly, containing the Matter of our two laſt Debates, whereby it clearly and fully appears, that (ſaving to our eighth Propoſition, which was never in diſpute between us, being but a general) they had not given us Satisfaction to any one of our Propoſitions, and that we were ſo far from refuſing to debate them, that our Diſſatisfaction did ariſe, and we declared to be

upon

A.D.1651.

An. 3. *Car.* 2.

upon the Debate we had had with their Commiſſioners, 'and if by refuſing to debate, they intend after *Thurſday* Night, our laſt Paper ſhews the contrary, and that the refuſal did ariſe on their Part, ſo that we know not their meaning by that Expreſſion, unleſs it were, that we ſhould decline any Treaties upon our own Propoſitions, or upon the Treaty of 1495, and ſubmit the Treaty wholy upon their own thirty ſix Articles, and in ſuch order as they brought them, which not only comprehend in them many things altogether new, but in moſt of them, Articles which they pretend to be grounded upon the Treaty of 1495, much new matter is involved; And notwithſtanding thoſe Articles were not brought unto us, until three Days after our Ships were arrived for our Tranſportation into *England*, and almoſt ſix Weeks after they had received our Propoſitions, and notwithſtanding our continual preſſing them for more ſpeedy Proſecution.

And for the Reaſons produced by them, to prove that we declined treaty with them, the ſame will appear alſo to be untrue; As firſt, That from the ſecond of *May*, New Stile, and two and twentieth of *April*, Old Stile, we undertook to follow the old Treaty, which appears to be unpoſſible, in reſpect at that time we had received a Revocation, and declared as much to them, and that we had no Power to treat, nor had we any Treaty with them, until the time of our re-continuance, the tenth of *May* Old Stile, and the twentieth of *May*, New, and did not then undertake to treat upon the old Treaty, otherwiſe than as our Propoſitions were grounded upon the ſame, as appears by our Paper, and we have ever ſince preſſed them to treat with us upon our own Propoſitions.

And as to our deſires on *Saturday*, that our Propoſitions might be firſt anſwered, and then to go forward to the old Treaty, and afterwards to new Matters to be propounded on both Sides, inferring thereby, that we had receded from the Method that we our ſelves had propounded.

It is anſwered, That upon their bringing the ſix and thirty Articles to us, which they ſaid did contain an Anſwer to our Propoſitions, and alſo ſuch things as they did intend to propound on their Part, they preſt us to proceed in the Treaty, upon their own Articles *ſeriatim*, as they had brought them to us, which we refuſed to do, but inſiſted to have an Anſwer to our Propoſitions in the firſt place, being firſt delivered in, and then declared that in the ſecond place, ſo far as the ſhortneſs of the Time would give us leave, we were willing to proceed to the other Parts of the Treaty, as well what was contained in the old Treaty, as what was new to be propoſed on both Sides, which they then declined, and ſaid, that they could give us no other Anſwer to our Propoſitions, then was contained in their thirty ſix Articles, nor would they entertain any other Debate with us then upon thoſe Articles, as they lay in order, whereunto we not agreeing, they ſaid, they would report the Matter of that Debate to the Aſſembly, from which time we received nothing from them until ſix a Clock on *Thurſday* Night, We being to take our Leave the next Day, which they knew, in reſpect we had upon *Wedneſday* before, demanded our Audience for taking our Leave, and likewiſe that we had told their Commiſſioners as much, who from the Aſſembly had been with us upon *Wedneſday*, to preſs our longer ſtay; And then upon *Thurſday* Night as aforeſaid, when they were aſſured we could not ſtay, they bring us the Paper of the twenty eighth, New Stile, and taking it for granted, that, that was an Anſwer to our Propoſitions, preſt that we would go on to the other Parts of the Treaty, as they ſaid we had propoſed, meaning thereby their thirty ſix Articles, but we clearly did demonſtrate to them, that this was no ſatisfactory Anſwer to our Propoſitions, and did then inſiſt to have a fuller Anſwer thereunto, until which, we could not go on to the other Parts of the Treaty, by which we did not intend their thirty ſix Articles, but the reſt of the old Treaty, and then ſuch things as both Sides ſhould offer, wherein we might by that time have made a very great Progreſs, if they had not ſpent all the time allotted for our being there, in an unexpected delay, upon our Propoſitions grounded upon the old Treaty, which they had long ſince promiſed to renew, and there being then but one Day left, we told them, that ſeeing they had made it impoſſible to conclude a Treaty at this time, upon all Things both new and old, we were yet willing, to the end that ſomething might be done upon this Occaſion, to conclude with them a preliminary Treaty, which yet was ſo far from being a departing from our own Path, that it was a direct Proſecution of the ſame method, which was firſt propounded upon the old Treaty; And all this appears in our Papers which were delivered to the Aſſembly, containing the ſum of the two laſt Conferences, whereof they take no notice in this Paper, but ground it wholly upon Words, which they pretend to be ſpoken by us at thoſe two Conferences, which were either never ſpoken by us at all, or elſe ſo miſapplied by them, in reſpect of Time and other Circumſtances, that they are as untruly alledged by them, as if they had never been ſpoken.

And as to the Allegation, that we deſired them to make new Propoſitions, which when they had delivered, we would not give any Anſwer thereunto; We anſwer, that we did upon the ſeventeenth of *April*, Old Stile, and likewiſe upon the tenth Day of *May*, Old Stile, when we delivered our Propoſitions grounded upon the old Treaty, and at ſeveral other times before, deſire that they would deliver in ſuch Propoſitions, as they would inſiſt upon on their Parts, without expreſſing old or new, to the intent, that if need were, we might have competent time to receive Inſtructions from the Parliament, which notwithſtanding, were not brought unto us, until almoſt ſix Weeks after, and that our time was almoſt determined; And this, as likewiſe becauſe they have not to this Day given us any ſatisfactory Anſwer to our Propoſitions, which we ſo long ſince delivered to them, is the reaſon why they have received no Anſwer to their Propoſitions.

And as to their Allegation, That we ſaid our Propoſitions already delivered in, were the moſt difficult, and that the reſt were eaſier, and that a great deal had been done, and that therefore it ſeemed ſtrange to them, that when they had given Satisfaction to the hardeſt, that inſtead of going on to *faciliora*, we ſhould diſcontinue the Treaty. To this it is enough to ſay, that we never conceived or ſaid, that they had given us Satisfaction to our Propoſitions, but on the contrary, at all the Debates, and by our Papers declared our Diſſatisfaction therein; And in caſe any ſuch Expreſſions were uſed, that thoſe already delivered by us were of greateſt Difficulty, it was only in relation to ſuch as we ſhould make ont of the Treaty of ninety five, having both in our Debates and Papers told them, that when theſe ſhould be agreed upon, we had others of a greater and higher Concernment, much leſs, did we intend thereby, as in that Paper is implied, that their thirty ſix Articles, which we had not then ſeen, were *inter faciliora*, and which, upon peruſal of them appear to be of the greateſt Difficulty.

And as to the Allegation, that in caſe Satisfaction were given to our Propoſitions, that then according to the trodden Path and Order aforementioned, we would anſwer their thirty ſix Articles: We have ſaid before, that they never gave us Satisfaction to our Propoſitions, or in caſe they had, we were ſo far from promiſing an Anſwer to their thirty ſix Articles, that we denied in the next place to treat thereupon, but in that caſe, propounded the method of the old Treaty of ninety five, and then afterwards ſuch Things as ſhould be new on both Sides, holding it unreaſonable, that when they themſelves had by their Paper of the ſecond of *May*, propounded the old Alliance of ninety five, to be the Matter of the preſent Treaty, and that accordingly we had grounded our Propoſitions thereupon, that we ſhould recede from that Treaty, and contrary thereunto, make their thirty ſix Articles, the Foundation of this Treaty, which were but at preſent delivered unto us, and comprehend many Articles wholly new, and many others of them alledged by themſelves, to be only the Matter of the old Treaty, have in them many new Things, likewiſe of great Advantage to them, and that the Commiſſioners could not at that time depart from us with Satisfaction; That we would in that caſe anſwer their thirty ſix Articles, appears by the Paper we ſent to the Aſſembly upon that Treaty.

And as to the Miſtake alledged to be on our Part, that we were tied to a preſent Anſwer to their thirty ſix Articles, there was no ſuch thing inſiſted upon or alledged by us, we not at all objecting to the time, wherein we were to give our Anſwers; That which we objected, was, That their Anſwer to the matter of our Propoſitions, was conditional, and held forth that they did not grant our Propoſitions,

A.D.1651.
An. 3. Car. 2.

ons, unleſs we did grant their thirty ſix Articles, as appears by our Paper put in at that Conference, whereby likewiſe we ſhew the unreaſonableneſs of their Deſires therein, That for granting two of the Articles of the old Treaty, they ſhould in conſideration thereof, have the reſt of the Articles of the old Treaty granted unto them, which are of greater Advantage to them, than thoſe two can be to us, but likewiſe divers new things of far greater concernment to them.

To the Expedition they pretend to have uſed in this Treaty, beyond what they have done in other Caſes, wherein they imply that this Treaty hath been on foot but ſix Weeks, and to what elſe depends on it; It is anſwered, that the Treaty begun on the twentieth of *March*, and ended not until the twentieth of *June*, during all which time, they had not only liberty of themſelves, to have propounded ſuch things as they thought fit, in behalf of their own State, but were by a Paper of the 17th of *April* laſt, Old Stile, and divers times ſince deſired by us, to propound ſuch Particulars as they would inſiſt upon in this Treaty, notwithſtanding which, and their Paper of the $\frac{22}{12}$ *April*, whereby they ſaid their Commiſſioners were then ready to make ſuch Propoſitions on their Parts, as might ſerve for making the ſaid Alliance: We received no Propoſitions from them till the fourteenth of *June*, Old Stile, when they knew our Ships were come for our Tranſportation three Days before; And although they do upon all Occaſions, where they have a mind to draw things into length, make uſe of their Conſtitution, as that the Aſſembly or States-General cannot proceed, but upon ſuch Inſtructions as they firſt receive from their Provinces, yet we have had in this Treaty ſufficient Experience for that Pretence, for notwithſtanding, that they did upon delivering in our Paper of the twenty ſeventh of *April*, Old Stile, for a Conſideration of the two Commonwealths, aſſert, That they could not give any Anſwer unto that Paper without conſulting with their Provinces, yet within five or ſix Days after, they did of themſelves give us an Anſwer thereunto, by the Paper of the two and twentieth of *April*, whereby the antient Alliance of ninety five was propounded by them to be renewed, as the matter of this Treaty, and to be corrected and amplified as the time requires, and yet afterwards when we gave in our laſt Propoſitions upon the tenth of *May* Old Stile, grounded upon that Alliance, according to their own deſires, they alledged, that they could neither give Anſwers to ours, nor make any Propoſitions to us, without having new Powers given to them by their Superiors in their ſeveral Provinces, and accordingly would not give us any Anſwer to ours, or make any Propoſitions though grounded upon that Alliance, until they had received new Powers from them; And it ſeemed ſtrange to us, that the Aſſembly, who could of themſelves propound the antient Alliance, as the Matter and Subſtance of the Treaty, could not proceed upon the Dependantes, without ſuch new Authority, or that the Aſſembly ſhould pretend want of Authority for the proſecuting thoſe things, which themſelves had propounded and declared that they would do; And yet further, when they had in the caſe aforeſaid, received their Inſtructions from their Superiors in their ſeveral Provinces, (*viz.*) the thirty ſix Inſtructions, and had delivered them unto us, They could afterwards without conſulting their Superiors, recede from the ſame in the moſt material things, as they did by the Paper which they delivered in unto us, the Night before we took our Leaves, in both which Caſes, the time of their doing this, is very obſervable, *viz.* when they were aſſured that we had no Power to treat further with them upon what they offered.

And as to their Diſſatisfaction concerning our coming away, we conceived that we had ſaid enough therein to their Commiſſioners, whom they had ſent twice to us about the ſame, as, That the Parliament had now thrice ſent their Agents and Miniſters unto them, and that as they were no ways bound to ſend unto them at all, ſo was it in their own Choice and Power to limit the time of their abode, neither were they therein ſurprized, we having always from the firſt Day of the Treaty told them, that our time was limited and but ſhort, and that therefore a ſlow proceeding on their Part would render the Treaty fruitleſs; And that they had Cauſe rather to take it as a great Expreſſion of Love and Friendſhip in the Parliament, that they alone, had ſo often and for ſo long time intended and proſecuted thoſe Matters of joint and equal Concernment

A.D.1651. An. 3. Car. 2.

cernment unto both States, and that when the Commonwealth of *England* is out of Poſſeſſion, of what they ought to enjoy by the Treaty of 1495, and the *Netherlands* in the full Poſſeſſion of what is of greateſt Advantage unto them by that Treaty, That yet the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, ſhould be content in this friendly and amicable way of a Treaty, to ſeek and expect from them, a performance of what is to be done on their Parts.

July 1, 1651.

Some Conſiderations offered relating to the Embaſſage for Sweden.

A.D.1651. rli's Pa- r, Vol. 2. 393.

THE *Swedes* Privilege in the *Sound* (of Exemption from Toll) is infringed by the *Hollanders*, thus,

1. The *Hollanders* have farmed of the *Dane*, the Toll of their Trade in the *Sound*, and collect it at *Amſterdam*, which was conſtantly paid at *Helſinor*, and compel the *Swedes* to pay at *Amſterdam* alſo, which hath much provoked the *Swede* to carry their Trade from *Holland*: The *Hollanders* impoſing more Cuſtom upon the *Swedes* than their own People pay.

2. The *Hollanders* have denied their Aſſiſtance of fifty thouſand Guilders *per* Month (which was promiſed when the late King of *Sweden* invaded *Germany*) ever ſince they concluded a Peace with the *Spaniard*; This alſo did much irritate the *Swede*, and occaſioned the Diſpatch of *Speering* into *England* to ſettle Trade.

Now to invite the *Swedes* to reduce their Trade for *England*, it's humbly propoſed, that our State would exempt them from paying Strangers Cuſtoms, and that for theſe Reaſons.

1. It may induce the *Swede* to grant *Engliſh* Ships equal Privileges with their own Ships, which differeth now in Cuſtom a full Half, that Merchandize payeth in *Engliſh* Ships more then in *Swediſh*: And if this could be obtained, a great number of *Engliſh* Ships might be yearly imployed in that Trade, which are now obſtructed, in regard of the inequality of Cuſtoms.

2. By this, an Opportunity to vend our *Engliſh* Commodities into thoſe Parts, will be afforded, and great Quantities of our Manufactures may through their Ports be tranſported into *Germany* and *Ruſſia*; Whereas the inequality of Cuſtoms on both Sides hindereth a mutual Commerce.

3. But admit the *Swedes* would not grant our Ships equal Privileges with their own, yet we had better Trade in their Ships only, then want Trade with them: *Sweden* and the Ports under their Command, conſume ſuch quantities of Salt, Coals and Herrings, that thouſands of our Men, and hundreds of our Ships, would be yearly imployed to catch Herrings for them, which Trade for Herrings, would be worth Millions to *England*, if it were fully managed, and which would much encreaſe the Manufacture of Salt, to the great Benefit of this Commonwealth.

And it is humbly conceived, that Strangers and our own People, will not be offended, that ſuch Immunities are granted to the *Swedes*, if we conſider,

1. The great Importance their Commodities are to us, and the great Advantages we may have by a Trade with them.

2. That it is practiſed in other Commonwealths, to grant peculiar Privileges to ſome Nations above others, according to Emergences of State.

3. That the *Swede* is potent in Ships of War, and can carry on a Trade with us, though the *Dane* or the *Dutch* oppoſe, or *England* be too weak to protect its own Trade.

And it is likewiſe conceived, that the *Swede* out of Neceſſity or Policy, will enter into League either with *England* or *Holland*, and that for theſe Reaſons.

A.D 1651.
An. 3. *Car.* 2.

1. The Crown of *Sweden* hath its greateſt Revenue from Cuſtoms, whereby both Court and Garriſons are maintained; and their Commodities being Materials for War and Shipping, are liable to ſeizure on both Sides, ſo that they cannot maintain their Neutrality, and vend their Commodities.

2. The *Swedes* cannot be ignorant, how that in time, our Plantations may furniſh us with thoſe Commodities we have from them, and the utility of the vending of their Commodities to us, and the danger of the Loſs of ſuch a Branch of their Trade, may oblige them to an Union with us, whereas they cannot run that hazard in a Breach with *Holland*.

3. The *Swede* cannot but foreſee, That if the *Dane* and the *Hollanders* can ſtop the Paſſage of the *Sound*, they will in time, give Laws to the *Swede*, what Cuſtom he ſhall take in his own Ports, which hath been long deſigned, and is much deſired by the *Hollanders*.

Inſtructions for Philip *Lord Viſcount* Liſle, *Ambaſſador Extraordinary from the Parliament of the Commonwealth of* England, *to the Queen of* Sweden.

A.D. 1651.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. *p.* 389.

THE Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, having in this preſent Conjuncture of Affairs, thought good to ſend an extraordinary Embaſſy to the Queen of *Sweden*, to communicate with that Queen, in Matters relating to the common Good; And having Experience of your Fidelity and Diſcretion, held it requiſite to make choice of and appoint you to this Negotiation; You are therefore to tranſport your ſelf with all convenient ſpeed to the ſaid Queen of *Sweden*, at *Stockholm*, or elſewhere, and deliver your Credentials unto her Majeſty.

You are to ſignify to the ſaid Queen, That the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, taking notice of the conſtant Intercourſe of Friendſhip and Amity, which hath always been between *England* and *Sweden*, out of which great Profit and Happineſs hath redounded unto both; And that although it hath pleaſed the gracious and all diſpoſing Hand of God, for the good of this Nation, to change the Government of the ſame: That yet the ſame common Intereſts, that firſt begot former Alliances and Confederacies between them, do ſtill continue and oblige both, to deſire the good of each other; And conſidering withal, that the Affairs of *Chriſtendom*, and eſpecially of the neighbouring Princes and States, through divine Providence, are in ſuch Poſture and Condition, as doth give greater opportunity and lay ſtronger Obligations upon both, to entertain a nearer Union and Correſpondence, then heretofore, whereby the common Tranquillity of theſe Nations may be preſerved and provided for, with reſpect alſo, to the common Intereſt and Concernment of the true Proteſtant Religion. And the ſaid Queen having by her late Publick Miniſters hither, ſignified her Royal Inclinations and Willingneſs, by all good Means to conſerve and encreaſe the antient good Underſtanding between theſe States; The Parliament upon theſe and other weighty Conſiderations, and to ſhew, how acceptable the former Overtures of her ſaid Majeſty have been to them, have thought fit by you, to make tender of the Friendſhip of this Commonwealth unto the ſaid Queen of *Sweden*, and to let her know, That the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, is not only ready to renew and preſerve inviolably, that Amity and good Correſpondence, which hath antiently been between the *Engliſh* and *Swediſh* Nations, but are further willing to enter into a more ſtrict Alliance and Union, than hath hitherto been, for the good of both, with ſuch further Expreſſions of the Affection and good Wiſhes of the Parliament, to the Proſperity of her Affairs, as you ſhall judge requiſite.

You ſhall, as occaſion ſhall be offered, preſent to the ſaid Queen, the true State of the preſent Differences, between this Commonwealth and that of the *United Provinces*.

If any Perſon ſhall take upon him the Quality of Reſident, Agent, Ambaſſador or Publick Miniſter there, from

A.D.165$\frac{1}{2}$. An. 3. Car. 2.

A.D.165$\frac{1}{2}$. An. 3. Car. 2.

from *Charles Stewert*, eldeſt Son of the late King, uſurping or aſſuming the Name or Title of King of *Great Britain*, or of any the Dominions of this Commonwealth, and endeavour to be received by the ſaid Queen in that quality; You are to declare, how much the ſame is derogatory to the Honour and Right of this Commonwealth, and therefore you are to do your utmoſt to oppoſe and hinder the ſame; And if ſuch Perſon ſhall have had Audience in that quality before your Arrival, you are to deliver in your Proteſt againſt the ſame, at ſuch ſeaſon as you ſhall judge moſt convenient.

You are to perform all uſual Civilities and Correſpondencies, with the publick Miniſters of other Princes or States, Friends or Allies to this Commonwealth, who ſhall be reſiding with the ſaid Queen of *Sweden* during your abode there.

You ſhall apply your ſelf as cauſe ſhall require, to remove all Miſrepreſentations, that are or ſhall be made by any whomſoever, of the proceedings of the Parliament and Affairs of this Commonwealth, and ſhall from time to time, by writing, printing, or otherwiſe, declare the true State thereof, and endeavour the conſerving of a good underſtanding and correſpondence between theſe two States; And as you find it neceſſary, to repreſent to the ſaid Queen, the matter of fact, in reference to the Ships which her Majeſty lately writ to the Parliament about, and the true State thereof, and to clear the Proceedings of the Parliament concerning the ſame.

You are to have a due regard during your abode there, to all ſuch matters wherein the Trade and Commerce of the Commonwealth, and the People thereof is concerned, and to procure Right to be done according to Juſtice and Equity.

You are to purſue the preſent Inſtructions, and ſuch, as you ſhall from time to time receive from the Parliament, or Council of State, as either Exigences, Neceſſity, Convenience or Advantage ſhall require, and are from time to time, to give full and frequent notice of your proceedings to the Parliament or Council of State, eſtabliſhing their Authority.

Hen. Scobell.
Agreed 22 *March* 165$\frac{1}{2}$.
Cler' Parliament'.

Articles of a Treaty to be had between the Commonwealth of England *and the Queen and Kingdom of* Swethland.

A.D.1552. urlo's Pa- rs, Vol. 2. 397.

A.D.1652.

1. THAT there ſhall be from hence forth, between the Common wealth of *England*, and the Queen and Kingdom of *Swethland*, and the reſpective Countries, Lands, Kingdoms, Cities, and Towns under their Obedience, and the People, Subjects and Inhabitants of them reſpectively, of what quality or condition ſoever they be, a good, firm and perpetual Peace, Friendſhip, Amity, and Correſpondence.

2. That the ſaid Commonwealth, and the ſaid Queen and Kingdom, ſhall be and remain confederated Friends, joined and allied, for the mutual Defence and Preſervation of the common Intereſt of each other, and of free Navigation, Trade and Commerce, as well through the Sound and *Baltick* Sea, as elſewhere, in ſuch manner, as is hereafter expreſſed, againſt all thoſe, that ſhall attempt or endeavour to diſturb either of the ſaid Confederates therein.

3. That the ſaid Commonwealth, and the People and Inhabitants thereof, and the ſaid Queen and Kingdom, and their Subjects and Inhabitants, of what quality or condition ſoever they be, ſhall treat each other with all Love and Friendſhip, that they may without any Licence or ſafe Conduct general or ſpecial, come by Water or by Land into each others Lands, Towns or Villages, walled or unwalled, fortified or unfortified, their Havens and Dominions, with Freedom and Security, and in them remain and ſojourn as long as they pleaſe, and there without hindrance, buy Victuals for their neceſſary uſe, and may alſo Trade, Traffick and have Commerce in all Places where Commerce hath hitherto been, in any Goods or Commodities they pleaſe, paying always the Cuſtoms due, and

ſaving always the Laws and Ordinances of each place reſpectively.

4. That neither of the ſaid Parties by themſelves or by any others, ſhal do, treat or attempt any thing againſt the other, or their reſpective Lands and Dominions whatſoever, in any place at Land or Sea, nor ſhall give any Aid, Countenance, or Favour, to the Enemies or Rebels of each other, nor conſent or ſuffer, that any aid or aſſiſtance be given to ſuch Enemies or Rebels as aforeſaid, by any of their reſpective People, Subjects and Inhabitants, nor ſhall entertain or receive, or ſuffer to be entertained or received, into any of their reſpective Lands, Countries and Dominions, any of the Rebels and Traitors of each other.

5. That the ſaid Parties ſhall aſſiſt each other at Sea and Land, with Men and Ships, in ſuch manner as ſhall be from time to time agreed upon, for removing the Reſtraint put upon Trade and Commerce in the *Baltick* Sea, by the Exaction and Oppreſſions in the *Sound* and *Belt*, and for rendring Navigation and Trade through thoſe Seas, free and uninterrupted in all times to come. And if either of the ſaid Parties, the People or Subjects of either, be hindred, moleſted, or burthened in their Commerce and Trade, through the ſaid *Sound* or *Belt*, and ſhall communicate the ſame to the other Confederate, and deſire his aſſiſtance, he ſhall be bound to aſſiſt the Party grieved with Forces at Land and Sea, as ſhall be found requiſite, and in ſuch manner as ſhall be agreed upon, and not deſiſt from the ſaid Enterprize, until free Commerce and Navigation be reſtored, and the Party grieved, ſatisfied, according to Reaſon and Juſtice.

6. That both the ſaid Confederates and their reſpective People and Subjects, ſhall ſeek the Profit and Advantage of each other as there ſhall be occaſion, and ſhall give notice of any eminent Danger from, or Machination or deſign of Enemies againſt either, and as far as they are able, endeavour to hinder and prevent it.

7. That it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Confederates, and the People and Subjects of either, to Buy and Export out of their reſpective Countries, Dominions and Kingdoms, all ſorts of Arms, and whatſoever is neceſſary for the War, and to come with their Ships into each others Ports, Havens and Places, and there ſtay and abide in ſafety and Freedom, and bring in and ſell, or carry away, the Ships, Goods and other things taken from their reſpective Enemies, all which, ſhall be forbidden and not ſuffered by the ſaid Confederates, to ſuch as now are, or ſhall be Enemies or Rebels unto either.

8. That the People and Inhabitants of the ſaid Commonwealth, ſhall enjoy in the Kingdoms, Dominions, Countries and Provinces of the ſaid Queen, all ſuch Privileges, Contracts, Stipulations, Freedom from Cuſtoms, Impoſitions, or other Burthen, and all other Immunities and Advantages in point of Commerce or otherwiſe, which were heretofore granted and conferred by the ſaid Queen, or any of her Predeceſſors, to the *Engliſh* Nation, or enjoyed by them in the ſaid Countries and Dominions; And ſuch Privileges, Immunities and Advantages as have been granted unto, or enjoyed by the Subjects of the ſaid Queen, in all the Dominions and Territories of this Commonwealth, ſhall be ſtill continued unto and enjoyed by them.

9. That this preſent Treaty and Confederation, ſhall not derogate from any Preheminence, Royalty, Right and Dominion, of the ſaid Queen and Kingdom of *Swethland* in the *Baltick* Sea, but that the ſaid Queen and Kingdom ſhall have and retain the ſame, as amply as heretofore; In the ſame manner, the ſaid Treaty and Confederation, ſhall not in any manner derogate from the Rights, Dominions, Liberties and Cuſtoms of the Commonwealth in any of their Seas, but that it ſhall enjoy the ſame, as fully and amply, as at any time heretofore.

10. That the People of the Commonwealth may freely, unmoleſted and ſecurely Travel, in and through the Kingdoms, Dominions and Territories of the ſaid Queen, by Land or by Water, to any Parts in or beyond them, and follow their Traffick in all Places there, and alſo their Factors and Servants, armed or unarmed, but if armed, not above forty Men in Company, as well without as with their Goods and Merchandizes, whither they pleaſe, and the Subjects and Inhabitants of the ſaid Queen, ſhall enjoy the ſame Liberties in

A.D.1652. An. 4 Car. 2.

in *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, they and either of them on each ſide, obſerving and conforming in ſuch their Trade and Traffick, to the Laws and Ordinances of each place reſpectively.

11. That if it ſhall happen, that during this Amity and Alliance, any thing ſhall be acted and attempted, by any of the People or Subjects of either of the ſaid Parties againſt this Treaty, or any part thereof, either by Land or Sea, or other Waters: This Unity, Confederation and Alliance between the Commonwealth, and the ſaid Queen, ſhall not be thereby interrupted or broken off, but ſhall continue and remain in its full and whole Power, only in ſuch caſe, thoſe particular Perſons who have offended againſt the ſaid Treaty, ſhall be puniſhed, and no other, and that juſtice ſhall be done, and ſatisfaction made to all ſuch Perſons concerned, within twelve Months after demand thereof made; And in caſe the Perſons ſo as aforeſaid offending, ſhall not appear and ſubmit themſelves to Juſtice, and make ſatisfaction within the Term here before limited, the ſaid Perſons ſhall be declared Enemies to both States, and their Eſtates, Goods and Effects whatſoever, ſhall be confiſcate and employed to a due and full ſatisfaction, for the wrongs by them done, and their Perſons be liable to ſuch further Puniſhment, when they ſhall come within the Power of either State, as the quality of their Offence ſhall deſerve.

12. That the Merchants, Maſters, Pilots and Mariners of one of the ſaid Confederates, their Ships, Goods, Wares and Merchandizes, may not be ſeized or moleſted in the Lands, Ports, Havens or Rivers of the other, by virtue of any general or particular command for any Warlike Service, or other Reaſon; Provided that hereby ſhall not be excluded the Arreſts and Seizures, in the ordinary way of Law and Juſtice of each Country reſpectively.

13. That the Merchants on both ſides, their Factors and Servants, as alſo the Ship-Maſters and other Seafaring Men, may as well travelling and returning by Ships over the Seas and other Waters, as in the Havens of each other, and going on Shore, carry and uſe for the defence of themſelves and their Goods, all ſorts of Arms for Defence and Offence.

14. That if any Merchants Ship of the People or Subjects of the one Party, ſhall by Tempeſt, purſuit of Pirates, or through any other force or accident, be neceſſitated to come to Harbours, in any of the Lands or Countries of the other, it ſhall be lawful for them to depart again at their pleaſure, with their Ships and Goods, without paying any Cuſtom or Duties, or being otherwiſe moleſted; Provided they break not Bulk, nor expoſe any thing to Sale, or act any thing againſt the Laws, Ordinances or Cuſtoms of the place, where they ſhall be in Harbour as aforeſaid.

15. That the Men of War on either ſide, may come into the Roads, Havens, Ports and Rivers of either Party, and there lye at Anchor and Sail out again, without any trouble or hindrance, they regulating themſelves according to the Laws and Cuſtoms of the reſpective places.

Whereunto may be added if inſiſted upon by the other ſide to this effect.

That the Men of War ſhall not come in a Number, that may cauſe apparent ſuſpicion, without conſent and leave firſt had and obtained, of whom the ſaid Ports do belong, unleſs they be driven ſo to do by Tempeſt, Force or Neceſſity, to avoid the danger of the Sea: In which caſe, they ſhall ſignify the cauſe of their coming, unto the Governor or chief Magiſtrate of the place, and ſhall ſtay there no longer, then they ſhall be allowed ſo to do by the Governor or chief Magiſtrate as aforeſaid.

16. That if the Ships of the one Party or the other, or the People or Inhabitants of either, whether they be Ships of War or Merchandize, ſhall either by Storm or Tempeſt, or any other accident whatſoever, happen to be ſtranded or caſt away, upon the Shoars of the Lands belonging to the one or the other, all Officers and other People and Inhabitants, of the one part or the other, ſhall in ſuch caſe give their beſt aſſiſtance, for the preſervation of their wracked Goods, in order to the reſtitution thereof to the Proprietors; And in caſe of any Controverſy, between the People and Subjects of the one part or the other, good and ſpeedy Juſtice ſhall be done, without drawing the buſineſs out at length, by any unneceſſary formality of Proceſs.

17. That the People, Subjects and

A.D.1652. An. 4. Car. 2.

Inhabitants of one of the ſaid Confederates, ſhall have and enjoy, in the Countries, Lands, Dominions and Kingdoms of the other, as large and ample Privileges, and as great eaſe, freedom and Immunity, in reſpect of Payment of Toll, Cuſtom, Duty or otherwiſe, as any Stranger whatſoever do or ſhall enjoy in the ſaid Dominions and Kingdoms reſpectively.

Inſtructions for Philip Sidney *Viſcount* Liſle, *Ambaſſador Extraordinary from the Commonwealth of* England, *to the Queen of* Sweden.

A.D.1652. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 2. p. 371.*

YOUR Negotiation being to the Queen of *Sweden*, when you have delivered your Credentials to her, and made your general Propoſition contained in your Inſtructions from the Parliament, and find that there is a good Reception thereof, and a Propenſity in that Queen to enter into an Alliance with this Commonwealth;

1. You ſhall for the matter of that Alliance, propoſe the Articles herewith delivered unto you, either together or at ſeveral times, as you ſhall find it moſt convenient; And you have hereby power to alter, amplify, add unto, and amend the ſame, or any of them, holding to the ſubſtance of your Inſtructions, as you in your Judgment ſhall find beſt, and as you can agree them for the Service of the Commonwealth.

2. If any Particulars ſhall be propounded unto you, on the part of the ſaid Queen and Crown, for compleating of this Alliance, you are hereby authorized to treat and debate thereupon, as alſo upon any the Articles of former Treaties, which have been between the two Nations, and to conclude the ſame, if they be generally within theſe, or the Inſtructions given you by the Parliament; If you ſhall judge them otherwiſe, then to tranſmit them to the Council, for the Parliament's or Council's further direction in theſe particulars.

3. You are upon the matter of the 3d Inſtruction given unto you by the Parliament, to take occaſion at ſuch time as you ſhall find it moſt fit and convenient, to let the Queen ſee the conſtant and fixt deſign, which the States of the United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, have to ingroſs to themſelves the Trade of the World, and particularly of the Eaſt Sea, for accompliſhing whereof, they have made a Treaty with the King of *Denmark* concerning the *Sound*, of a very unuſual nature: And whereby *Sweden*, as well as this Commonwealth, is impoſed upon in point of Trade, contrary to the Treaty made by the King of *Denmark*, as well with the Parliament of *England* in the Year 1646, as with the ſaid Queen in the Year 1645; Inſomuch, that the Trade between theſe Countries and *Swetheland*, which was ſo profitable unto both, hath been by the intolerable Exactions in the *Sound*, of late Years much decayed, and now is totally obſtructed; The King of *Denmark* having by Agreement with the ſaid *Netherlands*, made ſtop of 26 Ships belonging to the People of this Commonwealth, which came out of the ſaid Queen's Ports, after he had invited them in for Protection, and endeavours by conjunction with the ſaid United Provinces, to ſhut up the Paſſage through the *Sound*, in that manner, that no Nation may Trade to or from the Dominions of the ſaid Queen in the Eaſt Sea, but at their Will and Pleaſure; And that therefore not only this Commonwealth, but *Sweden* alſo, is highly concerned in Intereſt to apply ſome ſpeedy Remedy hereunto.

4. For effecting whereof, you are to let that Queen know, that you are come qualified with power to communicate with her Majeſty, by what ways and means to open a free Trade through the *Sound*, that it may not depend upon the Will of the King of *Denmark* and the ſaid United Provinces, whenever they ſhall think fit (as now they have done) to obſtruct it.

5. If you find upon a general deliberation with the Queen concerning the *Sound*, and the Importance thereof to both States, that ſhe is ſenſible of the ſaid Oppreſſions, and the reſtraint put upon Trade thereby, and of the Preparations which are made by the King of *Denmark* and the ſaid States-General, whereby it is manifeſt, that they intend to join their Strength for proſecuting their ſaid Intentions, which you are

A.D.1652. An.4. Car.2.

are fully to repreſent unto her, and the great difficulties which may enſue, and real prejudice to both theſe Nations, if timely Reſolutions be not taken for preventing the ſame, and that ſhe is inclinable thereupon to join with the Parliament, and to communicate with them in Counſels and Aſſiſtance; Then you ſhall demand of the ſaid Queen, what Aſſiſtance and Countenance *Swethland* will give, for the carrying on this Work, in caſe the Parliament ſhall find themſelves obliged to ſend into thoſe Seas a Fleet, which through the bleſſing of God, may be able to defend it ſelf againſt the contrary Party; wherein, if the Queen ſhall declare her ſelf, and thereupon deſcend to particulars, and make Propoſitions accordingly, you are to tranſmit them to the Council, for the Parliament's or Council's further directions, and in the mean time, propound and conclude the 2d, 5th and 9th Articles mentioned in your firſt Inſtructions, relating to this buſineſs.

A.D.1652. An.4. Car.2.

6. In caſe you meet with any Objection or Jealouſie, concerning the coming of the Fleet, you are to give full aſſurance, That the Crown and Dominions of *Sweden* ſhall receive no prejudice thereby, the purpoſes and intentions of this State, being only to endeavour to put a ſtop to the unlimited appetite and deſire of the *Danes* and *Dutch*, and to open the Trade through the *Sound*, That not only the People of this Commonwealth, but other Nations, may without reſtraint, freely Trade through the *Sound*, the greateſt benefit whereof will redound to *Sweden*.

7. Your Lordſhip is to take care (eſpecially whilſt the Treaty is on foot) that nothing be permitted or done directly or indirectly, ſo far as ſhall lie in your Power, to hinder, in favour or aſſiſtance of *Charles Stewart* or his Party, the declared Enemies of this State.

A Petition of the Merchants Adventurers concerning the removing their Company from Rotterdam *to* Flanders.

To the Right Honourable the Council of State.

The humble Petition of the Governor, Deputy, Aſſiſtants, and Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of England.

A.D.1652. rl's Pa- , Vol. 2. 451.

SHEWETH, That whilſt *Dunkirk* and ſome other peices of *Flanders*, were yet in the Hands of the *French*, and that although this War between the Commonwealth, and the States-General had not hapned, the Petitioners had by dear experience, found they could not well longer, either with the honour of the *Engliſh* Nation or the Commodity of Traffick, vent the Drapery of this Land in theſe Provinces, through the multiplied Incroachments and Violations, both of the Provincial States of *Holland*, and of the General States of the whole Land, upon the Petitioners ancient Rights and Privileges, confirmed by ſo many Treaties with the Houſe of *Burgundy*, and owned by theſe States and their Subjects, ſince their ſeparation from the Houſe of *Spain*, by ſo many Octroys, Placarts, Declarations and Concordates; The Petitioners did caſt in their thoughts, where they might find better Conditions, Performances, and all other conveniencies for Trade, within thoſe other Provinces of the *Netherlands* under the King of *Spain*; And the Petitioners did then give the honourable Council an account, what Invitations they had at that time from the Town of *Bridges*, their moſt ancient Reſidence in *Flanders*; But now that *Dunkirk* and all that Coaſt of *Flanders* and *Brabant*, is reduced under the King of *Spain*, and Hoſtility with this Nation profeſſed by the States-General, before their ancient Amity and Alliance; The Petitioners are upon withdrawing their Perſons and Eſtates into ſeveral Parts of *Flanders* and *Brabant* and elſewhere; But this Action being yet looſe and diſperſed, cannot claim thoſe ancient Rights, which are due to this Nation in thoſe Countries, nor can produce that general eſteem and benefit, which are the effects only of a Staple eſtabliſhed, under the wholſome Government of Traffick in the due order and Policy of a Fellowſhip. The Petitioners therefore finding further encouragements, to reſolve upon transferring their Trade into thoſe Provinces

ces under the King of *Spain*, have ever ſince entertained all Propoſitions, in order to the ſettling a Reſidence in ſome one Town, either in *Brabant* or *Flanders*, as might be moſt convenient for Trade, and ſuch as would receive the Fellowſhip, upon ſuch terms and conditions as of Right belong unto them in thoſe Countries, and without which, the Trade of Clothing, cannot either with Honour or Profit be managed and carried through; And now the Petitioners find, that they are ſo hopefully advanced, and the Hearts and Deſires of the People there, ſo inclined to the Fellowſhip, that they have no longer cauſe to diſtruſt admittance upon juſt, honourable and advantageous conditions, as to what is in the power of any Town. All the Obſtacles that they ſuppoſe to be in the way, are only three, but indeed the main Point of all, which are the free exerciſe of the Reformed Religion, Security for Perſon and Eſtate, and the Repeal of all Acts and Placarts, by which the Drapery of this Land ſtands baniſhed, to be imported into thoſe Countries, and together therewith, to extinguiſh all Payments or Pretences by way of Lycent, whereby ſuch Drapery as is permitted to be brought into thoſe Provinces, hath been heavily charged, as ſometimes at ſix Gilders, ſometimes at twelve Gilders, as it is now, and ſometimes at four and twenty Gilders, upon every Cloth, and ſo proportionably upon all other Woollen Manufactures, contrary to the intercourſe between both Nations, and as well diſhonourable as inſupportable, if the Petitioners ſhould plant a Reſident amongſt them, whilſt the Manufacture is ſo charged, or otherwiſe burthened with any Duties or other Impoſitions, in paſſing to their Mart, or whilſt the Commodity is yet unſold in the Merchants Hand: But all theſe Points are of that weight and concernment, that they are only capable to be treated upon, and ſettled by the ſupreme Authority of both Nations; The Petitioners therefore humbly offer the ſame to this honourable Council.

And humbly pray, that ſome Publick Miniſter, may with all convenient ſpeed be authorized, to be inſtant with the Archduke and the King of *Spain's* Council at *Bruxels*, for removing thoſe Obſtacles; And in the interim, if your Honours ſhall ſo think fit, that the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador here Reſident, may be prepared to promote the ſame accordingly, but eſpecially until the Treaty be perfected, that the payment of the Lycent, and all other Impoſitions may be ſuſpended and ſuperſeded. In the firſt point, the Petitioners have advice, as if the Biſhop of the Town, which ſhall be pitcht upon for a Staple, would permit free Exerciſe of Religion within the Publick Houſe of the Nation, admitting only *Engliſh*, and excluding all others, which the Petitioners conceive, to be as much as can be well expected from that Government; In the ſecond, for Security of Perſon and Eſtate, is the great difficulty, ſince the ſad experience of the Maſſacre of *Antwerp*, and that moſt of the Towns there, have Citadels over them, and all however Garriſoned with Strangers for the moſt part, ſo here, ſome eſpecial Proviſion would be made by the Wiſdom of the State; And for the Lycent, the Petitioners think it evident enough, that that King, will by the confluence of all Trade, have greater advantages, then at preſent he any ways reapeth by the Revenue of the Lycent; And the Petitioners do humbly preſume to recommend the effectual proſecution of this Affair to your Honours, Foraſmuch as in this Rupture with the States and incertainty of Affairs with the King of *Denmark*, who by his Countries upon the *Elve*, may as well diſturb all Trade that way, as he hath already done in the *Sound*, they have no other Countries open and ſafe for them; which being conſidered in your Honours deep Wiſdom, The Petitioners do humbly hope, your Honours will find it ſo much the more requiſite, to provide in time for Trade in theſe Provinces, which by the ſhortneſs of the Paſſage, may be both of leſs hazard, and through theſe Lands of the King of *Spain*, the Petitioners doubt not, but to find ſuch vent of the Drapery of this Land, beſides what the Country it ſelf will conſume, and ſuch iſſue into *Germany*, if any thing befall of Trouble, other wheres, as may ſtill take off in good meaſure the Manufacture of this Nation, and every way elſe keep up the Trade of this Commonwealth, both abroad and at home.

All which nevertheleſs is humbly ſubmitted to this honourable Council, and the Petitioners ſhall daily pray, &c.

Sam. Avery, Governor.

Thurſday

Thurſday *the Fourth of* November, 1652. *At the Council of State at* Whitehall.

Ordered,

.D.1652. hurlo's Pa-ers, Vol 2. 435.

THAT the Petition from the Company of Merchant-Adventurers delivered to the Council this Day, be referred to the Committee for Foreign Affairs, who are to take the ſame into Conſideration, and all other Papers formerly delivered into the Council concerning that Buſineſs, and report their Opinions thereupon to the Council.

A.D.1652.

A Chronological Deduction concerning the Engliſh *Cloth, out of the Treaties, between the Houſe of* Burgundy, *and the Crown of* England.

.D.1652. hurlo's Pa-ers, Vol. 2. 436.

IT is found by the Proclamations, forbidding the bringing any *Engliſh* Cloth into the *Netherlands*, which have been ſet forth by the Princes of thoſe Countries reſpectively, in the Years 1464 and 1494, and alſo by the Treaties between the Crown of *England* and thoſe Countries, made in the Years 1499 and 1506, and in the Provinces of *Flanders* in particular, they have from time to time been always forbidden, until a latter Treaty was made, which followeth in its place. Duke *Philip* of *Burgundy* in the ſaid Year 1464, at the Requeſt of his Subjects the 26th of *October*, baniſhed our Cloth out of his Countries, as *Brabant*, *Flanders*, *Holland*, &c. and ordained that all ſhould be burnt, which were found to be brought in after a time prefixed, and it was upon this ground done, becauſe the making of Cloth was antiently in thoſe Parts, and was an inriching and Maintenance of incredible Numbers of People there; And whereas now it begun to encreaſe in *England*, and in theſe Parts to decay very much, and alſo by that Means the *Engliſh* Wools grew very dear, it was to try, if thereby they could find Remedy for the Evils approaching.

Then by the Treaty which was made 1488, the 12th *September*, it is expreſly agreed, that the *Engliſh* Merchants ſhould bring into the ſaid Countries, all Sorts of their Merchandize without any Exceptions.

In the Year 1494, 8th of *April*, did the Arch-duke *Maximilian*, who was afterward Emperor, renew the Proclamations of Duke *Philip* in the Year 1464, for baniſhing and burning the *Engliſh* Cloth, &c.

A.D.1652.

By the Treaty made in the Year 1495, 24th of *February*, which is commonly called *Magnus Intercurſus*, it is again ſet down, that the Subjects of both Princes, ſhould be free in both Countries reciprocally, to trade with all their Commodities without Exception.

Then by the Treaty of the Year 1497, 7th of *July*, the foreſaid Intercourſe of the Year 1495 was confirmed, and in this Treaty expreſly conditioned, That all *Engliſh* Cloths ſhould be brought into the ſaid Countries without Payment of any the new Impoſitions, which thereby were wholly put off from *Engliſh* Cloth.

In the ſame Year 1497, 17th *November*, were publiſhed certain Decrees, that it ſhould be thence forward lawful to ſell, both by Wholeſale and by the Piece, all Sorts of coarſe Cloths called *Iriſh* Mantels, Mantel Cloths, *Scotiſh* Kerſeys, Stocking-bridges, and all other Sorts of coarſe Cloths.

Again, in the Year 1499, there was a Treaty concluded in *Calais*, whereby all Impoſitions and Tolls ſet upon *Engliſh* Cloth, were taken away and aboliſhed; Moreover, there is contained in the ſame Treaty theſe Words, *Ita quod de cætero, licebit omnibus & ſingulis Mercatoribus* Angliæ *per Terram, Mare & Aquas dulces, ad quæcunque loca, oppida infra Terras & Dominia præfati Domini Archiducis* (Flandriâ *duntaxat exceptâ*) *quoſcunque Pannos* Anglicanos, *ſine Moleſtatione, Impedimento, & Inquietatione, traducere, vendere & traduci facere*, &c.

In the Year 1505, 9th *February*, another Treaty was made between King *Henry* of *England*, and King *Philip* of *Caſtile*, then the Soveraign Prince alſo

A.D.1652. An. 4 Car. 2.

ces under the King of *Spain*, have ever ſince entertained all Propoſitions, in order to the ſettling a Reſidence in ſome one Town, either in *Brabant* or *Flanders*, as might be moſt convenient for Trade, and ſuch as would receive the Fellowſhip, upon ſuch terms and conditions as of Right belong unto them in thoſe Countries, and without which, the Trade of Clothing, cannot either with Honour or Profit be managed and carried through; And now the Petitioners find, that they are ſo hopefully advanced, and the Hearts and Deſires of the People there, ſo inclined to the Fellowſhip, that they have no longer cauſe to diſtruſt admittance upon juſt, honourable and advantageous conditions, as to what is in the power of any Town. All the Obſtacles that they ſuppoſe to be in the way, are only three, but indeed the main Point of all, which are the free exerciſe of the Reformed Religion, Security for Perſon and Eſtate, and the Repeal of all Acts and Placarts, by which the Drapery of this Land ſtands baniſhed, to be imported into thoſe Countries, and together therewith, to extinguiſh all Payments or Pretences by way of Lycent, whereby ſuch Drapery as is permitted to be brought into thoſe Provinces, hath been heavily charged, as ſometimes at ſix Gilders, ſometimes at twelve Gilders, as it is now, and ſometimes at four and twenty Gilders, upon every Cloth, and ſo proportionably upon all other Woollen Manufactures, contrary to the intercourſe between both Nations, and as well diſhonourable as inſupportable, if the Petitioners ſhould plant a Reſident amongſt them, whilſt the Manufacture is ſo charged, or otherwiſe burthened with any Duties or other Impoſitions, in paſſing to their Mart, or whilſt the Commodity is yet unſold in the Merchants Hand: But all theſe Points are of that weight and concernment, that they are only capable to be treated upon, and ſettled by the ſupreme Authority of both Nations; The Petitioners therefore humbly offer the ſame to this honourable Council.

And humbly pray, that ſome Publick Miniſter, may with all convenient ſpeed be authorized, to be inſtant with the Archduke and the King of *Spain's* Council at *Bruxels*, for removing thoſe Obſtacles; And in the interim, if your Honours ſhall ſo think fit, that the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador here Reſident, may be prepared to promote the ſame accordingly, but eſpecially until the Treaty be perfected, that the payment of the Lycent, and all other Impoſitions may be ſuſpended and ſuperſeded. In the firſt point, the Petitioners have advice, as if the Biſhop of the Town, which ſhall be pitcht upon for a Staple, would permit free Exerciſe of Religion within the Publick Houſe of the Nation, admitting only *Engliſh*, and excluding all others, which the Petitioners conceive, to be as much as can be well expected from that Government; In the ſecond, for Security of Perſon and Eſtate, is the great difficulty, ſince the ſad experience of the Maſſacre of *Antwerp*, and that moſt of the Towns there, have Citadels over them, and all, however, Garriſoned with Strangers for the moſt part, ſo here, ſome eſpecial Proviſion would be made by the Wiſdom of the State; And for the Lycent, the Petitioners think it evident enough, that that King, will by the confluence of all Trade, have greater advantages, then at preſent he any ways reapeth by the Revenue of that Lycent: And the Petitioners do humbly preſume to recommend the effectual proſecution of this Affair to your Honours, Foraſmuch as in this Rupture with the States and incertainty of Affairs with the King of *Denmark*, who by his Countries upon the *Elve*, may as well diſturb all Trade that way, as he hath already done in the *Sound*, they have neither Countries open and ſafe for them; which being conſidered in your Honours deep Wiſdom, The Petitioners do humbly hope, your Honours will find it ſo much the more requiſite, to provide in time for Trade in theſe Provinces, which by the ſhortneſs of the Paſſage, may be both of leſs hazard, and through theſe Lands of the King of *Spain*, the Petitioners doubt not, but to find ſuch vent of the Drapery of this Land, beſides what the Country it ſelf will conſume, and ſuch iſſue into *Germany*, if any thing befall of Trouble, other wheres, as may ſtill take off in good meaſure the Manufacture of this Nation, and every way elſe keep up the Trade of this Commonwealth, both abroad and at home.

All which neverthelеſs is humbly ſubmitted to this honourable Council, and the Petitioners ſhall daily pray, &c.

Sam. Avery, Governor.

Thurſday

A.D.1652.
An. 4. Car. 2.

Thurſday *the Fourth of* November, 1652. *At the Council of State at* Whitehall.

A.D.1652.
An. 4. Car. 2.

Ordered,

.D.1652.
urlo's Pa-
rs, Vol 2.
435.

THAT the Petition from the Company of Merchant-Adventurers delivered to the Council this Day, be referred to the Committee for Foreign Affairs, who are to take the ſame into Conſideration, and all other Papers formerly delivered into the Council concerning that Buſineſs, and report their Opinions thereupon to the Council.

A.D.1652.

A Chronological Deduction concerning the Engliſh *Cloth, out of the Treaties, between the Houſe of* Burgundy, *and the Crown of* England.

.D.1652.
urlo's Pa-
rs, Vol 2.
436.

IT is found by the Proclamations, forbidding the bringing any *Engliſh* Cloth into the *Netherlands*, which have been ſet forth by the Princes of thoſe Countries reſpectively, in the Years 1464 and 1494, and alſo by the Treaties between the Crown of *England* and thoſe Countries, made in the Years 1499 and 1506, and in the Provinces of *Flanders* in particular, they have from time to time been always forbidden, until a latter Treaty was made, which followeth in its place. Duke *Philip* of *Burgundy* in the ſaid Year 1464, at the Requeſt of his Subjects the 26th of *October*, baniſhed our Cloth out of his Countries, as *Brabant*, *Flanders*, *Holland*, &c. and ordained that all ſhould be burnt, which were found to be brought in after a time prefixed, and it was upon this ground done, becauſe the making of Cloth was antiently in thoſe Parts, and was an inriching and Maintenance of incredible Numbers of People there; And whereas now it begun to encreaſe in *England*, and in theſe Parts to decay very much, and alſo by that Means the *Engliſh* Wools grew very dear, it was to try, if thereby they could find Remedy for the Evils approaching.

Then by the Treaty which was made 1488, the 12th *September*, it is expreſly agreed, that the *Engliſh* Merchants ſhould bring into the ſaid Countries, all Sorts of their Merchandize without any Exceptions.

In the Year 1494, 8th of *April*, did the Arch-duke *Maximilian*, who was afterward Emperor, renew the Proclamations of Duke *Philip* in the Year 1464, for baniſhing and burning the *Engliſh* Cloth, *&c.*

A.D.1652.

By the Treaty made in the Year 1495, 24th of *February*, which is commonly called *Magnus Intercurſus*, it is again ſet down, that the Subjects of both Princes, ſhould be free in both Countries reciprocally, to trade with all their Commodities without Exception.

Then by the Treaty of the Year 1497, 7th of *July*, the foreſaid Intercourſe of the Year 1495 was confirmed, and in this Treaty expreſly conditioned, That all *Engliſh* Cloths ſhould be brought into the ſaid Countries without Payment of any the new Impoſitions, which thereby were wholly put off from *Engliſh* Cloth.

In the ſame Year 1497, 17th *November*, were publiſhed certain Decrees, that it ſhould be thence forward lawful to ſell, both by Wholeſale and by the Piece, all Sorts of coarſe Cloths called *Iriſh* Mantels, Mantel Cloths, *Scotiſh* Kerſeys, Stocking-bridges, and all other Sorts of coarſe Cloths.

Again, in the Year 1499, there was a Treaty concluded in *Calais*, whereby all Impoſitions and Tolls ſet upon *Engliſh* Cloth, were taken away and aboliſhed; Moreover, there is contained in the ſame Treaty theſe Words, *Ita quod de cætero, licebit omnibus & ſingulis Mercatoribus* Angliæ *per Terram, Mare & Aquas dulces, ad quæcunque loca, oppida infra Terras & Dominia præfati Domini Archiducis* (Flandriâ *duntaxat exceptâ*) *quoſcunque Pannos* Anglicanos, *ſine Moleſtatione, Impedimento, & Inquietatione, traducere, vendere & traduci facere*, &c.

In the Year 1505, 9th *February*, another Treaty was made between King *Henry* of *England*, and King *Philip* of *Caſtile*, then the Soveraign Prince alſo

A.D.1652.

An. 4. Car. 2.

of thoſe Countries, in which, nothing was once mentioned concerning Commerce.

In the next Year following, 1506, there was another Treaty made between the ſaid two Kings, which is wonderouſly to the Advantage of the *Engliſh*, and therefore by the other Side, it is called *le Mauvais Traicté*; Whereby it is concluded, that all Sorts of *Engliſh* Cloths ſhall be ſold in all Places and Towns of the ſeventeen *Netherlands*, yea namely alſo in *Flanders* by the Pack, only it is forbidden in *Flanders*, that any *Engliſhman* ſhould ſell by Retail, or Dye or Dreſs any Cloth; Moreover, it is again therein expreſly agreed, That no Taxes ſhould be ſet upon *Engliſh* Cloth or Kerſeys, more than the old Tolls of two Stivers upon each Cloth, which antiently they were wont to pay.

By the Reſtriction which the Barons of the Exchequer of the Emperor *Maximilian* made, in the Year 1511, it is alledged, that then there were yearly ſold in thoſe Parts, *French* Cloths for three hundred thouſand Gilders, *Engliſh* for two hundred thouſand Gilders, and *Scotiſh* Cloths for a hundred thouſand Gilders, whereupon a Reſolution was taken, to Tax all Outlandiſh Cloths with a Sum, which ſhould paſs and repaſs through thoſe Countries; The *French* Cloths with a Crown of the Sun, the *Engliſh* Cloths with a gold Gilder with the Croſs, the *Scotiſh* Cloths with a half golden *Philip*, yet would not be accompted to have done any thing againſt the Treaty lately made.

In the Year 1515, 4th *January*, the Treaty of the Year 1506, was neither confirmed nor aboliſhed, but the great Intercourſe of the Year 1495 is confirmed.

In the Treaty of the Year 1516, 29th of *October*, the ſame Treaties are alſo confirmed.

In the Treaty *Anno* 1520, 11th *April*, It is again expreſly concluded, that the *Engliſh* Nation ſhall trade into all the ſaid Countries, with all manner of their Merchandize, without any Exceptions, and that they ſhall be obliged to pay no other Tolls, according to the Privileges granted unto the *Engliſh* Nation, by *Philip* Duke of *Burgundy*, in the Year 1446; This Treaty confirmeth alſo the Treaty 1495.

Upon this Treaty, *Anno* 1520, 4th *October*, was a Liſt made, what all *Engliſh* Merchandize ſhould pay for *Zealand*'s Toll, alſo the ſame Day was made a Rule, concerning thoſe that defrauded the Tolls of their Dues for *Engliſh* Merchandize, who ſhould confiſcate their Goods, and ſome other Matters for Moderation of the Tolls.

The Treaty *Anno* 1522, 17th *January*, confirmeth *Magnus Intercurſus*, *Anno* 1495, again.

By the Treaties of the ſame Year 1522, of the 19th *June*, and 2d *July*, nothing is done for Commerce, but relatively and confirmatively, of and to the Treaties *Anno* 1522, 19 *Junii*.

By the Treaty of *Cambricke*, *Anno* 1529, the aforeſaid Intercourſe of the Year 1520 is confirmed, and all things to be in the ſame State they were, before the Wars begun between thoſe two Princes.

In the Year 1531, *Reynier Brunt*, Attorney-General of *Holland*, by Commiſſion and Command from *Urowe Mary*, then Regent of thoſe Countries for the Emperor, did take Information at *Zierichſea* in *Zealand*, of the Drapery and Conſumption of all Sorts of Clothes, by which Information it is found, that then and before, *Engliſh* Cloth was ſold and retailed, generally all ſorts of Clothes without difference made of dyed or undyed, yea in *F.* 7. are deſcribed at large, thoſe that have to do, about making and dreſſing of Cloth, as Combers, Spinners, Waſhers, Weavers, Fullers, Sheerers, Rowers, but no mention is made of any Dyers therein.

By the Treaty *Anno* 1542, 2d *May*, was confirmed the Treaty *Anno* 1520, and ſhould remain in force as it was alſo affirmed in the Treaty of *Cambricke* 1529.

In the ſecret Treaty at *Hampton-Court*, between *Charles* the Vth and King *Henry* the VIIIth, *Anno* 1549, was Commerce not at all mentioned.

By the Treaty of Marriage *Anno* 1554, between *Philip* and *Mary*, are all the Treaties of Intercourſe confirmed.

In the Year 1563, 8th *February*, a Proclamation was publiſhed by the King of *Spain* in print, forbidding the going of divers Merchandizes, Stuffs, and Materials, forth of the *Netherlands* into *England*, and divers *Engliſh* Merchandize from being imported into thoſe Countries.

In the Year 1564, 22d of *May*, another Proclamation was publiſhed by the King of *Spain* in print, forbidding all trade into *England* or *Embden*, and from thoſe Parts; moreover that none of his Subjects might trade with the *Engliſh*, if they met in foreign and neutral Countries, no not ſo much as by Bill of Exchange.

In the Year 1565, 30th of *October*, a certain Act was publiſhed for Interpretation of the ſame Proclamation, therein containing by Name, the *Engliſh* Kerſeys.

In the Year 1565, 20th *July*, by Proclamation were baniſhed out of the *Low-Countries*, all Woollen Cloth and Draperies whatſoever made in *England*.

Whereas in *Anno* 1566, the Ambaſſadors of *England*, and the Deputies of the Houſe of *Burgundy*, met at *Bridges* in *Flanders*, but did not agree; There was publiſhed upon the 15th of *July* the ſame Year, that by Proviſion until Agreement was made, there ſhould be free Trade on both Sides, according to a Proviſion, all Publication made before in *Anno* 1564, in the Month of *January*.

In the Year 1574, 29th *May*, Publication was made by the great Commander of *Caſtile*, whereby it was conſented, that the *Engliſh* Nation ſhould paſs the River *Scheld* to *Antwerp*, the general Prohibition notwithſtanding, at which time, thoſe who were then termed Rebels, had the Mouth or Inlet of the ſaid River in their Keeping.

In the Year 1585, when Queen *Elizabeth* undertook the Protection of the *United Provinces*, in the time of the Duke of *Parma*, on the other Side the *Engliſh* Cloth was generally forbidden, and then particular Paſſports and Licences were given, for bringing in thither our Cloths, paying ſuch Sums upon each Cloth, as the Enemies pleaſed to impoſe, which Paſſports were then given to Cloyſters, or Churches, or Alms-houſes, or maimed Captains for Recompence, but brought no profit into the Prince's Revenues.

In the Year 1587, 10th *September*, Proclamation was publiſhed forbidding any Cloth, Kerſeys, or *Engliſh* Draperies whatſoever imported into thoſe Parts.

In the Year 1591, 6th *December*, a Proclamation was publiſhed in print; containing a Liſt, wherein it was ſpecified what Goods and Merchandize paying Licence, might go into *Holland* and *Zealand*, and come thence, the Wars notwithſtanding, amongſt which, the *Engliſh* Cloths were comprehended, and ever ſince then, they began to be tolerated by the Princes, to be brought in upon Paſſports.

In *Anno* 1592, the States of *Flanders* and *Artois* ſolicited earneſtly, that the prohibitive Proclamations might be put in Execution againſt the *Engliſh* Cloth and Draperies; but after Conſultation, it was found, that they would not be altogether without them, nor could wholly baniſh them out of *Brabant* for many Reaſons, whereupon the Arch-duke *Erneſtus* ſent away a Diſpatch into *Spain*, to adviſe them thereof.

In the Year 1601, the firſt Paſſport for Cloth and Kerſeys was let to Farm, and until then, never put amongſt the Princes of thoſe Countries Revenues; the firſt Farmer of the ſaid Paſſports was *Peeter Van Merſtraten Teathvines*, and then was the Licence of Cloth raiſed from ſeven Gilders the Cloth unto nine Gilders.

In the Year 1604, the 18th *Auguſt*, in *London*, *Stilo Veteri*, a Treaty was concluded by the King of *Spain* and *Arch-dukes*, with our Sovereign King *James* that now reigneth, the twentieth Article thereof, I will ſet down *verbatim*, but as concerning the ancient Treaties of Entercourſe and Commerce, whereof divers are extant betwixt the Kingdoms of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, and the Dominions of the Duke of *Burgundy* and Princes of the *Low Countries*, which notwithſtanding, during the late Troubles have been intermitted, and peradventure in ſome Parts impaired, it is agreed by way of Proviſion, that they ſhall retain and have their antient Force and Authority, and that they ſhall be uſed on both Parts as they were before the Wars; and if it happen, that either by both Parts or any one Part, any Breach thereof be alledged, or that the Subjects ſhall complain, that the Conventions are not obſerved, or that more grievous Burthens than were accuſtomed are impoſed on them, there ſhall be Deputies appointed on either Part, which may meet, and calling unto them (if need be) Merchants experienced in ſuch Matters, may friendly and equally renew and reſtore ſuch things, as ſhall be found either to have ſlipped out of courſe, or to have been changed by the injury of Time, or by corrupt Cuſtom and Uſes; So that when the Commiſſioners of the Arch-dukes returned

A.D 1652. An. 4. Car. 2.

home from *London*, they gave Order that at the Ports of *Flanders*, all *Engliſh* Cloths ſhould be ſent to *Antwerp*, or there ſold without paying any more Licence at all, nor other Tolls than two Stivers upon a Cloth, being the antient Cuſtom and Toll; But the *Engliſh* Merchants then dwelling in *Antwerp*, being Papiſts and no good Patriots, having alſo ſtore of Clothes, which had paid the Licence of nine Gilders the Cloth, yet upon their Hands unſold, they fearing ſome preſent Loſs might come to their Particulars, petitioned the Arch-dukes, to continue to take there his accuſtomed Licence of nine Gilders, which he quickly granted: knowing that until the Merchants of that Nation complained, it would not be taken notice of nor excepted againſt; But when good Patriots, Merchants came thither to trade, looked into the Buſineſs, and made Petitions to have the Treaties obſerved, the King's Majeſty had then cauſed the new Impoſitions upon thoſe Countries Commodities, which was given by the Duke for Anſwer to their Petition, and therefore that they muſt take ſuch Meaſure as he found convenient to mete unto them, until the Treaties might be renewed, and Deputies appointed on both Sides for that Purpoſe.

In the Year 1612, the *Engliſh* Clothes were again baniſhed out of ſome of the Provinces of the Arch-dukes, and ſo remain at this time, and are permitted to be by us brought into the Province of *Brabant* only, at which time, certain *Jeſuited Engliſh* Merchants and Prieſts together, for their particular Benefit, got a Paſſport of two thouſand of Clothes in the Name of *Richard Verſteagen* one of the Conſorts, prohibiting and reſtraining any Man to bring in any Clothes into *Brabant* alſo, but thoſe who were licenced by and under the ſaid *Verſteagen* and Conſorts, and permitting them to take what Prices they pleaſed, of ſuch as they ſhould give Licent unto, which afterwards came to fifteen Gilders, which is thirty Shillings *per* Cloth, at which Price, that Year and the Year 1613, the Cloth was taxed; At the end of the Year 1613, the Arch-dukes made it lawful and free again, to bring Cloth into *Brabant* only at twelve Gilders, which is twenty four Shillings *per* Cloth licenced by any Man that liſteth; and in this Eſtate it ſtandeth the 2d Day of *March* 1620, *Stilo Veteri*, ſo that inſtead of eight Millions of Cloths vented there ſince the beginning of the Wars, now there are not vented above thirty five Hundred, or four thouſand at moſt; Moreover particular Towns take upon them to impoſe upon *Engliſh* Cloth, contrary alſo to the Treaties, five Stivers upon the Fleece, for every mingle-coloured Cloth and Kerſey, or other being dyed in the Wooll and ſold, or cut out in their Town, towards the increaſe of their common Stocks, which importeth alſo fifteen Shillings Sterling, ſo upon each Cloth, and fifty Shillings upon a Pack of *Devonſhire* Kerſeys, which do alſo pay unto the Duke by way of Licence ſix pounds Sterling, or *Engliſh* Money, ſo that twenty poor *Devonſhire* Kerſeys pay Taxes more than the Treaties allow, at leaſt eight Pounds ten Shillings *Engliſh* Money in Foreign Pars, beſides what they pay at Home.

A.D.165 An. 4. Car.

An Extract out of the Regiſter of the Reſolutions of their High and Mighty Lordſhips the States-General of the United Provinces, Die Sabbati, 26 April, 1653.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 3. *p.* 30.

UPON the Repreſentation of the Lords Deputies of the Provinces of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland*, made in the Aſſembly, after Deliberation had: It is thought fit and underſtood, That the reſpective Colleges of the Admiralties, be anthorized by their High and Mighty Lordſhips, to grant Leave and Paſs for the Exportation of Counterband Goods and Ship Materials, (except Gunpowder, Salt-peter, and Brimſtone) being thereunto deſired, to the Traders and Merchants of theſe Countries, after Knowledge taken of the Buſineſs by way of Diſpenſation, notwithſtanding the foregoing Placate to any of the Harbours, Towns, and Places

A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2. Places of any of the Allies or Neutrals of this State, conditionally, that no ſuch Exportation out of theſe Countries be agreed unto, Weſtward, or towards any of the ſaid Harbours, Towns, or Places lying on this ſide of the River Elve; and that the Traders and Merchants, for this end and purpoſe, ſhall be bound to expreſs in their Paſſes, according to the opportunity and diſtance of the Place, whether the ſaid Exportation by ſpecial Conſent and Diſpenſation, is to be made, and that they do make it appear clearly to the Councils of the Admiralty, out of whoſe Diſtriction, the abovementioned Commodities or Neceſſaries ſhall be exported, by giving in Certificates or Atteſtations, whereby it may clearly appear, that all the ſame Commodities were wholly unladen and entred on Shore at firſt, for ſuch, before they were exported, that all ſuch Atteſtations are to be ſealed and ſigned by the publick Miniſters or Conſuls of this State, where the abovementioned unlading ſhall be made, their Reſident, or in caſe there be no publick Miniſters or Conſuls, then muſt the ſaid Certificates be ſigned at leaſt by two of the Magiſtrates of the Place, where the unlading is made, and ſealed with the publick Seal of the Town.

A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2. Moreover becauſe this State or the Inhabitants thereof, may receive no Prejudice by what is abovementioned, ſo ſhall the Ships laden wholly or partly with ſuch Commodities, not be ſuffered to go to Sea then in Company of the ordinary Convoy, and under the Flag of this State; And all ſuch Ships laden with any of the abovesaid Commodities, that ſhall dare to do the contrary, being met withal at Sea, by any of the Ships of this State or the Subjects thereof, may be taken and made Prize of, unleſs the ſaid Ships be driven from the Convoy or Flag by diſtreſs of Weather, and that it doth appear to be ſo to the Council of the Admiralty. Farther the Placates for prohibiting of Counterband Goods to remain entire, in all their Points, notwithſtanding this Diſpenſation; And good Caution and Security is to be given by thoſe Merchants, who ſhall deſire Leave for the exporting of Counterband Goods, that they do not defraud or abuſe the State by ſending of them to prohibited Places, to the Prejudice of this State.

Dorſ.

From Mr. *Calacly*,

Hague.

A Letter of Intelligence from Vienna.

S I R,

A.D. 1653. rb's Pa- s, Vol. 3. 51. YOUR laſt Letter of the fourth Current I received, by which I ſee your great Fleet's at Sea, as alſo the Confirmation of your Victory againſt the *Dutch*, which now is more credited here then formerly. All the News of the Empire is moſt now from *Ratiſbon*, which you have from another hand; Something ſecret is a doing for *R. Carolus* there, and the King of *Poland* (which is a Secret alſo) will engage with the Empire in his Quarrel; What this ſhall bring forth, time will let you ſee; I hear the *Swedes* and *Brandenburg* are agreed, which is a means to diſpatch all the Affairs of the Empire, and to proſecute the Deſigns for *R. C.* which are now more vigorous; It is written hither, A.D. 1653. that your Parliament deſire a Peace from *Holland*, and that your General *Blake* is Blind and unable for Service, but not believed, and if it be true, I wonder you did write nothing of it; The Peace will be obſtructed by many, and great Encouragement will be given to the *Dutch* to proſecute the War.

The *Turks* do not lately moleſt *Hungary*, nor likelihood of a Peace with the *Venetians*.

There is a Report that *Poland* had a Victory againſt the *Coſſacks*, whereby 20000 of the *Coſſacks* were ſlain, a Confirmation is expected, the next will let you ſee more of it from

Yours, &c.

Vienna, 30 *April*, 1653.

A.D 1652. An. 4. Car. 2. home from *London*, they gave Order that at the Ports of *Flanders*, all *Engliſh* Cloths ſhould be ſent to *Antwerp*, or there ſold without paying any more Licence at all, nor other Tolls than two Stivers upon a Cloth, being the antient Cuſtom and Toll; But the *Engliſh* Merchants then dwelling in *Antwerp*, being Papiſts and no good Patriots, having alſo ſtore of Clothes, which had paid the Licence of nine Gilders the Cloth, yet upon their Hands unſold, they fearing ſome preſent Loſs might come to their Particulars, petitioned the Arch-dukes, to continue to take there his accuſtomed Licence of nine Gilders, which he quickly granted: knowing that until the Merchants of that Nation complained, it would not be taken notice of nor excepted againſt; But when good Patriots, Merchants came thither to trade, looked into the Buſineſs, and made Petitions to have the Treaties obſerved, the King's Majeſty had then cauſed the new Impoſitions upon thoſe Countries Commodities, which was given by the Duke for Anſwer to their Petition, and therefore that they muſt take ſuch Meaſure as he found convenient to mete unto them, until the Treaties might be renewed, and Deputies appointed on both Sides for that Purpoſe.

In the Year 1612, the *Engliſh* Clothes were again baniſhed out of ſome of the Provinces of the Arch-dukes, and ſo remain at this time, and are permitted to be by us brought into the Province of *Brabant* only, at which time, certain *Jeſuited Engliſh* Merchants and Prieſts together, for their particular Benefit, got a Paſſport of two thouſand of Clothes in the Name of *Richard Verſteagen* one of the Conſorts, A.D.165 An. 4. Car. prohibiting and reſtraining any Man to bring in any Clothes into *Brabant* alſo, but thoſe who were licenced by and under the ſaid *Verſteagen* and Conſorts, and permitting them to take what Prices they pleaſed, of ſuch as they ſhould give Licent unto, which afterwards came to fifteen Gilders, which is thirty Shillings *per* Cloth, at which Price, that Year and the Year 1613, the Cloth was taxed; At the end of the Year 1613, the Arch-dukes made it lawful and free again, to bring Cloth into *Brabant* only at twelve Gilders, which is twenty four Shillings *per* Cloth licenced by any Man that liſteth; and in this Eſtate it ſtandeth the 2d Day of *March* 1620, *Stilo Veteri*, ſo that inſtead of eight Millions of Cloths vented there ſince the beginning of the Wars, now there are not vented above thirty five Hundred, or four thouſand at moſt; Moreover particular Towns take upon them to impoſe upon *Engliſh* Cloth, contrary alſo to the Treaties, five Stivers upon the Fleece, for every mingle-coloured Cloth and Kerſey, or other being dyed in the Wooll and ſold, or cut out in their Town, towards the increaſe of their common Stocks, which importeth alſo fifteen Shillings Sterling, ſo upon each Cloth, and fifty Shillings upon a Pack of *Devonſhire* Kerſeys, which do alſo pay unto the Duke by way of Licence ſix pounds Sterling, or *Engliſh* Money, ſo that twenty poor *Devonſhire* Kerſeys pay Taxes more than the Treaties allow, at leaſt eight Pounds ten Shillings *Engliſh* Money in Foreign Pars, beſides what they pay at Home.

An Extract out of the Regiſter of the Reſolutions of their High and Mighty Lordſhips the States-General of the United Provinces, Die Sabbati, 26 April, 1653.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers. Vol. 3. p. 30.* A.D.165

UPON the Repreſentation of the Lords Deputies of the Provinces of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland*, made in the Aſſembly, after Deliberation had: It is thought fit and underſtood, That the reſpective Colleges of the Admiralties, be anthorized by their High and Mighty Lordſhips, to grant Leave and Paſs for the Exportation of Counterband Goods and Ship Materials, (except Gunpowder, Salt-peter, and Brimſtone) being thereunto deſired, to the Traders and Merchants of theſe Countries, after Knowledge taken of the Buſineſs by way of Diſpenſation, notwithſtanding the foregoing Placate to any of the Harbours, Towns, and Places

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. Places of any of the Allies, or Neutrals of this State, conditionally, that no ſuch Exportation out of theſe Countries be agreed unto, *Weſtward*, or towards any of the ſaid Harbours, Towns, or Places ſituate on this Side of the River *Lier*; and that the Traders and Merchants, for this end and purpoſe, ſhall be bound to expreſs in their Paſſes, according to the opportunity and diſtance of the Place, whether the ſaid Exportation by ſpecial Conſent and Diſpenſation, is to be made, and that they do make it appear clearly to the Councils of the Admiralty, out of whoſe Diſtriction, the abovementioned Commodities or Neceſſaries ſhall be exported, by giving in Certificates or Atteſtations, whereby it may clearly appear, that all the ſame Commodities were wholly unladen and entred on Shore at firſt, for ſuch, before they were exported, and all ſuch Atteſtations are to be ſealed and ſigned by the publick Miniſters or Conſuls of this State, where the abovementioned unlading ſhall be made, their Reſident, or in caſe there be no publick Miniſters or Conſuls, then muſt the ſaid Certificates be ſigned at leaſt by two of the Magiſtrates of the Place, where the unlading is made, and ſealed with the publick Seal of the Town.

Moreover becauſe this State or the Inhabitants thereof, may receive no Prejudice by what is abovementioned, ſo ſhall the Ships laden wholly or partly with ſuch Commodities, not be ſuffered to go to Sea then in Company of the ordinary Convoy, and under the Flag of this State; And all ſuch Ships laden with any of the aboveſaid Commodities, that ſhall dare to do the contrary, being met withal at Sea, by any of the Ships of this State or the Subjects thereof, may be taken and made Prize of, unleſs the ſaid Ships be driven from the Convoy or Flag by diſtreſs of Weather, and that it doth appear to be ſo to the Council of the Admiralty. Farther the Placates for prohibiting of Counterband Goods to remain entire, in all their Points, notwithſtanding this Diſpenſation; And good Caution and Security is to be given by thoſe Merchants, who ſhall deſire Leave for the exporting of Counterband Goods, that they do not defraud or abuſe the State by ſending of them to prohibited Places, to the Prejudice of this State. A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Dorſ.
From Mr. *Colnely*,

Hague.

A Letter of Intelligence from Vienna.

SIR,

A.D.1653. hurl's Pa- rs, Vol. 3. 51. YOUR laſt Letter of the fourth Current I received, by which I ſee your great Fleet's at Sea, as alſo the Confirmation of your Victory againſt the *Dutch*, which now is more credited here then formerly. All the News of the Empire is moſt now from *Ratisbon*, which you have from another hand; Something ſecret is a doing for *R. Carolus* there, and the King of *Poland* (which is a Secret alſo) will engage with the Empire in his Quarrel; What this ſhall bring forth, time will let you ſee; I hear the *Swedes* and *Brandenburg* are agreed, which is a means to expedite all the Affairs of the Empire, and to proſecute the Deſigns for *R. C.* which are now more vigorous; It is written hither, that your Parliament deſire a Peace from *Holland*, and that your General *Blake* is Blind and unable for Service, but not believed, and if it be true, I wonder you did write nothing of it; The Peace will be obſtructed by many, and great Encouragement will be given to the *Dutch* to proſecute the War. A.D.1653.

The *Turks* do not lately moleſt *Hungary*, nor likelihood of a Peace with the *Venetians*.

There is a Report that *Poland* had a Victory againſt the *Coſſacks*, whereby 20000 of the *Coſſacks* were ſlain, a Confirmation is expected, the next will let you ſee more of it from

Yours, &c.

Vienna, 30 *April*, 1653.

Advice of Holland *touching the* Engliſh *Affairs.*

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3.

BESIDES, that thoſe which in purſuance of what is ſaid before are to be ſent for *England*, ſhall be ordered likewiſe to communicate and confer particularly, and with all Confidence, about the Matter or Subject of the Negotiation to be committed to their Charge, with *Monſieur de Neufville* reſiding there at preſent, for the King and Crown of *France*, or with ſuch as may yet further be ſent thither from the ſaid Crown, and therewithal to employ their utmoſt Endeavours and Offices, towards the preſent Government of *England*, to the end, that the ſaid Government may be brought, as well with the Crown aforeſaid, as with this State into a good Underſtanding and perfect Amity, yea, if it were poſſible, that there might be made and concluded a common League betwixt the King of *France*, and the Republick of *England*, and this State, upon the Grounds formerly mentioned; and that for the better advancing of the ſaid Affair, the Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel*, ſhall with all ſpeed be made acquainted, in what Terms the Affairs of this State are ſtanding for the preſent with the Government of *England*, tranſmitting unto him ſuch former Acts and Papers, as may be ſerviceable for that Purpoſe; That the ſame ſhall moreover be ſupplied with the Matter and Ingredients, upon which this State is deſirous to make an Alliance with the Republick of *England*, ordering him to communicate the ſame with the King of *France*, and the Chief Miniſters there, and to deſire of them, that the ſaid *Monſieur Neufville*, may be charged by his Majeſty, to uſe all Confidence towards thoſe, which ſhall be ſent from this State for *England* in manner aforeſaid, and to direct the Affairs with mutual Communication, as alſo to help the adjuſting of a common League, upon the Grounds before intimated.

Provided that herein there be uſed that Circumſpection, that in the advancing and accompliſhing of the Negotiation to be entred into, in this State's behalf with the Government of *England*, and the Intereſt or Negotiation of *France*, there be an equal Improvement: It being likewiſe from this Moment to be determined, that in caſe the Negotiation in *England* prove fruitleſs, which God forbid, this State then ſhall with utmoſt Endeavours, ſeek to conclude a renewing of Alliance with *France*, upon the Articles drawn up heretofore, and that to that end, the ſame ſhall be further re-aſſumed, perfectly debated, and from this inſtant finally determined.

And if ſo be, that through God's Bleſſing, the Agreement betwixt both the Republicks take Effect, That then, according to the Event and Occaſion of Affairs, the renewing of the Alliance aforeſaid, (putting out the Words, Offenſively againſt the Government of *England*) ſhall be ſuch as may conſiſt with the Treaty to be made with *England*.

A Letter of Intelligence from Rome.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. *p.* 42.

YOURS I received this Morning, by which I ſee your great Preparations for the Seas, your Quietneſs at Home, and what little you have to do in *Ireland* and *Scotland*, as alſo the Inclinations of that State to a Peace with the States-General, and queſtionleſs they have no leſs, having great Reaſons for it. It is believed in this Court, the War betwixt you and *Holland* will not be laſting (though I muſt confeſs wiſhed ſo to be in this Court) and the more Endeavours ſhall be uſed for a Peace with the Catholick Princes; For your Peace and Confederacy with the States-General are formidable to the Catholick Princes, and you may be confident you ſhall find it ſo, and that *R. C.* his Quarrel in the end may be embraced, upon that Account, and none other; Here is no publick Agent or Miniſter now from *R. C.* but from his Mother. The old *Scotiſhman* remains always, but is little active at preſent; For as we underſtand here, *R. C.* is diverted from ſending any Ambaſſadors hither, leſt thereby he might loſe his Proteſtant Party, and till it ſhall be known, what the Diet of

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

of Germany ſhall do, and whether you ſhall have a Peace with the Dutch, no Miniſters in publick are expected from R. C. at this Court.

This Pope is near and covetous, though exteriorly he ſeems otherwiſe, and yet when he undertakes any thing he is both liberal and reſolute, but very ſlow. I confirm to you notwithſtanding all, that it is the Reſolution hitherto taken, no general Peace to take Effect till *Portugal* be reduced, and the Diet of *Germany* ended; If ſomething ſhall intervene that may beget new Reſolutions, time will let us ſee. It is true, the Pope and the Commonwealth of *Venice*, have by their frequent Letters and publick Miniſters, mediated for a Peace betwixt the two Crowns ſome Years paſſed, as they do at this preſent, but in vain, and ſo it will be till what is ſaid ſhall be done. The difference betwixt this Court and the King of *France* is not ſo violent as the Ignorant take it to be, neither is it the way of this Court to proceed violently now-a-days againſt Princes or States, they are weary of it, and are ſenſible how much they have loſt by it. Some Men of the *French* Gameſters and leud Fellows, and alſo many *Italians*, were taken in the Palace of Cardinal *Mazarin*'s Father as you hear, and were impriſoned as Vagabonds; A great noiſe is made of it, but nothing in *Subſtantia*, for the *French* Ambaſſador is in the ſame Reſpects as always, and does his accuſtomed Viſits to the Pope's Palace and the Cardinals, as he has been and is by others viſited. Cardinal *Medicis* (though of the *Spaniſh* Faction) ſoon after his arrival viſited him with great Civilities and greater Pomp.

The difference touching the *Janſenians* is not yet ended, though Congregations do daily ſit, and very intricate is the Matter, a number of the learned Men being on both ſides.

The Princes of *Italy* will not obey the Pope's Commands in ſuppreſſing the ſmall Con . . . . . as he commanded, and the two Matters are ſomewhat . . . . to the Authority of this Court, but Endeavours will be uſed to reconcile all.

Cardinal *Pimentelli* is daily . . . . . . expected here and Lodgings prepared in the *Minerva* of the Dominicans, till he ſhall take a Palace for himſelf.

This is all of . . . . at preſent I have.

Rome, 12 *May*, 1653.

A Declaration of the Council of State, upon a Letter from the States-General to General Cromwell.

A.D.1653.

hurlo's apers, ol. 3. p. 33.

THE Letter written by the States-General of the *United Provinces*, and directed to the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, being by Mr. *Thilman Aquitius*, Meſſenger of the ſaid States, delivered to his Excellency the Lord General *Cromwell*, and by him communicated to the Council of State now ſitting at *Whitehall*, hath been by them taken into Conſideration; and finding it to purport an Anſwer to the Letter written by the late Parliament of this Commonwealth to the States-General, in reference to the friendly and amicable compoſing of the Differences, between theſe two States, they have thought fit to declare, That notwithſtanding the late Change and Alteration of Affairs, which hath pleaſed the wiſe and all-diſpoſing Hand of God to bring to paſs in this Commonwealth, They have the ſame good Intentions towards the *United Provinces*, with ſincere Deſires to put an end to the preſent War, and to eſtabliſh a laſting Peace between theſe Nations. And the Council having upon this Occaſion, peruſed and conſidered the ſaid Letter ſent by the Parliament to the States-General, dated the firſt Day of *April* laſt, and alſo to the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland* of the ſame Date; And obſerving that the Parliament have therein propounded to proceed upon the ſame Grounds, for making up the preſent Breach as formerly they offered, in anſwer to that part of the Paper of the Lord of *Hemſted*, deſiring this State to propound what might be juſt and reaſonable, for compoſing the preſent Differences, and without other Alteration, then what is incident to that, which hath ſince happened in this unwelcome War; The Council doth hereby declare, that they are willing and ready to proceed with the States-General upon the ſame Grounds, as being in their Judgment the moſt likely means to

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

to effect the aforeſaid Ends; And for the Treaty propounded by the States-General in a neutral Place, by Ambaſſadors on both Sides (if it be at all practicable, in this preſent juncture of Affairs); It cannot but at beſt occaſion much delay and create great Diſſiculties, which ought to be avoided in a Buſineſs ſo much importing the good of both States, and therefore the States-General having not anſwered what hath been propounded by the Parliament, the Council have found it neceſſary on their Part alſo, to renew the ſame Offer, and ſhall be ready forthwith to begin a Conference thereupon, with ſuch Plenipotentiaries as the States-General ſhall think fit to ſend on their behalf, declaring further and aſſuring, that they ſhall contribute on their Part, what can be reaſonably expected in that Negotiation, to cloſe up and heal the preſent Wound, and to eſtabliſh good Underſtanding between both Commonwealths.

Dated at *Whitehall* this ſixth Day of *May*, 1653.

J. Lambert, Preſident.

Signed by Order of the Council,

Jo. Thurloe, Secretary.

A Letter concerning ſome Affairs in Germany.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. p. 38.

SIR,

ON *Saturday* laſt, the 17th of this Preſent, the Emperor accompanied by the Electors of *Mentz* and *Trevers*, departed hence towards *Auxbourg* about Eight in the Morning, the reſt of the Electors preſent, and the Plenipotentiaries of the abſent, ſome going the Day before, and others this Day and to Morrow. The *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador is alſo gone thitherwards at ſix this Morning; The Election will queſtionleſs be confirmed the five or ſix and twentieth of this Month, and the Coronation likewiſe ſucceed within fourteen Days after their return hither, which (it is ſaid) will be adorned with that of the Empreſs, to double the Splendor and Glory of that Solemnity, ſhe not being crowned yet. As for us, we are likely to have but a ſmall part in this great Feaſt, our Buſineſs not being done, and God knows when it will, or, almoſt, whether ever it will or no; We being now frighted with a Belief, if preſently after the Coronation, the Emperor and Electors will return every one to his ſeveral Reſidence, leaving only their Deputies here, to go on with the Diet, if (peradventure) the Diet go on at all, for now even that ſeems to admit of a *Quære*. This great Affair of the King of the *Romans*, (which was deſigned for the firſt and main Propoſition) being concluded beforehand, and the moſt high and dangerous Diſſentions amongſt the Princes of the Imperial Eſtate, (as *Brandenburgh*, *Saxony*, *Bavaria*, and *Sweden*) already compoſed.

If this happen we may ſtay long enough before we get our expected Succour, for however it be true that the Emperor recommended your Buſineſs ſo warmly, (as I formerly wrote) to the Electors, and they ſeemed to embrace it as warmly, yet it is moſt certain, that they of themſelves will do little or nothing, without the conſent and conjunction of the reſt of the Princes and States of the Empire, which are moſt of them abſent from this Place, and when theſe here ſhall be likewiſe ſcattered, what means ſhall we find to treat with them? Or what ſo great and powerful Patron ſhall we be able to procure, to carry this Work on with a ſtrong and even hand amongſt them? And ſuch prolix Delays may prove as bad to us as Denials in this Conjuncture, when the main Fabrick of our Hopes ſtands upon ſo fickle Grounds, as namely upon our Party in *Scotland*, and the continuation of the War with *Holland*, the former whereof we fear may by this time (perhaps) be cruſhed, and the latter we hear are treating. Notwithſtanding our Ambaſſador is not quite dejected, and means at leaſt to tyde it out till the return from *Auxbourg*, and then endeavour to ſtrike the laſt and main Stroke: In fine, you ſee we have been too briſk in our Machinations hitherto; Concluding that done which was hardly begun, but a ſhort Space more will give us either an Alliance or Anſwer. *Interim*, Sir *John Henderſon* is gone to *Nurembergh*, pretending Buſineſs there, though indeed we be not ſure of his return, he having

D.1653. .5. Car. 2.

A.D 1653. An 5. Car. 2.

ing looked obliquely upon our Affairs here of late, but we hope to ſee him here agein, for we would not willingly loſe ſo able and uſeful an Inſtrument, though yet in prudence we cannot expect any extraordinary Zeal from him: Some of our Courtiers at *Paris* having lately put no obſcure diſvalue upon him, which if he ſhould reſent to the quick (as he hath Wit and Worth enough to do) it is to be doubted that we have utterly loſt him.

This is my fourteenth to you ſince I received your laſt, and all ſent by the way of *Cologn*, which by frequent Conſideration and Conſultation too, I have judged both the ſafer and the ſpeedier. Therefore as the knowledge of my own Caution and Diligence on the one Side permits me not to doubt of their ſafe arrival to your Hands hitherto, ſo the ſenſible Proofs I have already had of your Friendſhip and Goodneſs towards me on the other, cauſe me to acquieſce totally in your Punctuality, for the quickening my Merchant towards a new Supply for your Nephew *Cæſar*, who is abſolutely exhauſted, and who eagerly expects your Orders for the diſpoſition of himſelf. Believe me, Sir, it is impoſſible for you at ſo great a diſtance, to imagine what ſtrange Difficulties of twenty kinds are daily to be encountred and vanquiſhed here, by ſome in the World, who yet are reſolved to periſh rather than prevaricate or vary. I am more than I can ſay,

S I R, Yours,

Gylles Collins.

POSTSCRIPT.

Your Nephew *Franc.* ſays that henceforwards he will write by the *Thurſdays* Poſt, as finding by Computation, that it is more ſpeedy than that of *Mondays*, as coming to *Antwerp* on *Fridays*, ſo it ſtays but one Day there before it go on to the Sea-ſide, whereas that of *Mondays* not reaching *Antwerp* the ſame Week, ſtays a whole Week there.

A Letter of Intelligence from Ratisbon.

D.1653. h's Pa- , Vol. 3.

A.D.1653.

S I R,

I Arrived here about a Fortnight ſince, and did give you one Letter of my ſelf, being after I was indiſpoſed, and am yet, but better than I have been, you ſhall not fail weekly to receive from me the beſt Relation I can of Affairs here.

It is ſaid the Queen of *Swedland* and the Marquis of *Brandenburg* are agreed, that Queen finding the Emperor and the Electors well united beyond her Expectations, converted her intended War into a happy Peace, ſo the Affairs of *Germany* may do well.

R. Carolus his Ambaſſador *Wilmot*, and his Agent *Tailler* are ſtill here, but want Monies, yet I am informed ſome ſecret Collections are a making for them, and their Maſter's Buſineſs ſeriouſly taken into Conſideration and conſulted of, by ſome Deputies appointed for that Matter, and you may be confident the Princes are for *R. C.* and that they will endeavour three Things after ſettling their own Affair. The firſt is to obſtruct a Peace betwixt you and *Holland*; The ſecond is to mediate a Peace between *Spain* and *France*; And the third to unite all againſt your Commonwealth; This is deſigned, what Effects it ſhall produce, God knows, but remember you have it ſeaſonably to prevent the Plots of your Enemies.

The Diet by plurality of Votes in favour to the *Auſtrian* Faction, was deferr'd for a time, and by the ſame, the 20th of *May* was aſſigned for the Election of the King of the *Romans* in *Auguſt*; The Marquis *Caſtleroderigues* Ambaſſador to his Catholick Majeſty, being very active for the Election without delay, as the *French* had retarded it at leiſure.

All the Difficulties offered againſt the Election are totally overcome, the *French* Party preſſing, that firſt the Affairs of the Empire ſhould be debated and ended, and after to proceed to the Election, but they were overvoted by much, ſo the *Spaniſh* Party carries all, and the Electors of *Saxony* and *Brandenbourg* have ſent to the Emperor, that they will ſend their Ambaſſadors to *Auguſta* for the Election, and the reſt of the Electors go in Perſon, but *Baviere*, who, and the Elector of *Cologn*, have appeared more *French* in this Tranſaction than otherwiſe, which is well obſerved.

A.D.1653. *An.* 5. *Car.* 2.

Yeſterday the Elector of *Trevers* is gone from hence to *Auguſta* for the ſaid Election. This Day the Elector of *Mugantia* is gone, and to Morrow go the Electors of *Colonia* and the *Palatine*, the Day after the Ambaſſadors of *Saxony*, *Baviere*, and *Brandenbourg*; The 17th Inſtant alſo the Emperor goes, and the 20th is the Day that the Election, which is all of News at this time from,

SIR, *Yours.*

Ratisbon, 15 *May*, 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Vienna.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 3.

SIR,

THIS Day I received two of your Letters of the 18th and 25th of *April*, they require no great Anſwer, the conſtant Confirmation of your Victory I ſee repeated, and the powerful Fleet you have now for Service, and the future Preparation; But I can aſſure you the *Hollanders* Relations ſet forth your Republick, inferior in all Actions to theirs, and have Perſons in moſt Parts of all Cities of *Commerce*, eſpecially to my Knowledge in the Empire, that write ſeveral Letters conformable to the States-General's Will, in all thoſe Points, and that you did pray for Peace, and offered great Conditions; That you are wholly beaten in all the *Mediterranean* Seas, you are wholly divided into Factions, &c. And all this is to give the World to underſtand, that your Power decays daily, and that you are forced to take the *Spaniard*'s Monies, not having wherewith to maintain the War; ſuch falſe Aſperſions with them that know nothing to the contrary, bring your Republick to little and ſlow Eſtimation in the Empire. The Ambaſſador *Wilmot* gave a Paper to the Emperor, and he did recommend it to the Electors, who willingly received it, and ſeriouſly conſider how to engage in *R. C.* his Quarrel, and ſomething will be done in it, if the Emperor ſhall have Peace with the *Turks*, and all the Affairs of the Empire ſettled as now they are like to be. Remember I repeat to you that the Emperor and all the Princes of the Empire will join in the Quarrel of *R. C.* and labour for the continuance of the War betwixt you and *Holland*, and for a Peace betwixt the two great Crowns, and to join firſt *Swedland*, as *Denmark* is already, and the two great Crowns after, by a general Peace amongſt them all againſt yours, and *Italy* will have a part in the Confederacy; This is looked for, and the true Ground of all deſigned againſt you; prevent it as well as you can, for I write knowingly of this my Repetition to you, being you are ſo curious to learn what is contrived for or againſt your Commonwealth in foreign Countries.

The *Swedes* and *Brandenbourg* as you find before, were to plead in the High Court of Juſtice at *Spain*, but that is now put off by Agreement made, and ſo now all concluded as to the Election of the King of the *Romans*, the Propoſitions of the Diet, and all to the content of the Emperor and Electors, and generally the whole Empire; Are not theſe great Changes after ſo many Years Wars in *Germany*, that all now unite.

The *Danes* and *Swedes* alſo ſeem to be great Friends, and great Matters handled amongſt them, wherein a part is for, but againſt yours; If the *French* and *Spaniard* come alſo to be ſuch Friends, after ſo long and bloody a War, then all Enemies are reconciled in *Europe* or *Chriſtendom*, but God alone knows, what ſhall be the Event of theſe great Alterations.

From *Poland* I have not a Word ſince my laſt, but of civil Matters, for Precedency and Differences of Place in their Diet, no certain News can be expected from thence, for every one writes out of Paſſion or Affection to the King or Princes, no Action is done, and no News can be expected but in civil Matters, either a Peace or Treaty is to be taken in hand with the *Coſſacks*, which is all they are now about. The *Turk* doth not as yet moleſt *Hungary*, but in caſe they attempt it, our Frontiers are provided with *German* Soldiers united with the *Hungarians*; Some three Months ago the *Turks* invaded the Frontiers, and twenty five *Germans* reſiſted ſix hundred *Turks*, only with the Loſs of ten, and brought Priſoners (twenty *Turks* and four Waggons of Heads; The *Germans* upon the Frontiers are rare Soldiers, A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. diers, and ten of them are more feared by the *Turks* then fifty *Hungars*.

The *Turks* and *Venetians* are not yet agreed, which is of News in my Collection ſince my former; Next Week I ſhall go to *Ratisbon* to the Diet, ſo I doubt you ſhall not hear from me till I be there, from thence you ſhall hear from

SIR, Yours.

Vienna the 15th of *May*, 1653.

An intercepted Letter out of Germany.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, vol. 3. p. 56.

SIR,

SINCE the arrival of the Emperor and the Electors at *Auxbourgh*, advertiſement is come, that the Election was to be made this Day or to Morrow without fail, and preſently after the return hither, and conſequently the Coronation here, which being celebrated, it is generally conceived, that the Electors will diſſipate every one to his ſeveral Principate, as likewiſe the Emperor and King, leaving the reſt to be agitated by Deputies as I wrote in my laſt, they all being uncertain of the Queen of *Sweden*'s Deſigns, ſhe maintaining her Levies ſtill without any Manifeſto, and having patched up a kind of ſuperficial Accord with *Brandenbourgh*, to the end (as ſome who pretend to underſtand her Maxims, preſume to ſay) to ſurprize him the more unprovided in *Pomerania*, in the Confines whereof, her Troops have been hovering a good while.

In the mean time, God knows what will become of our Buſineſs here, we having obtained nothing yet but fair Words at random; ſo that when we talk to our ſelves (which we are very apt to do) we admit not of leſs then twenty or fifteen thouſand Men at the leaſt, and a luſty Train of Artillery too; But that boggling State of Affairs here ſtartles us much, as giving inevitable Delays to any ſuch Expedition as we pretend; Beſides the uncertainty of the continuance of the War with *Holland*, which if it ceaſe our Deſign is daſhed: Again we have no great Confidence in one of the prime Abettors of our Machinations, namely the Elector of *Mentz*, (how ſpeciouſly zealous ſoever he ſeems) in regard of the difference of Principles, notwitſtanding we caſt many a falſe Dice to win the Game, and aſſure that our K. will be a Catholick when he ſhall be in Power, *&c.*

Soon after the return from *Auxbourgh*, our Ambaſſador will depart from hence, and go to viſit ſome of the Princes, as well who have, as who have not been preſent here; As firſt, to the D. of *Saxony*, then *Bavaria*, then *Brunſwick*, then *Newbourgh*, (who is very ſick after the late Death of his Father) then *Ruſſia*, *Brandenbourgh*, &c. caſting a Hook in every Pool, and hoping to catch a little Fiſh at leaſt in all.

A.D.1653. We have lately ſmoothed up Sir *John Henderſon* again, by large Promiſes and Courtſhips, and he made a very handſome Preſent to our Embaſſador, a Day or two before his departure for *Hamburgh*, to the value of three hundred Rix Dollars, ſo that we expect him ſhortly back again, he being gone this Journey for the recovery of ſome Monies due to him there; And we have the Lord *Gume* (who is married to a Lady in theſe Parts, and hath a little Caſtle and ſome ſmall Proportion of Land to it) ſo fervently affectioned to our Intereſts, as that he ſays, that if our Buſineſs have a good reſult here, he will ſell all, and along with us. In fine, we ſhall now ſuddenly ſee the meaſure of our Hopes here, and accordingly you ſhall be ſerved with Notice thereof.

I pray God our Friend be well, for I have not heard from him this ten Weeks, and it is now high time for me to expect Letters from him.

Henceforward you may be pleaſed to direct your Letters to me thus. For Mr. *Diego de Villa*, Gentleman to his Excellency the Marquis of *Caſtelrodigo*, his Catholick Majeſty's Extraordinary Embaſſador, *&c.* at *Ratisbon*; This done, put it in a Cover ſuperſcribed thus, *A Monſieur Monſieur Jehan Jaques Yxel, Maiſtre de la Grande Poſte pour Sa Majeſte Imperiale à Ratisbone*, herewith I moſt humbly kiſs your Hands.

SIR,

Your invariable Servant till Death,

Samuel Stone.

The $\frac{18}{28}$ of *May*.

A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

A Letter of Intelligence from Bruſſels.

A.D. 1653. *Thurlo's Paper's Vol* [illegible].

S I R,

YOURS by the laſt I received with your Relation of the Numbers of your Fleet at Sea, and your further Preparations in that River, *Portſmouth* and *Badily* his ſafe arrival; Your Power at Sea is confeſſed by all this Court, to be more terrible than ever they apprehended, and in diſcourſe they ſay, that the *Hollanders* who made account to be univerſal Maſters of the Sea, now muſt yield to *England*, and that they more wondred, becauſe of your late Change, which in moſt Mens Opinion would produce more then appears of Troubles in that Commonwealth, but now they begin to alter their Opinions and to admire *England*; And certainly if your Fleet gives a Blow to the *Dutch* Fleet at this Seaſon, they ſhall be conſtrained to call for Peace, though you did not: But their Hopes are, that by *Vantrump*'s conjunction with the King of *Denmark*'s Fleet, they ſhall be able to encounter yours, eſpecially upon their own Coaſts as near the *Soundt* is.

From this Place you cannot expect much ſince my former to you; The Prince of *Conde* and Count *Fuenſaldagne* are both retired from *Antwerp*, and by all their Greatneſs and Endeavours, they receive not from the Merchant but 500000 Crowns, part whereof is given to the Prince, and the other the Count, diſpoſeth of for to bring his Army into the Field; It is intended, that both Armies (the Numbers whereof you had by my former) ſhall be in the Field the tenth of this next Month. You have had from me long ſince, how that the remaining Provinces of *Belgium* with the King of *Spain*, have ſeverally levied a Regiment of Foot each of them, which they are to maintain at their own Expence all this Campania; Beſides of late they have freely granted a Million of Florins, towards the Suſtenance of the reſt of the Army this Seaſon.

Some Letters from *Paris* bring hither ſome Conſultations there had towards a Peace with *Spain*, by the means of the Popes Nuncio and the *Venetian* Ambaſſador, upon the return of ſome Meſſenger ſent by them to *Madrid*, but of that there is no Progreſs, yet as to be intimated to the Court here.

Here is a report that Orders are come from *Spain*, that Count *Swarſenburg*, Camener Maior to the Archduke, ſhall go back from *Germany*, and that his Highneſs Confeſſor, a *German Jeſuit*, be not admitted to come unto the Palace.

Count *Salazar* and Don *Fælix* (of which formerly) are yet both in Reſtraint.

The Arch-duke and Prince of *Conde* three Nights ago ſupped together at one Table, and one ſat at the middle of the Table, but *Conde* had the Right-hand being the Gueſt: *Conde* is now preparing to be gone into the Field.

Lorech remains here always, and keeps *Cuſack* Priſoner as formerly.

Colonel *Duir* is gone from hence, to tranſport hither for the Earl of *Caſtlehaven* three thouſand Men from *Ireland*, Mr. *Owens* a Merchant of *London* undertakes for, by a private Contract.

You have herewith the Letters of your Friends at *Vienna* and *Ratisbon*, which is now all from

Yours.

Bruſſels, 24 *May*, 1653.

Intelligence from Regensberg *in* Germany.

A.D. 1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol.* 3.

S I R,

YOURS by the laſt I received at my return from *Auguſta*, where I have been at the time of the Eelction of the King of the *Romans*, as you had from me the laſt Poſt before this; Your News at this time amuſeth and amazeth all the Princes of this Aſſembly, Proteſtant and Catholick, in the Change of your Government; The Copy of the Lord General *Cromwell* and his Council of Officers Declaration is already tranſlated into *Latin*, printed and ſent to the Emperor and Electors, and truly you would not believe what a Noiſe is made by it, and much expected to follow; *R. C.* his Ambaſſador *Wilmot* conſtrueth it to be very good for his Maſter, this Change confirming to him his own Part, and gaining for him another which hitherto has been againſt him and his Father: This he gives out and much more to that Effect.

I dined Yeſterday with *Wilmot*, and I find he has not done much here as yet, but *bona verba*, which puts him in great Hopes, and truly were it not for the ſecret Oppoſition of the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador here, upon the account of P. *Rupert*'s Piracy againſt the *Spaniards*, more had been done for *R. C.* then has been, or I think ſhall be. The ſaid *Wilmot* told me, he doubted or rather feared, the Lord General *Cromwell* would grant ſome Liberty to the Catholicks in *England* and *Ireland*, which would from my Maſter withdraw all the Catholick Princes and Eſtates, and eſpecially in *Germany*; By him alſo I find, that here is ſome Competition betwixt him and the Reſident or rather Envoy of the King of *Poland*, who ſoliciteth earneſtly the Emperor and Princes for aid againſt the *Coſſacks*, and *Tartars*, now the queſtion is, which of the two ſeeking for Aids ſhall be firſt heard and ſerved by the Diet, each hoping to carry it before the other, my Opinion is, that if the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador (hindering not *Wilmot*) will carry it, though the *Poliſh* Miniſter offers all aid to *R. C.* after Peace, with the *Coſſacks*, which he ſays muſt be ſhortly if he get Aids.

The Catholick Princes are in great numbers at this Aſſembly, and do exceed in Votes the Proteſtant by twenty, ſo that if any thing comes to queſtion in Matters of Religion at home or abroad, the Catholicks will ſurely carry it.

Upon the laſt of *May* (as in my former) the King of *Hungaria* and *Bohemia*, was choſen King of the *Romanes* at *Auguſta*, where the Emperor and Electors are yet; and this Afternoon at three of the Clock, are in the great Church of *Ratiſbon*, the Pope's Nuncio, the Biſhops, Clergy, Princes and Nobility preſent, at the *Te Deum*, being the ſecond time it was ſung ſolemnly; Great Joy is made by many, and others are ſorry for this Election if they could help it, and the News will not be welcome to Cardinal *Mazarine* and his Friends. A ſecond cauſe of Joy the Emperor has at the ſame Day, for the laſt of *May* alſo, his Empreſs was delivered of a female Child in this City; The Day of Election ſhould have been the 24th of *May*, but the Plenipotentiary of the Elector of *Brandenbourg* would have his Maſter to be paid for half a Million, which the Emperor owed unto him before the Election; But the Electors at length told the Plenipotentiary, they were not come to *Auguſta* to pay Monies, but to the Election of a King; and if he would pleaſe to be preſent, well; if not, they were ſufficient without him and would elect; ſo he ſeeing their Reſolution was preſent, and the King elected; Some Princes of the Empire being inſtigated by *France*, did oppoſe this Election, and believed that the Queen of *Swedes* would not by any means conſent unto it, but they were miſtaken, for when they thought to have her for them, ſhe wrote in the Favour of the King of *Hungarie*, the Copy of her Letter you have herewith *de verbo ad verbum* printed.

The Emperor is expected here this Day; The Electors of *Moguntia*, *Trevers* and *Colonia*, go from *Auguſta* to *Monacho*, to viſit the Duke of *Bavaria*, his Mother and his Wife being thither invited; The Emperor, Empreſſes and King, will alſo get thither before they do part for *Vienna*, which ſhall be as they hope in *Auguſt* or *September* next.

The Elector of *Hedelberg*'s Wife, was brought to bed at *Auſpurg* fourteen Weeks before her time, the Child was baptized, and ſoon after died.

The Coronation of the King of the *Romanes*, is expected to be for certain this Month, in this Town, but yet the certain Day not known, ſome ſay the 12th, 19th, 20th, 24th, or 30th. The Electors would willingly depart after the Coronation, only the Emperor and *Moguntia* to ſtay here with the Princes, who are in Perſon in great Numbers, and they fear that the Emperor will depart after the Coronation; When the Empreſs ſhall ariſe from her Childbirth, ſhe will be alſo crowned. A Guard is ſettled for the new King of *Romanes*, of fifty Haberts and fifty Horſes, with other Domeſticks befitting a King of the *Romanes*. The Ambaſſador of *Spain* here Marquis *Caſtil Rodriguez* did work much in this Election, and does his Maſter great Honour, he goes with four Coaches of ſix Horſes; one hundred twenty Walackes with their Muſkets, twelve Pages, twenty four Lacqueys, and all very well cloathed, he now makes a new Livery, and is to ſtay here but the Day of the Election, all went out of

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

of *Auguſta*, except the Emperor and the Electors.

The Duke of *Bavaria*, his Mother, and Wife, are expected to the Coronation.

The Propoſition of the Diet ſhall be as ſoon as the Queen of *Sweden* gives to *Brandenburg*, the Places ſhe is obliged to reſtore by the Peace of *Munſter*, which ſhall be the 11th Inſtant, and a Poſt muſt come to certify it before the Propoſition be made.

Eight Couriers are ſent to *Tyrol*, *Italy*, *Flanders*, and to all the Hereditary Lands.

A Couſin to the Ambaſſador of *Spain* goes to *Spain* with the News, another to *Swedeland*, *Holland*, *Denmark*, &c.

From *Poland* here is nothing lately, but their Diet goes on.

The *Turk* is quiet with *Hungarie*; The Emperor ſent to *Conſtantinople* three Couriers, in favour of the Ambaſſador *Capello*. There is no more at preſent from,

S I R, *Yours.*

Regenſburg, 6 *Junii*, 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from the Hague.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3.

S I R,

IN my laſt you had a large Account in Extracts of the ſecret Affairs here, at this time I cannot ſo well come by them, but I ſhall endeavour to comply hereafter with your Deſire. Briefly at preſent, you ſhall underſtand, that *Van Tromp* has written a Letter to the States-General of the 8th Inſtant, letting them know, that a ſmall Pink ſent out by him to diſcover the *Engliſh* Fleet returned to him ſafe, with intelligence where they were, and that he was ready to ſet ſail to attack them and deſtroy them, if that he might, according to the Orders given to him, which are the laſt News we had from or of him. By the Extracts you had by the former, you had an Account of three to be named to be ſent to you to treat, but not in the nature of Ambaſſadors; Since the Three were declared, one from the Province of *Holland*, the ſecond of *Zealand*, and the third of *Friezlandt*, the two laſt were ſuſpected as diſaffected to a Peace with your Commonwealth, and the fourth by the Inſtance of the Province of *Holland* is named, as I take it, Mineer *Scarp* that was with you laſt Year, the other three were never there, and they all will be gone ſuddenly towards you, they ſhall have Inſtructions to communicate their Buſineſs and Negotiation to Mr. *Nevil Bourdeaux* the *French* Miniſter there, and to comprehend *France* in the Peace, without which, you may not expect Peace from hence: For the Adjuſtation of the Confederacy is near done, being very lately preſt violently, by the *French* Miniſters here, and been concluded, were it not for a Paper preſented by Mr. *La Brun*, the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador, to the States againſt the ſaid Confederacy, as oppugnant to the Peace between his Majeſty and this Republick, the Heads of which you ſhall have. The ſaid Mr. *La Brun* is very ſick ſince his return from *Bruſſells*, which gives the more way to the *French* Deſires, which are now preſſing here.

A D.1653.

The King of *Denmark* muſt alſo be included in our Treaty and Peace, with yours and others of our Allies, ſo that the Buſineſs is not ſo facil as ſome take it, and our wiſeſt Stateſmen here ſee it well, and therefore notwithſtanding all our Shewes of a Peace with yours, yet our Miniſters abroad have Orders, to ally and confederate all the Princes they are with, to theſe Eſtates, and we are alſo preparing the beſt we can for the preſent War.

France has a Stratagem, and if it be for *R. C.* theſe Eſtates can hardly with ſafety make peace with you, time will produce the Sequel. You may ſee by the printed Papers and Picture annexed, how yet your Aſperſions for the late Change continue. By this Poſt I cannot give you more than what is here.

S I R, *Yours.*

Hague, $\frac{1}{11}$ *Junii*, 1653.

A

A Letter of Intelligence from Flanders.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 3.

S I R,

YOURS by the laſt I received, and ſent yours to *Ratisbon*, from whence the annex'd to you. Your continued quietneſs there, after ſo great a Change in Government, breeds no ſmall Admiration in the wiſer ſort of Men here, who ſtill diſcourſe of nothing more then of the Event of that change, and ſome of them would have an Elective King there as in *Poland*, but I leave them to think what they pleaſe. Some begin to boaſt here how the *Dutch* are now become Maſters, having by their Admiral *Van Tromp*, conveyed ſafely their Merchants Ships to and fro, and after Sail to the Mouth of your River *Thames*, and whither they liſt upon the Seas, but I preſume it may not be long ſo, or your Republick will looſe the honour hitherto preſerved. Of News here ſince my laſt we have not much, I gave you in my laſt two Letters, the Numbers of what Horſe and Foot march into this Campaign, under the Conduct of the Prince of *Conde* and Count *Fuenſeldagne*. *Conde* goes within four days to the Campaign, and ſoon after *Fuenſeldagne*, *Conde* makes up a new Livery for this Field; All the Fields round about this City are full of Waggons for the March, and all the Cavaliers and Officers are diſguſted with Count *Fuenſeldagne* and Secretary *Navarr*, being two imperious *Spaniards*. Count of *Swertſenburg* the Archduke's Favourite, goes away next *Sunday*, to the great diſcontent of his Highneſs inwardly, but outwardly he goes to congratulate the Election of the King of the *Romanes*, an   Here are Fireworks, and great Preparations of Joy to be made for the Election of the King of the *Romans*, which is very advantagious for the King of *Spain* his Affairs in theſe Countries.

A.D.1653.

The Archduke takes the *Spaw* Waters, and uncertain when he goes to the Field, if he goes at all this Seaſon: His diſcontents are great, and he is Melancholy. The Armies in *Flanders* march this Seaſon, with the Contributions of the Country, the King having failed in his promiſed Payments, and never failed as now, which they ſay in *Antwerp* is occaſioned by your detention of the Plate. *Lorrain* alſo advanced ſome Monies by way of Loan, but he is aſſigned ſome Rents in *Flanders* for the repayment thereof ſure enough.

Lorrain hath *Vandem* with much ado ſet at Liberty, and Colonel *Cuſack* Governor lately of *Inisbuffen*, but it is to get into his own Service ſuch of the *Iriſh*, as are in the Archduke's new Regiments of *Iriſh*.

Here is nothing elſe conſiderable at this time of publick intereſt known to

S I R, Yours,

Bruſſels 1$\frac{4}{4}$ *Junii.*

Mr. Van Tromp's *Letter to the States-General.*

A.D.1653. *Ibidem, Vol.* 3. *p.* 170.

High and Mighty Lords.

MY laſt unto you was Yeſterday in the Forenoon at Eleven a Clock, being about turning, whereby to gain the Wind if it were poſſible of the Enemy, and to fall upon him advantageouſly in the heart of his Fleet, but having tack'd about, it became a Calm, and the Enemy having the Wind of us, they bore up to Attack us to their advantage, and fought till an Hour after Sun-ſet, and for want of foreſight or skilfulneſs in many of their Captains, and their Officers in the Wars at Sea, many of the Captains fell foul with their Ships of one another, and ſo were in diſorder, alſo were encompaſſed by their beſt ſailing Frigats and ſo taken together; ſome Ships were ſent to relieve them, ſo that by report of the Captains that came aboard me this Morning, laying at Anchor *E.* and *SS. E.* from us, I have underſtood that theſe are taken, Captain *John Gideons Verburgh*, a Ship belonging to the Admiralty of *Amſterdam*, *Peter Schelling* of the Admiralties of the North Parts, *Cornelis Laurence* one of the Directors Ships of *Amſterdam*, *John Duym* one of the Directors Ships of *Enckhuyſen*, *Hendrick Pieters* one of the Directors Ships of *Edam*, and the Ship *Weſtirgoe*,

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

Timen Claes being Commander, was without any circumſpection got amidſt the Enemies Fleet and yielded, whether now any more are taken or ſunk is unknown to us, ſeeing moſt of what I certify is by report, We lying conſtantly in the Smoke of the Cannon, and ſo could perceive little our ſelves, however we miſs the Captains ſpecified in this Liſt, whether they loſt us in the Night or have choſen another Harbour contrary to order, is unknown to us; Nevertheleſs we underſtand by our Advice Boat, Maſter *Tennis Willems* now newly arrived with Letters from your Potencios of the 9th Inſtant, that this Morning he met 17 of our Ships before *Schonland*, four whereof he had ſpoken with.

We finding our Ships much ſhattered, and having great neceſſity of Ammunition, conſidering alſo, that the Enemy this Morning being recruited unto the Number of far above one Hundred Stout Ships of War, by joint adviſe of the Head Officers of the Fleet, we have thought good to tranſport our Ships with the preſent Men of War, juſt within the Ground of the *Wielings*, there to expect the Lords deputed by your High and Mighty Lordſhips, as alſo of the Courts of Admiralty and Directors, that in all things, order be taken to furniſh us with Ammunition, and for the moſt part with all Neceſſaries, to the end, that the ſaid Fleet with all poſſible ſpeed being made ready again and conſiderably ſtrengthned, may make head againſt the Enemy, for throught want hereof, the State hath nothing to expect but Affronts, humanly ſpoken, conſidering the preſent Strength of the Enemy; touching your Ship the *Brederode* under me, ſhe hath received divers Shot twixt Wind and Water, which as much as could be we have ſtopped, but nevertheleſs continues to Leak, that this Night notwithſtanding all our Pumps going, the Water was increaſed unto 5 Foot in the Hold, ſo that by Power and Number of Men by the help of . . . . . we kept her above Water, and are now imployed hereby to recover her, hoping to ſtop her, and that means not taking place, we ſhall be forc'd to carry her behind *Rammekins*, there to lay her aground; wherewith High and Mighty Lords wiſhing your High and Mighty Lordſhips durable Health, Fortune and Proſperity, expecting what God will pleaſe to ſend us,

I remain,

Your High and Mighty Lordſhips

humble Servant,

M. H. Tromp.

From Aboard the Ship *Brederode* the 14th of *June*, *N. S.* 1653, Anchoring without the Ground or Flats of the *Wielingen*.

An intercepted Letter from Collogn.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3.

SIR,

IN my laſt I had ſomewhat concerning Fate, and the Symptoms upon which rational and ſober Men might relinquiſh the endeavours for the preſervation of their Country, when I hinted this in my laſt, it was but in Notion: Since it hath enlarged it ſelf to conſideration, and I muſt ſcan that Story of *Solon* I then gave you, who, when *Piſiſtratus* had taken *Athens*, and he in his Judgment ſaw all endeavours for Liberty loſt, lays down his Arms and departs to ſit ſtill at home for the future; 'tis poſſible he may be applauded, but aſſuredly his deſerting the Publick in its Neceſſity, was unworthy a Wiſeman, his laying down his Arms an act of much arrogancy, timerous and baſe, his Reſolution to ſit ſtill for the future, ſelf-intereſt, and his concluſion that all endeavours would be vain, prophane, an injuſtice to thoſe Gods he adored, and a leſſening and determining of the divine Powers. I wiſh too many have not made ſuch concluſions upon miſtaken Grounds, though I muſt confeſs the Symptoms of the laſt Fate of our Country have been very vehement, and if we ſhall reflect upon what paſt and preſent, (I am confident) if the love of your Country be dear unto you, I know you'll profeſs (though by the way I muſt tell you, many and thoſe general Laws terminate in our Particulars, moſt Men reſpecting the Publick, but in order to their private good, and we have a cuſtom of bemoaning the general Calamities, not becauſe we are really ſenſible of them, but becauſe it gains unto us in ſome or all we converſe with, an Opinion of being truly zealous, charitable, and well minded towards our Country) you muſt tremble at the conſiderations of thoſe many Prodigies in the Air, in the Sea, in the Land, beſides thoſe many earneſts of God's Wrath in the frequent Fires lately happened, the preſent Mortality your Pamphlets lament, and your preſent Plenty (I am informed) by many, the lighteſt Curſe: All the Prognoſtications I fear of an utter Deſolation; but this is beyond your Fears, your Armies are great, your Navies victorious, your Councils intire, and unleſs I can chalk out the way, all I have ſaid concerning deſtruction is ridiculous. Truly I muſt concede unto you, but the ways of God are unſearchable, and what we leaſt now imagine, may interfere to the effecting thoſe Miſeries we deſerve and may expect, for if it be lawful to gueſs at what God will do, by what God hath done, we may fear the Dregs reſerved for us. We have little reaſon as I know, to conclude our ſelves the righteous ones; *Ireland* hath and *Scotland* hath Men, and Nations have ſuffered, and from thence we may infer *England* ſhall, and I pray to God, theſe unhappy Diviſions may not terminate in the very ſubverſion of the Nation, for Animoſities are not ſuffocated with Blood, and opportunity will at one time or other enliven them to Rage and Madneſs, and he'll be happieſt who can firſt bring a Stranger to deſtroy his Neighbour; you may remember, Sir, we have ſome time in our melancholy Diſcourſe, that drowning Men catch hold on any Twigs to ſave themſelves.

After all this, I know, you may in defence urge Scripture for Government and Power, and conſequently Obedience, but you cannot be ignorant how it hath been acquired, which may abſolve every pious Man, and really that I wiſh the Sins in the Acquiſition may not prove National, I ſhall forbear to renumerate them, this hint will bring in the Chain of thoughts.

There is a Portion of Scripture you ſet, and I have ſome time . . . . I being ever an ill Gloſſer, you would not reach me your aſſiſtance to underſtand, but wiſhed me to follow the expreſſions, 'tis in the 27th of *Jeremiah*, the firſt part of which, hath reſpect to all the Neighbouring Princes, but in the 12th Verſe, his Commands arrive at *Zedekiah* the King, and the peculiar Tribe, and that they alſo muſt bring their Necks under the Yoke of the King of *Babylon*, to ſerve him and his People, and in the 13th he falls into a pathetick Expoſtulation with them, “ why will ye die thou and thy People, “ by the Sword, by the Famine, and “ by the Peſtilence as the Lord hath “ ſpoken againſt the Nations that will “ not ſerve the King of *Babylon*”? And here you believed me ſecured, but this caſe is far different from ours, for here is the poſitive Command of God by the Prophet for their Obedience, and Conditions alſo propoſed as in the 11th, That thoſe Nations that do ſerve him, ſhall by his Protection remain in their own Land, they ſhall till it and dwell therein, which when you ſhall make evident to be our caſe, I ſhall acquieſce and forbear (indeed) to fight againſt God.

I having received ſomewhat from *Collen*, do here give it you, and it is an Account of the Undertaking of the *Scotts* King, which he was precipitated upon by the Paſſions of ſome amongſt you in *England*. *Ormond* and *Oneale* having received in *Flanders* the ſtate of the whole thing from ſome deputed for that purpoſe, found the Baſis ſo unſteddy, that *Oneale* beſeecht his Majeſty on his Knees not to engage himſelf upon it: *Ormond* did the ſame: the Chancellor like a Wiſeman ſuſpended: Secretary *Nicholas* full of hopes, was point blank for his ingaging; the King himſelf gave the buſineſs for beſt, yet ſince his Motion was urged, and he had promiſed he would go, that they and the whole World might find him ready and forward, in tracing ought in order to his buſineſs, the Suggeſtions and Calumniations of Malice; The Journey was undertaken with expence of 60000 Dollars, a Sum not readily repaired by that Prince, whom the whole World hath almoſt relinquiſh'd. *Middleton* was expected at *Collen* ten days ſince, having paſt *Munſter*, which is but two ſmall days Journey from that place, ſince he hath not been heard of, inſomuch that he is given for loſt, it being conceived he may be fallen into the Hands of the Soldiers, (of which the Country is full) for 'tis not imaginable but he muſt be heard of if alive; *Gerard* went *Monday* laſt to Prince *Rupert* to *Hei-*

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

delbergh, 'tis conceived he will take Command under that Prince, who is buſy in Leavies for the Duke of *Modena*, the *French* having advanced the Monies.

The *Swedes* are not as yet advanced, were his deſigns publick, happily many a ſmall *Germain* Prince would reſt quietly, for 'tis not imaginable that great Eagle will catch at Flies, however they are all in Arms.

I cannot get a perfect knowledge of the violence offered to the Proteſtants by the Duke of *Savoy*, nor do we meet with it but in your News Books, wherefore I ſuſpect it is ſome State ſoiſt. I have nothing more at preſent, this being ſomething more then enough, that I will wright unto you cannot be imputed to you as a fault, in caſe my Extravagancies fall into other Hands, the Poſts are free and receive all.

I am, Sir,

Your moſt faithful Servant,

$\frac{7}{17}$ *Junii* Iſter.

An intercepted Letter deſign'd for Paris.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. p. 250.*

SIR,

As for News here we have none but good, for the Lord General goes on like himſelf, a Conqueror and a King, as it is hoped he will ſhortly be, for there is a Privy Seal made, a Sword with three Crowns on it to borrow Money with, and it is told me, by ſome that I know in *Whitehall*, that there is brought in there a Royal Crown and a Scepter, and I wiſh him as much joy with it as you do or can do; his Excellency and his Privy Council (which conſiſt of as many as Chriſt and his Apoſtles) all godly Men have made two Acts lately, equal to the former Acts of Parliament; The one *For the continuance of our monthly Tax*; The other *For the convening a new Repreſentative at Whitehall*, on purpoſe as is expected to Crown his Excellency. They are elected out of all Counties, but not by the Counties of *England*, but by the eſpecial Appointment of him and his Council, and his Warrant to them runs thus, *I and my Council do will and command you to appear at* Whitehall, *&c.*

And I aſſure you, we ſhall have a bleſſed Government, for though all the elected be mean Men, yet they are godly Men, and the moſt of them gifted Men, fit to govern both in Church and Commonwealth; by the next I ſhall give you their Names, in the mean time take the Names of ſome good and gracious elected for meet Miniſters, *London*, Mr. *Squib* ſometimes Clerk to Sir *Edward Powell*, another a Letherſeller over *Ram-Alley* in *Fleet-Street*, a very Ram, a Man well known to your Bedfellow, another a Scrivener in St. *Thomas Apoſtle*, a pure Apoſtle, Mr. *Cobburn* by name, another an *Aquavitæ* Man near *Aldgate*; this to furniſh the State with a Dram out of the Bottle to comfort their Hearts.

A Friend of mine that is lately come out of *Holland*, ſays that *Tromp* hath taken Twenty *Engliſh* Ships, that he ſaw them there, yet theſe Men brag here, that they have beaten the *Dutch*, here was a Report that the *Engliſh* had landed ſome Men in the Iſland of *Teſſell*, but it proves to be a Thouſand wounded Men of their own, they ſet on Shoar in *Flanders* not knowing what to do with them.

June 13th, 1653.

Dorſ. Pray read this Letter, it is from ſome Arrant Malignant.

The Apology of the Commonwealth of England *againſt the United Provinces.*

A.D.1653.

rle's Pa-
n, Vol. 3.
259.

HOWSOEVER the Lord by his powerful preſence and appearance with us, both at Sea and Land hath owned us hitherto, and born witneſs to the Juſtice of our Cauſe, in unparallel'd and glorious Characters, Nevertheleſs that our Good may not be evil ſpoken of either through the Malice of our Enemies or the Ignorance of other Men, we have thought it neceſſary to publiſh this our Apology, whereby all People in this preſent Juncture, may be rightly informed in the State of things, between us and the United Provinces.

General Heads.

1. A brief Narrative of the ſeaſonable Supplies, which you had from us in the Days of Queen *Elizabeth*, when the *Spaniard* was likely to have ſwallowed up your Liberty and Proteſtant Religion; here is ſhewed what great Sums of Money, and how many Thouſands of *Engliſhmen* were then ſent, and that the Blood and Money of *England*, put you into the condition of Liberty from the Sword of *Spain*, and that greater love and aſſiſtance there hath not been ſhewed unto any People.

2. We come to the Reign of King *James*, and here is ſhewed, how taking Advantage through his ill Government, you abuſed this Nation both at home and abroad, beſides that of *Amboyna*, ſeveral groſs Inſolencies and unparallelled Injuries, were committed by you againſt this Nation, as in ſeveral particulars, and are here ſet down.

3. This Courſe you held on againſt us, in the time of his Son *Charles*, until the Wars brake forth between him and the Parliament, abuſing our Nation every where: the Particulars likewiſe are here ſet down.

4. When the Wars began here in *England*, you began immediately to countenance our Arch Enemy, and help him ſeveral ways, here we mention, what Men, Money, Arms, Guns and other things, what aſſiſtance the Rebels in *Ireland* had againſt us; In this likewiſe we ſhew, how, beſides here is ſhewed, what reaſons there were in the conteſt between that Tyrant and us, that you ſhould have aſſiſted us, but on the contrary you were more aſſiſtant to our Enemy then any other Foreign Nation whatſoever, none contributed more aſſiſtance to that King and his Son, than you, and none more ſcorn'd, abuſed and injured our State than you, here is ſhewed in what Particulars.

A.D.1653.

5. To ſhew, that there was no Intereſt of Foreign States, that we held to us ſo near as yours, we did after our firſt being a Commonwealth, ſend Dr. *Doraſlaus*, and after him other Ambaſſadors to you, ſincerely deſiring and ſeeking your Welfare with our own, the ſeveral abuſes offered both to the one and the others are here particularly mentioned.

6. You vouchſafed not to ſend an Embaſſage to us, until *Scotland*, *Ireland* and the buſineſs of *Worceſter* was over, and when you ſent an Embaſſage to us, the Perſons were not ſufficiently inſtituted nor qualified, but ſent rather to make a delatory Buſineſs, one while amuſing us as if you meant to act with all Simplicity, another while ſeeming to affright us, by telling us of a great Armado; Notwithſtanding we gave you honourable and friendly Entertainment, and could not have done more than what we did, here is ſet down ſome Particulars of their crafty dealing with us at this time.

7. You brought an armed Fleet to our Borders, and there in an Hoſtile manner, aſſaulted and endeavoured to deſtroy part of our Navies, whilſt the Amity between us and you continued; yea even whilſt your Embaſſadors were treating with us of a ſtrict League and Union; here is ſhewed how you had made a League Defenſive and Offenſive with *France*, a League *de non offendendo* with *Spain*, a League Defenſive with *Swethen* againſt *Denmark*, and a Defenſive with *Denmark* againſt *Swethen*, and all other Nations, and therefore it did appear, that you had in the Preparation of that Navy, no real intention

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. tention of Peace with us but the contrary.

8. The Premiſſes conſidered, we have no reaſon to Treat with you, and we have more reaſons beſides theſe not to Treat with you; As abuſing other Nations in entring into Leagues and Amities with them, making a ſhew of Friendſhip with one, and dealing underhand with another, ſwallowing down Leagues as contrary one to another as Earth is to Heaven, and where you have ſeen any thing of Advantage, if by cunning, force or fraud, you have been able, no conſideration of Right, Friendſhip, League, Humanity or Religion have held you from the Accompliſhment thereof. For this ſeveral Examples are brought, as your falſhood with *France*, *Portugal*, *Sweden* and *Denmark*; It is here proved further, that you treating with other Nations, is but to make all the World Slaves to you if you can, and to endeavour thereby to Monopolize all Trade into your Hands, and to exclude all other Nations; here we give Inſtances.

9. Notwithſtanding that it may appear that we would prevent a War; and ſeek not to enlarge our ſelves upon others Rights, but would make it manifeſt that we ſeek your good and your Peoples, the Proteſtant Intereſt and Liberty and good of Mankind,

Theſe things in the firſt place we demand.

1. *That you call back your Ships, we being reſolved to ſecure your Trade as our own in theſe Seas, which we reckon as part of the Dominion of this Commonwealth, and for this Propriety reaſons are given.*

2. *We require a Reparation of our Damages ſuſtained by this Unchriſtian breach made upon us by you.*

3. *Satisfaction for the Charges we have been put unto, to defend our ſelves and maintain our Rights, by this ſo great Preparations of ours.*

10. Theſe things being done, and full aſſurance thereof given, we ſhall then go on to a Treaty, as to all matters now under Conſideration, being reſolved not to inſiſt upon more nor leſs, then if this breach had never been, nor this Advantage given us.

11. And this is the beſt expedient occurring to us to avoid a War, till which there can be no time nor reaſon to treat.

Firſt, becauſe we have reaſon to believe from thoſe, who have brought this Buſineſs to ſo deſperate an Iſſue unſought by us, we can expect no good effect by a Treaty, they having been the Incendiaries and Plotters of all the Evils, beſides they are not true to their own Liberty, but would ſet up Monarchy amongſt you, and reduce their own Countrymen to ſlavery, notwithſtanding theſe are too prevalent in your Councils.

Moreover, the Lord having ſo eminently appeared for us in this War againſt you, owned our Cauſe by many Signal Victories and unparallelled glorious Characters; We do not treat with you but upon very clear and good Grounds, as the Reputation and Honour of God's Cauſe may be mentioned, Juſtice to the People, &c. Here we ſhall bring in our Sea Victories. *Cætera deſunt.*

Dorſ. *General Heads for a Narrative concerning Wars between the* Engliſh *and the* Netherlands, 14 *Junii* 1653, *O. S.*

Divers Reſolutions of the States-General incloſed in a Letter from the Hague.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. p. 233.

SIR, *Hague*, 4 *Junii*, 1653.

BY my laſt before this, I gave you the Heads of ſome Extracts, and by this I give you the full Extracts moſt material and moſt concerning the preſent Affairs of your Commonwealth; you had from me formerly an Extract of the 4th Inſtant, but not full, what was wanting now you have.

Furthermore, Orders ſhall be given to the Deputies to be ſent into *England*, to communicate particularly and confidently, upon all that which ſhall be encharged to them to *Monſieur Neuville de Bourdeaux*, reſiding now in *England*, in the behalf of the Crown of *France*, or to any others that ſhall be ſent thither by the ſaid Crown, and particularly, that they ſhall paſs all the good Offices imaginable, to the end, that the Crown of *France* as well as this Eſtate, may enter into good intelligence with the Government of *England*, and if it be poſſible, that a common Confederation be made betwixt the ſaid King, the Government of *England* and this Eſtate; and in caſe the ſame may not be attained, and that, notwithſtanding, God will bleſs the Negotiation betwixt that Commonwealth and this Eſtate, with a good Adjouſtation and Agreement, all good Offices ſhall be uſed, to the end, that the ſaid Crown if they do deſire it, be comprehended in this Alliance, and by all diligence to endeavour the ſame.

Notice ſhall be given of what is aboveſaid to the Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel*, to whom alſo particular notice ſhall be given, in what Condition and State the Affairs of theſe Provinces are with the Regency of *England*, and to that effect, the Letters written of both ſides ſhall be ſent to the ſaid Lord Ambaſſador; and likewiſe any writing that may concern the ſame, together with an Order to deſire the King of *France*, that he will be pleaſed to command the ſaid *Neuville*, or thoſe that ſhall go from him into *England*, to treat with mutual Communication and good Confidence, with thoſe that ſhall be ſent thither from this Eſtate, and to aſſiſt and to procure, that the ſaid Alliance may take effect; and that thoſe that ſhall be ſent from hence into *England*, ſhall write to their Altipotencies, what they ſhall Negotiate and Effectuate in this Buſineſs, and likewiſe to write of the Difficulties, which ſhall from time to time ariſe in the Accompliſhment of this intention of their Highneſſes, to the end, that ſuch Reſolutions may be taken as ſhall be found convenient, according the Conjunction of Times and Conſtitutions of Affairs.

Hague, 4 *Junii*, 1653.

It was ordered, the Articles written upon the Negotiation of the Alliance to be made with the Crown of *France*, which Articles are held by thoſe to be adjouſted, ſhall be ſent to the Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel*: Underſtanding nevertheleſs, that ſuch Clauſes and Points as are for the Offenſive and Defenſive againſt *England*, ſhall be ſeparated and extracted from them, as alſo ſuch other Clauſes and Articles, which cannot conſiſt with the Treaty and Concluſion to be done with *England*, with charge to communicate the ſame to the King and Court of *France*, as alſo to procure Power and Credence with his Majeſty, to adjouſt them and bring them to that concluſion with excluſive intention, and likewiſe to ſignify to his Majeſty and Council, in what poſture the Affairs of their Highneſſes are with the Regency of *England*, and to declare that their Highneſſes have ordered in this conjuncture of Affairs, to confer and treat upon the ſame with his Majeſty, as being the moſt antient and conſiderable Ally of theſe Eſtates in all confidence; And the ſaid Ambaſſador is to communicate likewiſe with all ſecrecy and circumſpection, the ſaid Conceptions to his Majeſty, and how the ſame have been framed with Articles and Points often ſince; Adding that their Highneſſes, before theſe Overtures of Peace made by the ſaid Regency of *England*, were reſolved to treat of them with his Majeſty, and to adjouſt and conclude them at pleaſure; And moreover plainly to declare, that their Highneſſes are ſtill reſolved to treat and conclude as formerly, (in caſe the ſaid Eſtates agree and adjouſt themſelves with the ſaid Republick) with inſertion of the Point Offenſive, and to agree and conclude them at the pleaſure of his Majeſty; And the ſaid Ambaſſador *Boreel* is to ſignify from the very beginning to the ſaid King and Court, that if the final Concluſion herein ſpecified, cannot be done in one manner or other, before the ſucceſs of the Negotiation with *England* ſhall be ſeen, aſſuring them, that the Succeſs being ſeen, all ſhall be concluded in one way or other, if they ſhall think fit.

12 *Junii* 1653.

The 12th of *June*, the Lord Ambaſſador of *Spain*, Monſieur *le Brun* being ſick, ſent in a Paper to the Aſſembly of the States-General, the ſubſtance whereof was, declaring to them in his Maſter's Name, that they ſhould not make any Alliance with the Crown of *France* in prejudice to the King his Maſter, and if they did, that it would produce the Renovation, of the ſad and bloody War of ſo long continuance, with the which, the King his Maſter was very deſirous to avoid, and proteſted his Innocency therein in caſe it ſhould happen to be ſo, and therefore deſired, that the States-General ſhould carry themſelves indifferently to both Crowns in Peace and Amity, or if they did otherwiſe incline to the one more then to the other, that the Articles of Peace were not ſo ſacredly obſerved as they ought to be of their Sides, &c. To this Purpoſe his Paper runs, the Copy whereof *verbatim*, I cannot extract at this time being interrupted by an Accident.

Vantromp's Letter of 13th *June* N. S. to the *States-General*.

Moſt High and Mighty,

The 12th Inſtant we arrived near the Enemy, &c. *ut ſupra*.

Vantromp's ſecond Letter of the 14th N. S. *June*.

High and Mighty, &c.

My laſt was Yeſterday at eleven a Clock, &c. *ut ſupra*.

To which is added:

Theſe following Captains are wanting in my Fleet,

Captain *Cornelius van Welſen* who was blown up with his Ship.

Captain *Joſt Bulter*, who was ſunk by five Shots of Cannon.

Captain *Tyman Claeſſe*, who rendred his Ship with great Infamy.

Captain *Peter Schelinger*, taken with his Ship.

Captain *John Gidions*, taken with his Ship.

Captain *Cornelius Laurens*, taken with his Ship.

Captain *John Duyn*, taken with his Ship.

Of theſe following no certainty either of themſelves or Ships.

Captain *John* (Admiral) *Brakel*.
Captain *Dingeman Cutz*.
Captain *Saterkens*.
Captain *Adrian den Ovren*.
Captain *Marcus Hartman*.
Captain *Iſaac Codde*.
Captain *Cleyentien*.
Captain *John Jacob Cox*.
Captain *Rietberch*.
Captain *Adrian Contyn*.

Captain *Henrie Peters*, taken with his Ship.

Captain *William Falkertie*.
Captain *John Farunſſen Sluiter*.
Captain *Abraham Verlecht*.
Captain *Burren Ziniens Sonder*.

The Commander *Dirrick Strosbae*, his Fire-ſhip ſunk as he ſays.

The Commander *Jacob Aren* has burned *Malmouſtie*, his Fire-ſhip.

S I R,

YOU have at length and *verbatim*, the beſt Intelligence the States-General have from their Fleet ſince the late Fight; We here are reſolved to reinforce and repair our Fleets, to recover our Honours and Intereſt, yet alſo our Reſolutions hold, to ſend the four Deputies to your Government as Preliminaries to a Treaty of Peace. Three are named of the four as for *Holland*, *Beveringe*, and *Newport* of *Amſteleam*; For *Friſia*, *Youngſtal*, and the fourth for *Zealand* is not yet named. They have cloſe Inſtructions to act all with the Advice of the King of *France* his Miniſter there, and one of the deepeſt Secrets here, you have further at this time, which is, that if theſe Eſtates can, they will deſtroy your General *Cromwell* and his new Government, and ſet up the Presbyterians, who are conceived here to be more for the Intereſt of theſe Eſtates then your preſent Government; Our Envoys to you will not want (as 'tis ſaid here ſecretly) ſome of the Preſbyterians and Parliamentary Parties there to confer of this Matter; I pray make uſe of this and let it not go further.

The *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador *Le Brun*, is alſo propoſing ſecretly a League with theſe Eſtates againſt *Portugal*, it is but new and ſecret, but you ſhall have more of it in time. I am weary, and ſo ſhall you after you receive this from,

S I R, Yours.

Hague, $\frac{10}{30}$ *June*.

Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. p. 212.

SIR,

ON *Saturday* laſt being the 14th Inſtant, there came a Galliot from the Admiral *Tromp*, who wrote that the Fleets about two Days before encountred each other, not far from *Graveling*, that the Ship of Captain *Bulter* was ſunk, and that the Ship of Captain *Velſon* was blown up in the Air and but five Men ſaved, this writes *Tromp*.

The Galiot's Man the Lieutenant of *Bulter* ſaid, he alſo ſaw two *Engliſh* ſunk and five others of them burnt, but he ſaid withal, *Tromp* with his Fleet was coming towards the *Weylings* and the *Maes*, which is no ſign of Advantage.

It is likewiſe muttered, that in *Tromp*'s Fleet was no great ſtore of Powder, which it ſeems they ſpent too liberally at the *Downs* and *Dover*, to no other purpoſe, but in braving: it had been better to have ſpared it then for this more neceſſary Occaſion.

On the 15th Inſtant in the Evening, came another Expreſs from Admiral *Tromp* out of *Zealand*, where he was come in the *Saturday* before, being 14th at the *Weylings*, he writes the *Engliſh* had taken ſix, beſides one more ſunk and another fired, nevertheleſs that he miſſed ſeventeen not well knowing, if they were in whole or in part ſunk, taken or ſaved.

Commiſſioners, *viz.* the Lords *Vander Steen* (alſo one out of *Holland*, one out of *Zealand*) *Amerungen*, *Hawbois*, *Wolſen* and *Llant*, are appointed to go into *Zealand*.

The *Engliſh* Fleet ſhewed themſelves here upon the Coaſt of *Graveſand* and *Scheveling*, till *Tueſday* the 17th in the Evening, at which time they ſteered North-weſt.

The *Engliſh* have ſent in one hundred fifty wounded Men which they had taken, they put them in a Galiot and ſent them up the *Maſe*; Theſe report, that in the *Engliſh* Fleet are twenty two or twenty three *Dutch* Captains Priſoners, whom they keep by them with other ſound Priſoners, without releaſing them.

The aforeſaid wounded Men relate alſo, that *Monck* one of the *Engliſh* Admirals was ſhot and killed, alſo that two of the *Engliſh* Ships were ſunk and two burned; That likewiſe they heard them ſpeak aboard the *Engliſh* Ships, that now they would go towards the *Sound*, at leaſt one Squadron, another Squadron to go towards *Hutland* to attend the *Eaſt-India* Ships coming home out of the *Indies*, much about that time; But we preſume thoſe Ships are forewarned to come home later, or that they will ſteer their courſe into the *Sound* or into *Norway*, till they be fetched home with a ſufficient Convoy.

A.D.1653.

In the mean time the aforeſaid Lords Commiſſioners, who are ſent from the States-General into *Zealand*, are to make all the beſt Proviſion they can to ſtrengthen the Fleet, now being but ſeventy four Sail, and to put them out unto Sea.

It is collected by all Reports made, that this Fight was only performed with the Cannon, and that the Ships came not ſo near as to charge each other with Muſquet-ſhot, and that the *Engliſh* had greater Guns then the *Hollanders*, and therefore had the advantage and prevailed.

We had alſo certain Information, that *Blake* with twenty or thirty Ships had joined himſelf with the *Engliſh* Fleet, ſo that the *Engliſh* Fleet is now above one hundred thirty Sail ſtrong; Nevertheleſs we are no wiſe out of hope but all this ſhall be repaired again, and a Fleet put out to Sea which ſhall force the *Engliſh* to go and keep their own Coaſt.

The Fleet of Merchants bound for the *Eaſt-Indies* lye in the *Flye* four or five hundred Sail, and are commanded to ſtop and lie ſtill, but as ſoon as we ſhall obſerve the *Engliſh* gone away, the aforeſaid *Eaſtland* Fleet ſhall put to Sea, as alſo a conſiderable number of the Herring Buſſes, together with the Ships appointed for *Moſcovia*.

Men labour here to extenuate the retreat of the *Hollanders* Fleet (none daring to call it a beating) as much as is poſſible to do; It was a Misfortune that the *Engliſh* had always the Wind of them which gives a very great advantage, and if the *Hollanders* ſhould have had that advantage againſt the *Engliſh*, they had totally routed and ruined them, and they are confident here, if there happen another Encounter, and the *Dutch* get the Wind of the

A.D 1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

the *Engliſh*, that they will either take, or burn, or ſink the *Engliſh* wholly; Alſo that the *Hollanders* and *Zealanders* will prevail in point of boarding and entring, becauſe the *Engliſh* have no mind to that work, being diffident and fearful of themſelves. They report that *de Rutter* had once boarded Admiral *Monck*, and had already driven and chaced all *Monck*'s Men under Deck, and out of ſight, and that he had undoubtedly taken him, had he not been ſuccoured and ſeconded with five or ſix Frigats, by which means *Rutter* was forced to leave him; They ſay the *Engliſh* have no Defence on Deck, but that the Soldiers and Mariners are compelled to ſtand there naked.

They ſpeak alſo of the Gun-portholes in the *Engliſh* Ships, that they are too narrow, by which their Ordnance play but forth out-right, whereas on the contrary thoſe of the *Hollanders* are wide and large, by which means, their Guns have liberty to turn more ways then one.

An intercepted Letter from the Hague, *to the Lord* Wentworth *at* Copenhagen.

A.D. 1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. p. 213.

My Lord,

THE reaſon why the *Engliſh* declined the *Holland* Fleet upon *Sunday* the 8th of this Month, (as I mentioned in my laſt by this Day Senight's Poſt) is now ſufficiently evident, *viz.* *Blake* with twenty four Ships being ſince joined to them, whereby they have obtained a great Victory over the *Hollanders*, the Particulars are theſe; Upon the *Thurſday* following (the 12th Inſtant) they found the *Dutch* Fleet in the height of *Dunkirke*, and when they approached them they ſtayed upon a Tack (having the Wind) within twice Cannon-ſhot about half an Hour, to put themſelves in their order they intended to fight in, which was in File at half a Cannon-ſhot, from whence they battered the *Hollanders* furiouſly all that Day, the Succeſs whereof was, the ſinking two *Holland* Ships. Towards Night *Trumpe* got the Wind, but ſoon left it again and never recovered it. The two following Days during which the Fight continued, the *Dutch* ſteering with ſlow ſail towards their own Coaſt; The ſecond Day the *Engliſh* ſtill battered them in File, and refuſing to Board upon equal Terms, kept them at a Bay but half Cannon diſtance, until they found ſome of them diſordered and foul one againſt another, whom they preſently boarded with their Frigats (appointed to watch that Opportunity) and took, and this they continued to do, until the *Holland* Fleet approached the *Weetun*, when they left them (for fear of thoſe Sands) upon *Saturday* Night; *Trumpe* brought thither only ſeventy four of one hundred and two he ſet out with, beſides Fireſhips and ſmall Ketches; eight of the other Ships (the reſidue of the one hundred and two are come ſafe but much battered) to the *Goree* and the *Teſſel*, and the reſt (with two of their *Brenleux*) are (for ought I can find by all the Enquiry I can make) ſunk and in the *Engliſh* Hands.

They, after they left *Trumpe*, ſailed to the Mouth of the *Maze*, where they appeared upon *Sunday* Night, and againſt *Skevelin* until *Tueſday* Night, where they ſet on Shore in a ſmall *Dutch* Veſſel one hundred thirty wounded Priſoners, and ſteared with a North-Eaſt Wind towards the *Engliſh* Coaſt.

Their Relation is, that the *Engliſh* had taken twenty four Captains (and had them all on board one Ship) but whether all of them commanded ſeveral Ships of this Fleet, or whether ſome of them were upon other Prizes is variouſly reported here; The *Dutch* being unwilling to acknowledge to have loſt, taken and ſunk above twelve or thirteen Ships of War of *Trumpe*'s Fleet; The Priſoners ſay, that the *Engliſh* confeſs that three of their Ships are ſunk, and that *Monk* is dead, which is the more probable, becauſe for certain, *Rutter* did board the Admiral of one of the three *Engliſh* Squadrons with the Blue Colours, and was poſſeſſed of the upper Deck, but beaten off again by the Aſſiſtance of three or four Frigats which came into his Aid.

This Victory (for it is no leſs) doth much diſorder this People, yet they apply themſelves the beſt they can to repair their Loſſes, and haſten a new

Fleet to Sea; Beſides the ſeventy four with their Admiral and the reſt eſcaped this way, they have eighteen Ships ready manned at the *Teſſel*, which had order to join with *Trumpe* (but could not) and they ſay they ſhall have ready within twenty Days, nine new-built Ships, and ſix of their great *Eaſt-India* Ships, who (when *Trumpe*'s Fleet ſhall be repaired and new fitted out) will make a good Body; They have likewiſe ſent for twenty Men of War from the *Straights* (leaving only ſeven there) and expect the Aſſiſtance of ſixteen great Ships (with between eighty and one hundred and ten Cannon in each Ship) from your Parts, which they ſay here are promiſed (the *Dutch* being to ſend as many ſmall ones to the *Sound* in the others Places) how true this is you may better know, and I deſire to hear from you; They are likewiſe upon a Debate of a new Propoſition, of putting to Sea eighty Men of War, upon the account of an important Deſign, but then (if it ſucceed) it muſt be a Work of more time then their Enemies are like to give them without a new Viſit; But whilſt they are about theſe Preparations, others are more buſy another way, in projecting a Treaty, which aſſuredly they will endeavour all they poſſibly can upon tolerable Terms; I told you before, that they had agreed to ſend four Deputies, to try whether the *Engliſh* would be perſuaded to depart from their three rigid Propoſitions. To which they (in their laſt as well as former Letter) reſtrained the Overture of a Treaty, which Reſolution is not as yet changed, though now much oppoſed by many, who do not believe this Succeſs will make the *Engliſh* better natured. They that oppoſe the ſending of four Perſons of Condition (to which the four named are *Newport* and *Beuertin* for *Holland*, *Youngſted* for *Friezland*, and another for *Zealand*) propound rather to ſend a Letter by an ordinary diſcreet Expreſs, to feel the *Engliſh* Pulſe, which ſeemeth to them more probable to produce a Treaty, then the other of ſending Deputies (in this Seaſon) to treat only, in ſuch manner as the *Engliſh* before proteſted againſt, what ſhall be reſolved in it, I ſhall adviſe by my next. The *French* Affairs go on very hopefully for their King; *Bellegarde* is ſurrendred, and *Burdeux* much diſtreſſed. The . . . . Army is marched towards Rendezvous towards *Flanders* very ſtrong, and the King is ſpeeding to follow in Perſon.

Their Treaty with *England* doth not advance, but ſtands as it did when the Parliament was: Monſieur *Borrelle* hath no Inſtructions to treat of an Alliance betwixt that Crown and this State, which the moſt here deſire. There is a Gentleman newly come to the King from *England*, with ſuch an Account as would not diſpleaſe you, if I could convey it to you, but until I ſhall hear from you of the ſafe arrival of my Letters, and receive a more certain Addreſſion, I ſhall not adventure to write any thing of that Nature. Our Hopes from the Diet are as yet but Hopes, and the truth is, thoſe upon the King's own Score in his own Dominion are greater then any I can find on this ſide the Sea, and I do believe there may be preſently means found, to raiſe a handſome Body of Men (for any Opportunity as ſhall be offered) if we had but freedom of Ports and means to tranſport (Shipping) pray you firſt conſider ſeriouſly, of what I only pointed at, and adviſe me whether you may find out ſome Commodity of a Port and Shipping, againſt the Men can be ready; They will be no Charge to the Country in the Paſſage through it, when I have ſure addreſs from you, I will write more plain.

I have had nothing from you ſince the Packet you ſent me from *Hamburgh* (before I had one from *Oldenburgh*) in which you mention ſomething of Mr. *Sandys*, which I forgot to anſwer in my laſt; In the firſt place, I truly aſſure your Lordſhip, I never had any hand in procuring his Warrants, to procure any Arms in *Denmark* or *Norway*, neither knew I any thing of his Deſign, until long time after his Order, neither do I eaſily believe he hath tranſgreſſed his Order, believing him to be an honeſt and in this kind a diſcreet Man; He paſſed this Way ſome time ſince for *France*, and I asking him why he did not ſtay to ſpeak with you, he told me, he heard for certain that you paſſed not by *Hamburgh*, and hoped to have met you on the Way; and this is all the Account I can give you of him, ſaving that he was robbed and ſtripped of his Cloaths in his way to *Paris*, he ſaith he loſt eighty Duckats, which I believe is more than he hath left in the World,

A D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

World. I conclude your Lordſhip's trouble, and remain,

My Lord,
Your Lordſhip's moſt faithful humble Servant.

The K. hath declared his Reſolution to remove ſpeedily into *France*, and not whither the Princeſs goeth on *Monday* from *Breda* to the Spaw.

Hague, 20 Junii, 1653.

Superſcribed,

A Monſieur Monſieur le Comte de Wentworth *Seigneur* Anglois, *a la Cour de Sa Majeſte de* Denmark,

A Copenhagen.

A Letter of Intelligence from France.

A D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers. Vol. 3. p. 239.

SIR,

I Received only two Words from you at this time, concerning the Victory gained by ours upon our Enemies, God be thanked that God himſelf doth always help his own; Mr. *Counte Chareau* Governor of *Calais*, ſent hither to the King laſt *Thurſday*, that both the Fleets were fighting near *Dover*, where three Ships of the *Engliſh* were ſunk, and thirty more taken by the *Hollanders*, preſently the King and Queen of *France*, Mr. *Duke de Guiſe* ſent with theſe News to King *Charles* and his Mother, of which they could never be more glad, but now they ſee the contrary coming from many Hands, which makes then as much melancholy: Truly all the World do much admire at it, quite contrary to their Expectations, *ſed nihil mirandum apud Deum*; Yet the King of *France* have ſent to the *Hollanders*, not to make Peace with *England* by no means, and that he will help them in Monies, Arms and Men, ſo has the Emperor in like manner; *France* alſo ſent to *Denmark*, deſiring him to do the like, ſo though you may be apt ſometimes by the Help of God who does all, you are yet to conſider of the End, and whilſt you be ſtrong to make your Friends the beſt you can, to eſtabliſh that Commonwealth being the Work of the Almighty: Our King, Queen, Cardinal and Court, parted Yeſterday for *St. Germaines*, ſome ſay they will come home on St. *John's* Day, others they will not theſe twelve or fifteen Days.

You know by my former, Marſhal *Turenne* parted hence the 16th Inſtant, and before his departure, ſeeing the Cardinal was of a mind then to bring the King to *Compeigne*, to ſee the Army in their Rendezvous, he adviſed the contrary, that notwithſtanding his Majeſty's Preſence would much encourage the Army, yet it was needleſs that his Majeſty ſhonld go thither in Perſon, and that he would be better in *Paris* to keep the People in their due Obedience, which may be they would not do in his Majeſty's abſence, which had ſtayed his Majeſty from going. The ſaid Marſhal is gone to *Fiſmes* where he is to Rendezvous his Army, he carries with him to the Field thirty ſix Pieces of Artillery, of the beſt that were ſeen in the Field theſe ſixteen Years.

Sixteen Companies of the Regiment of the Guards, are commanded for to march towards *Burgundy*, the Companies of the ſaid Regiment which went to *Calais* two or three Months ago, are now commanded to return hither, where we expect them next Week.

The Duke of *Amville* is come into Favour again, notwithſtanding the Cardinal's Oppoſitions, ſo the King would have it.

There is now great Differences between *Mazarin* and *Vendoſme*, about the Contract of Marriage between *Mercoeur* and *Mazarin's* Niece, what it is I know not, but they be out with one another. The 17th Inſtant, a Captain of Mr. *L'Eſtrand* his Regiment, who was at the Siege of *Bellegard* came hither, who told the Queen that Duke *d'Eſpernon* has done nothing with the Relation at *Belgard*, no more than the Governor of the Town, *Counte de Bautteville*, who might keep the Town two Months if he had pleaſed, and might ſally out and ruin his Majeſty's Forces, which make People gueſs both Commanders did underſtand one another.

Laſt *Wedneſday* his Majeſty received a Letter from Mr. *de Bourdeux Neufville* his Agent in *London*, by which he deſires his Majeſty to be pleaſed to recall him back, by reaſon he had nothing

thing to do where he was, and more becauſe he could not prevail with the Commonwealth, that the Deputies of *Bourdeaux* ſhould not be received or heard, being but Rebels and Traitors againſt their King and Country, but rather the contrary, they were to get what they deſired, liberty of Commerce between *England* and *Bourdeaux*, and in caſe of Neceſſity ſome Aſſiſtance, which made the King (as we hear) to ſend Orders to *Vendoſme* and *Candat* to retire from *Bourdeaux*, to the end, the *Bourdelois* may give over the Aſſiſtance of the *Engliſh*, notwithſtanding their Commerce with them, which reaſonably cannot be hindered. What ſhall be his Majeſty's Anſwer I know not, but I gueſs he will not call him back yet for many reaſons.

The Relations of *Calais* brings, that Admiral *Blague* is killed in this laſt Engagement, which I cannot yet believe till I hear from you the Particulars of the whole.

Letters from *Chaulon* dated the 17th Inſtant, brings, that his Majeſty's Forces were then about them conſiſting of 20000 Horſe and Foot, and that three Leagues were between the firſt and laſt part of them in their March, and *Turaine* hearing that *Conde* was to beſiege St. *Menehauld*, ſent ſome Forces to augment the Garriſons of that Place; Yeſterday I received a Letter from *Bruxels* dated the 14th of this Month, which ſignifies that Prince *Conde* made up a new Livery, and was to depart the City within two Days after, I am confident he will do but little this Year. *Le Sieur Bondelat*, in time paſt Phyſician to Prince *Conde*, and firſt to the Queen of *Swedland* being there of late, the Council hearing he had a hand in Matters of State and againſt his King, they thought to make his Proceſs, were it not the Queen ſaved him by much difficulty, and upon Condition he ſhould leave the Country, ſo he is come into *France* under *Conde* his Protection.

Sir *James Dillon* having ſurrendred the Fort of *Ormont* to the Duke of *Vendoſme*, to *Conde* his prejudice, has received in hand from the ſaid Duke, one hundred Piſtoles for every Captain, and two hundred Piſtoles for the Major, and ſo proportionably for every lower Officer, and to every ſingle Soldier four Piſtoles in hand, and then marched to the ſaid Duke themſelves, where every Captain has now one hundred Sols a Day well paid, the Soldiers eight Sols with their Ammunition Bread. Theſe are marching to the Siege of *Bourges*, and *Digby* his Regiment are in Garriſon in the ſaid Fort of *Ormont*; *George Dillon* the Friar arrived here laſt *Thurſday*, he and another Friar *Walſh*, who lives with *Vendoſme*, are in diſpute which of themſelves played the knave, as to bring them Men from the *Spaniard* and *Conde* to the King's Service, but I aſſure you, if I had been their Judge I would hang both together.

The Army naval of *Spain* is not yet arrived to the River of *Bourdeaux* as it was told us before, and the People of the City are ſo weary of Troubles, that ſome ſay they will aſſiſt no further, ſo *Countye* without help, muſt yield up the Place againſt his Will; *Conde* is not wiſe, for having but few, he ſhould have them together, for *ſeparatim* they cannot reſiſt.

Preſton hath not yet gotten his Monies, and ſays he will take his Leave with them like a Company of lying Fellows as they be, he is mad, but yet *Tirel* endeavours to get the Monies being daily a promiſing; Having nothing elſe at preſent, I am,

SIR,

Your faithful Servant.

I will leave off writing without a better Account of the Receipt of my Letters.

Junii 21, (53.)

An intercepted Letter of Mynheer Beverings *to* John de Wit.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3.

SIR,

AS ſoon as I came here, I preſently addreſſed my ſelf to our well known Correſpondent here (whom for the time to come, becauſe I will not uſe that word Correſpondent, will deſcribe with Co.) and by him I was informed that without any diſpute, they were well informed here, not only of both the Reſolutions of the 5th of *June*, but likewiſe of all the Circumſtances to the very leaſt which did happen about them, and all the Particulars are debated here, not without Gloſſes and Exaſperations by the Council of State, 289 of 135, which I would not communicate at this time to their High and Mighty Lordſhips, becauſe I would conſider, whether Occaſion and Time would any ways favour me to prevent them; That no Treaty is here with 190, I do believe to be true, in regard of 171, in whom I find here a great Indifferency, or rather an Inclination againſt it, and in regard of 128 a great Animoſity, which do cauſe me to fear a great accroachment, about our 24, 5, 37, 14, 7, 34; 29, 38; 22, 19, but I perceive if we ſomewhat earneſtly promote the Point of Religion, and not hold very faſt the Buſineſs of 170, that we ſhall then yet come to Rights; Amongſt other Diſcourſe, I am likewiſe informed, that it was ſtrange and ill taken here, that the Anſwer of the Council upon the 17 of the 36 Articles was ſo cooly conſidered, yea, ſufficiently with Contempt rejected: Whereas they were reſolved to ſhew here a perfect Endeavour and Diſpoſition, wherewith to bind more cloſely the two Nations with common Privileges and Benefits, which ought to be thought upon in time, whether we can proceed further then our late Reſolutions do declare unto us, and whether we had not better to yield ſomething to the Extenſion then wholly to deviate; I deſire moſt affectionately, that you would adviſe me weekly with your ſalutary Counſel, what is beſt to be done, and if you do not diſſuade me to the contrary, I am reſolved diligently to proſecute that Buſineſs, yea in the abſence of my Brethren Commiſſioners, ſince they do expect here, and deſire to have open-hearted Candour and ſudden Expedition; I confeſs my ſelf too weak for this great Work, but I likewiſe confeſs, that I deſire that I might negotiate alone for one Fortnight firſt, not that I want no help, or that I deſire none, eſpecially that of mynheer *Nieuport*, whoſe Name is here in good repute, but that I fear Contradictions and Tricks in Mens Heads, although it be but of one, will ſpoil our Buſineſs. God proſper and bleſs our Undertakings for the advantage of our Country, and the Honour of his holy Name.

Your humble Servant,

H. Beveringe.

London, $\frac{17}{27}$ *June*, 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland *to Mr.* Thurloe.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, vol. 3. *p.* 75.

THE Deputies have taken order to prepare the beſt Ships and moſt in number, they could find ſerviceable, alſo fourteen or fifteen Men to be added to every Ship to their former Numbers compleat, and amongſt the reſt of the Ships, two *Eaſt-India* Ships at *Middleborough*, and that they have written to all the Colleges and Directories to that effect.

Alſo they writ earneſtly, that ſince the *Engliſh*, with all their Power are a building as many Ships for War as they can, that they thought it very neceſſary, their Mighty Highneſſes ſhould build out of hand ſixty Ships for War.

The ſaid Deputies likewiſe have adviſed and reſolved with *Van Tromp*, of a conjunction of the Ships, that are in *Texel* and *Goree*, with Orders to take the firſt Wind and Opportunity, if they may not come otherwiſe without danger of the *Engliſh*, or if that may not be, that the reſt of the whole Fleet with the firſt fair Wind ſail towards them.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

The ſaid Deputies preſs likewiſe for a Month's Pay for the Officers and Mariners, for the Satisfaction of them all, &c.

They alſo deſire, that thoſe that have Power to do Juſtice upon thoſe Officers, that performed not their Duties in the late Fight, ſhould be required to do it and ſee it, executed.

The 27th of *June*, By the Anſwer the ſaid Lord Deputies have given to the former Memorials of *Van Tromp* and his chiefeſt Officers, (for the repairing, reinforcing, paying and other deſires) all their Demands in every Particular, are granted and ordered to be put in due Execution.

Beſides what you have here before, *Baverlingen* writes hither, that ſuddenly after his landing at *London*, he received Viſits from his ſecret Friends, who aſſure him that the *Engliſh* would not inſiſt much upon the Preliminaries; He alſo writes, that the *Engliſh* will not at all liſten to a Ceſſation of Arms, and looſe the Opportunity of the Advantage they now have, but are very ready to go on in the Negotiation; all this he has been told before he ſpoke to any of the Miniſters of State.

The People here are much unſatisfied and unruly, ready to return to the old Government of the Houſe of *Naſſau*, as appears by their Actions, firſt in *Enchuyſen*, after in *Medenbilick* and *Horn*, and at preſent in the City of *Harlem*, in all which, the People ſhew an incredible favour to the Houſe of *Aurange*: Saying, they were never well, ſince they were taken off their Government, nor will, till they be reſtored to it, and ſo much they declare by force, and feared more would do the like, and all this fomented by the particular Creatures of that Family.

The *Engliſh* Army is ſtill upon the Coaſt of *North-Holland*, have ſhut up the Ports of *Texel* and *Ulij*, which are the Entrances into this Province and *Amſteldam*, ſo that no Ships can go out or come in, whereby Commerce is dead, and ſcarcity of Victuals, which troubles much the People of theſe Countries, beſides their other fears, which cauſed them to muſter and arm all the Countrymen, and quartered in this Town, Soldiers, and in all other maritime Places; After this, the danger of their *Eaſt-Indies* Fleet being taken, troubles them extremely, for if it be taken, there is an end of theſe Countries, in this Age not to be recovered. It is written to the States, that the *Engliſh* have ſelected a Squadron of their beſt Ships, and ordered them to meet the ſaid *Eaſt-India* Fleet, which ſtrikes no ſmall Terror into the Hearts of all that are concerned.

You are not to wonder we have ſent to you into *England*, to make ſuch a Peace as you ſhall pleaſe in the end, to give us; for the yearly Revenue of this Eſtate is now fallen by the tenth Part at the leaſt, and in *Amſteldam* to my knowledge, there are four hundred Houſes waſt, and if in one Year's War with *England* we are reduced to this, what ſhall become of us in another Year? Our Harveſt for Corn in the *Sound* cannot come further, and our Fiſhing is alſo loſt, and, in a word, if God ſhall not relieve us in ſome way not viſible to Man, or we be not in Peace with *England*, theſe Countries are utterly undone in my Opinion, &c. And that the malice of the People is inveterate againſt *England*, as if they were able to revenge themſelves.

They ſuffer here a printed Book to be publiſhed, written by a *Frenchman* called, not *Blundell*, living in *Amſteldam*, invective againſt *England*, and as bad againſt the *Spaniard*, it is written in *French*, and a large Book too big for any Pacquet, but if you pleaſe I ſhall find ſome other way by *Flanders* to ſend it to you.

The *Spaniard* propoſeth here a League againſt *Portugal*, and Commiſſioners are to hear him, what Effect that ſhall have time will let us ſee.

The States-General's Deputies are ſent to *Amſteldam*, and authoriſed to unlade five *Eaſt-Indies* Ships of the greateſt, and ſet them forth for Ships of War, but the Directories of that Company complain much, that the unloading will be a great Loſs to them.

The ſaid Deputies are alſo authoriſed to take out of every Ship of the fifty deſigned for the *Eaſt*, two or three Men, and to offer them eighteen Gilders *per* Month.

The Memorial of the *Swediſh* Reſident for free Commerce with *England*, *Ireland*, and *Scotland*, is again put to the former Deputies, to be further examined and reported.

This is all I have at this time to give you, and do but conſider if all this be had in ſo ſhort a time as you would have it, I ſhall not fail to do what I can; you need not preſs me, A.D.1653. *An. 5. Car. 2.* but I muſt tell you, that if any there ſhall write hither, (as once has been done) that you have Extracts ſecret, and ſuch other ſecret Intelligence, the States-General will take ſuch a courſe, that neither I, nor any elſe ſhall be able to ſerve you, therefore I do recommend unto you the Secrecy hereof, and you will ſerve your ſelves, and enable me the more to continue, A.D.1653. *An. 5. Car. 2.*

SIR, *Yours*, &c.

Van Tromp *his Letter to the States-General from aboard the Ship* Brederoe *the* 27 June, 1653.

High and Mighty,

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 27.* THIS Morning your Letter of the 21 Inſtant, and your Reſolution was delivered to me; and this ſhall ſerve in Anſwer thereto. That the Lord Deputies of your Highneſs have convoked the Committees of the Colleges of the Admiralty of *Roterdam*, *Amſteldam*, and *Zealand*, with five of the chiefeſt Officers of the Fleet; And they find that ſome Ships are ready and others making ready in all haſte, receiving ſeverally as they are ready, Proviſion and Ammunition for three Months to ſtay at Sea; And I find the whole Number to be here and in the Ports *Goree*, *Ter Veer*, and *Texel*, one hundred Ships of War, of which it were well thirty ſhould be left out, if other good Ships might be found in their Places, as more of the *Eaſt-Indie* Ships to ſerve in this urgent Occaſion. And that being alſo done, all our Force being together (as they are not) it is to be believed, our Force cannot be too ſtrong to attaque with hopes of Succeſs, the Enemy, who has now already all his Strength together.

A Liſt of theſe Ships in particular, the Lord Deputies have taken upon themſelves to ſend to your Mighty Highneſs, and gave me Orders to bring all the Ships behind the *Rammaking* to the Port of *Fluſhinge*, commanding all the Captains to be ready with Reſolution to ſtay at Sea three Months; And all the Ships that are here, I doubt not ſhall be ready by the tenth of the next Month, if it ſhall not be for the want of Men, Victuals or Ammunition. And your Mighty Highneſs will do well to command ſome Muſquetiers of Count *de Heren* for our Ships. A.D.1653.

I have ſent abroad out Barques of Advice, to ſee where and in what Poſture the Enemy is, and to forewarn all Merchants to come a near them. I have likewiſe ſent adviſe to the *Texel* by a Galleot, that they have their Ships ready to go to Sea, upon ſight of Orders from your Mighty Highneſs or my ſelf; I underſtand that ſome Officers of Juſtice ſhall be ſent to us alſo, with a Hangman with them, to ſerve in this Occaſion, which cannot be but very Profitable. It ſhould be neceſſary to have the Ships ready with Water, Beer and other Proviſion; And that they may go to Sea with the Fleet, for want of which, much of Incommodities ſhall be ſuſtained.

A Letter of Advice to Mr. Thurloe.

SIR,

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 3. p. 312.* ON *Saturday* laſt the Soldiers (by the Agitators of the Army) exhibited a Petition to the Council of State, wherein they except againſt the Perſons appointed and ſummoned to be the new Repreſentative, each Soldier conceives himſelf as capable to have a Voice in Election of thoſe Members as any whoſoever, but eſpecially thoſe, who have been actually Promoters of ſeveral remarkable things done in order to this Reformation, who expect not to be denied that Privilege. A.D.1653. *Harriſon*'s Commiſſion is ſaid to be either laid down or taken from him, and there are Agents imployed into every County to get Hands of Gentlemen and Freeholders, to acknowledge the Diſſolution of the late Parliament to be a good Act, and for the Benefit and Advantage of this Commonwealth, and there is another Party that is labouring for Hands on the contrary. Theſe are dangerous Signs, or rather beginnings of new Diſtractions, which will imbroil this Nation more then formerly.

A Letter of Intelligence from Dantzick.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 3.

S I R,

BY my laſt I did acquaint you with thoſe things concerning my ſelf, wherein I wait for directions, as alſo the occurrence which came then to Hand, ſince which there is ſeveral Galliots arrived here out of *Holland*, with diverſity of Goods, they have order to lade all with Hemp, Pitch and Tar, *&c.* and the like Neceſſaries for their Navy. Their Agent here hath order to take up 3 Ships, who are to be laden with Wood only for the building of Frigats, ſo that their care is ſet wholly in getting the Commodities of theſe Parts, which are uſeful for their Navy in any other Ships which will venture, now their own Fleet comes not, for which they give extraordinary Fraights, I ſhall give notice of them as they go from hence; I ſuppoſe if 2 or 3 of our Frigats plied to and again about the *Dogger Sand*, they could not miſs any of them out of the *Sound:* Thus moſt of the Captains with their Ships, would not think themſelves ſecure enough from the *Engliſh* Fleet, until they were in *Copenhagen*, being ſtruck with ſo great a Terror, that the King with his Council is ſo out of Order, that they cannot reſolve upon any thing, for there came Expreſs from the State of *Holland* declaring the laſt Fight, wherein they covered their Loſſes, and much heightned ours, and alſo they affirm that we had been actually beaten out of the Sea, but that there came in ſome of our great Ships, with whom they could not deal, having none of ſufficient Bulk and Strength to meet them, whereupon it was thought convenient to retire the Navy, which they did with a ſmall loſs, and therefore doth deſire of the King according to his laſt League, to lend them 6 of his great Ships, with which they are confident not only to beat us, but alſo as they ſay to Block us up in our Harbours; He hath ſat two days about it already, and as yet can agree of nothing, and I am aſſured by the ſame Letters, that he cannot ſpare them, it being his only Strength for the defence of *Copenhagen*; From *Limbrick* the King's Forces daily decayeth, many running away as they find opportunity, and many dying of the Plague; *Chimiliske's* Son is yet alive and not Priſoner; The *Coſſack's* Strength increaſeth daily by the coming in of the *Tartars*, ſo that if they advance into *Poland*, as 'tis ſuppoſed they will, they will carry all before them; thus at preſent,

I am your very Servant,

John Benſon.

Dantz. 28 *June*
8 *July* 1653.

Superſcribed,
For Mr. John Thurloe *Secretary to the Council of State at* Whitehall, London.

To the Lords States of Zealand *from the Ambaſſadors in* England.

A.D.1653. *bidem, Vol.* 4. p. 45.

High and Mighty Lords,

My Lords,

WE have the 4th of this Month by the Poſt, and the 8th by Captain *Cruyck* Commander of the Ship the *Black Eagle*, writ to your High and Mighty Lordſhips; ſince we have as alſo ſome Days before received many Civilities from the Ambaſſadors of *Spaine* and *Portugal*; the Lords *de Neufville*, *Lugerfelt* and *Stockar* ſent in the behalf of the Crown of *Sweeden* and *France*, and the Evangelical Cantons of *Switſerland*, as alſo from Dr. *Peterſen* the Agent of *Hamburgh*, to whom we have returned the like Civilities from time to time, and we have been with the *Portugall* Ambaſſador to condole the Death of the Prince, the King's Eldeſt Son; he was pleaſed to ſend to our Lodgings without our knowledge a Pipe of Wine, and a Celler of Strong Waters for a Preſent; but according to your High and Mighty Lordſhips Order, we ſent them immediately

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

diately back again, and upon occaſion of our viſit did very civily excuſe it.

One *L. C. Lilburne* who is a Priſoner in *Newgate*, hath by interceſſion of many Thouſand of Citizens preſented a Petition, ſigned by them to his Excellency and the Council of State, and obtained an Order for the ſtopping of all Proceedings in order to his Trial, till the new Repreſentative be met, which is expected on *Tueſday* next, the greateſt part of them being already come to Town; what Alteration their meeting will cauſe, and whether any change will happen time will manifeſt, we ſhall not be wanting to take care of all what paſſeth, and give your High and Mighty Lordſhips a particular Account thereof, in the mean time we ſhall pray for your Proſperity.

A.D.165 An. 5. Car.

High and Mighty Lords,

Your Lordſhips

1 *July* 1653.

Humble Servants,

H. Van Beverning.
Pr. Vander Peire.
W. Nieuport.
A. Pr. Jongſtall.

The Commiſſioners in England *to the States-General.*

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 14.*

THAT they had ſpoken of Mediation with the *Heer Lakervelt* by way of Diſcourſe, when they gave him a viſit: and did declare after a complimenting way, that the ſaid Office of Mediation was acceptable to their High and Mighty Lordſhips, which the Lord *Lakervelt* did largely underſtand, as if at preſent they did deſire of him, that he ſhould imploy himſelf for that end and purpoſe, and confer about it with their Lordſhips.

The Lords Commiſſioners underſtanding this, they came and gave him a ſecond Viſit, whereby to give him to underſtand, that they had no Order to do any ſuch thing, and that it was ill underſtood of him the laſt time they were with him: But they muſt refer themſelves to the Anſwer, which had been given to the *Heer Appleboom*, wherewith the *Heer Lakervelt* was ſatisfied.

That the *Heer Stuckart* Commiſſioner of the Cantons of *Switſerland*, had in his viſit to them, ſpoken and diſcourſed at large of his Mediation.

That his Maſters had firſt offer'd it to the Government of *England*, as leaſt doubting of the Inclination of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, to whom his Maſters were reſolved to ſend a ſolemn Embaſſy. He complaining now that he had been delay'd in *England* eight or nine Months, without any Anſwer: that he had been in *Holland* ere this elſe. He communicated his Credentials.

They write they had already ſeen divers Members of the then Repreſentative, that there were many honeſt Men amongſt them.

That they had deſired or endeavoured to have confident Communication there with ſome of the Government, or to whom they might addreſs themſelves, that they did hope to effect it.

A.D.165

That it was thought *Cromwell* would lay down his Commiſſion of General, and to receive ſome other Title.

That not any of the Militia were to ſit in the New Repreſentative.

That Dr. *Peeters* of *Hamburgh* had declared in his Viſit, the cauſe of his being in *England*, was partly to reclaim certain Ships that were taken, partly to conſider of a form of a Sea-Letter to be agreed on, that ſo the *Hamburgh* Ships may henceforward paſs without any Moleſtation.

That ſeveral *Hamburgers* were come into the River with Counterband Goods, that the *Engliſh* had Convoyed ſome of them home, ſo that they do take it ill at thoſe of *Hamburgh*.

They deſired Letters of Power and Credence to the New Repreſentative, but without any Superſcription, to form them as they ſhould ſee Cauſe.

Finally, they ſaid there were very able Perſons in the behalf of *Spain*, *France* and *Portugal*, *Florence* and the *Hance Towns*, and yet they were aſſured that none knew of their Negotiation.

Theſe are the Contents of the Letter, that the Lords Commiſſioners writ to the *Greffier*, and this in Character, that they do not deſpair of a good iſſue, hoping they ſhall maſter the Preliminary Articles of the 25th of *June*; or that the *Engliſh* would not inſiſt altogether upon them.

$\frac{1}{11}$ of *July*.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p.22.

SIR,

SINCE our Arrival here; We are informed of the State of Affairs here, as to their Shipping, and are told for a certain, that they have at preſent in actual Service 204 Ships, great and ſmall, mann'd with 35000 Men, which are ſet down in the Muſter Liſts, and are in actual pay. They have likewiſe 11 good Frigats upon the Stocks, ſome half built, others three quarters. The *Soveraine* is ſaid likewiſe to be made ready to go out to Sea. The Ships they took from us are alſo ordered to be rigg'd out; which is a ſhame to our Nation. Here are ſeveral *Hamburgers* and others, that lie in the River loaden with Pitch and Tarr; the Devil take them for Rogues. It is ſaid here by the *Engliſh* that they have taken an Iſland or two in our Country, which is an abominable lye, they ſay likewiſe that there is very great want of Corn and other Proviſions in our Country, that the *Hollanders* are fain to eat Bread made of Beans and Peaſe. I could wiſh there was as great an abundance of pickled tayles, as there is, God be thanked, ſuperfluity of Proviſions.

Mr. *Peters* prays and preacheth for Peace, and exhorted them to Peace. The laſt Thankſgiving Day, he told them that God Almighty had puniſhed them long enough for their Sins, and eſpecially for their Pride, Covetouſneſs, Ambition, Diſcord, Ingratitude, and Unmerciful hard-heartedneſs to the Poor, which are Sins that do reign to ſome purpoſe in this Nation. It is deplorable to behold how that the poor Priſoners periſh with Hunger, and lie gaping at a Morſel of Bread.

A.D.1653.

Here are three Captains that are diſcharged and diſmiſt out of Priſon; amongſt the reſt Captain *Crayck*, who fought courageouſly in the Ship *Auſtriche*, and Captain *Hoven* whom I ſpoke withal; He told me himſelf, that he Drinks himſelf drunk thrice a Day, in the Morning to diſgeſt the bad Conſtellations of the Air; at Noon his hard diſgeſture, and at Night to drive away the Lice.

Tromp, they ſay here, is a fine Soldier, but he and all his Men and fine Captains are always drunk when they fight, and as long as the Brandy Wine is in their Noddles, ſo long the buſineſs goes well on their ſide, but when that is evaporated then their Courage fails them. $\frac{1}{11}$ *July* 1653.

P. S. I am told here privately by diſcreet, wiſe and underſtanding Men, and Perſons of Honour, that in caſe the King of *Scotland* had been in the fight the laſt time, many of the Parliaments Ships would have turned to him, and they told it me ſo earneſtly and poſitively, that I do verily believe it to be true.

There will not be much done with our Lords about the principal buſineſs.

They invent here the ſtrangeſt Stories about our Country, how that you are all in a Confuſion, and the Towns in open Rebellion. Four of our *Eaſt India* Men taken, and ſuch like abominable Lies invented purpoſely to amuſe the People here.

This Letter was incloſed in the Packet, the outward Cover was to a Merchant at *Middleburgh*, the incloſed had no Superſcription.

Another Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653. Ibidem, Vol. 4. p.53.

SIR,

I Have been forced to be from the *Hague* this day, about that unhappy buſineſs of caſting away that Veſſel and the Men; truly Mrs. —— is to be pitied, her Husband was a gallant Perſon, and deſerved much of you, I ſhall do what I can here for her, and you muſt be ſure to provide ſomething alſo, ſhe being in a ſad condition.

A.D.1653.

Mr. ——*Man* is come home having eſcaped.

Our Councils here are violent to join all Intereſts into one againſt you, and I really believe will carry it; they have carefully now provided for their Security within, by guarding all their Sea-Coaſts ſtrongly, they have drawn moſt part of their Forces out of *Gelderland* and *Overiſle* down into *Frizeland*, all along the Coaſt from *Delfzeile* to the *Vlye-wards*; they have likewiſe ſent two Troops of Horſe, and between 100 or 300 Foot more into the *Texell* Iſland, ſome 100 more into the *Vlye*, and and now they are confident thoſe places are ſecure, being with the Countrymen that are armed, near 1000 in the *Texell*, and 400 in the *Vyle* Iſland, theſe were ſent into the Iſlands laſt *Saturday*, there are 2 or 3 Companies of Horſe more ſent to *Hunſdowne* with ſome more Foot; *Brederod* lyeth in *Alckmare*, where there hath been lately a Riſing, but it is quaſhed, there is about 600 Foot commanded there to ſecure thoſe Coaſts, and ſo there are placed Men all along the *Maſe* Mouth, Soldiers to aſſiſt the Country, and now that we are ſecure on the Coaſts, our greateſt care is to ſuppreſs Tumults within, which every day ariſe in one place or other.

The Fleet is with all ſpeed haſtning out, all encouragement is given, great Wages, at leaſt 18 and 20 Gilders a Month's Wages, the Braſs Guns are arrived at the Fleet in *Zealand* from their Inland Garriſons; There is good ſtore of all Proviſions made ready, there are ſome 34 Sail of ſmall Veſſels with all ſorts of Proviſion and Ammunition: The whole care of the Fleet is left to the care of the Admirals, and whatſoever they think neceſſary is done, placing what Captains and Officers they pleaſe in their Fleet, attributing their late Miſcarriages to their former Officers; They go from Town to Town to encourage Men to take on, yet do what they can, they will want Men. This will be the beſt provided Fleet that ever they had: I am aſſured that the Fleet will out ſooner then is expected; Private notice is come, that ſome Fleets are near repairing homewards, whom *Trump* by his going out hopes to ſecure from you as formerly, but the great thing is, they have Boats that narrowly watch the Carriage of your Fleet, and they do expreſs that divers of them will repair off theſe Coaſts and Victual, whereby they may get an opportunity; I pray you be careful, and let not theſe get any advantage againſt you, for if they ſhould they would purſue it to the purpoſe.

The Ships in the *Zuyder* Sea are fallen down as low as *Medenblick*, and ſo for the *Texell*, and will watch their firſt opportunity. Be confident another Engagement muſt be, although they have not heard from their Ambaſſadors what your demands are, yet they hear that Commiſſioners are appointed to Treat, yet ſo they are aſſured from their own Creatures, that there can nothing be expected but proud Demands: The Lord General and the Army being made violent againſt them and the Council, ſo it is expreſſed in the Letter; and one Letter expreſſeth, which I believe I ſhall ſend you by the private Poſt, that the Lord General finds that he cannot be well ſeated in his new Government, or be in a Capacity to follow his deſires elſewhere, till we are brought under as low as *Scotland* and *Ireland*, for little better was to be expected: That the whole power lay in the Hands of the Swordmen, who would violently purſue it, and that the ſafeſt way for them was their own Strength, and though many things are repreſented to them of hopes as Foreign Friends and your Diviſions, yet at preſent they ſeem to truſt to neither ſo much as their own Strength; Indeed their Conſultations this Week have been ſolid, and it hath been expreſſed, that *Holland* muſt not expect now at its need any help from Foreign Princes, and though ſome have moved for a neceſſitated preſent compliance with *England*, yet it hath been manifeſtly declared and made to appear, that their preſent Condition is as good and more ſecure from the bad event of a Battle, then it was when *Trump* went out before the laſt Fight, and they having ſo conſiderable a Fleet ready of 107 Sail, they ſhould think it an unworthy thing to yield up on any baſe terms, when, that the worſt that could come, which would be by being beaten, would not render themſelves in a worſe condition to treat.

Once more you muſt be confident a trial will be the event of it, though it be on your ſide, will not probably put you into ſuch a Capacity to hurt theſe as the laſt Fight, becauſe of thoſe happy advantages you had which now are ſecured againſt you. Have an Eye to the Channel, there are Ships looked for through there, if they miſs their Advice Boats, you have time now to arm your ſelves. I pray God guide you for the beſt in all things.

I am told that there are ſome of the Lords of *Holland* have ſent to *Newport* privately, in caſe you ſhould ſtand upon very high terms in the general, to ſound whether or no, they could not make Peace privately for themſelves on better terms: For the *Leveſton* Party

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

do abſolutely fear that they ſhall be ſwallowed up by the *Orange* and *Spaniſh* Faction, who are reſolved to hold out the War. The hopes of the moderate Party here are, that with their Fleet they ſhall make better Conditions. Pray make good Payment of the Monies charged on you, or elſe we are undone.

Hague July $\frac{11}{1}$ 1653.
Dorſ. Received *July* 6th.

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 225.

SIR,

I Had not leiſure to write to you by the laſt Poſt; The *French* King is now at his Army, having compos'd Monſieur *Maniquant* his buſineſs, which was the ſole occaſion of his Journey, the King gives him one hundred and fifty thouſand Livres, his Government is given to another, 'tis thought the King will be here next Week; *Turaine* has now 22000 Men, the King's going thither having much ſtrengthned the Army.

The Prince and Count *Fuenſaldaignia* are joined together, and have by our Computation 25000 or above, the News goes here that the Prince offers a Battle, which we defer to give till the taking of *Bourdeaux*, which we expect or rather we are aſſured will be very ſuddenly, then we are for him; The Letters from *Bourdeaux* ſay, there are great Diviſions there, and are ſo enraged againſt the *Spaniards*, that ſome are of a mind not to accept of their untimely Succour; you ſhall find true what I have often writ to you, that *England* will repent, not to have given timely Succour to *Bourdeaux*; After the reducing of *Bourdeaux*, all the Forces in *Gaſcounie* will preſently march into *Catalonia*, which is reſolved to revolt again againſt *Spain*. *Barcelona* is thought to have revolted by this time: Marſhal *d'Aucquincourt* who commands there is very ſtrong, and Monſieur *de Bellieure* who was ſent thither before him has taken 2 or 3 places of late; I think God is turned a *Frenchman* this Year, they ſay here he continues always an *Engliſhman*. There are four Deputies appointed here to treat with the *Dutch* Ambaſſador; Monſieur *de Villeroy*, Count *de Brien*, Monſieur *de Servier* and Monſieur *Fouquet* are the four. The King of *Scots* will ſhortly for *Holland*, he has already received 10000 Crowns for his Journey; they ſay he would now have been ſome part in his way, but that the Archduke refuſes him a Paſs; *Digbies* Favour in the *French* Court decreaſeth; The Cardinal gives the fair words about Prince *Rupert*'s Merchandiſe, and I am certainly told they are already ſold; If you remember I writ to you often what would become of this buſineſs. I am of opinion now that *France* is ſo ſucceſsful, that *England*, *Spain*, the Prince of *Conde*, and the Duke of *Lorraine* ſhould jointly make an Offenſive and Defenſive League; I think it as neceſſary for *England* as the reſt, and profitable, if all things be ſeriouſly conſidered; The Cardinal is confident you will fall at length into the ſnare he prepares for you; There is no way to eſtabliſh the *Scots* King but by *France*, that is all his hopes, and that only *England* apprehendeth, conſequently, and in all Policy, there *England* ought to contribute to the weakning of *France*, and keep the Wars there always on Foot; do you not begin as yet to ſee how *France* doth but amuſe you? And ſends thither one to ſpy under pretext to Treat? *France* is the only cauſe, that the Prince of *Orange* his Houſe is not ſet on Foot again, and will have the King of *Scots* Intereſts to be brought into the Game; I tell you abſolutely, and I have often written it to you, that *France*'s Treaties with you are but mere Forgeries, that is to ſay, mere Cheats. This is true, and I aſſure you it is moſt true that I am cordially,

Honour'd Sir,

Your moſt humble really

Paris $\frac{16}{26}$ *Juliet* 1653.

faithful Servant,
J. V.

Another

Another Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 222.

SIR,

YOURS of the 21 inſtant were received and convey'd as you deſired, now I can aſſure you, that after ſome difficulties propoſed in *Bruſſels* by the Archduke, for a Paſs for *R. Carolus* at the Inſtance of *Lorene*, that now the Paſs is come and with *R. Carolus*, but when he ſhall begin his Journey, I do not yet know; You ſhall alſo underſtand, that the ſaid *R. C.* will go for *Scotland*, if he can have that Succeſs in *Holland* he expects, hopefully by the *Orange* Parties means; This Court is totally for him, and *Mazarin* will deceive you as he has done many others; I have read two of the Lord General *Cromwell*'s Letters to *Mazarin*, they are very kind and civil, and no leſs ſhall be *Mazarin's* to any Man, however the Merchants will fare never the better for it, but loſe their Monies, bribing, *&c.* and interim *Rupert* ſelleth the Goods.

The Jealouſy aſſuredly continues betwixt the Queen Mother and *Mazarin*, and the Queen lately forbidden to come to ſome Councils, *quia non eſt ſecreta*, yet the Queen goeth upon *Monday* to *Campaigne*, where the King and *Mazarin* are, to congratulate the King's late good Succeſs.

The Pope lately did write a very kind Letter to *Mazarin* which I have ſeen, *Et facti ſunt Amici*, in the Letter is recommended to his Eminency, the general Peace betwixt the two Crowns with many Benedixions.

Matters do thrive with *R. Galliæ* this Seaſon, but how long it ſhall be ſo I know not, *quia plurimi odio habent Mazarinum.*

Bourdeaux aſſuredly begins to treat with *Vandoſme*, and any Relief from *Spanie* or you will come too late, (if any you intend) after you ſhall ſee what our Mr. *Bourdeaux* there ſhall ſay to you, and what ſhall become of your Peace with *Holland*, of which I gave you ſeveral Notions, needleſs I hope to be repeated. Some bruits now run as if our Army and the Princes met and ours worſted, but I do not give any credit to it; if any thing be you ſhall have it *per* next from

SIR,

Your faithful, &c.

Paris $\frac{16}{26}$ *Julii* 1653.

The Tranſlation of an Intercepted Letter from one of the Dutch *Ambaſſadors.*

A.D.1653

Ibidem, Vol. 4. p. 133.

SIR,

I Have received your Letter of the 11th of this Month, I am infinitely troubled at the introduction to another Riſing, which might be cauſed by putting of Paſquils under the Doors in the City of *Middleburgh*, which I hope will be timely prevented by God's Aſſiſtance and the prudent conduct of the Magiſtrates.

Whom the Lords States imploy here for their Correſpondent is unknown to me, but they are not well informed with your leave, that the Commonalty here was more ſad then glad at our Arrival here, which I muſt tell you is not ſo; at leaſt I could never perceive any ſuch thing, nor never heard the like, I am ſure I have been told by People of Underſtanding, and thoſe that have experience of buſineſs, that it were to be wiſh'd that we had come hither ſooner, that we had done it before the Rencounter of the 13th of *June* laſt that hapned, for that doth now clearly appear which was never thought of before by any now nor hereafter, *rebus ſic ſtantibus*, for by the great force of the Militia both of Horſe and Foot together, by reaſon of the univerſal Peace and quietneſs here, and likewiſe in all the Countries, yea and in *Scotland* and *Ireland* ſince the laſt change, it is impoſſible now (to ſpeak after the manner of Men) that any Change, Riſings or Alteration can be imagined; The common ſort of People by the great and rich Prizes now and then brought in is very much encouraged, they coming thereby to participate of the Profit, and are made thereby likewiſe more willing to contribute towards the Payment of their monthly Tax; It is diſcourſed by ſome here that all

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Reſolutions and Buſineſſes ſhall be taken and done, not only in the Name of the Parliament of *England*, but by adding of *Scotland* and *Ireland*.

Since the Day of the deceaſe of General *Deane* till the Day of his Funeral, there hath been allowed to the Widow and Children 100 *s.* Sterling *per diem*, and 600 *l.* Sterling *per annum* upon her beſides in very good Land, for his Services done to the Commonwealth.

Vander Perre.

Weſtminſter, 18 *July.*

Intelligence of the Affairs of Holland.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 253.

THERE being a Fair at *Middleburgh*, ſome of the Townſmen addreſſed themſelves to the Burgermaſter *Verbeecke*, deſiring they would permit the Prince's Colours to be hung out upon the Steeple, whereupon he declared he had nothing againſt it, but that he durſt not take it upon himſelf alone to give any ſuch Order, but would cauſe the reſt of the Burgermaſters and Aldermen to meet, as he did, who all agreed that the Prince of *Orange*'s Colours ſhould be ſet upon the Tower, which the ſaid Townſmen preſently did: And that Night a Company of Foot of the Town marched with the Prince's Colours, and coming upon the Marketplace gave three Vollies, crying, *Viva le Prince d'Orange*, God bleſs the Prince of *Orange*; The laſt of this Month the Magiſtrates are to be removed, at which time a great Alteration is expected; The Heer *Tybaut* is treated and much made of by the Townſmen, and deſired by them that he would take upon him again the Government of the Town, which he hitherto hath cunningly ſeemed to refuſe.

The Rabble at *Zienickzee* doubting whether their Burgermaſters were affected to the Prince, did oblige the Daughters of the Magiſtrates to wear their Knots and Fancies upon their Clothes of the Prince's Colour, inſtead of other Colours.

At *Dort*, the Commonalty doth likewiſe declare themſelves more and more for the Prince of *Orange*, and are very much incenſed againſt the Penſionaris *De Wit*: The Raedt Penſionaris *De Wit*, the next Day after he was advanced to that Charge, going for *Dort* to fetch his Diſmiſſion thence of being any longer a Magiſtrate, is ſent unto by the States of *Holland* to come and officiate in his Charge, the Penſionaris *Kinſchot* of *Delft* having occupied the Place *pro tempore*.

The 23d of this Month, the States of *Holland* received a Letter from the Captains and Officers of the Town of *Enchuyſen*, wherein they deſire that the ſaid States for Peace and Quietneſs ſake, would not ſend any Soldiers to Quarter in their Town.

The States of *Holland* have writ to all their publick Miniſters, as well thoſe that are abroad as thoſe that are at home, with whom they correſpond, that there is no good to be expected of the *Engliſh* Treaty, being of adviſe, in caſe no Agreement be made, our Commiſſioners returning home, to leave one of their two at *London*.

The Raedt Penſionaris *De Wit*, and thoſe that are of his Cabal and Juncto, think becauſe he is advanced to the Charge of Raedt Penſionaris, that they are now uppermoſt, they have and will have their Revenge, that the Prince of *Orange* ſhall not be choſen Captain-General in haſte.

The 26th of this Month, the States of *Holland* did admoniſh the reſpective Provinces, that they would put out of the Regiſter of their H. and M. Lordſhips, the Reſolution taken upon the 5th of *June*, 1650, concerning the Miſunderſtandings happened therein, according to the Promiſe of the Provinces made in the great Hall, and in caſe this was not done, that they would not ſtand to the Amneſty that was made at that time.

Yeſterday their H. and M. L. received a Letter from Admiral *Tromp*, wherein he adviſeth, that he would be glad to have the ſix or ſeven *Eaſt-Indie* Ships that are making ready, out to Sea with him, whereupon they writ him Word to Day he ſhould not ſtay for them, but if the Wind do any ways favour him, that he ſhould go with his Fleet for the *Texel*, to join with thoſe Ships that lie there, which he may do with a good Wind, and if the *Engliſh* lie in his way, he may engage and fight them, and the Ships of the Vice-Admiral *De Wit* that lie in the *Texel*, to come and fight at the ſame time likewiſe. The *Engliſh* Fleet ſtrong ſixty ſail, beſides a few ſmall Ships, doth range the Coaſt, and is to be ſeen at *Patten* and *Egmont*. Yeſterday the great Ship of *Genua* got over the Sand called *Pampus*, is made ready for the Vice-Admiral *De Wit*.

The States of *Holland* perceiving that the Lord *Jacob Vet*, then preſiding in the Aſſembly of their H. and M. L. was the Day before Yeſterday reſolved in all likelihood (having advertiſed them beforehand) that he would make ſome Declaration, of the good Intentions and Reſolutions taken and made by his Superiors the 21ſt of *September* laſt, concerning the appointing and chuſing of a Captain-General, met as many as they could get together of their Party, and when the ſaid *de Vet* began to declare the Commands of the Lords his Superiors, and to ſpeak concerning the ſaid Reſolution, the ſaid States deſired, that he would ſuperſede that Queſtion for two or three Days, till their Aſſembly were full, and that all were preſent, (that is to ſay) till that the Wiſdom of *Holland* come back from *Dordrecht*; but he declared he could not do that, becauſe that was not only againſt his Order, but beſides, was commanded to adviſe the Lords his Superiors Night and Day, what ſhould paſs at the Generality about that Buſineſs; whereupon the ſaid States, and eſpecially *Stellingwerſe*, broke out with ſuch paſſionate words after this manner: ſaith he, Is this a time to debate ſuch Buſineſſes as theſe? If you proceed therein any further, it will be a cauſe and means to confound, and overturn and deſtroy the whole Country, and this is the Foundation that *Zealand* doth lay, who will be the firſt that will feel it. The ſaid *de Vet* having made opening thereof, and having demonſtrated the Neceſſity of a Captain-General, the Commiſſioners of *Vrieſland* and *Groening* thanked the ſaid Lord *Vet*, declaring withal, that they were glad, that my Lords the States of *Zealand* did foreſee more then others the ruin of their dear native Country, and that it would be a means to get out of this ſad Condition and Diſorder they were now in, and likewiſe they added the good Intentions and Reſolutions of their Lords Superiors, to join with thoſe of *Zealand*, and when it was their turn to preſide, they would make the ſame Declaration, in the mean time they accepted of the Reſolution of the States of *Zealand* as that is ſet down; And furthermore deſired, that the ſaid Lord *Vet* preſiding would be pleaſed to put it to the Queſtion, which he did; The Lord *Henchelom* being alone preſent in the Aſſembly on the behalf of *Gelderland*, looking to the Eyes and Geſtures of the *Hollanders*, declared, that he had no Order from his Superiors, deſired a Copy, and that Men ought to accommodate thoſe of *Holland*, in putting off and retarding the Buſineſs for two or three Days without making any Concluſion. *Vander Holck* of *Utrecht* being likewiſe alone, the Lord of *Rinſwoud* being gone out, to go to Dine with the Princeſs Dowager, who had invited him and the Lord *Brederod* to Dinner, declared to have no Power, deſiring to have a Copy of the ſaid Reſolution; The Dioſſart *Tſſelmuyden* on the behalf of the Province of *Overyſel* deſired likewiſe a Copy of the ſaid Reſolution, and that they might very well accommodate thoſe of *Holland*, in giving them reſpite for two or three Days; Whereupon the ſaid Lord *Vet* concluding, dictated himſelf the Concluſion to the *Greffier*, the reſpective Provinces agreeing Copies of the ſaid Reſolution by plurality of Voices, and conſenting to the States of *Holland* two or three Days reſpite, to bring in againſt that time, what they ſhall have to object againſt it, who did very earneſtly inſiſt, that they would keep ſecret that which is aboveſaid, and not enter it into the Note-book of their H. and M. L. but this would not be granted them; This Reſolution not being ſet down in the ordinary, but in the ſecret Note-book of their H. and M. L.

Yeſterday the ſaid Reſolution being reſumed, ſome of the ſaid Lords States of *Holland* came again into the Aſſembly of their H. and M. L. Penſionaris *Renil* being Speaker, who declared, that it was now the unfitteſt time in the world to proceed to debate ſuch Buſineſſes, and that they were now buſy to treat with the *Engliſh*, who if they did come to hear and underſtand of it, (meaning the *Engliſh*) would break off all manner of Treaty, and would not ſuffer that the Son of a Daughter of the *Stuarts*, ſhould be Captain-General over theſe Countries, deſiring therefore that the ſaid Reſolution might be kept ſecret, and that their H. and M. L. would proceed with the greateſt Circumſpection in the ſaid Buſineſs, and that there was no need of a Captain-General over the Militia, by

A.D.1653. An.5. Car.2.

by reaſon, the Lord of *Brederode* had already full Power to command the Militia as Head and Chief.

This Morning the Raedt Penſionaris *De Wit* being come from *Dordrecht*, where he is dimiſt of being their Penſionaris, was preſently ſworn Raedt Penſionaris, and afterwards coming into the Aſſembly of their H. and M. L. did declare and lay open to the Lord *de Vet* who preſided, how dangerous a thing it was to proceed to the Choice of a Captain-General at this time, and he deſired the Lord *Vet* that this Reſolution might be put out of the ſecret Regiſter of their H. and M. L. The ſaid Lord *Vet* told him, You do well, my Lord, to adviſe me to that you dare not do your ſelf, that is now too late, we have ſent word thereof already to our Lords Superiors; and there was an end of this Buſineſs for that time. The Lord *Van Opdam*, the Raedt Penſionaris *De Wit*, and ſome others out of ſome of the Towns, are buſy to form and draw up the Objections, and adviſe againſt a Captain and Lieutenant-General to repreſent the Generality.

Yeſterday the Lord Ambaſſador *le Brun* preſented a Memorandum to their H. and M. L. wherein he deſires, that ſome Commiſſioners may be appointed to confer with him, and in the mean time to find out means to reſerve and protect the Lands of *Overmaze*, whilſt the Chambre umpartie may be erected to debate and decide the Miſunderſtandings riſen about the ſaid Lands; which was granted to the ſaid Ambaſſador.

The Duke of *Neuborgh* hath deſired the Duke of *Loraine*, that he would not lend all his Forces to the King of *Spain*, but keep twelve Regiments of them diſengaged, to be imployed by him if occaſion ſhould ſerve.

A.D.1653. An.5. Car.2.

The Ambaſſador *Boreel* hath writ to their H. and M. L. dated the 25th of the laſt Month, that the King did no wiſe make any ſcruple or difficulty, at the Project of the Treaty, as it was delivered by him to the King's Council, only his Majeſty would willingly have had in the twelfth Article, That the Inhabitants of this State ſhould not Trade to ſuch Towns and Places, which were at any time in Rebellion againſt his Majeſty, whereby his Majeſty ſaith, that they would be ſtrengthned and he weakned; That furthermore, both Parties contracting, having drawn their Swords againſt the *Engliſh* or what Enemy ſoever, neither Party is to give out or to make any Treaty then by joint Conſent, & *pari paſſu*, and that they ſhould name with what Strength and Relief, or Aſſiſtance, both Parties ſhall be obliged to aſſiſt one another, upon which three Points (wherewith we are now buſy) this State having declared it ſelf, a full and perfect Agreement will be made with *France*.

The Lord *Beverning* writ in his laſt Letters to their H. and M. L. that Men are inclined in *Sweeden* to ſet forth to Sea a Fleet, by which means, they think to obtain of the States of the *United Provinces*, and likewiſe of *England*, free Paſſage of their Ships without any Moleſtation, loaden either with Conterband Goods or other Merchandiſe, that ſo they may enjoy the Benefit, Freedom, Navigation and Commerce of the Kingdom of *Sweeden*; That the Queen of *Sweeden* and the reſt of the Lords of her Council were not yet come to *Stockholme* to ſet forward this Reſolution, but every Day expected.

Hague, $\frac{20}{30}$th *July*.

A Letter from the Dutch *Ambaſſadors to the States-General.*

.D.1653.

urlo's Papers, vol. 4. 274.

High and Mighty Lords,

THE Lieutenant-Colonel *Lilburne* mentioned often in our former Letters, hath found ſo much Inclination in the People here, and in divers Countries round about, that divers Petitions have been preſented for his Releaſment, ſigned by a multitude of People, and being heard by his ſworn Judges, knew to make ſo ſo many Exceptions, that the final Concluſion of his Buſineſs is deferr'd for a Month. The Council of State by his Excellency, and the former Council of thirteen, being made up to the number of thirty, doth conſiſt at preſent in theſe following thirty Perſons,

General *Cromwell*,
M. G. *Lambert*,
Harriſon, and
Deſborough;

A.D.1653.

Colonel

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

Colonel *Tomlinſon*,
Bennet,
Sydenham, &c.

And now all Papers and Speeches are addreſſed to them without adding the word of *Excellency*, only to the Lords of the Council of State. In the new Parliament was firſt brought into Deliberation, the aboliſhing of Tithes, and with great tugging and diviſion of Opinion on both Sides debated; it was at laſt concluded that all Lands charged with Tithes, ſhall be excuſed from paying any more henceforward; and becauſe many were of Opinion that ſome good Courſe ought to be taken beforehand, to provide ſome other Maintenance for the Miniſters, and to give ſome reaſonable Satisfaction to all particular Perſons intereſſed, who have bought the Spiritual Tithe of the State for great Sums of Money, there was nothing concluded in the Buſineſs, but referred to a Committee to examine and make Report.

Concerning the Priſoners at *Chelſey*, we have made hitherto no further Expedition, then that the Old Men and Boys ſhall be releaſed, and the reſt better uſed then formerly. Although others believe that they, under that pretence, ſhall be ſent to ſerve on Shipboard; by reaſon of the good Officers we have appointed to look to the ſick, many of them are recovered and gotten well again; we are this Day informed by one we ſent expreſly to *Chelſey*-College, that thoſe that are well in Health are fetcht away Day after Day, under colour of ſetting them to work in their Timber-wharfs upon the River, and about the building of their Ships, but it is to be feared, that it is really to ſend them to ſerve on Ship-board.

We ſhall not omit to further as much as ſhall lie in our Power, your H. and M. L. Reſolution of the 24th of *July*, which we have already done from time to time.

Your H. and M. L. Reſolution of the 18th of this Month, concerning the particular Powers we had agreed upon it amongſt our ſelves, and for each to take the ſame upon him; We ſhall henceforward regulate our ſelves accordingly; And concerning that of the 24th of *July*, concerning the Town of *Embden*, we ſhall endeavour to accompliſh with faithfulneſs. The Poſt came in but at Noon, ſo that for this time, we had no time to inform our ſelves, by the next we ſhall be able to inform your H. and M. L. of that, and adviſe you likewiſe of ſome other Affairs.

Your H. and M. L.

humble Servants.

Weſtminſter, 22 *July*, 1 *Auguſt*, 1653.

A Letter from Vande Perre *to Mynheer* Vogelaer.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. *p.*292.

My Lord,

HERE is every Day ſtrongly and heartily laboured for the ſetting out to Sea more Ships, and I am certainly informed, they will have ſome more ready within a few Days, to ſet ſail out of the River, beſides twelve new ones upon the Stocks, ſtronger and bigger Frigats then any they have built yet; They labour here at their Work without murmuring; Beſides theſe, there are at leaſt twenty Ships more expected from the Weſt and other Parts, amongſt which, is the *Sovereign* for one, which for want of Men hath not been ſerviceable hitherto.

The deſire of the Commiſſioners of *Bourdeaux*, hath been ſo far conſented unto by the Government here, that eight ſerviceable Merchant Ships ſhall be hired and mann'd with our Mariners: This we endeavour to prevent by all means poſſible, and we are ſeconded by Monſieur *Neufville*; This Government would be glad to have that Town relieved (if it be not done already, as ſome ſay it is); I perceive their Speculations lie that way, although this Government here is loth to give a direct order and conducement for the doing of it, and it may be *Principis gratiâ* they cannot do it; The Differences, Diviſions and Tumults that have lately happened in our Country, and are ſtill threatning to break out again, may chance to cauſe the Negotiation which is diligently endeavoured by our Lords to take no effect, eſpecially if the ſaid Tumults do break out again; All the World (that is, Outlandiſh publick Miniſters, who

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

who hang at preſent upon the Government here) have their Eyes upon their H. and M. L. Commiſſioners, the one hopeth, the other feareth; we are certain that the Government here, hath not yet perfected any Treaty with any of them, neither do they intend to do it, till ſuch time it be known, what iſſue our Buſineſs will take, which yet doth remain floating *inter Spem & Metum*. The Government here ſeemeth to take our Buſineſs to Heart before the reſt; Yeſterday was the laſt Conference, and then there was preſent General *Cromwell* himſelf, I believe there will not be another Conference till *Monday* next.

Van de Perre.

22 July,
1 Auguſt, 53.

Intelligence of ſome Reſolutions of the States-General.

A.D.1653. hurl's, Pa- rs, Vol. 4. 265.

THE Princeſs Royal having given to underſtand the Day before Yeſterday, by her Counſellor *Cromom* and the Rehenmaſter *Foreeſt* to the States of *Holland*, the Inclination that the King her Brother had to come into theſe Countries, the ſaid States told and deſired the ſaid Princeſs, that ſhe would diſſuade the King her Brother from coming hither, and reſolved that on the behalf of *Holland* ſhall be propounded to the Generality, that hereafter no King nor Potentate be admitted to come into the Territories of this State, without having made it firſt known to the Lords States, and that then their H. and M. L. ſhould debate, whether they thought it fit or no.

The States of *Holland* having underſtood, that no Member of their Aſſembly, whilſt they are aſſembled, cannot be arreſted for Debt, have releaſed the Lord of *Schagen*.

This Day their H. and M. L. received Letters from *Leghorne*, wherein they are advertiſed, that Captain *Tromp* meeting with ſome *Engliſh* Ships in the *Mediterranean-Sea*, who had taken a Straits Ship from us worth 20000 *l.* Sterling; that he had retaken the ſame again and one of the *Engliſh* Ships.

Hague, *22 July,*
1 Auguſt.

From Mynheer Beverning *in* England *to Penſionary* De Wit.

A.D.1653. urlo's per's l. 4. 295.

My Lord,

THE Conference of laſt *Friday*, did not end as we wiſhed it might and hoped for, but ſince the Earneſtneſs and Vigour on our Parts uſed, and the Weightineſs of our Reaſons hath diſpoſed the *Engliſh* Lords Commiſſioners, to a full and ſerious Report to the Council of State, who did likewiſe ſo well reliſh it, that by a Committee of ſome few Commiſſioners among the reſt, the Lord General for one, was our Buſineſs debated, together with our laſt Anſwer we delivered in, from five till ſix of the Clock, and was reſolved to ſend us an Anſwer in writing, whereby they declare that the Government here, *&c.* the Anſwer being ſet down in ſuch general Terms, that we thought fit we ought to be informed with further and particular Reaſons, of the inward Intention of the Government here: therefore in a Conference Yeſterday where his Excellency was preſent, and ſpoke himſelf as formerly, and did highly inſiſt upon it, and we doubt not according the Reception we had made us, but that we ſhall receive a further clearing and opening of the Words, upon our Memorandum we delivered in to Day, and ſhall be able to judge further of the whole Buſineſs, and becauſe we do think that whilſt in and about thoſe Particulars, it may be, ſome Points of Importance, and likewiſe not unſerviceable may fall out to be beyond our Inſtructions, therefore that we ſeparate our ſelves, and that ſome of us come over with all ſpeed, to make a full Report of all Circumſtances to your H. and M. L. to underſtand your Lordſhips nearer Intentions herein, deſiring, that this and our

8 G foregoing

A.D.1653 An. 5. Car. 2.

foregoing may be kept very ſecret. Here is very great preſſing of Seamen to ſupply the places of thoſe that are ſaid to die in great numbers of the Plague aboard their Ships.

The *Portugal* Ambaſſador would fain have a Treaty with us, concerning the King his Maſter and the States, that they might be compoſed whilſt we are here, we told him we had no Commiſſion to treat about any ſuch Buſineſs; their H. and M. L. may take it into Conſideration.

22 July,
1 Auguſt, 53.

Memorial from the Dutch *Ambaſſadors to the Lords of the Council of State of the Common-wealth of* England.

A.D.1653 *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 309.*

THE ſubſcribed Deputies of the Aſſembly of the Lords States-General, of the *United-Provinces* of the Low-Countries, being informed, that the Officers and Mariners which have been made Priſoners of this Side, in the laſt Encounter of our Fleets, and by the occaſion of taking of many of our Merchant Ships, not only remain arreſted and kept here and there in the Priſons of this Commonwealth, but alſo from time to time, are ſent in Quarters far from hence, and alſo tranſported upon other Ships, for to ſerve againſt their Will; finding themſelves obliged by expreſs Order of their Lords and Superiors, to preſent to the Lords of the Council of State, that ſince the unhappy Rupture between both the Nations, the Lords States-General have proceeded, with ſuch a Diſcretion in the behalf of the Priſoners, which on their Side were taken, that from time to time they have been releaſed without any ranſom, and at the firſt occaſion which was offered, and alſo ſince the laſt Encounter on the *Mediterranean* Sea, according to the expreſs Inſtructions of the Lords States-General given to that end, a great conſiderable Number hath been releaſed at one time; Upon which, they hope and expect the ſame Generoſity, of the Lords of the Council of State, on the behalf of their Priſoners here; Beſeeching moſt inſtantly, that it may pleaſe the ſaid Lords of the Council of State, to give neceſſary Orders for to ſet them at Liberty, as they are ready and offer on the behalf of the ſaid Lords States-General, to cauſe to be releaſed all thoſe which on their Side, yet in ſome parts might be arreſted or detained, of what Condition ſoever they may be, and alſo all thoſe that ſhall be taken hereafter of both Sides.

H. Beverning.
Wil. Nieuport.
Vandepeire.
All. Jongeſtall.

Weſtminſter, 25th *July,*
4th *Auguſt.*

Reſponſum.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 305.*

CONCILUM Status, ad Chartulam Dominorum a Poteſtatibus Fœderatarum Provinciarum Generalibus Deputatarum, de Captis utrinque Bello, Reſponſum hoc reddit. Remp. hanc, quamvis delatum ad nos ſit, tam ab ipſis Bello captis quam ab aliis permultis, (quorum pleraque Scripta Teſtimonia Concilio ad manum ſunt) Captos in Navibus, ſive Præſidiariis ſive Mercatoriis a Fœderatarum Provinciarum Navibus, *Anglos* duram admodum & miſeram Captivitatem eſſe paſſos, nonnullos in Vincula conjectos, & alioquin multa mala Terrâ Marique perpeti coactos, nondum tamen adductam eſſe ut irritato animo paria redderet, verum e contrario, ſuis perpetuò Præfectis mandaſſe, uti Captivis proſpicerent pro cujuſque conditione, & prout cuique opus fuiſſet, utque ne in arctiorem cuſtodiam darentur quam neceſſe eſſet ne aufugerent, neque adeo tamen arcte cuſtoditi ſunt, quin eorum complures ſint elapſi, præter Claſſarios & Nautas bene multos, quibus & licentia domum abeundi, & commeatus, inſuper ſine ulla permu-

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. permutatione eſt datus. Qui autem eorum in loca diſſita traducti ſunt, illi quidem cum propter numerum tum propter morbum quo tentari cœperunt, in alium neceſſario locum erant traducendi, in eo itaque commodiori duntaxat ipſorum hoſpitio ac valetudini proviſum eſt, Neſcitque Concilium, quenquam eorum invitum alias in Naves eſſe deportatum; pro comperto etiam habet, neminem prorſus eorum in Naves bellicas imponi, multò minùs ad Miniſteria in iis vel nautica vel militaria obeunda compelli; Quod autem ad Captorum utrinque dimiſſionem & rationi convenientius & recepti paſſim moris in Bello eſt, dimiſſionem pro cujuſque loco & gradu permutatione potius fieri, quam eo modo quem proponunt Domini Deputati. Quemadmodum igitur Concilium ſuis Navarchis mandavit uti eam rationem ſequerentur, ita nunc placet eandem ab utraque parte ſanciri, ratamque haberi, interea captos utrinque humaniter tractari, prout apud omnes Nationes non Barbaras, jus Belli eſt.

Letter to Monſieur De Barriere.

A.D.1653. Thurloe's Papers vol. 4. p. 319.

SIR,

BOURDEAUX is loſt in the end to my great Grief, their Commiſſioners are here, and are to have an Anſwer to Morrow Morning concerning the Amneſty, which Monſieur *Vendoſme* and Monſieur *de Candale* have given them; It is ſaid here at Court, that Madame *la Princeſſe*, Monſieur *le Duc d'Anguien* and Monſieur *Mattin* are imbarqued to go for *Flanders*, and from thence they will go to *Stenay*; *Balthazar* retires himſelf to *Montpellier* with his Wiſe, and he hath had forty five thouſand Francs given him; Madame *de Longueville* is at *Canulin*, and his Highneſs is at another Houſe, which belongs to Monſieur *d'Eſpernon*, this is confidently related at Court, but I have read a Letter which came from Monſieur *le Britton*, Phyſician to the Duc *d'Anguien*, to his Brother-in-law who is here, which ſays that all the ſaid Perſons are yet in *Bourdeaux*, that the Townſmen will keep the Town till they hear from their Commiſſioners, and that they deſire from the King a particular Pardon, and that the Parliament and the Court of Aids be eſtabliſhed at *Bourdeaux*; That the King ſhall not build any Fort or Cittadel in the Town, yea that the Fort which Monſieur *Vendoſme* cauſed to be built, A.D.1653. ſhall be demoliſhed, it is called the Fort of *Cæſar*; That the Troops of Monſieur *le Prince* may join with the Forces that are in the Town; This Propoſition will not be granted, the King's Council hath denied to grant it, finding it to be a Boldneſs and Preſumption in them to aſk.

It is ſaid that Monſieur *de Neufchaiſe* is reſolved to fight *Vandoſme*'s Fleet, and to that end hath imbarqued 4000 Men.

To conclude in a word, here is nothing but Rejoicing at Court, where there is every Day an *Italian* Play acted, they regard no body, they laugh at *England* and all that they are able to do againſt them; for this it is, true they have reaſon.

Monſieur *le Prince* is towards *Noyon* with his Army, many think it is raſhly done of him to advance ſo far, they accuſe him of Precipitation and Indiſcretion, but Monſieur the *Cardinal* told me he did very well and wiſely, for he can never hope to do any good, if he doth not venture and run ſome hazard, but he hoped that Monſieur *de Turenne* would prevent him. This is all I have to adviſe you at preſent, here is nothing more for me to do.

Ce *6 d'Aouſt,*
27 d'Juillet, 1653.

To

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

To the Lords Beverning *and* Newport *from Penſionary* De Wit.

A.D.1652.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 4. p. 331.

My Lords,

IN my former I gave your Lordſhips to underſtand, how unfortunate we have been, by being troubled by thoſe of *Zealand*, with their Reſolution concerning a Captain and Lieutenant-Generalſhip; But on the other ſide, we had the good fortune, that the Aſſembly of the States of *Holland* did oppoſe them by a general conſent, yea the Lords themſelves of *Leyden* did join ſufficiently *in omnibus* with the reſt of the Members.

Concerning the coming hither of the King of *Scotland*, we had no News ſince my laſt, and what Reſolutions have been made by the States of *Holland*, you may ſee by their Lordſhips Letter unto you.

The Fleet of the State under Admiral *Tromp*, ſtrong eighty Men of War, is now at Sea, we expect to hear of an Engagement very ſuddenly, God Almighty give a happy Iſſue thereunto, which may promote the Peace and your Lordſhips Negotiation; We have had Yeſterday and to Day ſome Tumults at the *Hague* by the Boys and the Rabble.

The H. and M. L. have appointed a Day of Faſting and Prayer, to pray to God to bleſs and proſper the Forces of this State both by Sea and Land.

My Lords,

Your humble Servant,

John De Wit.

29th *July,*
8th *Auguſt,* 1653.

Beverning *to* De Wit.

A.D.1652.
Thurlo's Papers, vol. 4. p. 324.

My Lord,

YOUR Lordſhip hath ſeen by my foregoing Letters, that I *always* made but little account of our agreeing with this Nation, although I know very well that others have ſtill fed themſelves with ſome hope; But I do gladly acknowledge that I have been always of that Opinion, that Men ought not to leave it unattempted, to get out of ſuch a troubleſom Buſineſs and Condition, in caſe it could be done upon any reaſonable and tolerable Conditions; That Vail is now at length taken off by the laſt Anſwer of the Council, where they durſt propound, *Ut duo Reſpub. coaleſcant atque aduniantur, & tota ſic unita, uni ſupremo ſubſit Imperio, ex perſonis ab utraque Gente Oriundis, conflato, prout mutuo conveniat, atque ut utrinque iiſdem Privilegiis atque Immunitatibus, quoad Habitationem, Domicilium ſeu Poſſeſſionem, Mercaturam, Portus, Piſcaturam, cæteraque utriuſque Regni Commoda quemcunque, demum illa ſunt cum ipſis Nativis & Indigenis, abſque ullo diſcrimine utantur*; Hereupon we delivered in a further Memorandum, with a deſire by reaſon of the opportunity to take our Leaves of the Council, but after two Days waiting we are not yet diſpatched; Some think that the Council ſhall not dare to let us go or diſmiſs us without making Report to the Parliament, ſo that we may chance to be put off for two or three Days longer. When I conſider, beſides theſe Inconveniencies, the Conſtitution of our Domeſtick Affairs, you may eaſily judge that I do participate of your infinite Troubles and Care; but notwithſtanding ſince God is wonderful in all his Works, and that he hath given ſo many Proofs of his undeſerved Mercy to our State in thoſe Times, when our Affairs were moſt deſperate, ſo will I ſtill rely upon his infinite Goodneſs, that he will not forſake us in this our juſt Buſineſs. I doubt not, but that the exorbitant Proceedings, and the extravagant Propoſition of theſe Men, will open the Eyes of all the Princes of *Europe*, to cauſe them to look to their ambitious and unſatiable Deſigns.

I hope that there are yet in our Government good Patriots, who with Wiſdom and Vigour will reſiſt the Machinations of the Wicked.

I confeſs, without flattering your Lordſhip, that I do build a great part

of

A.D.1653.
n.4. Car.2.

of my Hopes upon your Lordſhips great Qualities, and moſt courageous Spirit, Care and Diligence, and I thank God for the Diſpoſition of the Government, as for that of your Spirit, whereby the Direction of ſo weighty a Place of Truſt, is ſo courageouſly and unanimouſly given and undertaken.

A.D.1653.
An.5. Car.2.

The wiſe God direct you, and give a Bleſſing to our Forces both by Sea and Land, and continue his holy Peace amongſt us.

The 29th *July*,
8th *Auguſt*, 1653.

An intercepted Letter to Mr. Stoneham *at the* Hague.

A.D.1653.
hurlo's Pa-
ers. Vol. 4.
344.

SIR,

MR. *Lipe* hath received from the young Lady the Perſpective-Glaſs you ſent, and deſired me to return his moſt hearty Thanks, he wiſhes he were able to diſcover by it the approaches of Peace between you and us, but really it is ſeriouſly believed by all knowing Men, that it is at too great a diſtance. I confeſs the Particulars of the Treaty are kept up as ſecret by both Parties, as once were the Myſteries of *Ceres*, yet thus much is certain that our State inſiſts highly on thoſe two Points, Satisfaction and Security, ſo as your Envoys themſelves have told me, it is impoſſible they ſhould agree. Yet ſeriouſly I do not believe, that this Opiniaſtrete in our State doth proceed from any advantage that they conceive in their own Affairs, but that, as I am informed, they have lately had ſome Information, that this Treaty ſhall have Inſtructions from abroad, and therefore they will reſerve to themſelves the Honour of demanding high Things; We ſhall have this Summer no more Admirals abroad than *Monck*, for *Blake* is not held recoverable this Seaſon.

Seven Regiments are ordered to march for *Scotland*, whence we have an Alarm of ſome Combinations. I cannot give you any Account of any thing remarkable done by the Parliament, any more than in my laſt, but certainly they cannot be long in one Houſe that are ſo furiouſly divided. By the next I ſhall tell you that your Meſſengers are returned home *Re infecta*.

A Memorandum of ſome Points of Importance which the underwritten Commiſſioners of their H. and M. L. during their abode in England, *have treated upon and obſerved, and have conceived them to be of that Conſideration, that they were not to be comprehended in the general Report, but to be written by themſelves, and to be delivered apart to their Lordſhips.*

D.1653.
rlo's Pa-
s, Vol. 5.
10.

THE 10th of *July*, 1653, early in the Morning, there came a certain Gentleman of Condition into the Chamber of the Lord of *Newport*, and did make known to him at large, and as he believes, after foregoing Communication, he ſpoke as coming from *Cromwell* himſelf, that the Intention of the Council of State, was not to continue preciſely upon the Points of Satisfaction and Security, who had urged the ſame the Day before in their Memorandum which they had given for an Anſwer; but that they for Satisfaction of the firſt (whilſt there was declared on the behalf of their H. and M. L. that they never had any Intention to cauſe any Affront, Damage or Injury to be done to the Commonwealth of *England* by their Fleet or Arms) the Lieutenant Admiral *Tromp* as the Cauſe or Occaſion of all theſe Troubles (whether it happened either through Malice or

A.D.1653.

Abuſe, or Miſchance) ought to have been puniſhed for it with ſome Diſgrace, either by ſuſpending of him for ſome Months or otherwiſe, which might have been taken off afterwards, and in caſe of a final Concluſion between both ſides, he might have been remitted again and connived at; And concerning the ſecond, that they muſt give with a firm and full Treaty mutual Security to both Sides, the deſired Peace and Quietneſs which ſhould ſerve thereunto as a form of Project; That they on both Sides ſhould admit in the Government two or three Lords, (*viz.*) of the *Engliſh* in the Aſſembly of the Lords States-General, or the Council of State, and of the *Netherland* Provinces in the Council of *England*, and that thoſe two Points, to the content of both Parties being adjuſted and agreed on, there would come to be no great difficulty at all made in the thirty ſix Articles, yea not about the Navigation to the *Caribee* Iſlands, the Herring-fiſhing and many of the like Points more; yea that they preſently after, at leaſt within a few Days, might come to a Ceſſation of Arms to keep the Fleets from Action: Which being communicated to us by the Lord *Newport*, together with the Reaſons which he had uſed to the ſaid Gentleman by way of Diſcourſe, upon the Subject of ſuch a Propoſition, we were alſo of Opinion that it was very well conſidered of by the Lord *Newport*, that the Lieutenant-Admiral *Tromp* was at the Head of the Fleet of their H. and M. L. and beloved by the Seamen, and well reſpected and of great Credit amongſt them, and to take him now from amongſt them, whilſt the *Engliſh* Forces lay now before the Sea-Ports of our State, that thereby the Fleet of their H. and M. Lordſhips would be put quite out of Order and Poſture, in lieu of ſetting it forth to Sea again, which was very much endeavoured, but if the Council of State here would cauſe their Fleet to withdraw from thence towards their own Coaſts, and afterwards agree upon a Ceſſation of Arms, that they then could give ſome hope of it, and the rather in caſe that Buſineſs might be ſet down amongſt the other chief Points, and ſo be agreed on at one and the ſame time; And to the ſecond, that the Conſtitution of the Government on both Sides, would not ſuffer that, but that there might be Expedients found, and that two or three Commiſſioners of both Sides or more, might be appointed to hold mutual Correſpondence, and the deciding of Differences that may happen, Furthermore, we did alſo take notice, that we had no Order to treat upon ſuch a Project or Propoſition, but we did think with our ſelves by reaſon of the Importance of the Buſineſs, which did ſeem to point out a way unto us to a perfect Iſſue and final Succeſs of the whole Buſineſs, we did not think we ought to reject ſuch Propoſitions, coming from ſo good a hand, which we our ſelves had endeavoured to ſupport from the beginning with all fair Means, whereupon we managed the Buſineſs ſo, that their H. and M. L. having the Buſineſs before them, might have ſent us their Reſolution at any time, and ſo declining to give an Anſwer to the laſt Point, to communicate to the ſaid Gentleman our Conſiderations, as they were formerly put upon the firſt Point, with order and deſire that he would ſound the General upon them, and adviſe us after how he ſhould find him to like of them.

The 11th of *July*, we underſtood by the ſaid Gentleman, that he could not get an opportunity the whole Day before to ſpeak with the General, for he was private, as he thought, with two other, Lord *Lambert* and *Harriſon*, and afterwards was buſy in the Council the reſt of the time, and for certain (as Men did believe) upon the Subject of our Negotiation, but he meeting with him then, the General made many and ſeveral Difficulties and Scruples upon the ſaid Subject, ſo that he ſeemed to be quite of another Opinion then before, ſaying amongſt the reſt, that the Council could not find any Security in a Treaty with their H. and M. L. that the Humours and Spirit, of many of the Governors in the *Netherlands* were againſt this Commonwealth, that we now thought that Neceſſity did ſeek them to keep the Treaty no longer, till ſuch time as we ſhould be grown ſtronger, and might be allied with others, whereof all along much cauſe of Jealouſy hath been given, ſo that the two abovementioned Propoſitions, as not ſufficient enough, ſeem to be laid aſide.

Whereupon we reſolved to ſend to his Excellency the Letter which ſtands inſerted in the Verbal under N° 17. And furthermore, did proceed publickly as in the ſame Verbal, and continued underhand the ſaid Gentleman in his Offices and Endeavours by the General, with uncertain and unconſtant Succeſs, but always upon hope, and as we were often told, not long ſince, that with the finiſhing of the two ſaid Preliminary Points, the whole Work would be ſoon after made an end of, but we have had the Misfortune not to advance any further.

This was drawn up by us jointly, and ſubſcribed to the end aforeſaid, the $\frac{2}{12}$ of *Auguſt*, 1653.

Underneath,

H. Beverning,
Van de Perre,
W. van Nieuport,
A. P. Jongſtall.

Memorandum ſigned by the Dutch *Ambaſſadors, of the State of the* Engliſh *Government.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 5. p. 18.

IN general we do find and obſerve, in order to the preſent Conſtitution of the Government of *England*, that the Militia under the common Conduct of the Lord-General *Cromwell*, and the Major-Generals *Lambert* and *Harriſon*, having taken upon them the Direction of all the Affairs, have diſſolved the laſt Parliament and Council of State, laid aſide the Judges of the Admiralty, and changed ſeveral other Rules of Juſtice and Policy, and by Proviſion for a ſmall time have cauſed the Supream Government of the Nation, to be repreſented by a new Council of State, compoſed of theſe thirteen following Perſons;

General *Cromwell.*
Major-Generals, *Lambert*,
Harriſon, and *Deſborough.*
Colonels, *Tomlinſon*,
Bennet,
Sydenham, and
Stapely,
Mr. *Strickland*,
Mr. *Cary*,
Mr. *Moyer*, and
Sir *Gilbert Pickering*.

And in the mean time, by the Direction and in the Name of the Lord-General *Cromwell*, againſt the $\frac{4}{14}$ of *July*, 1653, they have ſummoned a new Repreſentative of one hundred and twenty *Engliſh*, five *Scotch* and five *Iriſh* Commiſſioners, out of the reſpective Counties and a few Towns, who upon the Letter of the ſaid General, after foregoing Communication with the Miniſters of the Independent Party, which are ſpread through all *England*, under the Name of the Gathered Churches, and do keep a mutual Correſpondence, were choſen and have appeared here; And the ſaid Commiſſioners appearing here at the time and place appointed, by Act under Hand and Seal of the Lord-General *Cromwell*, with the advice of his Officers in the Chamber of the Council of State at *Whitehall*, was inveſted upon them the Supreme Power of the Government of theſe Countries, till the 4th of *November*, 1654, who then by vertue thereof, did take upon them the Supreme Government, and by a publick printed Declaration did declare the ſame to the whole World.

They at their firſt Sitting, in the ſame Room where the former Parliament ſat at *Weſtminſter*, did deſire the Lord-General *Cromwell*, Major-Generals *Lambert*, *Harriſon*, *Deſborough*, and Colonel *Tomlinſon*, to ſit with them in their Aſſembly; afterwards they took upon them the Title of the Parliament of *England*, and deferred to the General and the Council of State, to nominate ſeventeen Perſons more to be added to the Council, ſo that they are now thirty in all in number.

That the ſaid Militia as they are in preſent Service and Pay, in *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, doth amount to the number of eighty thouſand Men, Horſe and Foot, who receive, as great Pay, all of them as before, a Horſeman 2$\frac{1}{2}$ *Engliſh* Shillings *per diem*, and a Footman a Shilling, and are conſtantly pay'd; and that the Strength of their Fleet at Sea doth conſiſt of two hundred and four Ships, all of them extraordinarily well mounted and manned, and hitherto well paid,

That for the Maintenance of the ſaid Militia by Land and Water, beſides all their Exciſe and Cuſtoms, they do raiſe a monthly Tax which is preciſely paid, of one hundred and twenty thouſand Pounds Sterling.

That amongſt the Officers of the Militia and under the Soldiers themſelves, are held divers Opinions in ſome Points of Religion and Church Diſcipline, conſiſting for the moſt part in thoſe

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

those who are called *Independants*, and in the *Anabaptiſts* who are a very great Number, and are ſaid to hold Major-General *Harriſon* for their Head; but whether he is not in the mean time of the ſame Underſtanding and Intelligence with the Lord-General, is doubted by many, at leaſt it is not to be affirmed with Certainty; as alſo on the other Side, the Power and Authority of the Government doth remain together in the Hands of the Militia, and who are moſt ſuch as are called *Anabaptiſts*, and are Men no ways inclined to an Accommodation with the State of their H. and M. L.

It is alſo the Opinion of the furtheſt ſeeing and underſtanding in the Affairs of this State, that not only this Militia, but the moſt part of thoſe who are in this Nation of any Conſideration, muſt maintain through their own Intereſt this preſent Government, or at leaſt not endeavour to make any notable Alteration; That the Militia is bound thereunto, not only in regard of the Supreme Power which they will keep in their Hands, but alſo in regard of the Lands, Houſes and other Goods, which are aſſigned to them in lieu of their Pay, Recompence and otherwiſe, which they could not maintain, if any Alteration ſhould happen, as alſo other great Perſons have bought ſeveral Eſtates of confiſcated Lands, both Temporal and Spiritual, others have Eſtates given them, ſo that theſe are neceſſitated to maintain them and that for their own Intereſt; Therefore they will do all what they can, to maintain this Government, which hath either ſold, bought, or given it them, from ſuch who formerly ſided with the King.

As to foreign Affairs, and of the Negotiation of out-landiſh Miniſters reſiding here, we are informed that the Lord Reſident of *Sweden*, under Pretence of mediating between both States, hath made quite other Propoſitions to this State, wherein their H. and M. L. may be highly intereſſed.

That the Ambaſſador of *Spain*, at leaſt five or ſix Months ago did make an Overture to the Parliament then ſitting, to break jointly againſt the State of their H. and M. L.

The Offices of the Ambaſſador of *Portugal* here are not ſuch, that their H. and M. L. need to give Thanks from thence, or to be ſecure.

That a Treaty with *France* in the time of the late Parliament was very far proceeded in.

That *France*, *Sweeden*, *Spain*, *Portugal*, *Venice*, did firſt ſend and acknowledge this a Commonwealth.

That *Spain* hath offered to lend to the Government the Silver that is made ſtop of here, amounting to about three Millions of Gilders, without any Intereſt for two Years, that ſo they may have it again then, and in the mean time continue in Peace with this Nation.

And that *Portugal* at the ſame time hath promiſed to pay to this State 15000 *l.* Sterling, whereof part is already paid, beſides the Satisfaction he is to give the Merchants.

This being thus drawn up by us, was ſigned jointly the 12th of *Auguſt*, New Stile, 1653.

H. van Beverning,
W. Vander Perre,
W. Nieuport,
Al. P. Jongſtall.

The Admiralty at Amſterdam *to the States-General.*

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol. 5. 1653. fo. 26.*

High and Mighty Lords,

WE have not yet any full Particulars of the laſt hot Diſpute between the Fleets of this State and that of *England*; but we are juſt now ſummarily informed by Captain *de Bitter*, whoſe Ship being ſet forth by the *Eaſt-India* Company here, was ſunk, that the Enemy did forſake theſe Coaſts between *Sunday* and *Monday* at Night, and their Ships were ſo handled that they will ſtand in need of a good deal of time, to put themſelves in a Poſture again, whereby we can judge no otherwiſe, but that we have fought with Reputation, and that we have ſuffered the leaſt Damage on our Side, and might have maintained to have kept the Sea, in caſe our Chief Commanders of our Fleet, after the Death of Admiral *Tromp* had not ſoon, or rather had not been neceſſitated to have put into the *Texel* to repair their damnified Ships.

But

D.1653.
5. Car. 2.

But though this be ſo, ſince we have found it to be true, we could not admit humbly to put your H. and M. L. in mind, whether you would not adviſe, and be convenient to make known by undeniable Signs, that the *Engliſh* were driven from theſe Coaſts, and the Sea Ports freed from being ſtopt up by them, that ſome of the leaſt damnified Ships, of what Quarter or place ſoever they may be, or under whom they may reſort, be forthwith ſent to Sea, with the firſt fair Wind to convoy the *Eaſtlandmen* for the *Sound*, and to convoy back again from thence the Merchant-men, which undoubtedly lie waiting there for Convoy, in whoſe Company likewiſe might go all Merchant-men bound for *Norwegen* or the Weſt.

And in their return home to theſe Countries, they may likewiſe further, if your H. and M. L. think fit, the Men of War of the King of *Denmark* that ſhould ſerve for the relief of this State, to be ſerviceable in the next Engagement, and in caſe this Propoſition be agreed unto, your Lordſhips be pleaſed to order by an Expreſs, the Colleges of the Admiralty in the North Parts and *Vrieſlandt*, to ſend forth with all ſpeed their *Eaſtland* Men to the *Vlie*, as we ſhall this Day give Notice thereof, believing that thoſe Ships that lie already at the Mouth of the *Texel*, are already gone to Sea without ſtaying for any Convoy, and hereupon by the Bearer hereof, if it be poſſible, do expect yet before to Morrow at Noon your H. and M. L. Anſwer herewith.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

H. and M. L.

Your H. and M. L. moſt humble,

The Commiſſioners of the Council of the Admiralty, and by their Order

Signed, .

D. De Witt.

In *Amſterdam*, the $\frac{12}{2}$ of *Aug.* 1653.

The *Moſcovy* Merchants do likewiſe herewith deſire, two Ships may be granted them for their Ships that lie ready bound for *Moſcovy*, which is left to your H. and M. L. to diſpoſe of as you ſhall think fit.

Beverning *to the Lords, the States of* Holland *and* Weſt-Friezland.

D.1653.
hurlo's Papers, Vol. 5.
653. fol. 50.

My Lords,

THE Lord of *Nieuport* went from hence Yeſterday at Noon, to make unto your Lordſhips a full and pertinent Report of our Treaty and Entertainment here, as alſo of the Reaſons, why we did judge it convenient for the Service of our Country, to ſeparate our ſelves after this manner; and I ſhall expect your Lordſhips further Intention and Reſolution for me, preciſely to regulate my ſelf accordingly. I refer my ſelf likewiſe to the ſaid Lord, concerning the ſad News of ſuch a conſiderable defeat given to our Fleet, as is divulged here, only I ſhall add this withal, that all the bad and ill Reports do diminiſh and leſſen from Day to Day: And the Loſs of forty Ships as was given out at firſt, is now come to twenty and leſs; God give that they may have ſung the Triumph before the Victory, and that it light upon their own Heads, that which they wiſh and rejoice to have befaln us. They are very buſy here at preſent to equip and ſet forth more Ships with all ſpeed, and to preſs great ſtore of Men; which doth make Us to believe, that they have had no great Advantage over us, and that they have no cauſe to rejoice. Beſides, that which makes us to believe this the more, is becauſe it is confidently reported here, that there was heard Yeſterday Morning cruel ſhooting. I humbly deſire I may be adviſed with all ſpeed, of what hath paſt between both Fleets. In the mean time, according to my Duty, praying to Almighty God, I reſt,

A.D.1653.

My Lords,

Your L. humble Servant,

Beverning.

Weſtminſter, $\frac{5}{15}$ *Aug.* 53.

I ſtay'd till it was very late before I ſealed up my Letter, in hope of ſome further News; I am now certainly informed that General *Monck* doth adviſe

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. viſe the Council in his Letter, which came to the Council to Night by an Expreſs, that he had loſt two Ships, ſeven Captains, and three hundred Mariners, beſides ſeven hundred wounded; and that he had not one of our Ships, but had ſaved the Men and had a thouſand of them Priſoners; but I do not hear how he came by them; or what is become of the Ships: Indeed here are ſome who ſay that he ſunk and fired all what he took.

A.D.165 An. 5. Car

A Letter of Intelligence of the King's Affairs.

A.D.1652. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 5. 1653. fo. 91.

Dear Aunt,

THOUGH I am come from the *Spa* weary, yet I would not omit to give you this ſhort Account of our Adventures there, though the Courts are now removed to *Aken* under pretence of Bathing. The King's Train is not great but in very good Equipage. The Viceroy of *Ireland* is the Ornament of the Court, though my L. *Taffe* keep the greater Buſtling, except one or two more, and the reſt are Stars of as little Magnitude as Influence, all rather wiſh then contribute to the doing of their Maſter's Buſineſs, and for ought as I can perceive, are rather to content to wander up and down in a preſent ſubſiſting Poſture: For a Prince cannot want ordinary Neceſſaries, then have the K. to hazard any thing; ſuch vile Spirits are moſt predominant about him. I believe the next remove will be to *Collen*, where 50000 *l.* of the *German* Monies expect his Majeſty's Orders, and then doubtleſs for *Scotland* if things go there but reaſonably well. The next Week you may hear more, though I have had nothing from you nor *F.* this Fortnight, notwithſtanding I expected to hear from you both in Anſwer to my laſt, pray tell him ſo, and adieu.

A.D.165

Aug. $\frac{11}{21}$, 10 at Night.

For Mr. *Antonio Rogers* at the
Poſt-houſe at *London*.

From a Popiſh Prieſt to a Doctor of Divinity at Paris.

A.D.1652. Thurlo's Papers, vol. 5. 1653. fo. 80.

Noble Couſin,

UPON the receipt of my Couſin *Beeſſe's* Letters, I writ to you by the Poſt on *Thurſday* laſt, wherein I directed yours to be ſent unto *John Strange* at *Faulcon-Court* in *Fleetſtreet*, at Mr. *Seagrave's* Chamber, but ſince I received one from you of the 8th of this Inſtant by the way of *Theodore Connell*, which is the courſe I deſire you take hence forward, notwithſtanding my former Directions. You ſhall not want weekly Correſpondence, if you be not in the Fault. Here is an Ocean of Miſery threatned againſt our Nation; An Act paſt that no Recuſant may live in *Ulſter*, *Leinſter*, or *Munſter*, except the County of *Clare* by the firſt of *May* next, which ſhall be in the Year 1654. And if any, contrary to this Act ſhall live in the foreſaid three Provinces, either by way of travelling or otherwiſe without a ſpecial Paſs in writing, ſuch ſhall be brought to the Martial-Court, and executed without Benefit of Clergy; This Act extends as well to Men, as Women; publiſhed this Day. There is a Warrant iſſued out to apprehend *Tho. Talbott*, he is gone out of the City Yeſternight; there was another this Day againſt Sir *James Pr.* You muſt be very wary there to whom you ſhew my Letters, I pray ſend to my Brother *Peter* at *Charlevile* the incloſed; Be ſolicitous of what I writ to you in my laſt: My Privileges are near out; and I ſhall intreat, you have them renewed for ſeven Years more: Theſe following were that I had; *Poteſtas abſolvendi ab omnibus Caſibus, & in Bullâ Cenæ; hic & ubique poteſtas Commutandi vota Simplicia, excepto Caſtitatis & reli: benedicandi paramenta altaris, necnon Indumenta Sacerdotalia, legendi libros Hereticos, & aliis per licentiam Concedere eos perlegendi; Poteſtas diſpenſandi in* 2^{o} *&* 3^{o} *& in aliis ſuperioribus gradibus celebrandi, ad duas horas poſt meridem, & ante auroram.* I ſhall at next certify you more at large concerning our own Proceedings. I am,

A.D.165

S I R,
Your moſt humble Servant,
Jo. Spe.

London, xi *Aug.* 1653.

A Monſieur Monſieur Edward Tyrrell *Docteure en Theologie en faculte de Paris.*

A Letter with De Witt's Journal.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Paper's Vol. 5. 1653. fo. 93.

SIR,

IN the firſt place you may ſee by the annexed printed Paper, how confident we are of a Victory in the laſt Fight. And by theſe following Extracts you may ſee what I could procure ſince my laſt to you.

The Copy of the Journal ſince the 8th of *Auguſt*, written by Vice-Admiral *De Witte* to the States-General, from aboard the Ship *Liberty* before the *Helder*, the 11th of *Auguſt*, 1653.

High and Mighty, &c.

THE 8th Current, in the Morning the Wind being Weſt Southweſt, and after the Sun being obſcured, I went to my Ship, and at four a Clock in the Evening I ſet ſail with twenty ſeven Ships of War and four Fire-Ships. At nine a Clock in the Morning the Wind being very high, and the Weather tempeſtuous and rainy, I gave notice to the Lord-Admiral *Vantromp* with a Galeot, that we had gone from *Texel* the Night before, with twenty ſeven Ships of War and four Fire-Ships, having *Wyck* Southweſt of 27, *Aloſta* four Leagues of vi, and the Sun being Southweſt. We diſcovered Weſt of us the Lord *Vantromp* with the Fleet of the Country, and alſo the Fleet of *England*, and we ſteered our Courſe to our Army. In the Evening we arrived near the Lord Lieutenant-Admiral *Vantromp*, who was ſtrong eighty Ships of War, and five Fire-Ships with ſome Merchant Veſſels; when we arrived there, the *Engliſh* Fleet was about half a Mile from Us, in the Weſt of our Fleet, and we endeavoured by all means to come towards them.

The tenth of this Month the Wind being South-weſt in the Morning, and the Sun being Eaſt, the Enemy's Fleet which was about half a League from us, returned againſt us a quarter of an Hour, after which we entred into a hot Fight. In the firſt Attack the moſt part of our Ships paſſed above the Wind of the Enemy, and we with the reſt under the Wind, after we turned ſeveral times to the Body of our Army. I did diſcover towards the South, that the Captain *de Haes* and Captain *Warmont* had their Foremaſts ſhot off, and likewiſe the Commander *Ewert Anthoniſſen* and ſeveral others very much torn and rendred uſeleſs for the preſent Service. I charged Captain *George Block* and Captain *Hilbrand Jenenſen*, to take care of the Ships of Captain *John de Haes*, and Captain *William Arentſſen Warmont*, and to ſave the Men. We found out at that time with great Reſentment the old courſe of divers Captains, which retired themſelves out of the reach of the Enemies Cannon. If they had been hanged for doing the like before, they had not now again done this. I did conceive that the Foremaſt of the Vice-Admiral *John Euertſſen*, ſo far as I could judge, could not ſtand long. We did likewiſe underſtand to our great Grief, that the Lord Admiral *Vantromp* wounded by a Musket-ſhot died thereof. The Commander *de Ruyter* who was torn to Pieces is a towing to the entrance of *Goree*. We do not ſee the Vice-Admiral *Euertſſen*, ſo that I believe he is either ſunk or taken by the Enemy, becauſe divers of our Ships were at a good diſtance from the Enemy windwards of us, I thought fit by reaſon we could not get the Wind from the Enemy, to temporize and retire. Afterwards we ſhewed our Sides again to the Enemy near the South-weſt, and an Hour after there were divers of the ſaid Ships of ours, and ſome more of our Ships at a great diſtance from us, all in a Line, which were gone before out of Petulency under full ſail to get further from us, and to avoid the Enemy leſt he ſhould offend them. I made ſeveral Shot towards them to oblige them to return and not to run away, but they continued fearful and diſobedient, and employed their whole Strength to eſcape as well from us as from the Enemy. In the mean time my ſelf, the Commander *Peter Floris*, and ſome other Captains of the Reare of our Body, were about the Ships of the deceaſed Lord Admiral *Vantromp*; And the Enemy with all his Power did charge our Rear, but we ſo defended that only one of our Ships was in Danger, and that was the Vice-Admiral of the Night-watch, which was ready to ſink. We directed our courſe to the North-eaſt, and about Midnight the Enemy

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

quitted us. Afterwards convenient Signs being made, we found that about twelve or fourteen Ships of War of ours were wanting, although I could not well tell thoſe that were preſent, and amongſt them the Vice-Admiral *John Euerts*, Captain *de Haes*, Captain *William Arentiſſen Warmont*, and the ſaid Vice-Admiral of the Night-watch. We have ſeen likewiſe two or three Fire-Ships burning near the Enemy's Fleet; I hope they have done their Work, but I could not perfectly ſee it from the fury of the Fight.

The 11th in the Morning we found our ſelves before the *Wyck*, the Wind being South-weſt, and the Seas very rough, the Foremaſt and Sail of Captain *Roland*'s which was ſhattered in the Fight, fell in the Morning into the Ship, and I gave Orders he ſhould be towed after. We ſaw towards the North-weſt thirty ſix Ships diſtant from us above two Leagues, which the Night before had run away without Orders to eſcape the Enemy, amongſt which the Ship *Breda* is one, and they were not ſlow in ſailing to avoid being near us or the Enemy; there was likewiſe with them the Count *William Aſluta* of *Frieſland*, the Frigat the *Block*, the *Garland* of *Holland*, a new Ship called the *Pear-tree*, the *Whale*, a new Ship called the *Blue Eagle*, the *Houſe* of *Naſſau*, the *Gull*, the *Moore*, the Ship of *Huytkens*, the Captain *Hilderbrand Jewenen*, the Captain *Giles Thiſcamopen*; and I believe there was a dozen more, whoſe Names are unknown to me, and if ſearch ſhall be made to know perfectly which ſtay'd and ſtood to the Enemy, it ſhall be eaſily diſcerned by the Ships and Sails, which in my Opinion is the way to find out the Truth.

A.D.165 An. 5. Car.

I have ſent a Galeot towards the *Texel*, that they might ſend to us Pilots for our Ships, which neceſſarily muſt enter. I have alſo written a ſhort Letter to your Mighty Highneſs before this concerning our laſt Encounter; we have now upon our Ship the *Liberty* four dead and twenty wounded.

Concerning the Condition of the Enemy, he is ſtrong, ninety Ships of War and twenty ſix other Veſſels for Ammunition and Victuals.

High and Mighty Lords, the Reaſons and Motives which moved and cauſed me to enter in hither ſo haſtily with all our Body into the *Texel*, are, that upon the one Side there are divers of our Ships very ill treated, and at the preſent not ſerviceable; and upon the other Side that there are ſo many Cowards, which might endanger our Body, and who are not to be truſted any more, ſince that in the Fight they left the honeſt and valiant Men in Neceſſity and Danger.

I hope your Mighty Highneſs ſhall receive due Satisfaction therefore. This from aboard the *Liberty* before the *Helder*.

Witte Cornelius de Witte.

A Letter of Intelligence of the Dutch *Affairs*.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 5. p. 149.

SIR,

THE Lords *Newport* and *Jongſtall* arrived here on *Wedneſday* the 20th in the Morning, and preſently they had Audience (to make Report, which hath been as yet but a Relation why they had changed their firſt Reſolution, which was to return all of them; That the *Engliſh* had declared that they propoſed this Coalition as much for the good of this State as for themſelves, that it was not enough to make a Peace, but that they ought to make it durable, not ſubject to the leaſt Change or Alteration; that not having ſent no Piece or Copy of their Memorandums, Propoſitions, Anſwers, &c. which had paſſed between them and the *Engliſh*, they were come now to preſent and communicate them for their Diſcharge, ſo that hitherto all the Report hath been nothing elſe but an Exhibition of the Papers and Acts, and the Commiſſioners are ordered to make thereof a verbal Report, and to deliver it in writing; In the mean time the States of *Holland* being ſeparated for a while, are expected here every Hour.

A.D.165

Now as to the Inclinations, you know here are Men favouring the Courts or the Prince, &c. and there are others that had rather be governed without a Prince.

As for the firſt, It hath been obſerved, that they had rather have had the return of all the Commiſſioners and the rupture of the Treaty, ſo that they do now already conceive ſome great Jealouſy, and Men do believe that

D 1652.
5. Car.2.

that the laſt Troubles in the Towns of *Holland*, the Colours of the Prince, the *Orange* Ribbands, and the like Buſineſſes were only to advance the Election of a Captain-General; and alſo to break off the Treaty with *England*; alſo, is it credible? That at preſent thoſe of the Prince's Party will ſtrive now all what they can, againſt that which is above mentioned, and as well the *Zealanders* with their Reſolutions, as *Gelderland* and others will begin again to ſpeak of a Captain-General.

As for the Lovers of Liberty, I can ſay that truly they love Peace, and will no wiſe abhor any practicable Means conducing thereunto; Provided, I ſay, that it be practicable; They perceive well enough that the *Engliſh* do hold ſuſpect, and do fear the Domination of the Prince of *Orange*, conſequently of the King here; But the *Engliſh* ought to declare themſelves diſtinctly and clearly in that, and not obſcurely; for as to that Point, the *Hollanders* do ſymbolize well enough with the *Engliſh* therein.

But the *Engliſh* ſpeak ſo generally, that the Royaliſts do draw Matter from thence, to ſay the *Engliſh* do affect rather a Predomination over *Holland* then a Coalition; And to ſpeak the truth, they do fear that this Coalition may produce a Tranſmigration of the *Dutch* People into *England*, holding ſuſpect this liberal Offer of communicating all the Privileges, Rights and Prerogatives which the *Engliſh* Natives have.

But that in effect would hinder the Buſineſs, but you muſt very much explain and temper this Coalition, otherwiſe the States dare not propound it to the People, whom the Royaliſts and the like do infuſe, as much as they can, into them an Opinion, that the States of *Holland* do correſpond with *Cromwell*, and that they will yield themſelves Slaves to the *Engliſh*.

The Miniſters likewiſe deſiring to be pure and ſingle, do fear that they will mingle the Religions, and introduct here Independency: In a word, the States of *Holland* do very much deſire the Peace, but they dare not make it after that manner as to be unacceptable to the People.

The *Orange* Party ſays likewiſe, the *Engliſh* are ſecure enough through the great Ditch of the Sea which doth ſurround them, but the *United-Provinces* are a Continent; If they ſhould eſpouſe all the Quarrels of *England*, they would be always aſſaulted by Land, for the Quarrels of *England* who do offend all the World.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car.2.

Hollandi plecterentur ſoſpite Angliâ.

The Commiſſioners have ſaid that they did expect ſome Moderation and more expreſs Anſwer from the Council, but the ſaid Commiſſioners did declare, that they could not declare themſelves no otherwiſe, and thereupon conſulting with Monſieur *de Bourdeaux* Ambaſſador of *France*, he had likewiſe adviſed them not to break off, but to ſend Two to make Report.

Undoubtedly they will bring about again to debate of the Charge of a Captain-General.

The Lord *Keyſer* is newly arrived in the *Sound*, and had made as yet no Propoſitions to the King of *Denmark*, they are already jealous of him, by reaſon he ſuffers thoſe of *Norwegen* to trade with the *Engliſh* who do ſail to *Norwegen*.

The Lord *Benningen* hath writ from *Stockholme*, that the Queen of *Sweden* had held many Diſcourſes concerning the King of *Denmark*'s ingaging with *Holland*, and that it was very ill done of him, and that he would do very ill if he ſhould lend any Ships to this State; ſhe was very far from declaring to enter into a League and Alliance with *Denmark* and this State.

They are preparing here now a very good and ſtrong Squadron for the *Sound*, to try to join with the Ships of the King, if they can be obtained, of which there is much doubt made here; and moreover, it is ſaid that ſeventy *Engliſh* Ships have ſhown themſelves near the *Dogger's* Sands; if this be true, one Squadron will not ſerve the turn to ſend thither, and much leſs to conduct back the *Eaſt-Indie* Ships and others come from the *Mediterranean* Sea and *France*.

It is ſtrange, here hath been ſuch a Noiſe and Out-cry, that twenty ſix or thirty ſix Captains of the Fleet had done very ill their Duty, but we do not hear that any one of thoſe Captains is apprehended and put into Priſon, but the Commiſſioners do declare, that they cannot get any true Information, yea that the Fiſcals themſelves (who were to obſerve the Actions of the Captains) do ſpeak at random without any Ground or Knowledge.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

In common they do confeſs now to have loſt nine Ships of War; *De Witt* hath writ in his Letter that there were fourteen miſſing, but that they had recovered five, all the reſt notwithſtanding are much torn.

The building of the new Ships proceeds very ſlowly, for the Workmen and thoſe that deliver out the Materials will do nothing but with ready Money; So that in effect they equip but the ſame Ships which came back from the Fight, and the two Ships of *Genua*; *Item*, The Arms of *Amſterdam* which have not been at Sea make a Relief or new Recruit, ſo that if they can make one hundred Ships in all, that will be very many.

They have a deſign, and hopes that in time they will have alſo fifty or ſixty good great Ships, but as they build new ones here, they do no leſs in *England*.

And the Trade failing here, the Country cannot furniſh for all, for it is little; In *England* on the contrary, they have a great Country and are not in Debt, and can better furniſh and provide for all that.

I perceive that *Holland* doth conceive great Hopes, that in theſe Propoſitions of the *Engliſh*, they ſhall find ſome Moderations, and if ſo, *Holland* will be ſtrong enough to keep under the Prince's Party, otherwiſe *Holland* muſt ſubmit; If the *Engliſh* do ſhow themſelves again before the *Teſſel*, before that our Fleet get out, that will very much abate the Courage of the *Hollanders*.

For Admiral *Tromp* they will make a Funeral and a Tomb like to that of *Piet Hoye*, in the mean time they make certain Poems, Hymns, Songs and Verſes to his Honour: And *John Everts* and *de Ruyter* ſhould have ſaid, if they ſhould have caſt twenty *John Everts* and twenty *Ruyters* into one *Tromp* and to make him alive again, that they would yet once more fight the laſt Fight; And as for *De Witt*, they ſay he hath Courage enough and a good Pilate, but in his Commands he is not to be endured, and *John Everts* will not ſerve under him, alſo is he the more ancient Captain, and if *John Everts* will not go to Sea any more, then neither will *de Ruyter* go to Sea likewiſe.

The Lord *Benningen* writes from *Stockholme*, that the Queen held the Affairs of the *United-Provinces* for deſperate, and had told the Ambaſſador of *Denmark*, that his Maſter and She ſhould do better to make a mutual Alliance, to maintain the *Sound* againſt the *Engliſh*, and that they do leave the *United-Provinces* to ſhift for themſelves, and that *Denmark* would do very ill if he lent his Ships to the *Hollanders*, or that he do any more offend the *Engliſh*.

The Lord *Jongſtall* is a going into *Frieſland* to ſee his Wife who is big, and without doubt to make a Report to Count *William*; The Lord *Newport* in his Diſcourſes, doth ſpeak of the Coalition as of an impoſſible and impractical Buſineſs: In the mean time, I perceive will take very much into Conſideration this Buſineſs, in hopes of ſome Moderation, which in the mean time will be very much oppoſed by 145, for they do burn with deſire, to raiſe the young Prince and Count *William* to the Charge of Captain and Lieutenant-General; Yea, I am made to believe that in *Zealand* now they do debate to make him Stadtholder. *Item*, To recall the Lords *Veth* and *Vanden Niſſe*, notwithſtanding the laſt Winter they declared to continue them *ad Vitam*.

Between the Commiſſioners of the States in the *Teſſel*, and thoſe of the Admiralty at *Amſterdam*, there is a great Diſpute; For the ſaid Commiſſioners have ſuſpended the Captains accuſed from their Charge, and have conſtituted and appointed other Commanders in their Places; Now thoſe of the Admiralty ſay that, that belongs to the Admiralty, that thoſe Commiſſioners have put *Falcem in alienam Meſſem*, therefore will not communicate any thing with the Commiſſioners, and for this reaſon the Commiſſioners will come away from thence.

The Admiralty notwithſtanding doth uſe very great diligence to repair the Fleet, but if the *Engliſh* do return before the *Teſſel*, that will cauſe a grievous clutter and hinderance.

What concerneth the Alliance with *France*, that ſticks yet at the twelfth Article, likewiſe the *French* had rather now make a Renovation of the Amity in general Terms, and undertake hereafter the great number of Articles ſet down in the great Project. I am

Your humble Servant.

$\frac{12}{22}$ *Auguſt*, [illegible]

A

.D.1653. .5. Car. 2. A.D.1653.

A Letter ſuperſcribed, Doleman *to Colonel* Killigrew.

.D.1653. rlo's pers, l. 5. 168. A.D.1653.

Dear Mr. Willyam,

IT pleaſeth God ſtill to puniſh us with this unhappy War, to the ruin and loſs of Thouſands of innocent Perſons on both Sides, we have loſt but two Ships, whereof one was a Fire-Ship, but have three or four hundred dead, and ſome ſeven hundred wounded, amongſt which are ſeven Captains dead and as many wounded; A thouſand Priſoners which we have taken, makes us believe the Loſs on your Side to be much greater, which yet is differently reported here, but better known amongſt your ſelves; And yet I fear it will not be concluded here, for this Fleet will be ſpeedily again at Sea, as we hear you will be, and if the return of the Deputies with good Propoſitions hinder not, I am afraid we ſhall ſee another Encounter; Within eight Days after their return, we may judge of the Iſſue of the Treaty, which if it pleaſe God ſo to direct, that we come to an Agreement, I ſhall be ſpeedily with you, but if otherwiſe, I ſhall diſpoſe of my Family ſome other way.

A Dieu.

London, 12th *Auguſt*, 1653.

Boreel *to the* Dutch *Ambaſſadors at* London.

.D.1653. rlo's Pa- , Vol. 5. 168. A.D.1653.

My Lords,

EIGHT Days ago I begun to write to your Excellencies, ſince I have been here in great Perplexity by reaſon of the falſe Reports ſpread here out of *England*, God be praiſed I am more lightſom at Heart, being certified of the contrary by their H. and M. L. Letters to me, as alſo by other publick and particular Perſons, who have knowledge of the Sea-fight, which happened according to the incloſed Print; The loſs of the Lord Admiral *Tromp*, and as I fear of many other gallant and honeſt Men, doth very much eclipſe the Joy which the State might otherwiſe have taken by this Victory againſt the *Engliſh*. I am not only ſorry that the *Engliſh* Government, hath not all this while been willing to hearken to your Lordſhips Propoſitions, concerning the Omiſſion of the Matter of the Preliminary Points, but am as it were enraged to hear that of a nearer Union and Coalition of Government, that is, a giving up, and yielding, and ſubmitting of the State of the *United-Provinces* to the *Engliſh*, with the Loſs of their dear bought Liberties; I have in my Time long and often had to do and converſed with that Nation, you will find them to drill your Lordſhips on with further Arguments of unheard of Buſineſſes.

With my Treaty here it is at the ſame paſs I mentioned in my laſt.

The Event of your Lordſhips Negotiation there will regulate this.

I am told that Monſieur *de Bourdeaux Neufville* is ſent for home.

That General *Cromwell* hath writ to the Cardinal, (ſince the Succeſs of the late Fight) and aſſured him, that no Relief of *Engliſh* Ships ſhall be ſent to the River *Garonne*, nor to the Aſſiſtance of the *Spaniards*.

My Lords,

Your Lordſhips humble Servant,

W. Boreel.

Paris, $\frac{1}{2}\frac{4}{2}$ *Auguſt*, 1653.

De

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

De Litteris Salvæ Guardiæ pro Frederico *Hærede* Norwegiæ, *conceſſis per Parliamentum Reipublicæ* Angliæ.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, vol. 5. p. 192.

UNIVERSIS & ſingulis Reipublicæ *Angliæ* Generalibus, Exercituum Belliducibus, Archithalaſſis, Miniſtris & Officiariis, Tribunis Militum, Capitaneis & cæteris noſtris Stipendariis & Voluntariis Mari & Terra militantibus, præſentes Litteras Patentes inſpecturis, ſignificamus;

Quod cum Nobis Sereniſſimus & Celſiſſimus Princeps, Dominus *Fredericus* Hæres *Norwegiæ*, Dux *Sleſvici*, *Holſatiæ*, *Stormariæ* & *Ditmarſiæ*, Comes *Oldenborg* & *Delmenhorſt*, tam per Deputatum ſuum viva voce propoſuerit, quam per Litteras ad Parliamentum amicè datas, in ſcriptis exhibuerit, ſe integris iſtis Triginta proximè elapſis Annis, quibus *Germaniam* inteſtina & externa Bella afflixerunt, Pacis tamen Conſilia ſemper ſecutum, ſe, ſuos, ſuaque Territoria & Jura magna ex parte in ſumma Pace, Deo adjuvante, ab hoſtili infeſtatione militari aſſerviſſe & conſervaſſe, ſeque ſuoſque Succeſſores in eodem animo pacifico & propoſito tranquillo, Deo triuno adminiſtrante, perſeveraturos citra Moleſtiam & Injuriam aliorum, intra terminos concordiæ & modeſtiæ ſecure victuros, ſolo & ſalo ſua commercia & negotia exercituros & promoturos eſſe; Eumque in finem etiam nos rogaverit, ut ipſi noſtram Salvam-Guardiam, & a cunctis Belli Incommodis, pleniſſimam Exemptionem & Neutralitatem in ſolenni & ampliſſima forma concederemus; Nos itaque commoti Juſtitiâ & Equitate hujus deſiderii, hanc petitam Guardiam, Exemptionem & Neutralitatem libentèr conceſſimus.

Mandamus itaque & volumus, ut omnes & ſinguli ſub noſtræ Reipublicæ Signis belligerantes, cujus ſint Conditionis & Dignitatis, prædictum Principem Dominum *Fredericum* Hæredem *Norwegiæ*, Ducem *Sleſvici*, *Holſatiæ*, *Stormariæ* & *Ditmarſiæ*, Comitem in *Oldenburg* & *Delmenhorſt*, cum ſuis Ducatibus, Comitatibus, ſuiſque Dominiis, aliiſque inde dependentibus, Territoriis, Inſulis *Heiligelandt* & *Femarn*, Oppidis, Fortalitiis, Portubus, Fluminibus & Vallis maritimis, aliiſque Bonis mobilibus & immobilibus, Juribus & Privilegiis, abſque Infeſtatione vivere & agere, Incolaſque ſua Commercia, Terrâ Marique libere exercere permittant, atque illos ut Amicos ubique habeant; Inſuper hac noſtrâ Salvâ-Guardiâ citra noxiam & incommoda uti & perfrui omnimodè concedant, Pœna Indignationis & alia Reipublicæ hujus Refractariis haſce non obſervantibus irroganda.

Et cum ulterius ex noſtrâ Amicitiâ deſideraverit, ut etiam hujus Reipublicæ Legatis, Reſidentibus & Publicis Miniſtris, maximè in *Germaniam* & utrumque *Belgium*, aliaque vicina Loca jam miſſis, aut impoſterum mittendis, in mandatis daremus, ut eorum conſilio & auxilio, authoritate & prudentiâ, ad utilitatem & cum pleno effectu, Noſtrâ Salvâ-Guardiâ ejuſque contentis utendum, fruendum & gaudendum, eorumque favorem & adfectum tantò facilius obtinere emergenti tali occaſione poſſet, etiam hiſce ſuis Petitis animo amico & benevolo gratificari & annuere voluimus.

Mandamus itaque omnibus & ſingulis Reipublicæ hujus *Angliæ* Legatis, Agentibus, Reſidentibus, Deputatis, aliiſque publicis Miniſtris, maxime in *Germaniâ* & utroque *Belgio Fœderato* & *Hiſpanico*, aliiſque vicinis locis jam conſtitutis & impoſterum conſtituendis, cujuſcunque Ordinis & Conditionis ſint, ut oblatâ omni occaſione juſtâ & honeſtâ, Dicto Principi, Domino *Frederico* Hæredi *Norwegiæ*, Duci *Sleſvici*, *Holſatiæ*, *Stormariæ* & *Ditmarſiæ*, Comiti in *Oldenburg* & *Delmenhorſt* rogati, in manutenendâ hac Salvâ-Guardiâ ejuſque contentis, præſentibus maturis & aptis Conſiliis pro viribus aſſiſtant, pro occaſione temporis & loci adſint & occurrant, authoritate & prudentiâ proſint, volentes & lubentes prompte & candide cum omni alacritate & benevolentiâ, quod noſtræ voluntatis eſſe denuò teſtamur hiſce præſentibus; Et ſubinde mandamus & hoc noſtrum Reſcriptum in Copiis videatis exhibitum, pari cum Autographo & Originali authoritate & fide gaudeat, adeoque ad majorem hujus noſtri mandati fidem & authoritatem, Sigillum Parliamenti Reipublicæ *Angliæ* appendi juſſimus.

Cui etiam ſubſcripſit.

Intelli-

.D.1653.
n. 5. Car. 2.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

Intelligence from the Dutch *Ambaſſadors in* England *to the Lord* Adrian van Hooghe *at* Middleburgh.

.D.1653.
rk's Pa-
r, Vol. 5.
118.

A.D.1653.

Memorandum,

IN *Sowoulds* Bay lay the 20th of *Auguſt* four Ships, at *Aldburgh* lay General *Monck* on the Day aforeſaid with fifty eight Ships, which are making ready to ſet ſail very ſuddenly, there being two hundred and fifty *Engliſh* wounded, and moſt of thoſe Ships would go to Sea within ten or twelve Days, and the reſt at the end of this Month, or the 8th or 10th of *September* next, New Stile; Thereabouts at the ſame time have cruiſed upon the Coaſt, Twenty Frigats coming every foot near the Shore, and might be ſeen now and then from hence, in all likelihood to diſcover the Sea, and to ſecure the Ships that lie there, which might be otherwiſe aſſaulted with apparent Succeſs, there being amongſt thoſe, twelve that were not in the laſt Rencounter, but were preſt out of the River at that time, and have lain ever ſince at *Dover*; and this Day we receive further Information and do underſtand, that the ſaid twenty Frigats, and forty or forty two of the ſaid fifty eight were out at Sea, but with no full certainty. At *Yarmouth* there were no other the 11th of this Month, but Coal Ships which were bound for *London*, in that Place there were about five hundred wounded Men.

At *Harwich* there lay the 25th of this Month thirty five Ships much torn and ſhattered, twelve without any Maſts, ſome without any Rigging, ſome without their Boltſprits, others much damnified elſewhere, and ſome of them cannot be fitted out again in ſix Weeks, on others they work hard, in that Place there are one hundred and forty wounded Men. In the River of *London* there was come in at that time four or five Ships very much torn. In and near the ſaid Places is a ſtrict Watch ſet to keep their Men from running away; From the laſt Encounter came and arrived here, one hundred twenty two or one hundred twenty three Ships, and as we can learn, out of the ſeveral Captains, there were ſeven or eight of the Ships loſt, the Fire had alſo taken hold of Vice-Admiral *Pen*, *Andrews* and the *Triumph*, but was quenched again by the Aſſiſtance of other Frigats who aſſiſted one another: Two Ships with Maſts, Pitch and Tar coming out of *Norway*, and belonging to *Sweden* as it is thought, are brought in or come into *Yarmouth*, even juſt before the arrival of the Fleet there, without whoſe help, the ſaid thirty five Ships at *Harwich* for want thereof, would have been forced to have come for *London*, with many more Inconveniencies and loſs of Time, the ſame being laid now very near the Wall in a very ſecure and fit place to be repaired.

There is great ſtore of great Guns ſent to the ſaid Ships, ſo that many of their Guns were diſmounted in the laſt Encounter.

The number of the Dead is uncertain, by reaſon the ſame is kept ſecret and concealed ſo much as is poſſible, it being ſaid by ſome, three hundred, others one thouſand one hundred, in the Town of *Ipſwich* the 21ſt aforeſaid, were three hundred wounded, whereof Men die daily.

There were as many more wounded Men carried into the Country, the number of the wounded is ſaid to be twelve or thirteen hundred.

Many Perſons that were in the *Engliſh* Fleet, declare that the *Dutch* fought moſt courageouſly and like valiant Soldiers, and that their Victory was not near ſo great as it was made and reported to be.

They do count the Damages ſuffered here in their Ships, to amount at leaſt to two hundred thouſand Pounds.

Men are very ſcarce and not to be had, eſpecially experienced Men; The Men are taken out of thoſe Ships that are torn, and put on board of thoſe Ships that lie ready to ſet ſail; As many Ship-Carpenters as can be gotten, are ſent to repair the damnified Ships. Many Soldiers are ordered out of ſeveral Garriſons and commanded up to *London*. There is great Lamentation made amongſt the Women for their Husbands that were ſlain or wounded.

Dorſ.

Letters of News by *B.* and *P.* to their Superiors, $\frac{19}{29}$ *Aug.* 1653.

A.D.1653.
An.5. Car. 2.

Beverning *and* Vande Perre *to the States of* Zealand.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 5. p. 222.

High and Mighty Lords,

WE have adviſed your High and Mighty Lordſhips in our laſt of the Conditions of divers of our Priſoners here, and all what hath been done by us already about them, and what can be done by us for the future for their good; the Lord of *Nieuport* without doubt hath reported to your High and Mighty Lordſhips, what the Elders of the *Dutch* Church here and we have contributed towards their Relief; ſince is the hired Ship at laſt gone from hence, tranſporting the releaſed Priſoners, there are as yet at leaſt 80 more of our ſtouteſt Men that are happily paſt *Graveſend*, and as we are informed, and we do hope they will make a clear eſcape, notwithſtanding there is a great number remaining behind, and there are daily others brought up hither that were taken in the laſt Encounter but one, who have been diſperſt up and down the Countries to work for their Livings; There are alſo divers Priſoners that were taken in the laſt Fight and were ſet on Shoar, others that Swam on Shoar, who go begging up and down the Countries, they are moſt of them ſtout, able and willing Lads, who would be glad with all their Hearts to ſerve their Country again; We had yeſterday at leaſt one hundred before our Door. We inſtructed them how to divide themſelves, and we have ſent away this Day to *Oſtend* Ten by Proviſion, and we ſhall continue herein after the manner comprehended in our laſt, unleſs it be your High and Mighty Lordſhips Pleaſure to the contrary, which we do expect to receive with a very great deſire; The Priſoners at *Chelſey* are now reaſonable well, and the Sickneſſes much decreaſed; The Captains that are kept there likewiſe do make new Addreſſes to us every Day, to get them releaſed, as alſo thoſe that were taken in the laſt Rencounter, and are in hold at *Ipſwich*, whoſe names are according to their Letters and Marks, *Cornelis Evertſen*, *Adriaen Banckert*, *Clues Janſſen*, *Andries Fortuyn*, *Gerbrant Schatte*, *John Johnſon de Haes*, and *Cornelis Taelman*; We have underhand ſome hope given us, that they will releaſe all of them, as alſo the Common Seamen for a reaſonable Price of one or two Months Pay; but we do not know how this will be accepted of by the Government here, and likewiſe we dare not venture to yield to any ſuch thing, without your High and Mighty Lordſhips expreſs Order. The ſhorteſt way would be to make an Exchange, if ſo be your Lordſhips have any Priſoners to offer in lieu of theſe as is ſaid here, you have ſome that have been taken by private Men of War and others.

This Week there were put into the *Tower* three or four Perſons of Quality, who are ſaid to have promoted the Service of the King; As alſo they do write out of *Scotland* of a truth, that divers Perſons are ſecured there, the Major-General *Harriſon* hath been very ill at his Country-houſe, he is ſaid to be now on the mending Hand again.

The buſineſs of Colonel *John Lilburne* will in all likelyhood, and it may not be to his Advantage, determined this Day, many Soldiers marcht up and down the Town to day, to prevent Inſurrections and Diſorders, which are very much to be feared every where. We pray God to bleſs and proſper your High and Mighty Lordſhips.

High and Mighty Lords,

Your High and Mighty Lordſhips

humble Servants,

Weſtm. the $\frac{29}{19}$ *Aug.*
1653.

Beyerning.
Van de Perre.

A Letter of Intelligence from Ratisbon.

A.D.1653.

A.D.1653.

hurl's Pa-
ers, Vol. 6.
216.

SIR,

YOURS of the 15th of *Auguſt* I received, the News of your laſt Battle at Sea are in theſe Parts quite contrary to your relation, for the *Hollanders* have a Day of Thankſgiving for their Victory, and give out that they loſt but Six Ships, and that yours loſt above Twenty, and that your Naval Army was wholly ruined, and that they do again challenge you, and that a Ship of *Hambourg*, ſailing through them Seas, offering to do her Duty to your Admiral was not permitted, by reaſon the Admiral was in ſuch diſorder, but was directed to the Vice-Admiral who was alſo (though not ſo ill treated as the Admiral) in very bad condition: And further they give out, that now not a Ship of yours is to be ſeen near their Coaſts, and that they are going out again with more force to convoy their *India* Fleet and other Merchants Ships from *Noway*; All this and much more is to be ſeen here Printed, but there is is not ſo much Credit given to it, and leſs will be by the confirmation you aſſure of your Victory.

The Emperor is to be here the 7th Inſtant, and the Elector of *Moguntia* alſo from the hot Baths: All the ſecular Princes depart from hence to their Homes, excepting the Prince of *Siveringe*, *Palatine's* Coſſen, and Marquiſs of *Baden*; It is ſaid the Emperor will return to *Vienna* within four Weeks, although many deſire he ſhould ſtay longer, but the Air doth not help his Majeſty, and ſeeing the Princes are gone and leaving Deputies, his Majeſty may do the like, when he returns it ſhall be known. Hither ſome write from thence and *Holland*, that all *Scotland* is in Arms againſt *England*, and that ſome Diſſentions are in *England* about *Lilbourne*, and that the General *Cromwell* is in great danger by it, as alſo your new Parliament; the ſolution of theſe Relations from you here is much expected.

R. Carolus his Ambaſſador is always here, with patience expecting the Emperor's return, when we ſhall know what the Emperor, the Catholick and Proteſtant Princes of *Germanie* ſhall do for him; but Princes and States pretend for Religion when it is for their turn, and not *Res in materiâ ſtatus*, which is the ancient practice, and I find it to be ſo here.

In *Hungary* all is quiet, but the Viceroy of that Kingdom is very ſick, and ſo ſome differences may ariſe in the Election of another.

Some Letters bring hither that the *Swedes* intend to beſiege *Bremen*, and that the City doth demand Succour from your Parliament of *England*.

The Letters of *Poland* bring, that the Prince of *Tranſilvania* joined with the Prince of *Moldavia*, have defeated 20000 Soldiers which came to the Succour of the Prince of *Walachia*, from *Kimilinski* the *Coſſack*, the ſaid Prince of *Walachia* his Son in Law; and that there are hopes of a League to be made betwixt the King of *Poland*, the Princes of *Tranſilvania* and *Moldavia*, againſt the *Coſſacks* and Prince of *Walachia*; The News from *Poland* are ſo incertain and various, that a real Writer is loth to ſend them to his Friend, but I believe theſe News to be the trueſt, coming from good Hands to the Emperor's Court; The King of *Poland* is in that condition, that the *Coſſacks* dare not give him Battle.

The Ambaſſador of *France* ſits quiet here, till the Emperor's return, then his buſineſs will be better known, ſo you ſhall have it when it comes to the knowledge of,

Sir, Yours

Ratisbon 4 *25 Aug.* / *7bris*, 1653.

Beverning

A.D.1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

Beverning *to* De Wit.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 5. *p.* 257.

My Lord,

THE Buſineſs of *Lilburn* is judged, and conceived here to be a buſineſs of very great conſequence, for on the one ſide *Cromwell* being ſo highly ſet and incenſed againſt him, and on the other ſide, People murmuring ſo much againſt ſuch illegal and violent Proceedings, againſt the ordinary courſe and practice, that when after Abſolution and Sentence given, ſhall be afterwards brought and tried at a higher Court of Juſtice, and that the Judges ſhall be ſummoned to anſwer, and give Reaſons of their Sentence: They ſay here that it was one of the heavieſt points wherewith my Lord of *Strafford* was accuſed, whereby he came to ſuffer. There were on *Saturday* laſt at his Trial 6000 Men at leaſt, who it is thought would never have ſuffered his Condemnation to have paſt, without the loſs of ſome of their Lives, to prevent this they had placed two Companies of Foot Soldiers near the place of his Trial, and ſeveral Companies up and down the Streets, to the Number of three Regiments of Foot and one of Horſe, and the Country here round about is full of Soldiers.

Three Gentlemen put into the *Tower* are thought to have Correſpondence with $\frac{\textit{Lilburne}}{24.15.35.}$ and that they had ſome great deſign in Hand, having a great Party to back him in favour of the King. It is ſaid here that there was a deſign laid to have riſen in ſeveral places, but I cannot imagine my ſelf, they could have gotten ſuch conſiderable Forces together, to have reſiſted theſe now in Arms, and they are ſtill raiſing more Forces. That the buſineſs of $\frac{309}{\textit{Scotland}}$ is much apprehended here, is moſt certain and true, for they are ſending ſome Forces from hence for *Scotland*, but it ſeems ſome of thoſe that were up in Arms in *Scotland* have deſerted the reſt; theſe Men here have ſtill good luck following at their Heels; Laſt *Monday* in the Afternoon I went out all alone unknowing to any, and went to the Meeting at *Black-Fryers*, but I was not ſo private and unknown, but ſome have heard of it ſince, and I am told $\frac{\textit{Cromwell}}{297.}$ likewiſe hath heard of it; the ſcope and intention of their meeting is to preach down Governments, and to ſtir up the People againſt the United *Netherlands*; being then in the Aſſembly of the Saints, I heard one Prayer and two Sermons, but good God! what cruel and abominable, and moſt horrid Trumpets, Fire, Murther and Flame; I thought upon the anſwer which our *Saviour* gave to *James* and *John*, *Luke* 9th Chap. 54 and 55. ver. *Neſcitis qualis ſpiritus vos ſitis.*

My Lord Viſcount *Liſle* and two more are deſigned to go for *Sweden*, and their Journey is much haſtned, and the Liveries are already beſpoke; This doth confirm me in my Opinion which I have always had, that *Boreel* was always hatching here ſomething againſt the United Provinces; I did ſee in the Reſolutions of their High and Mighty Lordſhips; that they were reſolved to ſend an Agent to reſide in *Sweden*, and to call home *Mynheer Van Benningen*, but I do not know how the buſineſs ſtandeth, but according to my ſmall Judgment, could that Lord be perſuaded to ſtay there, it would be of ſome concernment to our State, for now is the time to do Service there with his good Advice and Correſpondence, which cannot be expected from one that is not verſt in buſineſs of that Nature: I did not think fit concerning the ſaid points, to write any thing thereof to the Government, that ſo I might not give any wrong hope or impreſſion, but ſhall recommend the Communication thereof to the Lords *Newport* and *Opdam*. I remain without change,

My Lord,

Weſtminſter $\frac{26\ \textit{Aug.}}{5\ \textit{7bris.}}$ 1653. *Your L.*

A

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car.2.

A Letter of Intelligence from Leghorne *to Mr.* Thurloe.

A.D.1653.

hurlo's Pa- rs, *Vol.* 5. . 265.

Honour'd Sir,

BY yours of the firſt of *Auguſt*, I am again confirmed, that the Advices I ſend you from *Rome* are not ſuch things as you deſire, however having paid for them 3 Months anticipate, I muſt give you the trouble of viewing them till the expiration of the ſaid time, next Week I am promiſt ſuch a Correſpondent as you deſire in *Rome*, as yet I do not know the quality and condition of him, but my next ſhall adviſe you.

Concerning the Engagement betwixt our Fleet and the *Dutch*, which you mention begun on *Friday* the 28th of *July*, the *Dutch* Letters arrived here the firſt current, ſay it ended the 30th, wherein they got a very great Victory, having ſunk and burnt above 20 of our Ships, they only loſt their General *Tromp*; this News continued current for 2 Days (for no *Engliſh* Man in Town had any advice of the Succeſs) but by the happy arrival of a *French* Ship from *Marcelles*, I received a freſh Letter from a Friend there that ſtopt the Current, and tells us that our Fleet obtained the Victory, having taken, ſunk and burnt 30 of their Ships, and taken 1000 Priſoners with the loſs only of 2 Ships. I hope with the next Letters to have all confirm'd from your own good Hand; In the mean time the *Italians* are all amaz'd, and altho' they are generally our Enemies, which is much heightned by the malignity of our own Nation, yet they now begin to deteſt the baſeneſs of the *Dutch* who ſeek to make lies their refuge, having ſo often been tardy in the ſame kind; That State in recompence of *Tromp*'s good Service, have now ſent a Commiſſion hither, that his Son be Commander in Chief of all their Ships of War in the *Mediterranean* Seas, ſo 'tis clear that they intend to keep them here all this Winter, at preſent about 18 Sail lie betwixt *Cales* and the *Streights* Mouth, where they examine all manner of Ships that come in or go out; when the Parliament and State at home think it ſeaſonable to ſend a Fleet to remove them, I am confident 20 Sail will eaſily do't, and keep the Lordſhip of theſe Seas without coſting the State a Penny, for ſince our Nation have been outed of the *Turkey* Trade, the *Dutch* and *French* have exceedingly increas'd in it, that if ſuch a Fleet be ſent hither with a diſcreet Commander in Chief and ſtout fighting Men, their purchaſe may more than pay their Charge; there wants not good Ships at home to ſpare, beſides theſe at preſent in the publick Imployment: 20 ſay the *Venis* Ships lately arrived, and the Ships come home with Captain *Badiley*, beſides many others unknown to me, ſeveral other great Advantages might ſuch a Fleet bring to the Commonwealth, beſides opening a Trade for our Shipping, it might awe the *French*, Countenance the *Spaniard* who is very low, reduce the Pyrates of *Barbary*, to ſuch terms by their preſence, that our Captive Countrymen might be redeemed at a very eaſy rate, and good conditions ſettled for prevention of their Pyracy in the future; Here is in this Port about ten *Dutch* Men of War, who intend ſuddenly to go out, to look for ſome of our Ships, which they conceit may come from *Newfoundland* with Fiſh, as alſo a Ship or two going home from *Zant*. This is what the preſent affords, wherein I humbly beg your Pardon.

Your humble and faithful
Servant,
Charles Longland.

Legh. $\frac{26\ Aug.}{5\ Sept.}$ 1653.

Superſcription,
To *John Thurloe*, Eſq;
Whitehall.

Penſionary De Wit *to* Beverning.

A.D. 1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. *p.* 14.

My Lord,

ACCORDING to your Lordſhip's deſire, I communicated both your Letters to the Lords *Obdam* and *Newport*, alſo that which made mention of the Priſoners is alſo communicated to their Lordſhips. As to the Report made by the Lords *Newport* and *Jongſtal*, concerning your Negotiation in *England*, I do not perceive that any good can be expected from thence, unleſs Providence ſhall pleaſe to diſpoſe otherwiſe of the Hearts of thoſe with whom you have to do; therefore I am no ways forward to be very urgent in furthering of it.

Their Lordſhips have reſolved to ſend to the *Hans* Towns.

Lieutenant General *Middleton* and Sir *Marmaduke Langdale* do ſollicit very hard here, as you may perceive by their Reſolution, but I hope they will not obtain their ends. I have adviſed your Lordſhip formerly, that the deſired conjunction of the King of *Denmark*'s Ships was not likely to be, therefore the Lord *Keyſer* hath left off negotiating any further about it, and hath ſince done nothing, but uſed his endeavour to make an end of the deciſion of the Treaty of Redemption, and eſpecially to adjuſt the Conditions of the Reſtitution of the advanced Monies, but we do perceive by the laſt Letters from the ſaid *Keyſer*, that this State will not be ſatisfied herein; According to their deſire the Commiſſioners appointed to examine the late Inſurrection at *Enchuyſen*, do make Report and Adviſe, that the Magiſtrates will never be reſpected as they ought, unleſs the chiefeſt of the Boutefeus were apprehended and puniſhed as they ought, and that ſome Companies of Foot and Horſe be put into the Town to ſee this executed, therefore with the Conſent of the Magiſtrates of the Town, ſeveral Companies are enter'd the Town privately.

The Fleet of this State ſtrong 50 Sail of Ships, ſet Sail yeſterday Morning out of the *Teſſell*, with expreſs order to fight all the *Engliſh* they ſhould meet withal upon the Coaſt, they are gone to convoy the Merchant-men, and to convoy back the Merchant-men that lay in the *Sound*.

Hague $\frac{12}{2}$ *Sept.* 1653.

A Letter to the States General from Boreel *at* Paris.

A.D. 1653.

Ibidem, Vol. 6. *p.* 26.

High and Mighty Lords,

My Lords,

WITH the Temporal Dukes of the *Dutch* Empire, this Court is ſo far agreed, that hence forward this King in his Letters ſhall give to them the Title of *Mon Frere*, and ſo likewiſe to the Spiritual Dukes, that are a kin to the Temporal, either their Sons, Brothers or Couſin Germains. The ſaid Lords Dukes ſhall alſo write the Superſcriptions of their Letters to the King, and begin the ſame with *Monſeigneur* in *tertia perſona*, with Majeſty; The ſaid Dukes Ambaſſadors coming to this Court, ſhall hence forward cover themſelves at their publick Audience in preſence of the King, and be qualified by the Miniſters of this Court with the Title of *Excellency*.

In *Germanie* is handled a very ſtrict League between this Crown and the chiefeſt Proteſtant Princes and Towns of the *Dutch* Empire, whereof King *Henry* the Fourth laid the firſt Foundation, and for which here is great inclination ſhown now; Men do judge that the State of the *United Netherlands*, and the Kings of *Sweden* and *Denmark* ought of neceſſity to be comprehended herein, to confirm this Confederacy.

In *Vivaraix* hath been ſome Affronts put upon the Proteſtants there, by the Lord Earl of *Rieux* being of the Houſe of *Guiſe*, and allied to that of *Ornano* in that place of *Le Val* in *Vivaraix*, where thoſe of the Reformed Religion had their Church and Exerciſe of their Religion.

The Earl of *Rolle* Lieutenant of my Lord Duke of *Orleans* in *Languedock*, had given Permiſſion to thoſe of the

D.1653. 5. Car. 2. Religion, to keep a Synod in that place of *Le Val*; The Earl of *Rieux* becauſe that was done without his Approbation, did diſſolve the Aſſembly and fell upon the Miniſters and others there preſent, and beat them lamentably, broke down the Pulpit and burnt their Pews.

Whereupon thoſe of the Religion armed themſelves, and fell upon thoſe that had done them that Violence, whereof they have killed ſome, wounded others, and diſperſt the reſt, who with the Earl are raiſing more Men to oppoſe and fight thoſe of the Religion. The Court is very buſy to cauſe thoſe Tumults to ceaſe, and the Popiſh Clergy do all what they can to maintain this buſineſs of the Earl of *Rieux*.

There is come News that the *Spaniſh* Fleet was retreated out of the River *Garronne* and are gone for St. *Sebaſtian*.

The Prince of *Conde* is paſt the *Oglio* at *Ribemont* to enter into *Champagne*, which is taken notice of by the Lords and Marſhals *Turenne* and *Seneterre*, who do ſeem to have no intention to beſiege *Manebould*. A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

The *Spaniards* have beſieged *Rocroy*.

The King, was the 9th of this Month at *Amiens*, the Agreement is made with the former Duke of *Chauſnes* Brother and executed.

Citadelle is now in the King's Hands, and Eight Companies of the Guards are entred into the Town.

The King intends to go for *Calais* (as it is ſaid.)

I cannot further any thing in my Negotiation, ſo long as the doubtfulneſs continues of the Treaty with the *Engliſh* Nation, otherwiſe the inclination here is very good.

I do daily wait for an Anſwer to my Conſiderations formerly ſent over, to which I refer my ſelf.

Your L.

Boreel.

Paris the 12th of *Sept.* 1653.

Litteræ Fœderatorum Dominorum Belgici *Statûs* Luſitaniæ *Regi.*

D.1653. rh's Pa- n, Vol. 6. 82.

Sereniſſime & Potentiſſime Rex,

QUAM enixè Celſi, Præpotentes, Fœderati Belgii Ordines Generales, Domini noſtri antehac expetiverint, & præ cæteris charam habuerint Regiæ Majeſtatis veſtræ Amicitiam, latere nemini arbitramur, certe affectum ſuum erga omnes *Luſitanos* ardentiſſimum, ſtatim ab eo tempore, quo R^{a}. M^{s}. V^{a}. ſe non minus ſtrenuè quam felicitèr, ab oppreſſione *Caſtellanorum* vindicavit, argumentis prodidere, ſatis luculentis; quæ ſi ordine & ſingulatim dicenda eſſent, veremur ne ſimul aliqua ſint commemoranda, quæ quandam quaſi Exprobrationem adferrent; illud utique meminimus & palam profiteri non erubeſcimus, Nobis tunc temporis in *Hollandia* degentibus, non fuiſſe in promptu diſcernere, utrum majori gaudio Libertatem Regni hujus Noſtrates acceperint, an cura (abſit verbo invidia); pro viribus tueri deſideraverint; cujus quidem ſtudii uti Meta & finis fuit commune bonum, & Salus Populorum, ita dubium non eſt, quin jam diu fructus fuiſſent percepti uberrime, ſi in *Braſiliæ* aliarumque Regionum longe diſſitis oris, iis legibus obſervatum fuiſſet Fœdus, quibus in *Europa* ictum erat; A D.1653. Profecto Civium ibi degentium vires non fuiſſent in ſe converſæ, & qui Vicini ad mutua auxilia obligabantur ſaltem abſtinuiſſent iis Cædibus, Depopulationibus, Rapinis, Latrociniis & Incendiis, quæ Octavum jam annum malo fato eveniſſe videamus & dolemus; Sed non juvat ante acta recenſere, neque magis libet diſquirere, quo indies pleraque facta ſint, ne forte irritati quorundam animi qui non niſi interjecto tempore coaleſcere poſſunt, denuo efferveſcant; Illud inter omnes haſce calamitates unice nos conſolatur & ſuſtentat, quod earum anxia conſideratio videatur R^{m}. M^{m}. V^{m}. & Celſitudines Dominorum Ordinum moviſſe, ut non ſemel tentaverint honeſtis conditionibus diſcrimen omne redimere, & non facile ſit monſtrare viam, quâ univerſis laboribus & periculis defungi liceat, ſi ex æquo diſceptare velimus & non Belli cauſam quærere; Animis tantum hinc inde opus eſt non alienis a moderatis conſiliis delenda ſunt; Præterea ſi fieri poteſt oblivione omnino tegenda. Quod ad Celſos, Præpotentes Ordines, Dominos noſtros attinet ita ſtatuunt meliorem potioremque eſſe certam Pacem, quam ſperatam

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

ſperatam Victoriam, neque ulterius Prælio eſſe dimicandum cum eo Rege, ad cujus obſequia ſunt deditiſſimi, ſi honeſte Pacem & dare & accipere liceat; Quod ſi eandem R^{æ}. M^{s}. veſtræ ſententiam intelligamus, uti quidem ex animo optamus eſſe, quod de deputatione hac noſtra bene ſperemus, adeo ut non tantum aperta Bella ſed Simultates quoque ipſæ finiant, & ex infeſtis Hoſtibus, Socii fideles & Cives fiant. Proinde R^{m}. M^{m}. V^{m}. reverenter rogamus velit tandem aliquando expergiſci, & dum tempus eſt, etiam atque etiam deliberare, quod communis utilitas maximum Amicitiæ Vinculum exigat; ante omnia vero caveat, ne eo trahantur noſtrates, ut potius Regni hujus hoſtibus quam ſubditis adjungi velint, quod ſanè vel maximè R^{æ}. M^{is}. V^{ræ} intereſt, quippe ſi ſemel illis in cauſam deſcenderimus, nihil integri futurum erit, & jam parati ſunt illi eas vires adferre, quæ noſtris additæ, neutiquam contemnendæ videntur. Quod igitur in rem utriuſque Gentis conducere viſum eſt, proponimus, & quemadmodum R^{m}. M^{m}. V^{m}. ſerio iterum & reverenter rogamus, uti hoc Negotium bene & fæliciter evenire velit, ſic in eodem promovendo, ſi per Commiſſarios vel alio modo agi placuerit, nec infidele nec ſegne Officium offeremus.

An Extract out of the ſecret Reſolutions of the Lords States of Holland *and* Weſtfrieſland *taken in their Lordſhips Aſſembly.*

Thurſday the 18th of *Sept.* 1653.

A.D.1653. *Tourlo's Papers, Vol.* 6. *p.* 86.

THERE being referr'd by the *Raedt Penſionaris de Witt* to the Aſſembly, the Conſiderations and Advice of their Lordſhips Commiſſioners appointed for the Affairs of *England*, having according to their Reſolution of the 23d of the laſt Month, examined and viſited the Pieces and Papers of the Lord of *Newport*, one of the Lords having been in Commiſſion of their Lordſhips in *England*, together with their Report delivered to their Lordſhips the aforeſaid Day, as alſo having debated and conſidered, in what manner the aforeſaid work, with what depends upon it, may be further directed, managed and carried on for the moſt Advantage and Service of the State; After foregoing deliberation thought fit and underſtood, that the buſineſs ſhall be directed to the Generality, that ſo the Lords *Beverning* and *Van de Perre*, at preſent in Commiſſion as aforeſaid yet in *England*, may be writ unto from their Lordſhips, that they will uſe all manner of Reaſon and Argument to make thoſe of the Government there, to comprehend the Inconveniences and Impoſſibilities, which the ſaid Project of *Coalition* offered by thoſe of the ſaid Government, in the anſwer of the Council of State there, bearing date the $\frac{21}{31}$ *June* and the $\frac{25}{5}$ *Aug.* both laſt paſt, to the joint Commiſſioners of this State to be impracticable, and thereunto further deducing the Reaſons comprehended in the *Memorandum* delivered by the ſaid joint Commiſſioners, to thoſe of the ſaid Council, for refutation of the ſaid mentioned Project and Debate, of the ſaid Anſwers of the ſaid Council delivered the 6th of *Aug.* aforeſaid, by adding alſo of ſuch other Reaſons as they according to their Wiſdoms ſhall think fit to apply.

That moreover there ſhall be offer'd to thoſe of the ſaid Government, by the ſaid Lords Commiſſioners, in purſuance of what hath been preſented already by them in their *Memorandums*, of the 1ſt and 2d of the ſaid Month of *Aug.* to the ſaid Councils, *A neere and ſtrict Allyance and Confederacie between both States, and ſuch an intrinſecall Union as was ever made between two Neighbouring and Soveraine States*, and as the Nature or Conſtitution of each ſide's Soveraine Government can bear; Propounding to that end, that after the finiſhing of the ſaid Union, there ſhall be ordinary Miniſters appointed on both ſides, to whom upon all occaſions and at all times, not only publick Audience ſhall be given, but alſo particular Conferences, to be given to the Commiſſioners hereafter agreed on, to be ſpecially authoriſed thereunto; And that the ſaid ſtrict Union, Confederacy and Alliance, ſhall tend to reciprocal Defence and Conſervation of the Freedom of each ſide's Subjects, and the

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car.2.

the common Intereſts of all ſuch who ſhould endeavour to diſturb the one or the other by Land or Water: That in the mean time there ſhall be notwithſtanding endeavoured, *the facilitating and promoting, as much as may be, the Amity of other Kings, Commonwealths, Princes, Potentates and States, and eſpecially the preſent Treaty of* France, and alſo as much as may be without any remarkable prejudice to this State, Aſſiſtance ſhall be given for removing of any Difficulties made by the Miniſters there, upon ſome Points, which the Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel* ſhall be ordered, by Inſtruction to deſire of the King and Court, that they would ſet down what they Scruple at; and likewiſe that with all poſſible vigour ſhall be promoted the Equipage of this State at Sea, and the building of new Ships of War, and likewiſe the carrying on of free and liberal Conſents, and the furniſhing of Monies, wherewith the one and the other muſt be effected.

Advices from Holland.

A.D.1653.

hurlo's Pa- rs, Vol. 6. 97.

THE laſt Letters contained the News of the ſurpriſal of *Euchuyſen*, by nine Companies of Foot of the Army, by command of the States of *Holland*, who after they were in, let in ſome Troops of Horſe; they are now taking further care for the ſecuring and keeping of it, and it being a place very full of People, and the nine Companies of Foot making but four hundred Men effective, they are ſending three Companies of Horſe more into the Town, and have well mann'd the Fort, which is ſomewhat ſeparate from the Town, and commands the Harbour; And the States of *Holland* are not only reſolved to ſecure this place for the future, but to puniſh ſeverely thoſe that were the Authors of that Rebellion, wherein they begin to proceed very rigorouſly; they have already Impriſoned in the common Priſon here in the *Hague*, *Myn Heer Moock*, Scout or Mayor of the Town, and ſome others of the Chief are likewiſe committed, and ſuch as are eſcaped and fled, they Inventory their Goods, and ſeize upon their Papers, and by the Interrogatories and Queſtions they put to ſuch as they examine, it appears they much deſire to find out, what Hand Count *Willyam* had in this Riſing; This courſe and manner of proceeding upon this Inſurrection of *Enchuyſen*, whoſe deſign therein was to change the Magiſtracy and Government of the Officers of the Town, and thereby to have encouraged the other Towns, to have cried up the Prince of *Orange* for Captain, and Count *Willyam* for Lieutenant-General, doth ſatisfy all Men, that *Holland* will continue in the condition they are in at preſent, and never ſubmit themſelves to the Prince, or the ſaid Count as his Lieutenant, nor ſuffer themſelves to be dethroned by Tumults; and herein they ſay they are well able to maintain themſelves, paying almoſt three hundred Companies of Horſe and Foot, and the Naval Strength alſo being in effect in their Hands, and ſo eſteem themſelves able when they pleaſe to bridle the People by the Militia; and this *Zealand* and the *Orange* Party are already jealous of, and do oppoſe themſelves to the making of *Opdam* Admiral, who is a compleat *Hollander*; and *Zealand* declares they will make an Admiral apart, and *Friezland* another, whoſe example *Gelderland* very probably will follow; and by this means, as alſo from ſome difference that remains between the States of *Holland* and *Opdam*, touching the Conditions of his Command, he propounding to be Admiral in Chief, to have the diſpoſing of all vacant Offices at Sea, to render an account to none but to the States of *Holland*, which they ſticking at, he for the preſent hath returned thanks for their good opinion of him, and deſireth to be excuſed from taking upon him that Charge, ſo that though *Holland* ſeems to be rather willing to ſeparate their Militia, and to make a Head apart, and to put their Fleet under *Opdam*, then to take in any Perſon in whom there may be any doubt, as to their own Intereſt, yet other Perſons are ſpoke of, as *Beverwert* and *Zuleſtein*.

In the mean time *De Wit* carrieth the Flag, and npon *Thurſday* the $\frac{1}{11}$ *Sept.* he went out of the *Flye* and *Teſſel*, with a Squadron of Men of War to convoy about 500 Merchant Men to the *Sound*; The Commiſſioners at the *Texell* do aſſure by Letters unto the

States-General, that the Men of War that went from the *Teſſel* were 49, and from the *Flye*, four, in all 53, although *De Witt* had writ but few Days before, there were but 17 ready, and others who know the Condition of their Fleet, ſay there went with Fire-Ships and all 43. The Winds ſince he went out, have been very fair to carry him into the *Sound*, ſo that there is no doubt made, but that he is arrived there before this time, and will make all the haſte they can, to return back with their *Eaſt-India* and other Ships waiting there for Convoy, who are very rich and conſiderable, which that they may the better ſecure againſt the *Engliſh* Fleet, which they hear to be upon the Coaſt 100 Sail ſtrong, they are preparing and equipping all the Ships they can, to meet them, whereof 30 are in great readineſs and want little elſe but Men.

The Commiſſioners at the *Helder* have writ to the States-General, to appoint a fit Perſon to command there, aſſuring alſo, that the reſt of the Fleet being about 20 more will be ready in a Fortnight, if the want of Men do not hinder, but that they intend to take the Sea with what they have ready; They reckon to have 100 Sail at Sea within a Month, which they may effect, in caſe they get their Ships ſafe from the *Sound*, and likewiſe the 600 Braſs Guns and 2000 Iron Guns, which they daily expect out of *Germany*, without which, it would not be poſſible for them to do it, their Men in that caſe be wholly diſcouraged, and beſides, their new Frigats which they much rely upon would not be gunn'd.

The ſaid Commiſſioners at the *Helder*, do write unto the States-General in their aforeſaid Letters, that they had ſpoken with ſome Pilots and Coaſters, concerning Fires and Lights to be ſet up thereabouts, and that they were informed, that it would not be neceſſary in thoſe places, but would be well to be done at *Egmond*, becauſe the *Engliſh* are uſed to ſteer after the Fires and Lights, and might perhaps by this means, come to fall upon the Sands and Sea-holes about the *Teſſel*, *Flie*, and *Helder*.

Concerning the Treaty with *England*, the Commiſſioners appointed by the States of *Holland*, have made an end of examining the verbal Report made by *Newport*, and their Negotiations there with the Council of State, and have made Report thereof unto the ſaid States of *Holland*, who the 8th of *September* reſolved, That the whole Buſineſs ſhall be made known to the Generality, that ſo the Lords *Beverning* and *Van de Perre* being at preſent in Commiſſion in *England*, may be writ unto by the States-General, that they uſe all manner of Reaſon and Argument to make thoſe of the Government there, to comprehend the Inconveniences and Impoſſibilities, which the Project of *Coalition* made by them of the ſaid Government, and given to our Commiſſioners jointly, in an Anſwer of the Council of State, bearing Date $\frac{21}{31}$ of *June*, and the $\frac{\text{25th of } \textit{July.}}{\text{4th of } \textit{Auguſt}}$ and that moreover the Commiſſioners in *England* ſhall make offer to the Government there of a ſtrict and near Alliance and Confederacy, as hath been formerly offered by them to the Council of State, and as near as ever was made, between any two neighbouring States, as the Nature or Conſtitution of each others Sovereign Government can bear; And that in the mean time, the Amity of other Potentates and States ſhall be earneſtly endeavoured, adding alſo in the cloſe of their Reſolution, that the equipping of Ships to Sea, be endeavoured with all the care and ſpeed that may be; This Reſolution is not yet communicated unto the Generality, where it is probable it will endure ſome Debate, nor is the adviſe of any other Province yet come, ſo that it will be ſome time before the Treaty be proceeded in.

In the mean time, all poſſible Endeavours are uſed to procure the States to take in the King of *Scots* Intereſt, to which purpoſe, *Langdale* and *Middleton* are ſolliciting here very hard, and Commiſſioners being appointed to hear what they have to ſay, They propound to have 1200 Men and ſome Ammunition with Ships to tranſport them, and one hundred and fourſcore thouſand Gilders in Money, promiſing upon this Aſſiſtance given them, to put into the Hands of this State the North Iſlands of *Scotland*, and to drive the *Engliſh* out of the Iſlands of the *Orcades*; the other Iſlands being free from Garriſons, labouring to demonſtrate how eaſily this State may maintain the Poſſeſſion of thoſe Iſlands when once obtained, and how great advantage it will be to them for their Fiſhing, for their *Eaſt-India* Ships in their return and otherwiſe; and the better to incite them hereunto, aſſures them, that *Glenkerry* is choſen General, and ſet up the King's Standard near *Sterling*, having in a Body 10000 Men, who have taken moſt part of *Fife*; and they have ſo far prevailed with *Zealand* therein, that they ſeem to be fully reſolved to give Aſſiſtance, and have offered already 60 thouſand Gilders of the 180 demanded. And though *Holland* ſeems yet to be ſlow, yet this State will no doubt provide them of all Neceſſaries, and the Arms that have lain a good while ſhipt at *Amſterdam* are now gone for *Scotland*. The Perſons lately come from *Scotland*, *viz.* Colonel *Bamfield*, Lieutenant-Colonel *Mackland*, and Captain *Shaw* having diſcourſed at large with *Middleton*, are gone inſtructed to *Charles Stuart* at *Paris*. The Succeſs which this State hath had in their Treaties abroad this Summer, hath not been very anſwerable to their Expectations.

The Lord *Benningen* writes from *Stockholme*, by his Letter of the 30th of *Auguſt*, That upon the News of the Advantage which their Fleet obtained againſt the *Engliſh*, did make a new Attempt upon her Majeſty for a common Alliance, between this State, and the Crowns of *Sweden* and *Denmarck*, but that he found the Queen inflexible, and could not obtain no other Anſwer, but that, that Court was reſolved not to engage in any Act of Hoſtility againſt the *Engliſh*, or to do any thing againſt the Neutrality and Friendſhip promiſed to them; But that on the other ſide, he very much feared, that *Sweden* doth endeavour to diſengage the Crown of *Denmarck* from this State; and for the Recommendation upon the Buſineſs of *Bremen*, the Queen did wholly decline it, expreſſing that thoſe of the ſaid Town would come to an Accommodation with her; And therefore the ſaid Lord *Benningen* ſeeing there is no likelihood, to effect any thing there anſwerable to the Intentions of his Principals, he very much preſſeth to have Permiſſion to return home; and in truth they are very ill ſatisfied with *Sweden*, and call it a ſingular piece of Ingratitude, that *Sweden* having received formerly in the Wars of *Germany*, ſo many Tons of Gold from this State, ſhould now contribute nothing to this War, and therefore are upon the Point to call home the ſaid *Benningen*.

Mynheer *Keyſar* Commiſſioner from the States in *Denmarck*, expreſſeth that he finds ſuch coldneſs in the *Dane*, and that he is not further willing to engage againſt *England*, but yet ſaith, that he had ſounded the King upon the Buſineſs of *Sweden*, who thereupon profeſt his conſtant Friendſhip to this State, and that he will not treat with *England*; he further writes that the King of *Denmarck* is very jealous of the Duke of *Holſtein*, and fears that, that Duke having ſent one Colonel *Wartz* to the Parliament of *England*, intends more thereby then the obtaining an Act of Neutrality: The ſaid *Keyſar* hath alſo recommended unto the States, a deſire of the King of *Denmarck*'s, that one *Pealham* his Agent or Conſul at *Dunkirk*, a Man who he much truſts, and underſtands the Languages, may paſs with the Retinue of this State into *England*, upon their return thither, that he may ſerve as well the King of *Denmarck* as the Commiſſioners for an Intelligencer.

The Treaty of Alliance between this State and *France* doth ſleep, and doth wholly expect the Iſſue of the Treaty in *England*.

The Propoſitions and Inſtructions given unto the Commiſſioners ſent from the States into *Portugal*, you ſhall receive herewith.

The Advocate *Rodolphi* one of the ſaid Commiſſioners, writes that they have had a good Reception with the King, and that the King doth agree to ſend his Plenipotentiaries to a third neutral Place, either to *Rochel* or *Nantz*; The ſaid *Rodolphi* writes, that a Caraque from the *Eaſt-Indies* arrived at *Liſbon*, and reports that the *Engliſh* are joined there with the *Portuguiſe*, that the *Hollanders* had taken from the *Portugals* ſix Ships, and that the *Hollanders* had loſt ſome Ships, but ſpeaks nothing of the taking of one *Engliſh* Ship.

The States here are very jealous of the *Hantz* Towns, and eſpecially of *Hamburgh*, ſuſpecting that, that Town doth labour to draw the Trade from them, and therefore the 13th of *September*, 1653, they reſolved to ſend to the Towns of *Lubeck*, *Bremen* and *Hamburgh*, to invite them to a common Alliance.

This State in recompence of *Van Tromp*'s good Services, hath ſent a Commiſſion to his Son in the *Streights*, to be Commander in Chief of all their Ships of War in the *Mediternarean*, and at preſent

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2

preſent about 18 Sail are to lie betwixt *Cadiz* and the *Streights*-Mouth, where they examine all manner of Ships that come in and go out.

Leghorne, 5th *September*.

Ib. p 108.

There are 18 Sail of *Dutch* Men of War that lie betwixt *Cadiz* and the *Streights* Mouth, who examine all Ships that come in and go out: In this Port there are about ten *Dutch* Men of War, who intend ſuddenly to go out to look for ſome of the *Engliſh* Ships, which they conceive may come from *Newfoundland* with Fiſh, as alſo a Ship or two going home from *Zant*; I am confident twenty *Engliſh* Men of War would ſcour the *Streights* and keep the Lordſhip in theſe Seas, without coſting the State a Penny; for ſince the *Engliſh* hath been outed of the *Turkey* Trade, the *Dutch* and *French* have exceedingly encreaſed in it, that if ſuch a Fleet were ſent hither with a diſcreet Commander, they would do more than pay their own Charge.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

A Leter from Mr. Cromwell *at* Copenhagen *to Mr.* Bradſhaw *at* Hamburgh.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. *p.* 112.

Noble Sir,

IF my unlucky Indiſpoſition or the multitude of your Affairs could ſuffer it, I might relate an unhappy Adventure of my Journey, but neither of theſe permitting circumſtantial Recitals, and my hope to enlarge my ſelf to the full by the Word of Mouth: give me Leave only for the preſent to tell you, that being ſent and intruſted by his Excellency General *Cromwell*, to do him ſuch Service in theſe Parts as no Pen may diſcover, and by landing and paſſing through *Hamborgh*, neceſſarily to communicate with you before I went further, it was my unluckieſt Misfortune to be caſt away under *Norway*, where I leaping into the Boat unhappily broke my Arm, and bruiſed my Head ſo grievouſly, that I have ſince ſuffered the cruelleſt Paroxyſms of an intolerable Fever: In this unfortunate conjuncture of Croſſes, my Monies and Apparel being all caſt away, my Servant drowned, my Wants great, and my ſtaying here dangerous and deſperately ſuſpicious, (and would be more, if I were not here by order from my Patron diſguiſed under the Name of Monſieur *Jacques Laſſen*) I addreſs my ſelf to you, as a perſonage whoſe great Intereſt in the common Cauſe, will impoſſibly ſuffer me longer to be expoſed to ſuch Inconveniences as my ſtaying here will cauſe, deſiring you to aſſiſt me with ſuch a competent Proportion of Mony, not only for the paying of my Landlord, Phyſitian and Surgeon, but alſo for the fitting me again, with Neceſſaries of Apparel and Money for my Journey to *Hamborgh*, whither I hope (with the Grace of God) to go as ſoon as my Health will permit me, and I received theſe Supplies from you, which being ſent by the next Poſt to me under the aforeſaid Name, I ſhall take ſuch care that the Buſineſs ſhall not miſcarry.

A.D.1653.

It it now almoſt a Fortnight ſince my unlucky Misfortune, and almoſt a Week ſince my coming hither, yet am I forced to keep my ſelf cloſe retired, for not knowing any one here of Truſt and Faith to communicate withal, though here be many of my Country-men and *Scots* of both Parties.

Sir, the Confidence I have in your Zeal for the Common Cauſe, aſſures me you will not fail by granting this neceſſary Requeſt, to give a further Teſtimony of your Affection to the Commonwealth of *England*, and beſides to engage to your Service,

Noble Sir,

Your moſt faithful
and aſſured Friend,

Will. Cromwell.

Copenhagen the 9th of *Sept.* 1653.

Superſcription.

To the Right Honourable Mr. *Bradſhaw*, Reſident for the Republick of *England* in *Hamborgh*, and Director for the *Engliſh* Company there,

This deliver.

An intercepted Letter.

.D.1653.
rlo's Pa-
rs, Vol. 6.
185.

A.D.1653.

My dear Heart,

I Found out *Don Pedro de Garſia*, and have ſent you his incloſed from him, I am not lazy though ſore bruiſed, of what I fear I never ſhall be well again; I have ſomething a hatching which I will not ſpoil by ſending it to you in Scraps. The Buſineſs of *Scotland* was a moſt pitiful beggarly ſneaking thing, and for ſuch, is both eſteemed, known and deſpiſed here, it is a long Story and not worth troubling you with, being vaniſht. The Buſineſs of *Holland* is hopeleſs as to Peace, much hath been ſaid lately of a new Ambaſſador coming hither, and here is much buſtling to ſend away one *Whitlock*, ⅓ of a Lord-Keeper, in my Lord *Liſle's* Place Ambaſſador for *Sweden*, to offer great Sums to that Maid to trouble all her Neighbours, but though they talk much of it he is not yet gone. Barbarous Libels this Week thrown about in great quantities of our Noble General, as alſo infamous Pictures, in which they have hung him on the Gallows, what Alteſſhip is I know not, but his Servants the Council of State are very angry at it; you will very ſhortly hear (probably) of a new and great Change here. Juſt as I am writing this time, one comes to me and tells me of a Relapſe of your Miſtreſs; Good God if that be ſo, I have done, I have done for ever with worldly Thoughts, for Heaven ſake, haſten to tell me the Falſhood of it. The Term draws on, and I ſhall not forget my Office of Solicitor in that Buſineſs when *Dabb* comes up. Pray ſay what you hear further of my Lord of *Buckingham*, and if *Tom* be gone with my Lord of *Briſtol* into *Catalonia*. I had now returned you the well compoſed Phalme you ſent me in your laſt very well *Engliſhed*, but the name of a Relapſe forbids all fooling. If that be a Lye, I hope your Journey into *Holland* will prove true; What you heard of 20 Ships taken out of 75, was not 10, for ſuch Candles we never put under a Buſhel.

Here the laſt great Winds did our Fleet no good, our Admiral *Monck* hath lately declared an ugly common Whore his Wife, and legitimated three or four Baſtards, he hath had by her during his growth in Grace and Saintſhip.

Joyce that took the King out of *Holmbie*, and was ſo very inſolent to him, is now ſent to the Goal, and I hope will ſhortly be to the Devil by the way of *Tyburne*.

God keep the Aditus.

In a Letter incloſed in my dear Hearts, *Torrlayboy*, *O Neile* and ſome others of our Northern People are gone to the Highlanders of *Scotland*.

19 *Sept.* (53.)

A Letter of Intelligence from Scotland.

D.1653.
rlo's
er's,
6.
34.

A.D 1653.

SIR,

THERE being a Ship ordered by the Council of State to be ſent from the *Thames* to *S. Johnſton's*, ſhe being loaden with divers Neceſſaries for the Fortification there, it will be neceſſary that ſhe have a Convoy, which I entreat you to procure an Order for, and deliver it to Captain *Kelke*, or Mr. *Cary* Goldſmith in *Gutter-lane*; I am loth to trouble the Council of State with any Lines in ſo ſmall a Buſineſs, but rather preſume upon your Favour in this Particular.

Colonel *Cobbet* poſſeſſed himſelf of *Lewis* Iſland the 26th of *Auguſt*, and left Major *Criſpe* with four Companies to fortify *Loughſternay*, there being an Iſland therein, which is almoſt invironed by the Sea, and naturally fortifiable, and commodious for the ſafety of that Harbour, where he found two Pieces of Ordinance and four Sling-Pieces. He went thence for the *Mula* Iſland which he entred the 3d Inſtant, meeting there with three Ships, that came with a Company of Foot and other Proviſions from *Aire*, and have alſo poſſeſſed the ſtrong Caſtle of *Dovart*: Upon this appearance of our Party, they had a general Alarm throughout the *Highlands*, and pretended to raiſe the People to reſcue their Neighbours in the Iſlands, but I ſuppoſe that will not ſignify much. There is a Report that the *Highlanders* meet again about the 1ſt of *October* to form a Party of 1500, that it may be ſaid abroad they have an Army for the King; Their Intentions are to ſupport themſelves by ſtealing, for the ſupply of thoſe Fugitives that dare not return into the *Lowlands*. The Lord *Lorne* and *Glengary* fell out lately and drew each upon other, but were prevented from fighting, yet parted great Enemies.

A Ship being newly come from *Norway* to *Inverneſſe*, ſaith that many *Dutch* Ships from the *Indies*, *France* and *Spain*, and other Southern Parts to the number of 100 are in *Norway*, in great fear of our Fleet; About 14 Days ago between 30 and 40 Sail of *Dutch* were ſeen by the Inhabitants of *Orknay*, judged to be the *Dutch* Ships from the *Indies* and other Parts, one of them 200 Ton was wreckt upon theſe Iſlands, the greateſt part of her loading being Tobacco.

One, Mr. *John Waugh*, a Miniſter, is committed by the Judges to *Edinborough* Caſtle, for praying and preaching for *Charles Stuart*.

Your very humble Servant,

Rt. Lilburne.

Dalkeith, 13 *7ber*, (53.)

Superſcription.

For the honoured *John Thurloe*, Eſq;
Secretary to the Council of State,
Theſe
At *Whitehall*.

Order of Parliament for ſending Lord Whitlock *Ambaſſador to* Sweden.

Wedneſday the 14th of *September*, 1653.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, vol. 6. p. 252.

MR. *Lawrence* reports from the Council of State, That the late Parliament judging it fit to ſend an Embaſſador Extrordinary into *Sweden*, &c.

Reſolved, by the Parliament, That an Ambaſſador Extraordinary be ſent to the Queen of *Sweden* from this Commonwealth.

Reſolved,

That the Houſe doth agree with this Report, that the Lord Commiſſioner *Whitlock* be ſent Ambaſſador Extraordinary, from this Commonwealth to the Queen of *Sweden*.

Reſolved,

That the Council of State do take care, that the Attendants and Retinue of all Ambaſſadors to be ſent from this Eſtate, be ſuch as ſhall be approved of by them both for Number and Quality.

Ordered by the Parliament, That the Council of State do take care to prepare all things, in order for the diſpatch of the ſaid Lord Ambaſſador, and that the Council do prepare a Commiſſion and Inſtructions to be given to his Lordſhip, and report them to the Houſe.

Hen. Scobell, *Clerk of the Parliament.*

The King of Portugal *to the States-General.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. p. 258.

High and Mighty Lords,

DON *John*, by the Grace of God, King of *Portugal* and of *Algarvas*, of the one and the other Side of the Sea in *Africa*, Lord of *Guinea*, of the Conqueſts, Navigation and Commerce of *Aſia*, *Arabia*, and the *Indies*, am ſending to your H. and M. L. many Salutations, as thoſe I do eſteem to be my affected Friends, and thoſe whom I love and honour; Here came lately from your Lordſhips to my Court two Gentlemen, *Gysbert Rudolphus* and *Gualter van Hoeven*, whom I heard with that reſpect as I ought according to their Qualities, being Commiſſioners from your H. and M. L. They deſired of me Commiſſioners to confer with them concerning the Affairs they were ſent about, and having appointed Commiſſioners to treat with them, I thought that the Intention of their Voyage was to propound means of Peace, between my

Subjects

.D.1653. n. 5. Car. 2.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Subjects and thoſe of your H. and M. L. in the *Weſt-Indies*, *Africa* and *Braſil*, and having moreover propounded the Form, after which they deſire to make the Peace in *Braſil*, they did not declare how they would make the ſame in *Africa*, in the *Indies* (where of late great Commotions have happened) and being deſired by my Commiſſioners, that in regard your H. and M. L. Commiſſioners had propounded a Peace to all the Weſt Parts, and after what Form they would have it, that they would likewiſe propoſe and demonſtrate the Form, Manner and Conditions, after which they ſhould deſire to make a Peace with thoſe of the *Indies* and *Africa*, and that I might know whether it would be ſerviceable to make a Peace in *Braſil*: I deſired to know upon what Conditions, they told me, that if I would reſtore all the Country of *Braſil*, that I might name Commiſſioners to conclude the Peace at *Nantes* or *Rochell*, or in any other Place in *France*; Becauſe they brought no Power to celebrate the ſame, and that they were certain, that the Buſineſs would be accommodated to my Satisfaction. And this was all that ever we could get from them, nor cannot prevail with them to leave theſe things in writing, according to the Cuſtom and uſual Practiſe; Neither would they put their Conference or Propoſitions in writing as is uſed.

And becauſe that I follow that, which the Lords, Kings my Predeceſſors have always done, I do not uſe to reſtore without my Council Affairs of this Quality, as the Reſtitution of Countries, therefore I did moſt affectionately recommend to the ſaid *Gyſbert Rudolphus* and *Gualter Vander Hoeven*, that they would declare the Form of the Peace to be made in the *Indies* and *Africa*, to have a further Occaſion to look into this Buſineſs, they gave me for Anſwer, that they had no Order for it, and thereupon reſolved to return home into their own Country, leaving me diſcontented that I could not effect that, which I ſo much deſired, which is a general Peace very ſincere and firm with your H. and M. L. whom I do eſteem, as very loving, well affected and much honoured Friends. God keep them in his Protection.

The King.

Liſbon, the 25th *Sept.* 1653. N. S.

The Superſcription.

To the H. and M. L. the States-General of the *United-Provinces* of the Low-Countries.

A Letter to Vande Perre *concerning the Reſolution of* Geldre *to eſpouſe King* Charles *the Second.*

.D.1653. rle's. Pa- r. Vol. 6. 279.

A.D.1653.

SIR,

THE State of Affairs of this preſent Aſſembly, hath given Subject to the affectionate Servants of the Houſe of *Orange*, to do ſomething for his good and that of his Allies to this Effect; Having communicated with ſome of my Friends, we have concluded in writing, and cauſed it to paſs for a Reſolution through all the three Quarters, that all our Subſidies at Sea ſhall be charged with this Stipulation, and that our Commiſſioners at the Generality ſhall have Order to procure by the other Provinces, that henceforward there be carried on a vigorous War againſt the Government of *England*, and Aſſiſtance be given to the *Scotch* and *Iriſh*, and that alſo the Intereſts of *Charles* the Second be imbraced publickly, with aſcribing to him the Title of *Great Britain*, as may be ſeen all of it more at large, in the Reſolution which ſhall be carried to the States-General; Therefore I would give you advice of it, that ſo you might acquaint their two Highneſſes with it, the Princeſſes Royal and Dowager, hoping that this Buſineſs being unanimouſly embraced and paſt by them of *Geldre*, it will find much Stay and Conſequence: that his Majeſty will thereby be brought in again and eſtabliſhed in his Throne. The Lords of *Gelderland* do alſo conceive it neceſſary, that it is of great Importance, to purſue and foment by all means poſſible, the advantageous Alliance againſt the Tyrants of *England*, and particularly that they ought to conclude a League offenſive with *France* againſt the *Engliſh*; You ſhall manage this according to your Prudence, as proceeding from a faithful and old Servant, as well of the State as of the Houſe of *Orange*.

For *Vande Perre*.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. *p.* 304.

THE Lord of *Opdam* having at firſt, as was ſignified by the laſt Letters, excuſed his acceptance of the Charge of Lieutenant-Admiral, but ſince upon the Inſtances of the Lords Commiſſioners ſent unto him by the States of *Holland*, declaring the great deſires the ſaid States had, that he would take upon him the Charge, and to put the Buſineſs wholly into his Hands, upon the $\frac{21}{11}$ of this Month he accepted of the Charge without other Capitulation, then that he ſhould not be ſent to Sea without a very good Fleet; this being reported to the States of *Holland* the Day following, their Lordſhips gave the Commiſſioners Thanks for their trouble and care taken therein, and declared themſelves very much ſatisfied, that the ſaid Lord *Opdam* had complied therein with the Deſires of the State, and promiſed in the Names of the Lords their Principals, to contribute all they were able, for the ſpeedy managing of the Sea Affairs and the equipping of a good Fleet, as hath been deſired by the ſaid Lieutenant-Admiral: And further reſolved, that this Choice, and the Acceptance thereof by the Lord of *Opdam*, ſhould be the ſame Day made known unto the Generality, to the end, that the Command of the whole Fleet of the *United-Provinces* might be conferred upon the ſaid *Opdam* as it had formerly been upon *Tromp*; The ſaid Lord of *Opdam* likewiſe at the ſame time deſired, after the receipt of his Commiſſion, and taking of his Oath, to repair to the reſpective Colleges upon the *Maze*, *Amſterdam*, and the North Parts, with all ſpeed poſſible, to take Poſſeſſion of the Charge and other Preheminences appertaining thereunto, according to the Inſtructions and Cuſtoms of the Admiralty.

This hath faln out very much contrary to the Deſign of the *Orange* Party, who laboured all they could, that the Fleet (the ſtrength of this State) might not fall into the Hands of the *Hollander*; The Generality, having received the aforeſaid Reſolution from the States of *Holland*, do yet decline to agree therein, ſaying they have no Orders or Inſtructions from their Principals in that Matter, which doth occaſion ſome loſs of time, only *Gelderland* hath agreed therein, however all Hands are at work, to repair and fit the reſt of the Fleet which are in the *Teſſel*, being between 30 and 40, and from the *Maze* and *Zealand* they do expect about 10 more, which being joined with the Fleet gone to the *Sound*, will they conceive be able to deal with the *Engliſh*, although their whole Fleet ſhould remain at Sea.

Some particular Perſons have built ſome new Men of War from 36 to 40 Pieces of Ordnance, with an Intention to ſell them unto the State, but they yet remain upon their Hands, the State not having Money to buy them; And it is certain the States are in great want of Money, which being under Conſideration in the Aſſembly of the States of *Holland* the $\frac{9}{19}$ of *Sept.* They appointed the Lords *Newport*, *Van Amerongen*, and *Haubois*, to repair with all ſpeed to the Province of *Gelderland*, to the Lords States of that Province being then aſſembled, and to lay before them the inevitable Confuſions and Dangers, which were likely to fall upon the State, even to the ruin of the *United-Netherlands*, for want of a ſpeedy Supply of Monies, towards ſetting out the Fleets to Sea, and the building of new Ships of War, and therefore to deſire them without further delay to furniſh their Share, as well of the ſecond two Millions of Gilders, towards the Payment of the ſaid Equipage at Sea, as alſo of the two Millions of Gilders, for the building of thirty new Men of War formerly agreed on, as alſo that they would without any loſs of time give their conſent, for the furniſhing of their Share of other two Millions of Gilders newly agreed upon, towards the Payment of the extraordinary Equipage at Sea, and likewiſe of other two Millions of Gilders towards the building of thirty new Ships more.

By the laſt Poſt you had an Account, what Reſolutions the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfriezland* had taken, concerning the Treaty with *England*, which in effect was, that *Beverning* and *Vande Perre* ſhould give further Reaſons againſt the Coalition, and further propounding to the Government of *England*, a ſtrict and near Alliance and Confederacy between both States, and ſuch an intrinſical Union as was ever made between two Neighbouring and Soveraign States; And that after the finiſhing of the ſaid Union, there ſhall be ordinary Miniſters appointed of both ſides, to whom upon all occaſions and at all times, publick Audience be given, but alſo particular Conferences with Commiſſioners hereafter agreed on, to be eſpecially authoriſed thereunto; And that the ſaid ſtrict Union, Confederacy and Alliance, ſhall tend to the reciprocal Defence and Conſervation of the Freedom of each ſide's Subjects, and the common Intereſt, againſt all ſuch, who ſhall endeavour to diſturb the one or the other by Land or Water; And that in the mean time, the promoting of the Amity with other Kings and Commonwealths, Princes, Potentates and States, ſhall be facilitated and promoted, eſpecially that of the preſent Treaty with *France*, the difficulties wherein upon ſome points, ſhall be endeavoured to be removed, to which purpoſe, the Ambaſſador *Boreel* ſhall have Inſtructions to deſire of that King and Court, they would ſet down what the points they ſcruple at; To the end of the foregoing Reſolution was added this Clauſe; "That with all poſſible Vigour ſhall "be promoted the Equipage of this "State at Sea, and the building of "new Ships of War, and likewiſe the "carrying on, of the free and liberal "conſents for the furniſhing of Mo"ney". This Reſolution is carried into the Generality, as the Advice of the Aſſembly of the States of *Holland*, which indeed was carried there by the major part; but ſome Members even of that Aſſembly, did adviſe for the revoking of the Commiſſioners who are in *England*, amongſt which was *Amſterdam* it ſelf, and the major part carried it chiefly upon this Ground, becauſe the Parliament of *England* was now inclined to treat without a Coalition. The Generality upon the receiving this Advice, have ordered Copies to be given of it to the ſeveral Provinces, to make report thereof to their Principals, and no queſtion it will require much time before the Advices of all the other Provinces will be brought in hereupon; Contrary Reſolutions being already taken upon this matter by ſome of the other Provinces, in particular they of *Gelderland*, who in their preſent Aſſembly have concluded in writing, and paſt it into a Reſolution through all the three quarters; That all their Subſidies at Sea ſhall be charged with this Stipulation, and their Commiſſioners at the Generality are ordered to prevail with the other Provinces, that thence henceforward there be carried on a vigorous War againſt the Government of *England*, and that aſſiſtance be given to the *Scotch* and *Iriſh*, and alſo the Intereſt of *Charles* the Second publickly embraced, to whom ſhall be given the Title of King of *Great Britain*. And this Reſolution is ordered to be communicated to the Generality, as the Adviſe of the ſaid Aſſembly, with this alſo, that they conceive it of great importance to purſue by all means poſſible, the advantageous Alliances againſt the Tyrants of *England*, and particularly that this State ought to conclude a League Offenſive and Defenſive with *France* againſt the *Engliſh*.

The Province of *Zealand* have likewiſe upon the Report made to that Aſſembly, of the Tranſactions of the Treaty in *England*, referr'd two Points to further debate.

The one is, whether the Treaty in *England* can be continued with Honour to the *United Provinces*.

The other is, whether it be for the Service of the State, in caſe it ſhould not be thought fit to continue the Treaty, to defer yet for a while the ſending for the Commiſſioners now in *England*? Although they are come to no Reſolution yet upon theſe two Points, yet by the debate already had thereupon, and the private Opinion of particular Members, little doubt is to be made, but that they will both paſs in the Negative.

This State being much more diſpoſed to the chooſing of a Captain-General, then to the concluding of a Peace with *England*, wherein they are ſo intent that the *Raedt Penſionaris* of the Country with other Commiſſioners appointed unto that Service, have framed in writing, a Refutation of the Reaſons given by the Province of *Holland* againſt a Captain-General, Copies whereof are delivered to the ſeveral Members of the Aſſemblies, whereupon further Conſideration is to be taken.

Such time hath been ſpent with *Middleton* and *Langdale* upon their Propoſitions, the Commiſſioners with whom they treated, have reſolved to report the whole to the Provinces; nothing is yet further done thereupon, ſave that *Gelderland* is agreed to pay their Share of the 180 Thouſand Gilders demanded.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

The Commiſſioners in *England* write by every Letter to the States, of the ſad condition of their Priſoners taken by the *Engliſh*, that they do all they can for their Relief and helping them to Eſcape, and that notwithſtanding the ſtrict Eye that is upon them, they have lately got away a conſiderable number of ſtout Seamen by the way of *Flanders*, and particular orders are given by the States of *Zealand* unto *Vande Perre*, to provide Clothes for the Priſoners, giving an account from time to time to the Admiralty, how much he diſburſeth upon that Service.

The States are ſomewhat amuſed by the News which they have lately received from *Weſtphalia*, of the Reſolutions taken at *Eſſen* by the General Council of War, to turn the *Dutch* Garriſons out of *Weſell*, *Emberich*, *Ries*, &c. whereupon they have Commiſſionated Monſieur *Argent Bilderbeeck*, to inform himſelf of the certainty thereof, and to advertiſe the State from time to time of the proceedings there.

They are likewiſe jealous of a writing publiſh'd by the Queen of *Swedland*, wherein ſhe declares, that ſhe will have a Convoy to go from *Gottenbergh* towards the Channel, to hinder the Piracy committed at Sea; fearing by this means, the Navigation towards the *Baltique* Sea will be diverted from them.

There is no News come yet of their Fleet that went towards the *Sound*; the Letters from the *Sound* of the 13th make no mention of it; but ſay that the King of *Denmark* hath promiſed to Convoy the *Dutch* Fleet, as far as the *Rif de Schager*.

The private Men of War have lately taken two *Hamburgh* Ships coming from *London*; and belonging to Merchants of *Hamburgh*, ſo that in effect the Trade in the *Elve* is quite ſtopt up by the *Dutch*.

Hague $\frac{18}{28}$ *Sept.* 1653.

De Witte *to* Beverning.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. p. 363.

My Lord,

YOUR Lordſhip's Letter of the 26th of this Month, came to my Hand preſently after I had ſent away mine, and by reaſon of the Abſence of the Aſſembly of *Holland*, I read it my ſelf to the Council of the ſaid Province, and afterwards with their good liking to the Generality, eſpecially that which was mentioned therein, concerning the Proteſtation of many of the *Engliſh* Government; and although at the time of the reading thereof, there was not any one of the Commiſſioners of the Provinces, that ſaid one word in publick, yet I perceived by ſome of their Countenances, that they did not take it well, that I had communicated unto you the buſineſs of *Marmaduke Langdale* and *Middleton*, which had been handed in Secret, which indeed I did foreſee, but I thought it neceſſary that the Communication thereof ſhould be done, as aforeſaid, becauſe of the foregoing and following Clauſe.

And therefore I deſire you when you write to me for the future, that you would put that apart in a Letter which you would have me to communicate with Fruit, and that which is relating to our mutual confiding correſpondency, may be put in a Letter by it ſelf likewiſe: eſpecially give me notice of the Receipt of my Letters and the dates thereof, that ſo I may be at reſt.

Opdam is making proviſion for to go to Sea with all ſpeed, although ſome Provinces in the Government have declared, that they would have been glad to have received ſpecial Order from their Principals, before the command of the Fleet had been put into the ſaid Lord's Hands; and their Lordſhip's have thought fit, that the Commander *de Ruyter* and Captain *Gruick* be deſired to go in Perſon in that Ship, which the Admiral ſhall go in, to ſerve him as Counſellors and Aſſiſtants. Upon the Provincial advice of *Holland* concerning the *Engliſh* Negotiation, by reaſon that ſome Provinces therein concerned, made reflection upon their Principals, and eſpecially the Lords Commiſſioners of *Zealand* who had no Orders, it hath not yet been brought to any Concluſion.

By Letters from Vice-Admiral *de Witte* of the 14th of laſt Month received Yeſterday, we do gladly underſtand, that he with his whole Fleet was ſafely arrived the 14th aforeſaid in the Morning to the *Intſche Riff*, without meeting any Enemy or any ill rancounter by the way with any of his Ships, and the Lord *Keyſer* doth write the 20th in his Letter, that they had notice of his Arrival there, and that conſequently the *Eaſt India* Ships and other Merchant Men, with 14 good *Daniſh* Ships were to ſet Sail the next Day to go to him; and that his Majeſty of *Denmark* had provided the *Netherland* Ships with Powder, Men, and other Neceſſaries.

The Lord *Keyſer* in his ſaid Letter, as alſo the Lord *Benningen* in his of the 13th of the ſame Month, doth adviſe that the Lord *Piomentel*, the King of *Spain's* Ambaſſador to the Queen of *Sweden*, after he had ſet Sail from *Gottenbergh*, and had been at Sea three Days, his Ship ſprang a Leak, and was fain to put into the ſaid Port again, and becauſe he would not ſtay there till another Ship could be fitted to further his Voyage, he came back to the Queen who was at *Nortcoppen*, giving out that he had order to ſtay in *Swedland* all the Winter over.

Hague the $\frac{23}{3}$ of $\frac{\text{September}}{\text{October.}}$ 1653.

Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. p. 368.

SIR,

IN what manner the Captains have been puniſhed that did fail in doing their Duties, you may ſee by the incloſed Print; our Ships are ſafe arrived in the *Sound* and *Vlecher*, but the Number of the Men of War being only Forty, ſo that the King of *Denmark* will add Eighteen of his, but to go no further then the *Rif of Schagen*, for the King, ſeeing that, as well *Sweden* as the Duke of *Holſtein*, do endeavour all that they can to agree with the Parliament, and will have a Neutrality and Amity with the *Engliſh*, doth begin to give ear thereunto. The Duke of *Holſtein* being very much ſuſpected, that he doth endeavour to debauch *Denmark*, aſſuring him of the Amity of the *Engliſh*, if ſo be the King will but reſtore the twenty ſix Ships he hath formerly taken or ſtopt of the *Engliſh*.

So much it is, that the King will not lend nor join his Ships with the *Hollanders*, ſo that the *Hollanders* have but poor profit of their great Subſidy which they pay to the King.

They have here agreed to Tranſport of Contrebanded Goods, as Pitch, Tar, Hemp and the like to Neutral places, giving Security that they ſhall not export them for *England*; in the mean time they are angry, which the *Swedes* or *Eaſtlanders*, do go to Neutral places with contreband Goods.

There are ſeventeen Men of War gone towards the *Elve*, to Cruiſe before or near the *Elve*, and to Attack the *Engliſh* or *Hamburgers* going or coming from or towards the *Elve*; ſo that, that good Town is in a ſad condition, being troubled and vexed by the *Engliſh*, and here they are held almoſt for Enemies, or favouring the *Engliſh*, for they do preſuppoſe that the *Engliſh* drive no other Traffick but towards the *Elve*.

A.D.1653.

They are ſtill Equipping in the *Teſſell*, but the Vice-Admiral *John Everts* doth continue in his Humour not to go to Sea under the Flag of *De Wit*: And the Lord of *Opdam* hath ſtipulated not to go to Sea but with a conſiderable Fleet, as *Tromp* himſelf did always maintain and ſay ſo, who did likewiſe take the Liberty of himſelf to come into the *Wielingen* when he found himſelf the weaker.

158 is no manner of way engaged with 104, to the contrary they have received very bad uſage from them, ſo that 158 doth deſerve to be well uſed by 128, but the other whereof you write is wholly engaged with 104.

They write that the Lord *Schamit* is to come hither as ordinary Ambaſſador, in the place of the Reſident *Braſſet*, who is almoſt blind.

The Alliance formerly begun with *France* is yet upon the ſame Terms, nothing further done in it, for that doth wholly wait the event and iſſue of the Treaties, which do depend between this State and *England*.

The Lord *Jongſtall* is returned hither, and they have begun to debate again upon the *Engliſh* Affairs, wherein all the Provinces have not ſhewed themſelves inclined to follow the Reſolution and Opinion of *Holland*. I remain

Your humble Servant,

$\frac{\textit{September, 23.}}{\textit{October, 3.}}$

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Extract out of the Aſſembly held at Zutphen, *Martis the* 4*th* Octob. 1653.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 6. *p.* 396.

IT being debated upon the Letters of the Commiſſioners of this Aſſembly at the Generality, deſiring order and power how they ſhall declare themſelves, on the behalf of this Province, in the buſineſs of the Treaty with the preſent Government of *England*; It was thought fit and underſtood, that the ſaid Commiſſioners of the Aſſembly of their Lordſhips, ſhall Report as the Advice of this Aſſembly; That the preſented Coalition on the behalf of the Government of *England*, in regard of the Conſtitution of theſe United Provinces is no wiſe practicable, and ſo conſequently not to be accepted or allowed of. *Item*, That thoſe of the Government of *England* ought to give a Categorical anſwer, or declare themſelves categorically, whether they be minded to renounce thoſe former ſuſtained three prejudicial Points, and in caſe of Yes, that they are inclined, on the behalf of this State, to enter into further Conference with them, concerning thoſe former projected 36 Articles, and to treat with them about it, and to conclude them; And if thoſe of the ſaid Government of *England* be willing to this, then the ſaid Lords *Jongſtall* and *Nyport* ſhould return thither back again, and to inſiſt upon the former Treaty, which may be beſt accompliſhed in a Neutral place, and brought to a good Iſſue; And in caſe thoſe of the ſaid Government of *England* ſhould make any difficulty herein, and that they would be unwilling to renounce their former ſuſtained Articles, that then the ſaid Commiſſioners ſhall break off immediately and return home. In the mean time this Aſſembly doth underſtand, that this State ought to be no wiſe ſlack in the Proſecution of the War againſt the *Engliſh*, as well by diverſion in giving aſſiſtance to thoſe of *Scotland* as otherwiſe, and to make Alliances and Confederacies with *France*, and the *Cheurvorſt* of *Brandenburgh* and other *Germane* Provinces.

In fidem Extractus poſui ſignatum.

Theo. Cremes.

Zealand and *Overyſell* Extracts to the ſame effect.

A Letter of Intelligence from the Hague.

A.D.1653. *Ibidem, Vol.* 6. *p.* 457.

SIR,

SINCE my laſt to you in anſwer to all your deſires, beſides what you have already, I have to add that from a good Hand here, it is known (or at leaſt ſaid ſo to be) That *Beverning* our Deputy there for this Province of *Holland*, hath ſome ſecret Conventions with ſome of yours, relating to the Lord General *Cromwell*, unknown to the other Deputy *Vander Perre* from *Zeland*, but that is beſt known to you there; much more is ſaid of it in theſe parts by the great ones.

Moreover here is ſecretly inſinuated, that a well-wiſher to both the Commonwealths, *Quaſi proprio Motu* has written to Mr. *Beverning* ſome Propoſitions, which with the conſent and aſſiſtance of Mr. *Vande Perre* (who is a faſt Man) were repreſented as coming from hence to the Lord General *Cromwell* or ſome known to him; The ſubſtance of the Propoſitions as near as I can remember were theſe.

That there ſhould be a ſtrict Colligation Offenſive and Defenſive betwixt the two Commonwealths, and that *Denmark*, *Swedland* and the Free Cities ſhould be comprehended in the ſame, as alſo *France*, granting and confirming to the *Hugonets* their accuſtomed Liberties for Religion in in *France*.

That the Ships of the Eſtates of the United Provinces ſhould obſerve the ancient and uſual Reſpects to the Ships of *England* in all places.

That both Commonwealths, though united as in one, ſhould always be governed by their own Laws independant from one another.

That they ſhould always maintain one hundred Ships of War in defence of the Republick, whereof *England* was to maintain at their Charge ſixty Ships,

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Ships, and the *Netherlands* forty, in manner as in the Treaty ſhould be agreed upon.

That four Deputies of *England* ſhould always reſide in *Holland*, and four Members of the States-General aſſigned to confer, treat and conſult with them, of the Affairs of both the Commonwealths; And that likewiſe four Deputies of the States-General ſhould reſide in *England*, and four Members of that Commonwealth in like manner negotiate, *&c.*

That *England*, in the *Eaſt Indies* ſhall give up to the States-General all the Houlds and Forts they have there, and that the *Dutch* in the *Weſt Indies* give up to the *Engliſh*, all their places they poſſeſs there, and maintain at their own charge twenty and five Ships there, till the *Engliſh* be quietly poſſeſſed of all, and *Brazile* ſhall be in the *Hollander's* Poſſeſſion, *&c.*

I had only had the ſight of theſe ſuddenly, but to my beſt remembrance this is the ſubſtance, what it ſhall produce I know not.

Here they are much encouraged to the War with your Commonwealth, by reaſon their Fleets of War and Merchants are arrived in the *Zoundt*, and they expect them daily home with an addition of Convoy, if there be Cauſe, from the King of *Denmark*, alſo three *Eaſt India* Ships which they feared to be loſt are arrived ſafely in ſome Harbour of *Norway*.

Some Conſultations are to recall our Deputies there, what it ſhall produce I know not.

Hague $\frac{29}{9}$ $\frac{7bris}{8bris}$ 1653.

Vande Perre *to the Lord* Le Brune *Penſionary of* Zealand *at* Middleburgh.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 6. p. 471.

My Lord,

MY laſt was of the third of this Month; ſince here is no Poſt come, which we very much long for; the good Diſpoſitions do not only continue, but as we are diverſly informed, increaſe, and yeſterday in particular, by a Perſon who upon good ground can ſpeak of it, told me in caſe we were qualified with ſome further Propoſitions that would do, the work chiefly and within fourteen days might be concluded, that which is ſuddenly and unexpectedly alter'd of late, may ſuddenly take another courſe.

The Ambaſſador of *Portugal* doth not yet depart from hence, and it is very likely that he will be all this Winter here, by reaſon he removes his Lodgings, thereby to live more at eaſe and with more pleaſure: Moſt of the Ships of this State are come into *Rocheſter*, *Chatham* and the *Downs*, and many of them without Maſts or Tackling. The ſmalleſt of the Ships to the number of 40 are ſaid to remain out at Sea, and are divided into 3 Squadrons, which do Cruize in ſeveral Places, and that General *Monke* who is now in Town, will be ready to go to Sea with 80 Ships deſigned for the Winter guard within theſe three Weeks, whereof 50 are to Cruize between the Heads and Channel, and 20 in the North Sea, which laſt are to ſerve moſt for Convoy.

The Credit of Major General *Harriſon* and of the Anabaptiſts doth leſſen, which may be held for one of the chiefeſt reaſons of the ſaid Change and Melioration.

The Lord Colonel *Wurts* who doth qualify himſelf as Envoy or Commiſſioner of 761, to obtain Neutraility here for him, we have found that he hath a yearly Penſion paid him by 52, whether this be not worth conſidering of I ſhall leave to you to judge.

Upon the continual inſiſting of ſeveral Perſons Inhabitants of this Country, Commiſſary General *Whaley* hath preſented unto us, a Liſt of 26 common Seamen Priſoners at *Amſterdam*, and *Hoorne* to be changed for as many of our Men here, to which we have agreed, whereof we have made choice of *Egbert Janſen* to be one, a Man of great Experience, and one who hath done his Country very great Service; ſince we have a Conference with Commiſſary General *Whaley* obtained by the means of Scout-Maſter General *Downing*, and we have there agreed for the Exchange of 150 Seamen, in the ſaid number of 150 are 45 *Zealanders*, and in the foregoing 26, 9 *Zealanders*.

There are ſtill every day marching towards this Town, more Soldiers Horſe and Foot out of the Countries, and ſeveral are quartered already in this City, who march up and down

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

the Streets, and do keep ſtrict watch by day and by night.

My Lord,

Your Lordſhip's humble Servant.

Weſtm. $\frac{30\ \textit{Sept.}}{10\ \textit{Octob.}}$ 1653.

P. S. Here dies Weekly a great many People, there is the like Mortality up and down the Countries, and it is held for a contagious Diſeaſe, and like to increaſe very much.

Vincere ſcis Cromwell,
At neſcis Victoriâ uti.

I cannot learn what they intend with all the Soldiers that are come to this Town, there are ſeveral Opinions about it, and many have many ſtrange thoughts upon it, as if ſome alteration was at hand.

The Tranſlation of a Letter to the States General from Stockholm.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 7. p. 5.

High and Mighty Lords.

My Lords,

THE Lord Ambaſſador of *Denmark* hath not yet received any Anſwer upon his Propoſition, and the Letter of the King his Maſter, touching the common Alliance, neither is it to be expected that during the War with *England*, any Reſolution here will be taken as to that particular, ſince the Queen doth expreſly declare upon all occaſions, That ſhe is abſolutely reſolved to keep and remain in perfect Neutrality.

The Lord Reſident of *France* doth often take occaſion to mind her Majeſty, of the Intereſts which the Crowns have in the Conſervation and Proſperity of your Lordſhips State, and doth aſſure me, that he finds her Majeſty well diſpoſed to contribute thereunto, all that may be effected without offence to the *Engliſh*, but that ſhe doth expreſly declare that ſhe will not engage in this War, and that ſhe hath no reaſon to be partial to the *Engliſh*; But becauſe the ſaid Reſident, to remove all ſiniſter Impreſſions, which may be cauſed by miſunderſtandings, deſired her Majeſty would be pleaſed to aſſure their Lordſhips by her Lord Reſident *Appleboom*, of her Amity and good Affection, the Queen did willingly undertake to do the ſame; Adding withal, that ſhe did not ſeek to treat with the *Engliſh* any otherwiſe, then concerning the eſtabliſhing of a Rule for Navigation and Commerce, and which ſhould not tend to the prejudice of their Lordſhips Affairs.

Your Lordſhips will find here incloſed, a *Memorandum* deliver'd unto me by a Merchant dwelling here, concerning what had paſt in the taking of two *Swediſh* Boats by a *Holland* private Man of War, which I perceive is made known to the College of the Admiralty by the Intereſſed; A Lord of quality who is Preſident in the College, hath had very high words about it with the *Daniſh* Ambaſſador, as if the Inhabitants of this Kingdom did receive from *England*, none but Civilities and good Offices, and on the contrary from thoſe of the United Provinces, but diſſervices and ill returns and Violences offered them (ſo he ſpake) I ſhall not omit to make known to this Lord, whom I was juſt now to viſit, and intend to go again preſently, as alſo to ſeveral others, how unjuſtly your High and Mighty Lordſhips are blamed with that, which is expreſly againſt your Lordſhips direct Order; But I cannot omit to deſire for the Service of your Lordſhips, that I may be fully informed with all the Circumſtances, of ſuch buſineſſes that ſhall happen for the future, and that if any happen, that your Lordſhips would give order to your Court of Admiralty for the puniſhing of Offenders, and repaying of the Loſſes of thoſe that come to ſuffer unjuſtly, that thereby may be prevented the ill Opinions which Men have here of our State.

The Ships with Guns that went from this Town, lie yet by the way upon the River, where they are kept by contrary Winds. They are making ready here a Ship which is yet to go before Winter to New *Sweden*, with 200 Perſons to plant and benefit the Colony there, which the *America* Company here hath there; thoſe that came from thence lately ſay they left but 16 Perſons there, wherewith three Ports were poſſeſt.

The

A.D.1653. An.5.Car.2.

The Lord Field-Marſhal *Wrangel* is come to this Town, and I am told for a certain, that the Lord Chancellor will be here too ſhortly, and that there is to be a general meeting.

High and Mighty Lords,

C. Van Benningen.

Stockholme $\frac{1}{11}$ *Octob.* 1653.

Two Ships of *Stockholme*, the *Lyon* and the *Mue* laden with Iron, Tar and Hemp bound for *Dunkirk*, and through contrary Winds were fain to put into a Harbour upon the Coaſt of *Norwegen*, where a *Holland* private Man of War meeting with them the 30th of *July*, they were fain to promiſe him under their Hands, that they would go to no other place then *Dunkirk* with their Freight, but lying there till about *Auguſt*, another private Man of War of *Holland* carried her away by force againſt the will and good liking of the Commander *Flechro*, who after he had carried them away, put the Men to the Torture, to make them confeſs that they were going for *England*, that ſo they might Plunder the Ships, and to ſpeak moſt baſely of the Queen.

An Intercepted Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 7. fol. 19.

O My dear Heart and only Friend. I do hereby heartily Salute you, giving you to underſtand, that at my firſt Arrival, I found my Maſter very weak and not capable of much Diſcourſe, inſomuch that it was inconvenient in me to mind him of any particulars, and as ſoon as he had gotten ſtrength he went to *Shatillon*, to refreſh himſelf, but returns again very ſuddenly (as then) if there can be any truſt you can repoſe in me, I am every way bound to diſcharge the faithful Office of a Friend. Our Court is blith and jolly, and are in great hopes of ſudden Alterations. Here are 8 Regiments at one Clap have forſaken the *Spanyard*, and are now marching to the Duke of *York*, well armed, and have it under the King of *France* his Hand, with the Broad Seal, to have free Liberty to ſerve their own King, in the Equipage they come to him, when ever their own King ſhall have occaſion for them, ſo that the King hath 7000 of his own Subjects in this Service, that are ready *Cap-a-pee* to follow him at an Hour's warning. The *Spaniſh* and the *French* Army are playing at Hide and Seek, not ſuffering one another to do much miſchief. Here is a late Report that the Prince of *Conde* ſhould be dead, if ſo, it will quickly prove Summer to the Flowers of *France*. I need not tell you of the glorious Acts of our incomparable Duke, therefore to ſhorten my Diſcourſe to this period, is to end as I began in admiration of your Noble Worth, *&c.*

Your Servant,

Fielder.

5 *Oct.* 53. *O. S.* Intell. from *Paris.*

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 7. fol. 21.

I Had the Honour to write to you on *Saturday* laſt. It is not without Cauſe, that the Friends of Monſieur the Prince, did fear the ill uſage wherewith they threatned thoſe two Priſoners *Bertant* and *Ricon*, ſince that very ſame day, they were condemned, ſtrangled and broken upon the Wheel by Sentence of the burning Chamber, who found them guilty of Treaſon, for having held Correſpondency with the Enemies of the King, and for having been the Authors of Seditions and Diſturbers of the Publick Peace.

The Execution was done in the Morning, not at the ordinary Place before the *Town-houſe*, but under the Wall of the *Baſtille*, where very few People were preſent, partly becauſe thoſe Proceedings were ended ſo ſuddenly, and partly becauſe moſt Men look'd upon it as a meer effect of Retaliation, to revenge the Death of thoſe Aſſaſſinates, whom the *Spaniards* had cauſed to be hanged, which hath infinitely incenſed the minds of Men here, and hath produced nothing but envy, hatred and ſtrange miſtruſtings, which

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

do make us to confeſs, that the Troubles and Dangers of this State are not yet ended; there being yet no Sign from Heaven, that God will hold up from further puniſhing of this Nation.

Since the taking of *Rocroy*, the Army of the Mareſchal of *Turenne*, hath received ſome farther Loſs, thinking to have fortified themſelves near that Place.

Likewiſe the Army of *Rouſſillon* hath raiſed the Siege of *Gironne*, for moſt certain, where they do alledge that the Place was relieved through the Fault of the Marſhal of *Hoquincourt*, who had very unadviſedly disbanded a Regiment, which did obey more the Marquis of *Pleſſis Belliere* than himſelf, which is without doubt a very great Loſs and Prejudice to the Affairs there; And although they have ſaid here, and that the Gazetts have mentioned and publiſhed, how that the laſt Fight of *Italy* was very much to the Marſhal of *Grancay*; Yet other Letters and Advice from thence, do aſſure us of the contrary, and that he had the worſt of it, and in all likelihood one need have but common Reaſon to judge this Truth, ſince the ſaid Marſhal fell upon the *Spaniards* in their Trenches, out of which he could not beat them.

We have no News from *Bourdeaux*, only that the Favourites of the Court there, do begin to be more mild and moderate, not thinking that the time is yet proper to continue the Deſigns of their Citadel: And the Duke of *Vandoſme* was ſomewhat diſpleaſed and very jealous, by reaſon the King doth not furniſh him with Money for the re-imburſing of thoſe Charges, he hath been at for the reducing of *Guyenne*, whereof he is ſtill pretending the Government.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Here hath been a ſtrong Report ſince *Sunday* laſt, that the Proteſtants of *Languedock* have had a Fight with the Papiſts, and that an Expreſs thereof is come to the Court.

But the Poſt of *Niſmes* not being yet come, there can be nothing writ of certain about it.

It is not true that the Earl of *Harcourt* is agreed with the Emperor as was ſaid, and in all likelihood he will not do it, then through Deſpair, that they will not ſuffer him to enjoy his great Eſtate which he hath in the heart of the Kingdom; But I do hear that the Earl of *La Suz*, Governor of *Besfort*, is joined with the Duke of *Lorraine's* Troops.

The Archbiſhop of *Narbon* is gone from the Court to return into *Languedock*, and hath order to ſee the Duke of *Orleans* as he paſſeth upon the way, who doth ſtill refuſe to come to Court, complaining directly, that they do not go the right way to work to invite him to Court. That he doth only deſire the Execution of thoſe Acts of Pardon granted on the behalf of his Friends, which they take delight to break, on purpoſe to hinder his Royal Highneſs from preſenting his Duty to the King, and that he had rather ſuffer thoſe Affronts afar off, than near at hand.

I do juſt now underſtand that the Letters of *Niſmes* are come, and make no mention at all of any Fight, but they are ſtill buſy to compoſe the Affairs in thoſe Parts.

$\frac{5}{15}$th *Oct.* 53.

Vryberger *to the Lord* Vander P.

Middleburgh, $\frac{7}{17}$ *Octob.* 1653.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol. 7. fo. 49.*

My Lords,

THE Lords States of *Holland* do from Day to Day inſiſt, that the other Provinces would once declare themſelves concerning the Affairs of the *Engliſh* Negotiation, and that they would at leaſt conſent, that upon the former Articles and Inſtructions, they might be by Proviſion reaſſumed and renewed till further Order; Whereupon the Commiſſioners of *Friezland* did declare to agree thereunto, as having ſpecial Order from their Lords Principals, that the Treaty in *England* ſhould be re-aſſumed upon the former Inſtructions or 36 Articles, and that for the better managing of the ſame, the Lords *Newport* and *Jongſtall* ſhould return back into *England*, and that the Lord *Jongſtall* ſhould go over alone. The Lords Commiſſioners of *Utrecht*, *Overyſſel*, the Town of *Groeningen* and *Ommelanden*, do declare, that they have yet received no order about the ſaid Buſineſs, but that they ſhould make no Scruple or Difficulty to conſent to the ſaid Provincial adviſe of *Friezland*;

A.D.1653.

What

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

What concerneth this Province, we have this Day debated about it in the Aſſembly of the States, but by reaſon of the different Opinions of the reſpective Members thereof, we could not come to take any Reſolution; But I believe we ſhall come to a Concluſion to Morrow, which will be according to my Judgment, conformable to the adviſe of the Lords Commiſſioners, who were appointed to debate and conſider of the *Engliſh* Affairs, who were of Opinion, that the Treaty ſhould continue under Limitation of a certain ſhort time; Upon the Requeſt of Lieutenant-General *Middleton*, it was this Day reſolved here in this Aſſembly, to aſſiſt the *Scots* with the Sum of 180 thouſand Gilders, which ſhall be ſpeedily made known to the Generality by the ordinary Commiſſioners. The Lord *Sceyſar* does write in private, to one of his confiding Friends in *Denmark*, that the Queen of *Sweden* is no wiſe unwilling to ingage againſt the *United-Provinces*, and as yet to ſpare the Kingdom of *Denmarke*.

That alſo in *Spayne* amongſt the great Lords of the Council of that Kingdom, againſt the adviſe of the Lord *Pigneranda*, the Opinions of the Lords *Haro* and *de Valada* had prevailed, to damnify the *United-Provinces* by occaſion of this *Engliſh* War, and that therefore in *Denmark* they were of Opinion, that againſt ſuch Machinations of *Spayne* and *Sweden*, they ought to be ſure to have *France* and *Portugal* on their Side.

De Witt *to* Beverning.

A.D.1653.

Hague, $\frac{7}{17}$*th* Oct. 1653.

My Lord,

A.D.1652. urlo's Papers, Vol. 7. 653. fo. 40.

Notwithſtanding the manifold Endeavours of thoſe of *Holland*, for the ſpurring on of the reſt of the Provinces, to bring in their Provincial Advice and Declaration as to the Affairs of *England*, yet hitherto little hath been effected therein, but they do ſay, they expect Orders from their Principals every Hour to be ſent unto them. What Reſolutions you may expect from *Gelderland* I give you leave to judge, out of their laſt Reſolutions taken in their Aſſembly, which they will ſtick unto; And as to the reſt of the Provinces, who are yet in debate about it, I know not what Reſolutions they may produce, though in the general I do believe they will all agree, for the renewing of the Treaty for ſome ſhort time upon the former Inſtructions, in caſe the Government of *England* will deſiſt from inſiſting upon their Preliminary Points or Propoſition of a Coalition, which if they will not, then for the Commiſſioners of the *United-Provinces* now at *London* to return home forthwith, and this will be unavoidable. The Lords Commiſſioners States of the Town of *Groningen* and *Ommelanden* have declared upon the Subject of a Captain-General, and have written a Letter to thoſe of *Gelderland*, which here incloſed I ſend to your Lordſhips.

Biſdommer *to the Lords* B. *and* P.

A.D.1653.

Hague, $\frac{7}{17}$*th* Oct. 1653.

My Lords,

.D.1653. rlo's Papers, Vol. 7. 53. fol. 42.

The Lords Commiſſioners of their H. and M. L. who have been at the *Helder*, for the ſpeedy equipping of the remainder of the damnified Ships, are Yeſterday returned hither, and do adviſe that upon *Sunday* laſt, 17 Men of War ſet ſail and directed their Courſe to meet with Vice-Admiral *De Witt*, who is lookt for back every Hour with the *Eaſt-Indie* Ships and the reſt of the Fleet. We do hear that the 17 Men of War alſo ſent to meet with 23 *Engliſh* Ships at *Hamburgh* laden with Ammunition, arrived there after the *Engliſh* were gone from thence, and that they miſſing of them, preſently ſet ſail to join with Vice-Admiral *De Witt* if they could meet with him. The States of *Holland* have given a ſtrict charge for Enquiry to be made, who thoſe Merchants are, that from time to time ſend Ammunition of War from *Amſterdam* to *Hamburgh*. It is ſaid here that as ſoon as *De Witt* is come back, the Lord of *Opdam* is to take Poſſeſſion of all the Fleet, and therewith

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

to convoy the Wine Fleet for *France*. The Lords Commiſſioners who are come from the *Helder*, do inform me juſt now, that they have lately received a Letter from Grave *William*, wherein he writes that a Caper hath taken ſix of the 23 *Engliſh* Ships that came from *Hamburgh*. We ſhould be glad to have it confirmed.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Extract out of the Secret Regiſter of the Reſolutions of their H. and M. L. the States-General of the United-Provinces.

Secret.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 7. p. 102.*

Martis, the 21ſt *October*, 1653.

RECEIVED a Letter from the Lords *Beverning* and *Vander Perre* their Lordſhips Commiſſioners in *England*, written in *Weſtminſter* the . . . . . . of this Month to the Greffier *Ruyſch*; whereupon, it being debated, it is thought fit and underſtood, herewith to authoriſe the ſaid Lords Commiſſioners, together with the Lords *Newport* and *Jongſtall*, likewiſe their Lordſhips Commiſſioners now at preſent in this Country, (who by expreſs Letters ſhall be deſired without delay to return into *England* with all ſpeed) and to reiterate to the Government there, ſuch Projects of Accommodation, and for a firm Alliance and near Union, as their Lordſhips can draw and form out of their former Inſtructions and Amplifications thereof, as alſo the Reſolutions and Letters of this State, which they have had formerly for the beginning of a good Alliance and near Union, and conſequently as may ſerve for the concluding thereof; and that they do likewiſe debate the projected Coalition, with ſuch Reaſons as they ſhall be able to apply, as to lay open the Impoſſibility thereof; They are alſo deſired to return an Anſwer with all ſpeed of their Tranſactions, that ſo there may be Reſolutions taken here accordingly. Furthermore, it is reſolved concerning the deſired Reparation, Satiſfaction and Security, to perſiſt as formerly to their Lordſhips Reſolution of the 5th of *June* laſt paſt, taken upon that Subject.

A.D.1653.

Extract out of the Reſolutions of their H. and M. L. the States-General of the United-Provinces.

Jovis, the 23d *Octob.* 1653.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 7. p. 126.*

THERE being produced in the Aſſembly the ſecond time, the Letter of the Lords *B.* and *Vande Perre* their H. and M. L. Commiſſioners in *England*, written at *Weſtminſter* the 17th of this Month, concerning the releaſing and exchanging of Priſoners on both Sides, whereupon being debated, it was thought fit and underſtood, that there ſhall be further writ to the reſpective Colleges of the Admiralty, that they do forthwith ſet at liberty all *Engliſh* Priſoners without any Difference or Diſtinction, that they have at preſent in their Cuſtody, and that in the time to come, they do not put any of them into Priſon, but let them go as ſoon as they are taken till further Order; And hereof Notice ſhall be given to the Lords Commiſſioners in *England*, and that they do their Endeavour to effect the ſame with that Government there reciprocally.

A.D.1653.

J. V. Meyden.

Agreeth with the Regiſter.

Ruyſc.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, vol. 7. p. 129.

SIR,

UPON *Tueſday* the State met upon the great Buſineſs, and all the Provinces (even they which had voted ſo directly for a War, and recalling the two Ambaſſadors at *London*) agreed, that a new Trial was to be made, and new Addreſſes to the Commonwealth of *England*, but they differed much about the manner, they of *Holland* preſſing hard for preſent diſpatch to the two now at *London*, without loſing ſo much time as to ſend their two Fellows to them; but the other Provinces would not agree to intruſt them two only, with the Tranſaction of ſuch an important Buſineſs, but inſiſted poſitively on the former Reſolutions, to imploy with them the Lords *Newport* and *Jongſtall*, whereupon they of *Holland* conſented to them, accordingly Orders are ſent to *Jongſtall* to *Lewarden* in *Frieſland*, to prepare himſelf for the Imployment, to be at the *Hague* wiih all poſſible ſpeed, ſo that it is expected they will part hence in eight Days.

The *India* Fleet under *De Witt* is not yet arrived but hourly expected, many Ships arrive daily at the *Teſſell* from the Northwards, ſome with Convoys and ſome without, without meeting any Enemy; Upon *Monday* laſt, Monſieur *Vande Perre* his Son arrived here with Letters from him and *B.* They import, that the *Engliſh* are now better inclined to a Peace then formerly, and adviſe that the Opportunity may be taken to make a Trial, by ſending ſuch Powers and Inſtructions as the States think fit. The Words of the Letters both to the States-General and thoſe of *Holland* are, They ſay, without naming any Perſon in *England* from whom they receive this Encouragement, but it is believed here they have it from the beſt hand.

The Inſtructions to be given to the four Commiſſioners are now under debate, and will be in effect the ſame that *Holland* voted five Weeks ſince, there is no doubt to be made of it, (*viz.*) not to treat of the three *Engliſh* Preliminary Propoſitions, nor of the other of Coalition, but to offer a ſtrict Union, Amity in a defenſive League, and to proceed in the Treaty of the 36 Articles, otherwiſe if the *Engliſh* refuſe or delay, to return.

A.D.1653.

The Letters mention nothing of a Ceſſation, but the Bearer out of himſelf ſpeaks very confidently, that the *Engliſh* will conſent to one for three Months, which many here ſcruple to agree, believing it only a Trick to gain time to ſtrengthen the *Engliſh* Fleet (which is conceived here to be very weak) and to perfect the Alliance with *Sweden* and *Spayne*, both which are much apprehended here by the wiſer ſort.

The News which this Poſt brings from *Stockholme*, of the Reſolution there taken to make a preſent War againſt *Denmarck*, and of the Queen's Intention to go in Perſon to *Gottenburgh*, the better to intend the care of that Buſineſs, and of the extraordinary Favour her Majeſty daily ſheweth to the *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador, whom they here take not to be their Friend, doth extraordinary trouble the wiſer ſort here, believing that the Alliance between the *Engliſh* and the *Swede* is in effect agreed (though the Ceremonies of Embaſſies be not paſſed) and that if the one ſet upon *Denmark* on that Side, and the other on this Side, it will be very hard for that King to defend the *Sound*; and if this ſhould be ſo, theſe People know they muſt accept of what Conditions *England* ſhall pleaſe to give them, (they not being able to eat Bread but from the *Sound*, much leſs to continue a War). Theſe Conſiderations in this conjuncture abate much of their heat, and hope that the *Engliſh* will agree to balk their three Propoſitions, or indeed to any thing without Towns for their Security.

The Provinces in the *Weſtphalia* Circle do arm ſtrongly againſt the *Lorrainers*, as they pretend, but we here fear, that they will all come againſt this State, the one under the Emperor's Colours in alarm of the *Imperial* Towns; and the other in revenge of the Affront done him at *Maſtricht*, and that the King of *Spain* under-hand will help both.

The *French* Ambaſſador is not yet arrived, nor like ſuddenly to be here.

Hague, $\frac{14}{24}$th *Octob.* 1653.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

A Tranſlation of the Reſolutions of the Aſſembly at Zutphen.

Extr.
A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, vol. 7. *p.* 155.

WHETHER the Lords States of this Dukedom of *Gelderland* and Earldom of *Zutphen*, had not cauſe to excuſe the exceſſive Subſidies at Sea, the Sum of ten Millions being deſired in a ſhort time, not only in regard of their poor and tradeleſs Conſtitution, and other well known Expences, Diſabilities, Inundations, *&c.* but alſo in regard of the Conduct of the War at Sea, managed thus long by way of Retortion againſt the *Engliſh* Government, whereupon hath followed hitherto, as Loſs of Ships, Men and hinderance in Point of Negotiation, and in the mean time neglected the Occaſion at the beginning, to have kept the Enemy low and in a Condition not to hurt us, with that Vigour and Diverſion as ought to have been, when he was weak at Sea, and troubled inwardly through all manner of Diſſentions and Occupations, and by that means might have conſumed him through his own Arms, being the ſalutary Advantage given from without, and projected at home by good and faithful Confederates, which were then ſlighted, whereby the Enemies Power is ſo encreaſed, that the ſame according to the rate and manner as this War is carried on now, is likely to ruin the State, and conſequently their Lordſhips did think fit, at leaſt for a time and in part, to recall their Conſents formerly given, the more whilſt the conſiderable, and part the neceſſary Agreement and Stipulation made thereunto were not accepted, much leſs finiſhed; Yet notwithſtanding this, their Lordſhips out of love to their Confederates, have not omitted punctually to furniſh ſome Monies to the Subſidy of the War at Sea, and to have unfurniſht their Frontier Garriſons of neceſſary Soldiers, as they are yet willing to do for the Aſſiſtance of their ſaid Confederates, and to maintain both the Command, Power, and Commerce at Sea, as it hath been obtained and preſerved for ſome Years together, by powerfully and ſpeedily raiſing, what can be expected from faithful Confederates; And to that end to contribute to their utmoſt; But they do underſtand, that the holding of Correſpondency and Communication with thoſe of the *Engliſh* Government by ſome Provinces, in particular, is tending againſt the Union and all reaſon, and that the ſame ought to ceaſe for the future, which can produce nothing elſe but Jealouſy in the State, Miſtruſtings between Allies, retarding of good Deſigns, and Hinderances in a vigorous War; and that on the one ſide, no Overture of a Treaty of Peace ſhall be made or taken, but with joint Knowledge and Conſent of all the Confederates, and on the other ſide, the War muſt be managed againſt thoſe of the *Engliſh* Government and Maxims as hath been formerly managed, by God's Aſſiſtance, againſt the King of *Spain*. That they ought henceforth through all imaginable Means, to endeavour the weakning and diſtracting of the Power of the ſaid Government abroad, and in the aſſiſting and favouring publickly, the Intereſts of *Charles* the Second, King of *Great Britain*, but they ought now from henceforward to aſſiſt the *Scots* and *Iriſh*, who have yet their Arms in their Hands againſt their Oppreſſors; And furthermore to aſſiſt and offer aid and arms to all thoſe, that ſhall or have an Intention in this Country, to riſe againſt the preſent Government of *England*, where under they groan, ſigh and complain. And that this may be done with the greater Prejudice, the Lords States of *Gelderland* and *Zutphen* do judge it to be neceſſary and ſerviceable, that their H. and M. L. do underprop themſelves, with Alliances and Treaties, to be agreed and concluded on with their old Allies and good Neighbours. And that Offenſive and Defenſive Alliance alſo begun with *France* be forthwith concluded, and that the Agreement made with *Denmarck* be obſerved; All this being done, the Lords States of *Gelderland* and *Zutphen* do declare as formerly, to pay their Shares in the firſt ſix Millions formerly deſired, as alſo in the other four Millions now at preſent deſired, namely, the two firſt at the Charge of the Generality if poſſible, and the other two for the building of Ships at the Charge of the

Provinces, upon Condition the Ships may be built in the fitteſt Places, and where they will coſt leaſt.

Extracted out of the Reſolutions of the Aſſembly held in Auguſt *and* September, *at* Zutphen, *and agreeth with the Original.*

Theodorus Cremer, *Secr.*

Extract out of the Reſolutions of the Lords States of Holland *and* Weſt-Frieſland *in their Aſſembly, taken the 30th of* October, 1653. *N. S.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, vol. 7. p. 203.

THE Raedt Penſionaris *De Witt* having reported to the Aſſembly, the Conſiderations and Adviſe of their Lordſhips Commiſſioners for the *Daniſh* Affairs, and having alſo examined the Report of the Lord *Keyſar,* late Commiſſioner from this State to the King of *Denmarke,* and having alſo conſidered the Treaty of Reſciſſion. Thereupon it was further reſolved, that the Lord *Keyſar* have Thanks given him for his Trouble, Care, good Conduct and Integrity in the Buſineſs he hath ſo happily ended.

Secondly, That their Lordſhips Commiſſioners in *England* ſhall be ordered in their Treaty there, to advance as far as is poſſible, the Intereſts of his Majeſty of *Denmarke,* and alſo that they do govern themſelves preciſely and punctually, to the Contents of the Alliance made with his Majeſty on the 18th of *February* laſt paſt, eſpecially according to the Text of the laſt Article but one, and that they do take ſuch care, that in the Treaty to be made with the ſaid Government of *England,* his ſaid Majeſty and all his Territories and Subjects may be expreſly concluded and comprehended, and that their Lords Commiſſioners now in *England* ſhall make known to the Government there, by occaſion, that they cannot conclude the Treaty with them, by reaſon of *Denmarke,* unleſs the ſaid King of *Denmarke* be expreſly concluded therein, and that the ſaid Commiſſioners do prepare the Mind of the ſaid Government of *England,* to admit of Commiſſioners, that the ſaid King of *Denmarke* ſhould ſend over thither; All which ſhall be made known to his Majeſty of *Denmarke,* that he may reſt ſatisfied and aſſured of their Lordſhips good Intentions towards him, and that they are reſolved to be faithful and conſtant to what they have agreed with him.

A.D.1653.

Furthermore, the Lords States are reſolved to make good to his Majeſty, any Damages that ſhall accrue to him, his Territories or Subjects, by reaſon of the Detention of the *Engliſh* Ships in the *Sound,* in caſe he at any time ſhould come to ſuffer any by the *Engliſh,* and likewiſe to aſſiſt him with their Might and Power, if he at any time ſhould be aſſaulted by them.

Thirdly, That all ſuch Monies as are due for Subſidies to his Majeſty ſhall be forthwith paid him.

Fourthly, That the Annuity granted by this State to the Princeſs *Imalia* be forthwith paid of what is behind.

Fifthly, That thoſe of the *Eaſt-Indie* Company be put in mind, of the Favours and Obligations done them by the King, concerning their *Eaſt-Indie* Ships, that ſo they may endeavour to requite him with ſome Preſent and humble Thanks.

Sixthly, That his Majeſty be likewiſe deſired, to give Order for the keeping of conſtant Fires near the *Sound,* upon the old Steeples formerly agreed, and that care be taken about the Buoys in the Sea, that they may be made bigger, that ſo the Seamen may ſee them at a further diſtance.

A Letter of Intelligence from Rotterdam.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 7. *p.* 266.

S I R,

DE *Witt* convoyed home to the *Texell* (upon *Sunday* laſt) the *Eaſt-Indie* Ships which were in the *Sound*, with 375 other Merchant Men, thoſe of *Norway* were not with him, but found the way home alone within two Days after the others; They are of all ſorts above 90 Sail, *Witteſon* his Fleet plied to and again two or three Days, but now is all gone into the *Teſſell* to victual and cleanſe, and then have at the *Thames* with 150 Sail of luſty Men of War.

A thouſand commanded Men under the Count of *Horne*, and five Troops of Horſe are marched to *Maſtricht* and the *Buſſe*, to ſecure thoſe Countries from *Lorraine* Quarterings. The *Orange* Party here is quite down, and they only in Power who ſeek Peace, which you may have upon your own Conditions, if you inſiſt upon them; *Frieſland* is wholly gained, and *Gelder* and *Zealand* will now take Eggs for their Money; The Ambaſſadors will at firſt talk big, but they will ſend them over new Inſtructions if you ſtand to it; they will rather then break, give you the Preliminary Propoſitions, Coalition and all; They cannot continue the War, but muſt and will have Peace upon any Terms. They will pretend they cannot treat without including *Denmarke*, but if you deſire it, they will agree to put the King into *Lapland* rather then not to have a Peace with *England*.

Monſieur *Chermont*, the *French* Ambaſſador, ſet forth from *Paris* the 1ſt of *October*, and is expected to arrive here upon *Thurſday*; Great Art is uſed to make you to apprehend that theſe People will join with *Denmark*, *France* and the King of *Scots* in an Offenſive League if this Treaty break, but there is no ground for either, nor no more to be feared then the vain talking of their going to block up the *Thames*, but are only Deſigns to frighten you, and both alike true; with *France* they neither will nor can join, *Denmarke* cannot help them, nor indeed it ſelf: neither againſt *Sweden*, and for the King of *Scots*, they have not the leaſt Thoughts in any caſe to help him, though the Treaty ſhould break to Morrow, they will not nor dare not to appear for him.

Rotterdam, the $\frac{\text{28th October,}}{\text{7th of November.}}$ 1653.

A Letter ſuperſcribed to Cardinal Mazarin.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 7. *p.* 288.

My Lord,

IT doth very much grieve me, to ſee your Merchants ruined from Day to Day, here are no leſs then three of your *St. Malo* Ships richly loaden, brought into *Plymouth*, four or five from *Newfoundland* loaden with Fiſh, and one from the *Canaries* very richly loaden, and yet no effectual Courſe is taken to prevent the like Diſaſters for the future; Do you not ſee, that the *Hollanders* loſt more in theſe twelve Months War againſt this Nation, then ever they ſpent in all their Wars with *Spain*; Beſides, all that this State ſhall take from *France*, will no ways leſſen their Pretences upon *France*, for their Loſſes in the *Streights*, at *Nantes*, and other Places, where they have been fain to buy Juſtice, they ſay, if ever any was done them; No, no, they will tell you, that the Wrongs done to their Merchants by the *French* did oblige them to encreaſe their naval Fleet, to the end, they might prevent them from doing of them further Injuries: Honour, Equity and Juſtice moving them thereunto; You will find me to be a ſmall Prophet at laſt; have I not ſtill adviſed you to make an Agreement with this State in Point of Trade, and not ſuffer your Merchants to be ruined and your State impoveriſhed? I do adviſe your Lordſhip once more as a Well-wiſher to your Nation, forthwith to ſend over Monſieur *Servien* as Extraordinary Ambaſſador, to compoſe your Differences with this State; That being done, this State can have no juſt cauſe to do you more Harm in ſix Months, than the *Spanyard* and the Prince of *Conde* have done you in 20 Years; Forewarned, forearmed, a word to the wiſe is enough.

London, the $\frac{\text{28th Octob.}}{\text{7th Nov.}}$ 1653.

S I R,

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 7. p. 312.

SIR,

IT is not well done that your Letters do not punctually come as others did, there is a Fault in it of that Side, for here is none.

You deſire exact Intelligence of the Condition of the general Peace, the League betwixt *France* and *Holland*, *R. C.* his Intereſt in either, and other ſecret Councils of this Court or the *Engliſh* here; It is certain, if theſe things be had it will coſt you dear, and there will be danger in the Acquiſition; I ſhall with your other Friend the Biſhop endeavour to comply with your Deſires the beſt we can.

It was lately reſolved by the Court of *France*, that Mr. *Chanat* ſhould not go into *Holland* Ambaſſador, but that in the Treaty betwixt you and *Holland*, *France* ſhall be comprehended, and to avoid Jealouſies, *Chanat* was to be ſtopt; but upon ſome ſecret Notice from *Holland*, and your cloſing ſo near to a Peace by the means of the Province of *Holland*, their Councils here again are changed, and *Chanat* employed to hinder and obſtruct the Peace betwixt that Commonwealth and the *Netherlands*.

I ſhall further enquire after this, and give you the beſt Account I can of it. *R. C.* labours what he can in this Matter, and what you have in my other Letters of the *Iriſhes* going into *Scotland*, is really intended, of which I gave you Notice long ſince, and not to truſt *Mazarin*, for all the Letters and Kindneſs paſt betwixt him and your Lord General *Cromwell*, for he is not to be confided in, but whither his Intereſt leads him.

Of the general Peace here is nothing ſpoken of at preſent, no Man deſires it more *Ore tenus* than C. *Mazarin*, but I aſſure you it ſhall not be if he can, becauſe it is not his Intereſt for many reſpects.

Yeſterday I have ſeen a Letter come to my Maſter from Court, wherein is written that C. *Mazarin* is reſolved to break with you, and to recall Mr. *Bourdeaux*, and to ſeize upon all your Ships and Goods in this Kingdom, but I cannot well believe it, becauſe Mr. *Bourdeaux* was by former Councils ordered to ſtay there, to attend the Negotiations of the *Spaniſh* and *Holland* Miniſters, till another was ſent in his Station more fit for the Employment. Their Councils and Reſolutions here often change, nothing renders ſo great Incertainties of the State of Affairs here, and I am not able to follow the Court for ten times as much as I receive to do your Buſineſs.

O Suilevan Beara (whom I mentioned to you often formerly) is now to have a Commiſſion from *R. C.* to *Mortagh O Brian* himſelf, and others to command their Forces in *Ireland*, and to act as *R. C.* or *Ormond* ſhall from time to time give Order; but becauſe *Ormond* is mentioned, ſome *Iriſh* here ſlight it, and ſay *Ormond* was the cauſe of their Ruin, and that they will have nothing to do with him; others *Iriſh* ſay that God blinds their Councils, and that nothing will ever proſper that is derived from *R. C.* or any of his, and were it not for Tranſplantation and Perſecution, they would never look after him. That Act of Tranſplantation and Perſecution, ſome here endeavour to tranſlate into *French*, *Italian* and *Latin*, and print them that the World may ſee, &c.

The Lord *Inchiquin* here pretends to ſuch a command in this Kingdom as old *Preſton* obtained, but ſome of the *Iriſh* Clergy went to the Pope's Nuntio here, and procured his Letters ſecretly to C. *Mazarin* againſt *Inchiquin*, as a Murderer of Prieſts, Friars, and ſuch like, by which means it is to be doubted if *Inchiquin* ſhall prevail.

What elſe you have in the Letter of Occurrences at large, &c. from

SIR, Yours.

Paris, $\frac{\textit{29 Octobris,}}{\textit{8 Novembris.}}$ 1653.

A.D.1653.

An. 5. *Car.* 2.

Articles offered to the Council by the Merchants Adventurers upon Occaſion of the Treaty with the Dutch.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. *p.* 16.

1. THAT all ancient Privileges, Immunities and Franchiſes, both for their Perſons and Merchandizes, which many Ages paſt were granted unto the Merchants of *England*, ſince known by the name of Merchants Adventurers of *England*, by *Philip* called the *Good*, Duke of *Burgundy*, *Brabant* and *Limburg*, and Earl of *Flanders*, *Arthois*, *Holland*, *Zeland* and *Namur*, Marquis of the Empire, and Lord of *Friſeland*, *Salines* and *Mechline*, on the 6th of *Auguſt*, An. 1446, and ſince confirmed by ſeveral Intercourſes, by and between the Princes of both Nations, eſpecially by that famous Treaty, An, 1495, ever ſince known by the Title of *Magnus Intercurſus*, and afterwards by one other Treaty, 11 *April* 1520, wherein it is eſpecially declared, That the ſaid Merchants of *England*, ſhall be free to Trade in thoſe Countries, with all manner of Merchandizes without any exception, and ſhall not pay any other Tolls or Taxes upon the ſame, but the old Tolls only, according to the aforeſaid Grant of *Philip*, Sirnamed the *Good*, Duke of *Burgundy*, An. 1446, and laſtly by the Grant of the Lords States-General of the United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, 9 *January* 1587, whereby all the Treaties and Intercourſes between the Princes of both Nations, as alſo the Privileges thereby due and belonging to the ſaid Merchants Adventurers, are acknowledged to be accepted and confirmed, as therein the ſame are further Ratified and Confirmed in all Points accordingly, ſhall from henceforth be ſtrictly obſerved and inviolably maintained in all manner of Privileges, Exemptions and Freedoms thereby belonging to the ſaid Merchants Adventurers of *England*, as well on the part of the ſaid States-General, as on the part of the States-Provincial of any Province of the United *Netherlands*, and by all Cities, Towns, Magiſtrates and Perſons within the ſame, without any Oppoſition, Reſervation, forced Interpretation or Violation in the leaſt manner whatever; But in ſuch caſes wherein the ſaid Privileges, Exemptions and Freedoms have at any time ſince the ſaid Year 1446 been Invaded, Violated or Eluded, and ſtill remain ſo Invaded, Violated or Eluded: That all and every ſuch Invaſions, Violations and Eluſions, ſhall be rectified and amended, and the ſaid Treaties and Grants from henceforth be duly and ſincerely obſerved and maintained, according to the enſuing Articles and Proviſions.

2. That ſeeing it hath pleaſed God to give the Lords States-General of the United *Netherlands*, a general Peace with all their Neighbours, that all Impoſitions, Taxes, Convoys, Tolls, Cuſtoms and other Payments whatſoever, contrary to the ſaid Grant of *Philip* the *Good*, An. 1446, which either by the Princes of thoſe Lands or by the ſaid States-General, have at any time ſince been impoſed or continued, are and ſhall be hereby utterly and for ever Renounced, Aboliſhed, Diſclaimed and Diſcharged, according as was promiſed and intended, when the Wars in the ſaid United *Netherlands* ſhould ceaſe, in and by the ſaid Grant of the ſaid Lords States-General, 9 *January* 1587, and even as all ſuch Impoſitions, Taxes, Convoys, Tolls, Cuſtoms and other Payments whatſoever, ſince the ſaid Year 1446, laid or at preſent continued to be laid and received, upon any the Clothes, Kerſeys, Bays, Stuffs or other Woollen Manufactures, or any other Manufactures whatſoever, of the making or produce of the Land of *England*, and any the Dominions thereof, Imported into or Paſſing through any the Provinces, Cities, Towns, Paſſes, Villages or Places of the United *Netherlands*, and the Dominions and Territories thereof, by Water or by Land, are hereby declared to have been, and to be contrary to the Privileges and Immunities, of the ſaid Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of *England* in thoſe Countries, and therefore and from henceforth declared to be void, utterly aboliſhed and for ever diſcharged; Furthermore hereby covenanting and promiſing, that neither by the ſaid Lords States-General, nor by any Provincial State within their Union, nor by any City or Town, nor in any Fortreſs,

Place

A.D.1653. An.5. Car.2.

Place or Paſs throughout the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, nor in any the Dominions, Territories, Cities, Towns, Places, Fortreſſes or Paſſes of the ſame or any of them, by Land or by Water, there ſhall not upon any occaſion whatſoever real or pretended, be from henceforth Impoſed, Levied, Received or Exacted, any Impoſition, Tax, Convoy Monies, Tolls, Cuſtoms or other Payments whatſoever, upon any Clothes, Kerſeys, Bays, Stuffs or other Woollen Manufactures whatſoever, or any other Manufactures whatſoever, of the making or product made within the Commonwealth of *England* and the Dominions thereof, Imported into or put to Sale, within or paſſing through the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, or any part thereof as aforeſaid, without the Conſent and Approbation of the Parliament of *England*, in that behalf firſt had and obtained.

3. That all Prohibitions made by any Placarts, Ordinances, Orders or Acts of the ſaid Lords States-General, or any the States-Provincial of their Union, againſt the Importation of any Clothes, Kerſeys, Bays, Stuffs or other Woollen Manufactures of *England* and the Dominions thereof, dreſt or dyed in the Cloth or otherwiſe, be from henceforth repealed and aboliſhed, and that it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Merchants Adventurers of *England*, from henceforth to Import into the ſaid United Provinces or any of them, or into any of the Cities, Towns, Ports and Parts thereof, any Clothes, Kerſeys, Bays or other Woollen Manufactures, made in *England* or any the Dominions thereof, dreſt or dyed in the Cloth or otherwiſe, without any manner of Prohibition whatſoever, and the ſame and every part thereof, therein to put to Sale or otherwiſe diſpoſe of, as they ſhall think fit, and alſo again to Export and Paſs any part thereof, by and throughout the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, and all and every Towns, Cities, Ports, Places, Paſſes and Fortreſſes thereof by Land or by Water, without any Impoſition, Tax, Convoy Money, Toll, Cuſtom or other Payment whatſoever, to be laid or ſet thereupon, or on any part thereof, Inward or Outwards, or in the Paſſage thereof, upon any pretence whatſoever, as in the laſt precedent Articles for all other Clothes, Kerſeys, Bays, Stuffs, and other Woollen Manufactures of the Commonwealth of *England* and Dominions thereof, is Provided, Agreed and Eſtabliſhed.

A.D.1653. An.5. Car.2.

4. That from henceforth there ſhall not be Impoſed or levied any Tax or Rate of Exciſe, either by the ſaid Lords States-General, or by any of the Provincial-States of the United *Netherlands*, nor in or by any City, Town, Magiſtrate, Perſon or Place within the ſame, upon the Conſumption or Retayle of any Cloth, Kerſey, Bay, Stuff or any other Woollen Manufacture whatſoever, Imported into the ſaid United Provinces from *England* or any the Dominions thereof, and there ſold and diſpoſed, whether dyed and dreſt before the Importation thereof from *England*, or afterwards dyed and dreſt within thoſe Lands, by the Natives or Inhabitants thereof. But that ſuch Payments of Exciſe and Conſumption Money, upon the Retayle of *Engliſh* Cloth, Kerſeys, Bays, Stuffs, and all other Woollen Manufactures ſold in thoſe Provinces, whether dyed and dreſt before or after Importation thereof as aforeſaid; And all Laws, Rules and Inſtructions thereupon made, ſhall for ever hereafter be aboliſhed, and never more be reſumed in any kind or meaſure whatſoever.

5. That according to the Grant of the ſaid Lords States-General of the United Provinces, 9 *January* 1587. it ſhall be free for the Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of *England*, from time to time to make choice of any Town or City, within the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, and within the ſame to Plant, ſettle and continue their Court and Reſidence, and therein to enjoy and exerciſe all ſuch civil Juriſdiction, over the Perſons and Trade of the Natives of the Commonwealth of *England*, trading into and reſiding in thoſe Countries, and over the Suppoſts of the ſaid Fellowſhip, in ſuch manner as they ought to enjoy, and have heretofore exerciſed at any time, by virtue of the ſaid antient Intercourſes, or by virtue of any Concordates, with any City or Town within any the ſaid United Provinces, and that all Reglements and Orders which the States-Provincial of *Holland* and *Weſt-frieſland* have heretofore made, in derogation of any the Privileges of the ſaid Fellowſhip, or any their Treaties or Concordates, with any Town which the ſaid Fellowſhip have heretofore choſen

for the Place of their Reſidence, ſhall be hereby declared void and of none effect, and that for the future, neither the ſaid States-General, nor the States-Provincial of the United *Netherlands*, ſhall or may make any Law, Ordinance, Reglement or Edict, whereby either to reſtrain or forbid any City or Town of the ſaid United *Netherlands*, to admit and receive the ſaid Merchants Adventurers, or to regulate any City or Town, or the ſaid Fellowſhip, in any Privileges or Immunities, which ſhall mutually by Concordates be made by the ſaid Fellowſhip, with any City or Town within the ſaid United Provinces, and well and duly cauſe the ſame to be kept and obſerved by all Perſons whatſoever within their Provinces.

6. That it ſhall be lawful for the ſaid Merchants Adventurers of *England*, and every of them, to ſell unto all Perſons, buying any Clothes, Kerſyes, Bays, Stuffs or other Woollen Commodities whatſoever, upon ſuch conditions as ſhall be mutually agreed upon, without being liable to any diſpute, queſtion, exception or abatement, other then ſuch as ſhall be *Diſertis verbis* expreſſed in the Contract, after the ſaid Clothes, Kerſyes, Bayes and Stuffs, and other Woollen Manufactures ſo ſold, are by the Buyer or his order once removed or carried out of the Reſidence of the ſaid Fellowſhip, where the Sale is made; And that to the end, all Acts, Ordinances and Inſtructions made by the ſaid States-General, for making of Tare upon *Engliſh* Cloth throughout the United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, ſet forth ſince the Year 1587, are and ſhall be hereby abſolutely repealed and made null, and that for the future, neither the ſaid States-General, nor any the States-Provincial of the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, nor any Town or City thereof, ſhall execute or cauſe to be executed any the ſaid Acts, Ordinances or Inſtructions for Tare, nor make, ordain or execute, or cauſe to be made, ordained or executed, any other Laws, Ordinances, Rules or Inſtructions for Tare, other then ſuch alone, as by the Parliament of *England* and the ſaid Lords States-General, or by Commiſſioners on both Parties to be hereafter appointed, ſhall be mutually agreed upon and eſtabliſhed; And that in the Interim, as alſo in the future, no Tare upon Clothes dry or wet, ſhall be made or allowed in any City, Town or Place within the United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, but only in the Reſidence of the Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers aforeſaid for the time being, nor any ſuch Tare to be made or enforced, but only ſo far as it is ſubmitted to and agreed, on the part of the Buyer and Seller, and ſuch Tare to be always made and allowed in the preſence of, and by two Perſons and no more, the one to be appointed by the Magiſtrates of the Town of the ſaid Reſidence for the time being, and the other by the Fellowſhip aforeſaid, and both to be under Oath, and jointly to aſſign the ſaid Allowance of Tare, without any further Appeal; Any Law, Ordinance, Uſage or Inſtructions made or to be made to the contrary in any wiſe notwithſtanding.

7. That the ſaid Merchants Adventurers and every of them, ſhall in like manner be free and at liberty in all Contracts whatſoever, to agree as they ſhall find beſt for their Advantage, and according as ſhall be regulated and ordered by the Court of the ſaid Fellowſhip in their Reſidence for the time being, in what Specie, and after what Rate and Reckoning, to be paid all Bills of Exchange, Bills of Debt, and other Monies, which ſhall hereafter be due and payable to them or any of them, againſt which Contract, and due Payment to be made accordingly thereupon, no Perſon inhabiting the Lands of the ſaid United *Netherlands* or Trading therein, ſhall be Relieved or Protected, either by the States-General of the United Provinces, or by any Magiſtrate or Perſon, in any City, Town or Place throughout the ſame Provinces, under any colour or pretence whatſoever; but ſpeedy Juſtice and Execution thereof ſhall be made and done, by all Courts of Judicature and Magiſtrates whatſoever, according to the plain words of the Contract; Any Law, Uſage, Act or Ordinance of the States-General, or any the States-Provincial, or any City or Town in the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, in any wiſe notwithſtanding; And this courſe to be duly obſerved, until the Par of the Exchange and Rates of Money, and true Values of every Species, ſhall be by and between Commiſſioners to be appointed, both on the part of the ſaid Parliament of *England*, and on the part of the ſaid Lords States-General be otherwiſe agreed and eſtabliſhed.

8. And to the end, that the Trade of Clothing and all other Woollen Manufactures of the Commonwealth of *England*, may be preſerved under good Government and Reputation, within the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*; It is hereby agreed and concluded, That the Placcart of Commerce, as it is called, made by the States-General on the 22d of *March* 1599, ſhall according to the Contents thereof in every point, be from henceforth in full force, and be duly executed and obſerved, by all Perſons whatſoever, whether *Engliſh* or Natives, or other Inhabitants of the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, or any others Importing any Clothes, Kerſyes, Bays, Stuffs or other *Engliſh* Woollen Commodities into the ſame, or into any City, Town, Haven, Port, Creek or Part thereof, which ſaid Placcart ſhall, *mutatis mutandis, & omiſſis omittendis*, be accordingly forthwith renewed and proclaimed, and publiſhed throughout all Cities, Towns, Ports and Places of the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, and in the future once every Year in the Month of *December* be continued and again renewed, proclaimed and publiſhed, without any evaſion or delay whatſoever.

9. That neither the States-General, nor any of the ſaid States-Provincial of the United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, ſhall from henceforth forbid or prohibit the ſaid Merchants Adventurers, to levy ſuch Impoſitions and Duties upon the Commodities of their Trade, by them Imported into or Exported out of the ſaid United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, which by the Fellowſhip of Merchants Adventurers of *England* reſiding in *London*, ſhall be for the maintenance of their Government, thought fit to be impoſed and levied, nor under any pretence whatſoever oppoſe the ſame; And ſuch Ordinances or Orders as the States-Provincial of *Holland* have at any time heretofore made, in reſtraint of the ſaid Fellowſhip, from this ancient and neceſſary Privilege in thoſe Countries, are hereby repealed and nullified.

10. As for Letters of ſafe Conduct to be granted in the future, to the ſaid Merchants Adventurers from the ſaid States-General; It is hereby agreed and concluded, that the ſaid States-General ſhall upon demand grant unto the ſaid Merchants Adventurers ſuch ſafe Conduct in due form, as by the ſaid States-General was granted them on the 14th of *July* 1598. as alſo that in what Province ſoever, the ſaid Fellowſhip ſhall hereafter eſtabliſh their Reſidence, the States-Provincial thereof ſhall upon like demand for their parts alſo, grant like ſafe Conduct unto the ſaid Fellowſhip, as ſhall be for their Security and to their contentment; And in all things elſe, it is hereby expreſly agreed and Covenanted, that from henceforth, the ſaid Fellowſhip ſhall alſo fully enjoy the effect of all Privileges and Immunities granted unto them by the ſaid States-General, and contained in the 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, and 15th Articles of the ſaid Lords States-General of the United Provinces, their Act bearing date the 14th of *July* 1598, and that there ſhall not be any diſpute made of the full enjoyment of the effects, of all and every the aforeſaid Articles, upon any pretence whatſoever, which may be drawn from any other Clauſe, Article, Matter or Thing contained or expreſſed in the Act aforeſaid, but that they ſhall remain in full force and virtue, as if the ſaid ſeveral Articles were *de verbo in verbum* here again repeated and recited.

11. And laſtly, Foraſmuch as it hath pleaſed God, to put an end to the long Wars between the Moſt Illuſtrious King of *Spain*, and the ſaid United States within the ſeventeen Provinces of the *Netherlands*, and becauſe the ancient Treaties and Intercourſes between the Princes of thoſe Countries and the Kings of *England*, did and do comprehend, and equally extend to all the ſaid ſeventeen Provinces of the *Netherlands*; It is hereby Covenanted, agreed, declared and concluded, That in purſuance of thoſe ancient Intercourſes and Treaties, it ſhall be free for the Merchants, Mariners, and all People of the Commonwealth of *England*, with their Ships, Veſſels, Boats, Goods and Merchandizes, to enter into, and to paſs through the River of *Scheld*, and through all other Rivers and Waters, leading into any the Lands, Territories, Cities, Towns and Places of the ſaid ſeventeen Provinces of the *Netherlands*, ſubject to the King of *Spain*, without any ſearch, ſtay, moleſtation or damage, in or by any the Forts or Garriſons of the ſaid States-General, lying on this or the other ſide of the ſaid River *Scheld*, or any other the ſaid Rivers and Waters, or by or from any Ships

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Ships of War lying in the ſaid River of *Scheld*, or any other Rivers or Waters belonging to the ſaid States-General, or by any other Command or Reſtraint whatſoever from the ſaid States-General; And with like Freedom alſo, again to return through the ſaid River of *Scheld*, and all other Rivers and Waters, and that neither in coming, in paſſing through, or returning again, there ſhall be any Tax, Toll, Impoſition, Cuſtom, Lycent or any Payment whatſoever demanded or received, of or upon any Ship, Veſſel, Boat, or any the Goods, Merchandizes or Perſons thereupon, but all be permitted to go in and return without any queſtion or diſpute as aforeſaid; Any Clauſe, Agreement or Exceptions, which may be or hath been made by and between the ſaid King of *Spain*, and the ſaid Lords States-General of the United Provinces, to the contrary hereof notwithſtanding: Provided always that the King of *Spain*, ſhall on his part within   after the concluſion of this Treaty, in like manner grant like Freedom and Immunities, for Ships and Goods, and to the Merchants, Maſters of Ships, Mariners, and all other People of this Commonwealth as the ſaid Lords States-General have hereby for their parts granted unto them and every of them.

A.D.165 An. 5. Car. 2.

Nov. 3. 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from the Hague.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. *p.* 58.

SIR,

THEY are debating and buſy at preſent upon the Sea and Maritime Affairs, and although the Vice-Admiral hath advertiſed, that in the Winter Seaſon it is impoſſible to ride at Anchor upon the Coaſts of *Holland*, notwithſtanding they were minded that he ſhould ſtay out, and now this Tempeſt hapning they are very much troubled, and do wiſh that their Fleet had come in; but *De Wit* hath writ, that he durſt not ſtay upon the Coaſt, and he being forbid to come in, he reſolved to keep out in open Sea, nevertheleſs thoſe Ships that want Proviſions muſt of neceſſity come in.

They are at a fine paſs here now, the *Engliſh* having hindred us all this Summer from acting, do reſt in the Winter, and we think to have gotten much by fighting with the Sea in the Winter, and the Tempeſt, *Remotis Anglis*.

They have reſolved to order the Miniſters of the Church to form their Sermons and Prayers according to the Sea Occurrences, beſides the Day of Faſt and Prayer which is held once every five Weeks.

Since the coming back and Report of the Lord *Keyſar* (who hath highly recommended the Incluſion of *Denmark* in the *Engliſh* Pacification) the Reſident of that King hath alſo made a moſt ſerious endeavour, that the States-General would declare that they will not abandon him, but eſpecially indemnify him, touching the pretences, the *Engliſh* may have, concerning the 23 *Engliſh* Ships ſtopt in the *Sound*, at the requeſt and deſire of this State, upon which this State hath made an expreſs and particular Declaration, that he ſhall not only be indemnified, but they will aſſiſt *Denmark*, *Omnibus Viribus*, in caſe that the *Engliſh* ſhall at any time aſſault *Denmark* by reaſon thereof; yea *Holland* doth uſe very great diligence to furniſh *Denmark* with the promiſed Subſidy, yea to furniſh that the firſt of *March* which is not due till the firſt of *April*, hoping in the end, to obtain towards Summer or the Spring, a Conjunction of the biggeſt *Daniſh* Ships with this Fleet here, not conſidering that, that is to beat the air, and labour in vain, for *Sweeden* will aſſiſt *England* with as much as *Denmark* ſhall do to this State, and inſtead of ridding themſelves out of trouble with the *Engliſh*, they will but engage themſelves more and more: For what likelihood is there that the *Engliſh* will connive and pardon the *Danes*, the ſaid detenſion of the 23 Ships?

A.D.1653.

Count *William* is come hither, he hath alſo been to ſee that Machine of the *Frenchman* at *Rotterdam*; the ſaid Inventor doth complain of his Workmen, that they are ſo ſlow and tedious about his buſineſs, and he begins to ſay, that he is not a Man to endure cold, nor to go to Sea in Winter, likewiſe that the *Engliſh* are now aſhoar, but in the Spring or Summer Men are to expect notable effects from him; *Don Quixot* had cauſe to maintain that an *Amadis* of *Gaul* was worth more than an Army of 100000 Men, for the ſaid *Frenchman* doth promiſe ſo likewiſe of his Machine, to do more then 100 Men of War.

In *Zealand*, the Towns of *Middleburgh* and *Zierixe* will not agree with the other four; do threaten to keep back their Men, in caſe the ſaid four Towns will ſo ſuddenly alter that which was agreed on but laſt Spring, *id eſt*, to recall their Commiſſioners, who were eſtabliſhed during their Lives, to wit, the Lords *Veth*, *Niſſe*, *&c.*

Letters of the 4th of *November* are come from the Commiſſioners, giving to underſtand, that the *Engliſh* are making ready a very great Fleet, preſuppoſing, that the Vice-Admiral *De Wit* is ſtill in *Norwegen*, and that with 80 Frigats and 8 of their great Ships from *Chattam*, they will go to viſit him; But in the Winter Men ought to be quiet, as here at preſent they do moſt certainly repent themſelves, for having been ſo rigorous and violent againſt Vice-Admiral *De Wit*, having commanded him to ſtay out at Sea, notwithſtanding, that thoſe of *Zealand*, who are uſed to Sail and Trade more in the Winter then in the Summer were properly the cauſe of it; and now cometh Advice upon Advice, that the Fleet hath ſuffered very much in this laſt Storm, ſome ſay that ten Ships are caſt away, others ſpeak of 15, others of 20, yea ſome of 30, certain it is, that it blew a fearful Storm upon *Sunday*, *Monday* and *Tueſday*, and although it was neither Full nor New Moon, yet there was ſuch a high Tide at *Rotterdam*, that the like was never ſeen; The *Wedneſday* they had juſt celebrated an Action of Thanks, for the happy Arrival of their Fleet, and the next day came News that ſo many of their Fleet were caſt away.

They make account at preſent to keep out but 30 Ships at Sea; unleſs the Preparations of the *Engliſh* do oblige them to ſet forth more.

From *Calis* they write to the States-General a very pleaſant Story, that a Member of Parliament was coming thither with 32 Thouſand Pound Sterling, to induce this State here, by that Corruption to make a Peace, and that without a Peace, thoſe of the ſaid Government are ruined and undone.

Formerly you ſhall have heard of the Treaty between this State and the Elector of *Cullen*, here incloſed goes the Deſign and Project, and I believe they will thus conclude it; the *Lorrainers* already approaching, it is now no longer time to debate about it. I can aſſure you, that this buſineſs doth no wiſe pleaſe *Spain*, who hath alſo furniſhed the Duke of *Lorraine* with ſome Regiments, that ſo he may be the better able to reſiſt, make his way, and lodge himſelf; and they ſay he hath a deſign to Quarter in the Mayorie of *Bolduck*, in the Country of *Outre Meuſe*.

They are expecting here yet the *French* Ambaſſador Monſieur *Cheſunt*, and becauſe it is ſo long firſt before he comes, they are jealous here that he is at *Bruſſels* or *Cambray* treating about a Peace, of which both Crowns have both of them need enough.

$\frac{4}{14}$ *November* 1653.

A Letter from Holland *to* Jongſtall *one of the* Dutch *Ambaſſadors in* England.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. *p.* 69.

UPON what the Lords *B.* and *Perre* writ the 31ſt of *October* laſt to the *Heer Griffier Ruyſch*, that the Lord *Whitlock* was making ready to ſet out this Week for *Sweeden*, without that he could learn any thing of the Inſtructions of the Embaſſy or the Intentions thereof; Secondly, that a few Days ſince there was a Jeſuit put into the *Tower*, who after a ſharp Examination, had confeſt that there are at leaſt 100 of the ſame Order, that were gone of late out of the *Netherland* Convents, to ſpread themſelves in *England* and the *Netherlands*, and that they were crept into the *Militia*, and that there were 60 of them in the Army, and the reſt in the United Provinces; As to the firſt of theſe, their Lordſhips have writ to the Lord *B.* that he ſhall do his utmoſt endeavours, to learn how the Affairs ſtand between *Sweeden* and *England*, and give a particular account thereof from time to time to their Lordſhips; To the Second, their Lordſhips have deſired every one to do their Duties in their own Juriſdictions, in looking after the

A.D.1653.

An. 5. Car. 2.

the Jeſuits, that they may be proceeded againſt according to the Placarts of this State; The 8th of this Month their Lordſhips received a Letter from Vice-Admiral *De Wit* lying then Weſtward beyond *Huyſduynen*, wherein he writ that his Proviſions were ſpent, and that he had ſent in the Merchant-Men and *Eaſt India* Men, judging it impoſſible to Victual the Fleet at Sea, and that the Seamen had no Clothes to their Backs, that they were naked and unwilling, and were deſirous to ſee their Wives, which Letter was put into the Hands of the Commiſſioners appointed for the Sea Affairs, together with the Commiſſioners of the Admiralty, who did judge (but thoſe of the Admiralty did differ therein) it to be moſt ſafe for the Ships to come in, and there to be Victualled with all Speed, and that the Seamen and Soldiers ſhould ſtay on Board and not come in.

The 9th their Lordſhips received Advice from their Commiſſioners at the *Helder*, that *De Wit* foreſeeing this Storm, was put to Sea with the Fleet, in the mean time we long to hear what is become of them.

The 10th of this Month, the Lord Reſident of the King of *Poland* did make known to their Lordſhips, That the King his Maſter was deſirous to enter into an Alliance with this State, concerning the Commerce propounded the laſt Year 1652 to the Aſſembly their Lords, by the Heer *Henry Vander Capelle*, that the ſame might be reſumed, therefore deſired Commiſſioners: Hereupon their Lordſhips thought fit to expect firſt the Arrival of Monſieur *Cheſunt*, that ſo they may conſult together what is fit to be done.

Their Lordſhips have now deaded the Difference that was between *De Wit* and *John Everts*, which was after this manner, That they ſhall Act *Alternis Vicibus*.

The Lord *Benningen* doth adviſe, that the *Daniſh* Ambaſſador hath had Audience by the Queen, but could get no further Anſwer to what was deſired of the King his Maſter, concerning a common Alliance; and furthermore that her Majeſty will return a Satisfactory Anſwer to the King, why ſhe cannot do it, but the ſaid Ambaſſador did not know what reaſon ſhe had, to alledge why ſhe could not do it; that there was certain News come that *England* was ſending over to her Majeſty, who had given order to the Governor of *Gottenburg* (as the place where it is thought he will arrive) to receive him with all the honour that can be expected, and likewiſe that he was certain, that *Lagerfelt* was call'd home out of *England*, to ſignify to the Queen wherein they ought to treat with the *Engliſh*.

The Day before Yeſterday their Lordſhips reſolved to call in the Fleet every one into their own Quarters during this Winter Seaſon, and to lay up the great Ships, yet that 30 of the ſmalleſt Frigats ſhould be forthwith Victualled and ſent out to Sea, to fetch home the Fleet in ſafety from *Bergen*.

The Commiſſioners of the Towns and Country, having ſhown to their Principals a Letter of *B.* and *Perre*, concerning the good likelihood of a Peace, the ſame have perſiſted by their former Reſolution, and declared that, that appearance or likelihood of Peace is ungrounded, and thereupon they did order their Commiſſioners once more that they ſhould do their utmoſt for the calling home of their Commiſſioners out of *England*.

Their Lordſhips Correſpondent at *Paris* doth adviſe their Lordſhips, that Monſieur *de Bourdeaux* is very much cried down at Court for no Politician, in adviſing *B.* and *Van Perre* to ſtay at *London*, when their Confratres went away, but that he ought to have done his utmoſt to have broke the Treaty, and to have made the War irreconcileable between both Commonwealths.

It is propounded in the Aſſembly, to agree once more for the raiſing of the 2 hundredth Penny for the Year 1654, for the Building of 30 new Frigats more.

Yeſterday the Commanders of the 5 *Eaſt India* Ships, aſſiſted with 4 Commiſſioners of that Company, made Report to their Lordſhips, of the Conſtitution of Affairs in the *Eaſt Indies*, giving hopes that they ſhall in a ſhort time have turned out the *Engliſh* out of the *Indies*, as being of no Conſideration at preſent, having only 13 or 14 Ships of 20 Guns each; And added withal, that in caſe the Company had had more Ships there, this Return had been as much more, that there was enough of every thing, that there only wanted Ships and Men.

Hague $\frac{14}{4}$ *Nov.* 1653.

Advice

Advice to General Cromwell.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. fol. 129.

My Lord,

IT were in me a great Preſumption, to interrupt your Excellency in the midſt of ſo many great Affairs, if your Excellency and the Commonwealth were not much concern'd in what I here preſent in the incloſed Relation.

It hapned that on *Monday* Night my curioſity carried me to the Meeting at *Black Fryers*, a famous Aſſembly that I had heard much talk of in time paſt, but never attended it as a Spectator before, nor ſhall I in time to come, unleſs I might thereby do your Excellency and the Publick any Service, in obſerving the deportment of the Principal Actors.

When your Excellency ſhall have read over the incloſed, I would be loth to deſcant the Infirmities of any Man, much leſs of theſe Men, who have had among ſome, (but how meritoriouſly I know not) a Reputation of Godlineſs; But where the Honour and Intereſt of State, and of the Publick Peace is concerned, it were a Crime to be ſilent, eſpecially in me, whoſe Happineſs it is, that I have been your Servant; Therefore when I hear the Reformed Churches called one while the Inſtruments, another while the Outworks of *Babylon*, it is a moſt ſcandalous Paſſage, and ſuch as will make us ſtink in the Noſtrils of all the Godly abroad in thoſe Churches; When I conſider ſo many ſcandalous and ſcurrilous Aſperſions from the Pulpit upon the Parliament, Army, Council of State, and all now in Power, together with thoſe peremptory Predictions of their remove or downfall, and the bringing in of another Intereſt and other Perſons to predominate, it's to be feared, this may render us and our Affairs contemptible, when Ambaſſadors and Reſidents, who lie here but as honourable Spies, ſhall tranſmit theſe things over Sea to their Superiors; It may juſtly be feared alſo, that this way of blowing upon the Peoples Affections, is but a preparative to ſome Deſign, the Fabrick whereof they may hope to erect out of the Ruins of your preſent Power and Authority, for ſtrange things are whiſpered up and down of that Party; Certain it is, without ſome quick remedy of Prevention, the frame of Government muſt needs fail, when the main Pins are drawn out of the Hearts of the People, by the Harangues of Sedition; And what Advantage the *Stuarts* may and do make thereby, is eaſily conceived by your Excellency.

A.D.1653.

Now if I might be thought worthy, not to adviſe (for that were to derogate from your Excellency, whoſe noble conceptions do, I know, infinitely tranſcend mine) but to declare my ſenſe upon matters above me, I ſhould deliver it as my humble Opinion; That your Excellency hath no better way for a ſure Ground-work, to obviate the Deſigns of theſe Men, as well as thoſe of the common Enemy, or to check and quell the humour, then by fixing the Nation's Intereſt and your own upon ſome ſolid Fundamentals, in reference to the State both of Religion and Policy: The time and the manner muſt be argued out in your own Excellent Breaſt, or elſe by ſuch Confidents of yours, who have the honour and happineſs to underſtand the whole Vogue of your Affairs, with all the Circumſtances and Accidents, the ſeveral Probabilities and Improbabilities attending thereupon, for upon any other terms, no ſure judgment can be made in ſo critical a Point of State Proceeding; But as to the matter of ſuch an Eſtabliſhment, though I deſire not to pry, and though I dare not ſuſpect your Excellency's Reſolution therein, yet if any ſhould open a Lip againſt it, I could ſtop that Mouth, and ſilence the World with one Argument, to prove its abſolute Neceſſity; And it is an Argument drawn from Experience; for if you take a Survey of all the Factions now diſplayed under the notion of Religion, your Excellency cannot but obſerve, that every one of them drives at an Eſtabliſhment of their own Members, their own Principles and Opinions: The Anabaptiſt he drives at an Eſtabliſhment of his own, he abhors that any Man ſhould enjoy any thing, either of Profit or Advantage, or Honour in the Commonwealth, that is not of his Way; The Quakers and other Humoriſts are of the ſame Temper, each of them labouring to promote their own Ways and Parties into Power, ſcarce allowing ſo much as common Civility or Air to ſuch as differ from them, in Judgment; which manifeſtly implies there is a ſecret drift and aim in them

all

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

all to eſtabliſh their ſeveral Parties, and exclude all others from Power and Intereſt in the Nation; ſo that if in ſuch a caſe and time as this, the Magiſtrate ſhall leave all things looſe and in Vago, without any certain Eſtabliſhment of his own, it follows of courſe in a little time, that Factions and Parties growing Rank and Numerous, at length the Paramount Faction (ſuch as the Anabaptiſt ſeems to be) will take all the reſt under its Wing, and eſtabliſh it ſelf by diſmounting the Magiſtrate, who muſt needs fall under the Aſſault, when he hath no Foundation to ſtand upon, either in Church or State, and ſo by conſequence can have no Party to ſtick to him in a time of Trouble or Commotion.

And therefore ſeeing your Excellency is fallen into ſuch a preſent opportunity as this, I cannot but congratulate your Happineſs in the preſent opportunity, that you have an occaſion (if you pleaſe) to oblige all Men of true Piety, Learning, Parts and Fortune, the moſt ſubſtantial Men of every Rank and Profeſſion, if you pleaſe to faſten thoſe Fundamentals which ſome have been a razing: This being done, the moſt generous part of our World, will be intereſted in the very point of Self-Preſervation, to adhere to your Excellency; and if you once have theſe, (as you may now make them your own) the reſt are not conſiderable, but will like Worms, Flies and other Inſects, or imperfect Animals, Hum and Buz about awhile, and then die of themſelves, when they have lived out their Seaſon.

The great God preſerve your Excellency, I have nothing more to add, but only to beg Pardon for this bold attempt made by,

My Lord,

Your Excellency's very humble, &c.

Nov. 16, 1653.

Superſcription. *For his Excellency the Lord General.*

Jongſtall *to* Frederick William *Earl of* Naſſau *concerning the Treaty.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. *p.* 168.

High-born Earl, and moſt gracious Lord.

LAST *Monday*, Mr. *Peters* came and dined with us, and brought another with him being a Colonel of Horſe, told us that the Council was buſy night and day with our buſineſs, and would undertake nothing elſe until they had made an end, added withal, that though at firſt we did not receive any content or ſatisfaction, that therefore we muſt not be diſheartned, that we ſhould agree with one another as Men do in Matters of Trade, and finally being one, we ſhould ſwear the Treaty on both ſides without making mention of any foregoing diſcourſes; Your Excellency may reſt aſſured, that I will do nothing to the prejudice of the State or the Houſe of *Orange*; Yeſterday came Colonel and Major *Cromwell*, Lieutenant Colonel *Doleman* and Captain *More* to viſit us, and to aſſure us of the good Inclinations of the General to a Peace; The Lord *Beverning* being drunk at laſt, told me that he could no longer endure the Proceedings of the Lord *Newport*, that he always contradicted him and corrected him, that he could never do any thing to his mind, &c. So that I perceive well enough that they do not agree; adding withal, that he took content in my Deportment and Carriage, that he would always acknowledge me to be an honeſt Man; likewiſe he ſaid that we muſt make an end of the Treaty, complaining of himſelf that he had given ſo much Credit to theſe Men, and had writ too liberally of their Sincerity, of which he did now begin to doubt, by reaſon we were off ſo long, but that he had done every thing with a good intention, that, that which he had done was nothing but what came from the General himſelf. I took notice of ſeveral other paſſages, which I muſt defer till next Week; Whilſt the ſaid Lords were with us, the Lord *Fleming* came to ſignify unto us, in the name of the Council, that we ſhould have Conference the next day at 9 of the Clock in the Morning, whereof we were very glad, having waited for it 16 days. Being met, the General begun the Speech, That he, before God who is the Searcher of all Hearts, could declare, that he had an upright meaning and intention in this Treaty; That they had formerly propounded a Coalition, but

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. but that the ſame was not acceptable to us, that therefore they were contented according to our Propoſition, to make as firm and near an Union as was ever made between two Nations, and there they were to begin with the Intereſts of each Side; We anſwered that we thanked his Excellency and the Council, for their open-hearted Dealing and Declaration, *&c.* That we thought that the Union with all what depends upon it, ought firſt to be fixed and eſtabliſhed, and that afterwards we ſhould the eaſier agree about the reſt; But his Excellency thought fit thereupon, to propound ſome of the chiefeſt Points, which being anſwered by us, the Conference (the time being ſpent) was therewith ended.

This Day we had another Conference, which held from three till ſeven, wherein there was nothing new propounded, but only by us inſiſted upon, that which we had Yeſterday declared; Whereupon the Lord General ſaid, that we did inſiſt upon what we had ſuſtained Yeſterday, delivered to us a Writing, for us to declare our ſelves upon it, which I cannot read quite over becauſe the Poſt is going away, of which I ſhall give you a particular Account by my next, there is a Promiſe paſt on both Sides to keep all ſecret.

The Man of War that brought us is gone hence for *Zealand*, many Priſoners are gone over in her, the Captain of her we have ordered to go to the *Hague*, to make a verbal Report to their H. and M. L. how it is with the Conſtitution or Condition of the Fleet of this State.

I do not perceive the Loſs and Damages ſuffered in our Fleet hath made any Alteration in the Treaty, although they do print it in their Pamphlets for far greater then it is; I ſhall write you the whole Story of every thing by the next, and ſhall obſerve your Commands in every thing that lieth in my Power.

Weſtminſter, $\frac{18}{28}$ *Nov.* 1653.

A Letter of Advice from Holland.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, vol. 8. p. 156.

SIR,

THE States of *Holland* having examined the Project for a Treaty, to be made with the Elector of *Cullen* as Prince of *Liege*, have found nothing to ſay againſt it, ſave only that the Proportion of 4500 Men doth ſeem too little for the greatneſs of the *Lorraine* Forces, and that in this caſe the Country of *Liege* being far from hence, and open on all Sides, it will be a hard matter to protect it with 4500 Men, and this State doth think they ought not to ingage univerſally for that; Therefore *Holland* doth deſire that other Princes and States of the Empire, do join at the ſame time in this Treaty of Alliance, and that the Execution of theſe Articles may be ſuſpended in the mean time.

The Commiſſioners of the Elector of *Cullen*, do not ſhow themſelves altogether ſatisfied, being they were invited by the Rheyngrave to this Alliance, and having ingaged them into this Negotiation, now they muſt be tied to a Condition, which is far enough of, or far to ſeek; Whereupon you muſt conſider, that the Project made by the Commiſſioners of the States-General, who ought to have agreed at the firſt for a greater number of Men; But the Lords of *Holland* examine the Buſineſs a little more exactly; In ſhort, I ſee that this Treaty with thoſe of *Liege* will ſleep awhile: But they have here another and far greater regard to the Alliance, which the Lord Ambaſſador *Chanut* is come to propound here, who having reſted himſelf ſome Days at *Rotterdam*, hath given Notice of it here, and thereupon Monſieur *Mortayn*, Maſter of the Ceremonies, is ſent to defray him three Meals at *Rotterdam*.

In the mean time, they have certain adviſe here, that *France* will continue to ſeek an Agreement with *England*, but if that cannot be had, *France* will make a League Offenſive and Defenſive with this State againſt *England*, without making any Peace but by joint Conſent, and therein comprehending likewiſe the King of *Scots*.

But what will it be then, in caſe that *England* do make an Agreement with *France*? Yea though there be made a League Offenſive and Defenſive between this State and *France*, *England* will do the ſame thing with *Spain* and *Flanders*, which this State will do with *France*.

A.D.1653. *An.* 5. *Car.* 2. The Earl of *Lignevile* hath writ to the Lord *Brederode*, that he hath Orders to withdraw his Men out of *Geomert* and *Meegen*.

The Lord *Gent* and Monſieur *Marignant*, did conduct and receive the Lord *Chanut* in the Prince of *Orange* his Coach, at the ordinary Place called *Hornebridge*.

The Ambaſſador *Chanut* had publick Audience on *Thurſday* the 27th, which was only complimental, aſſuring them of the Continuation of the good Affection and Amity of his King, as in effect he hath not only declared, but really demonſtrated, that his King doth renounce his Pretences, which Monſieur *de Bellieure* formerly here did ſcruple at, concerning the Rank, Upper-hand and firſt Entrance, to be given to the Commiſſioners of this State coming to ſee him at his Houſe; What the Subject is of his private or particular Negotiation cannot be known, but in time; In the mean time if conjecture can penetrate, it is no other but to engage the State in an Alliance Offenſive and Defenſive againſt *England*, for that Propoſition will be very agreeable to the People here, and to the Provinces that affect the Prince; and in caſe *England* be wilful in the War, *Holland* can no longer excuſe it ſelf, but will be forced to condeſcend not only to ſuch a League, but to more (*viz.*) to imbrace and accept of the young Prince of *Orange*, and the like.

They have diſcharged here at leaſt 30 Men of War, being moſt of them hired Veſſels, and if they were of Opinion they could get Seamen enough together again, when they ſhould ſtand in need of them, they would diſcharge the whole Fleet during the Winter; But in the mean time they will keep abroad a ſmall number to cruiſe the Sea; They take new Courage here at the arrival of 80 Ships come from the *Sound*; *Item*, Two Ships loaden with Guns from *Sweden*.

The Commiſſioners of this State do write from *Weſtminſter*, that to the $\frac{21}{31}$ of *9ber*, they had received no Anſwer from the Government, but that the Maſter of the Ceremonies that Night, at eight of the Clock at Night, had aſſured them that they were buſy about it, and that they did underſtand from ſome body elſe, that the *Engliſh* were buſy about drawing up certain Articles to form the Treaty; That General *Cromwell* was ſick, yet notſtanding he had cauſed them to meet in his Chamber.

A.D.1653. *An.* 5. *Car.* 2. That the Lord *Lagerfelt* had treated the Commiſſioners with very great Civility, proteſting that the Queen would never join with the *Engliſh*, againſt the Intereſt of the *United-Provinces*, and *Quod ſemper mallet* Danos *quam* Anglos *ſibi habere Vicinos*.

He made a Complaint that the Superſcription of his Letters Recredentials to his Queen was not ſuitable, &c. The ſaid Commiſſioners did recommend, in caſe that *Lagerfelt* paſt this way, that he might be well treated.

In the mean time the Queen of *Sweden* at *Stockholme*, treated the *Dutch* Nation by a formal Retorſion or Reprizal, arreſting the Perſons, Goods, Money and Merchandiſes of ſome *Hollanders*, ſo that here they have very little Opinion of that Queen, believing the quite contrary of what *Lagerfelt* may have ſaid.

The Commiſſioners of the Elector of *Cullen* have ſent to him the Reſolution of *Holland*, which in effect doth undo all, or ſuſpend the whole Treaty; They do intend to depart as ſoon as they receive an Anſwer from the ſaid Prince, and they do continue ever ſince very ill ſatisfied.

The Lord *Chanut* hath only the Title of Ordinary Ambaſſador, and therefore hath alſo propounded nothing but in general, That he came to uphold in all Occaſions, the continuance of the old and as it were hereditary Amity, between his King and this State, in no wiſe to imbark this State in a new War, or to hinder the Peace which was treating with *England*; on the contrary that he would contribute to the completing thereof, conſequently he did not deſire any Commiſſioners to treat with him.

The Inventor of the Machine at *Rotterdam* hath an Ague, and for that dares not go to Sea before he be cured; It is to be feared that his Ague will continue a long while, and without him the Machine cannot go; The Ambaſſador himſelf and all the *French* Nation do laugh at him; I believe likewiſe that *Rotterdam* will not erect a Statue for him as for *Eraſmus*.

In what manner, thoſe of *Holland* have adviſed upon the Ingredients of the projected Treaty with the Elector of *Cullen*, (which you have ſeen formerly) is to be ſeen in the incloſed Copy. I am

Your humble Servant.

$\frac{18}{28}$ *Nov.* 1653.

Another

Another Letter of Advice from Holland.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Pa-
ers, vol. 8.
.186.

YESTERDAY Monſr. *Chanut*, the *French* Ambaſſador, had Audience at the *Hague*, where he is very well received; At his Entertainment with the States (at his own Table) he begun the King of *England's* Health, and he is conceived to be wholly Cavalier.

What pains have been taken to make the World believe, that all the *Norway* Fleet is returned, but (though four Days ſince there arrived at the *Texell* 60 Ships from the Northward moſt Eaſterlings) yet it is very certain many of their rich *Streights* Men, and one great *Eaſt-India* Ship is behind at *Bergen*.

'Tis now abſolutely reſolved not to ſet forth any Men of War till the end of *February*, againſt which time, all poſſible Preparations are made to ſet forth a very ſtrong Fleet, wherein are to be (beſides the old Ships) ſixty new-built ones, thirty of them are finiſhed, and the reſt are in hand.

The wiſer ſort here expect no Succeſs of the Treaty, Cautionary Towns are of hard Digeſtion with all, yet if they be inſiſted upon, they and every thing elſe will be granted, when the *Lorrainer* ſhall come to his old Quarters; Monſieur *Brederode* is marched to the *Buſte* with 1000 commanded Foot and 600 Horſe, which they are much troubled to furniſh out of all their Garriſons. Liberty is ſolemnly given by the States-General to Lieutenant-General *Middleton*, to carry to *Scotland* great Proportion of Arms for Horſe and Foot, and Ammunition of all Sorts, a Favour he could never obtain before, by which you may make a gueſs at their Intentions, in other things. Many are confident at *Amſterdam* that the North-weſt Paſſage is found out, the particular whereof you may expect hereafter.

A.D.1653.

The Empire hath declared themſelves againſt the Commonwealth of *England*, and promiſed a great Supply of 60000 *l.* Sterling, to begin with, to the *Scotch* King, under the Title of King of *Great Britain*; 'Tis believed here he will quickly leave *France* and go thither.

The Diviſions here are greater then ever, the *Louveſtines* will never be quiet, till they ſhall have quite ruined all the Chief of the *Orange* Party, who at this time droop very much.

More of this by my next.

Delft, $\frac{18}{28}$th *Nov.* 1653.

Whitlock's *Letter to the Lord General* Cromwell.

.D.1653.
Thurlo's Pa-
ers, Vol. 8.
. 191.

My Lord,

I Have nothing to write unto your Excellency, but of croſs Winds and Storms in the Northern Seas, and at ten Days end we came to a Coaſt guarded with huge Rocks, and Seas deeper then any Anchor would reach, and the Paſſage to this Port ſo narrow, that in ſome Places, there was hardly thrice the length of the *Phœnix* between the Rocks; I muſt acknowledge with humble Thanks to God, that he preſerved us in very great Dangers, and eſpecially on *Monday* Night laſt, when we anchored on the back of the *Scane*, and had ſo great a Storm for five or ſix Hours together, that ſome of my young Seamen had cauſe to be troubled, and all the Fleet parted, ſo that the next Day, we were fain to come in to *Gottenburgh* River alone, but the ſame Day all the reſt came in after us, and not a Perſon of my Company but is well here, I bleſs God for it. I came ſo ſuddenly into this Town, that my Reception was excuſed in the want of Solemnity, and the ſame Night the Governor (whom I had ſent to before to ſalute him, and to give him Notice of my coming) came to viſit me, and told me that he wondered ſuch a Train could ſo ſoon come aſhore; he offered me all Civilities and Service in the Name of his Miſtreſs, ſo did her Admiral who came alſo to viſit me, and the next Day the Preſident and Syndick of the Town made me a ſet Speech in *Latin*, and were very full of reſpect to me; Captain

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Forſter of the *Phœnix* is a Perſon of the greateſt Care and Judgment, and Civility that ever I met with; Poſts are gone to certify the Queen at *Upſale* of my coming; I ſhall give your Excellency a further Account as there ſhall be matter from

Your Excellency's faithful Servant,

18 *Nov.* 1653. B. Whitelocke.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

An intercepted Letter.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Paper's, Vol.* 8. *p.* 193.

SIR,

MY laſt unto you was the 21ſt, ſince not any of yours is come to my Hands, ſo that I ſhall be the briefer; This Week affords little News, or any thing intervened in Negotiation worthy your Notice, only the moſt part of our Eaſt-country Fleet is arrived from the *Sound* richly laden, amongſt which are two Ships with Ordnance for our new Fleet, which is equipping againſt Spring; but 'tis thought by the wiſeſt and graveſt ſort of People here, that thoſe Politicians in *Ingland* and theſe will agree before Summer, though you may be confident our Friends do and will uſe their utmoſt Endeavours to prevent it; Some we have gained on our Party, but few of the *Holland* Faction, who at preſent are moſt prevalent; We hope the *French* Ambaſſador may do ſomething for our Advantage, though as yet I hear nothing of his Negotiation; I underſtand our Friends in *Scotland* increaſe in Number and Strength, and bring many under Contribution; they may happily give their Enemies work enough, if they be aſſiſted by theſe Countries, whereof the Inhabitants are very willing to contribute, ſome of them offer large Sums; I believe if the States of *Holland* would grant our Maſter a voluntary Collection (which I hear they deny) through the whole Country, he would have a great Supply; He intends to move this way ſo ſoon as he can get Money in *France* for his Journey; My Lord *Wentworth* is upon his return from *Denmark*, he alſo wants a Recruit to bear his Charges hither: Our old Friend at *Amſterdam* I think declines our Cauſe, for he would lend no Money for the Lord *Wentworth*, he doth as moſt Merchants do, act little without appearance of Profit; If theſe Countries make Peace we muſt all ſubmit, for I can then ſee no Hopes for us. I beſeech you let me hear from you how they proceed in their Treaty. I remain

A.D.1653.

Your moſt humble Servant,

John Adams.

$\frac{18}{28}$th *Nov.* 1653.

Superſcription.

A Monſieur Peter le Meez,
A Londres.

A Letter of Intelligence from Ratisbon.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 8. *p.* 213.

SIR,

BY this Poſt I had nothing from you, neither did I write to you by the laſt before this, becauſe I had nothing new, and at this time I have very little, having given a full Relation before of what paſſed here for *R. C.* ſince nothing is done, the Sums of Monies or Succours not yet being ſpecified.

But ſince it is very ſecretly concluded betwixt the Emperor, the Elector of *Moguntia*, and the Ambaſſador *Wilmot*, to ſend a Perſon qualified to *Rome*, to ſolicit that Court for Succours for *R. C.* in Conſiderations of ſuch Conditions as he ſhall give to the Catholicks, in them Dominions he pretends to, as ſhall be concluded betwixt the Pope and the ſaid *R. C.* by the Gentleman now to be ſent, with full Commiſſion from *R. C.* to that intent; This Buſineſs is gone ſo far, that the Perſon is already agreed upon to be ſent to *Rome*, and Letters ſent from hence to *R. C.* for a Commiſſion and Inſtructions for him, of which you ſhall know more in time, but you muſt be very ſecret in it; I could tell you the Perſon's Name that goes, he is now here, *&c.*

A.D.1653.

The Proteſtant Princes of the other Side, will ſecretly endeavour in *Holland*, to give what Interruption may be to your Peace with *Holland*, you may be aſſured of it, ſo will *France*, in ſuch

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

ſuch ſort, that now here that Peace is not ſo much looked for as before. Even thus ſtands what concerns *England* in *Germany*; But great Rumours of *Scotland* and their Numbers in Arms, with many other Lyes, to which I give no Credit, becauſe you write no ſuch thing to me.

Here is little of other News but what I writ to you before.

In *Hungary* all is quiet from the Irruptions of the *Turke*.

The News of *Poland* are good, and written the *Coſſacks* dare not come to Battel with the King, who is now confirmed in League with the *Moldavians*, the new *Valachians* and *Tranſilvanians* againſt the *Coſſacks*, which troubles very much the *Turks* and *Infidels*. I am now in haſte, being ſent for, *&c.* and muſt take Leave, *&c.*

SIR, Yours.

Ratisbon, 18 *Novembris*, 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. *p.* 212.

SIR,

THE *Engliſh* Poſt is not yet arrived, and beſides what you have in my other Letters of Occurrents, you ſhall underſtand that for certain, *France* leaves no Stone unremoved, leſt *England* ſhould conclude a League with *Holland* or with *Spain*, as I have written to you in ſome of my former late Letters; The Ambaſſador from the King in *Holland*, within theſe ſix Days ſent an Expreſs to Court, who brings that *Holland* will enter into a League Offenſive and Defenſive with *France*, ſo that it be againſt *England*, which this Court is unwilling to aſſent to, yet rather then ſee ſuch a League between *England* and *Holland*, *France* will entertain the League; and endeavour to have *R. C.* comprehended, and if the States-General ſhall inſiſt upon the denial of his Comprehenſion, rather then fail, the *French* Ambaſſador has Orders to conclude the League as above. Our Envoye there, Mr. *Bourdeaux*, will not at all be removed, but all things ſuffered to ſtand as they are, always ſuſpended, till the Iſſue of what is abovesaid be known; *In ſumma*, You may be aſſured that *France*, doth but delude your Commonwealth. *R. C.* intends to move for *Holland* in caſe there be hopes for this Buſineſs, and believe it (as I have given you former Aſſurance) the Deſign is to invade *England* from *Scotland*, and to give ſome Diverſions in *Wales*, or ſome other Parts of *England*: The *German* Aſſiſtance is much relied upon, ſuddenly to do ſomething in order to this Deſign of *Scotland*, whatever ſhall become of the Treaty with the *Dutch*.

O Suilean Beara after being all this time here, departed from hence laſt *Thurſday* bound for *Ireland* with *R. C.* his Commiſſion to ſeveral, to command as Commiſſioners, ſuch as ſhall ſtand out or riſe for his Intereſt; he carries with him ſome Succours to them in Arms, and he is promiſed to have good encreaſe of Aſſiſtance to be ſent after him by *R. C.* and others, and that very ſoon, ſome grateful Perſon ſhould be ſent to command in Chief in *Ireland* with conſiderable Supplies, *&c.*

This is the true State of Affairs, concerning yours at preſent here and in *Holland* as relating to *France* or *R. C.* very ſecret.

St. Menhaud is taken, the Governor having failed the Truſt repoſed in him by the Prince for fifty thouſand Piſtols.

The *Spaniard* certainly is in Siege of *Roſa* in *Catalonia*, and Mareſcal *de Hocquincourt* goeth with General *Preſton* to relieve it, which is all the Addition I have to the Occurrents from

SIR, Your moſt

Paris, $\frac{19}{29}$ *Novembris*, 1653.

Intelligence of the French *Affairs.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 8. *p.* 217.

AT laſt *St. Menbould* is ſurrendred, and they were fain for the Honour of the King to buy it, rather then not to take it; ſo that as formerly Mules loaden with Gold have overcome Places of Strength, it may be ſaid now that an Aſs hath taken this, as did happen once to *Rome*, or ſome other Town, that ſo my Memory do not deceive me. The *Spaniards* having ſhown by their timorous Circumſpection, that their own Preſervation is nearer to them, than the particular Intereſt of Monſieur the Prince, as well in *Champagne* as on that Side of *Bourdeaux*; And that they had rather ſee this Place to be loſt, then to hazard any thing to relieve it, which doth very much anger and trouble the Prince's Friends; Alſo it was through Deſpair, that made Monſieur *Montal* capitulate, foreſeeing that: And that Monſieur the Prince ſhould conſent to it himſelf, as I am informed, however he did not appear; And Men may judge by many Circumſtances, as that this Place was overcome by mere Strength, for it hath withſtood the Effects of two Mines, and hath ſuſtained an Aſſault, where the Brother of the ſaid *Montal* was kill'd; In purſuance whereof the beſieged did openly declare, that they would come to a Compoſition, ſeeing the Enemy ready to ſcale their Walls: But Men conjecture other Reaſons, That it was the Piſtols that overcame, and Men do verily believe, that the King would never have gone to the Siege in Perſon from *Chalons*, had he not been certain beforehand of the Victory and Triumph; Beſides it is very likely, that the Captain of the Guard (of whom you have heard) had laid his Intrigues, and procured Satiſfaction to be given to Mr. *Montal*, who delivered up the Caſtle before ever the Town was taken; which is covered over with a Pretence of want of Powder; It is ſaid that he hath given him above two hundred thouſand Eſcus, and that Monſieur the Prince hath had the beſt part of it; Notwithſtanding, for that which regardeth the ſaid Prince, (although it be likely true enough, by reaſon of that aforeſaid, and of the jealouſy he might have had, that the Duke of *Lorraine* would not as well have accepted of the Money from the Cardinal, at this time and occaſion, (as he did at the Siege of *Eſtampes*) it may be that they alledge this Calumny to render him ſuſpect to the *Spanyard*, and thereby ruin him the ſooner.

In ſhort the King is entred into the Place at one Gate, whilſt all thoſe that were in it marcht out at the other, Drums beating, Colours flying, Matches lighted and Bullets in their Mouthes, with leave to retreat to *Rocroy* in ſix Days march: And now their Majeſties are expected here in Town on *Wedneſday* or *Thurſday* next.

Here is alſo Advice, that the Marſhall of *Turenne* having heard of the taking of the ſaid Place, had given his Orders for the diſperſing of his Troops towards *Arras*.

Monſieur the Prince was at *Rocroy*, as the laſt Letters inform us, where he was faln ill again of his Fever.

The Ambaſſador of *France* at *Rome* is called home, and they ſpeak of ſending Monſieur *de Lyonne* in his place.

Cardinal *de Retz* is at preſent in good Health again, but his Liberty is now further off then ever, ſince the Cardinal is in ſo thriving a Condition as he ſeems to be.

Three great Boats full of wounded Men at the ſaid Siege, are brought hither from *Chalons*, ſince they could not be well lookt after and dreſt there, by reaſon of the littleneſs of the Place; It is thought that this Court hath loſt at leaſt three thouſand Men before the Place; It is thought that the Court will not return hither, till the Cardinal have given Order for the Winter Quarters of the Troops, and ſecured the Frontiers, which will require their longer ſtay in thoſe Parts.

The Parliament are reſolved to meet on *Friday* next, to debate and conſider of the manner and form, how to demand of his Majeſty the return of their exiled Members.

There are likewiſe ſeveral Complaints ready to be made to him, from ſeveral Churches of the Proteſtant Religion, whereof that of the *Vals* is one, where no Juſtice hath been done them yet by the Earl of *Rieux*, and for that of *Recboart* and *Limozin*, whereof the Miniſter was murthered, and one of the

A.D.1653. An.5. Car.2.

the Elders, who was an Advocate, tied to a Poſt and moſt ſhamefully whipt, by order of the Lord of the Place, without giving any reaſon for it in the World, but his own Brutality and Malice; But there is ſmall hopes of receiving any Redreſs at this time.

Madam *de Turenne* hath undertaken to make Interceſſion in the Buſineſs of *Rochoart*, and the Baron of *Ruvigny* is returning up to *Paris* to uphold the other, with Commiſſioners from *Niſmes* to ſecond him, and to teſtify that the Injuries they receive are inſufferable.

The Cardinal is intending ſome new Exploits for *Naples*, for this purpoſe intends to raiſe an Army of 10000 Men, the Command whereof he hath given to the Duke of *Guiſe*, who hath accepted of it.

There are already ſome Men and Ships ready in *Province*; The Pope's Nuntio and the *Venetian* Ambaſſador have both complained of this, ſaying that it is a Plot made on purpoſe to weaken *Italy* againſt the *Turks*; But the Cardinal doth little care for it, ſaying, that the War with the *Turks* is the *Pope's* own doing, and let him look to that if he will.

At this conjuncture I hear the King of *Portugal* intends to ſend an Ambaſſador to *Rome*.

From *Paris*, the $\frac{3\ \textit{Decembr.}}{23\ \textit{Novemb.}}$ 1653.

Nyport *to his Father-in-law the Lord* Hans Van Loon, *one of the Commiſſioners of the* Eaſt-Indie *Company at* Amſterdam.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. fo. 4. 1653.

Honoured Father,

YESTERDAY I received yours ſafe of the 25th *Novembr.* We have upon a Writing that was delivered unto us on the behalf of this State anſwered it with Vigour, and ſince, we have been every Day of this Week ſome Hours in Conference together: But we cannot certainly conjecture what the Iſſue will be. However we are reſolved done or undone, to depart from hence within few Days. The *Scots* Highlanders do make ſeveral Inroads upon the Low-lands, and cannot be hindred by the *Engliſh*. The Ambaſſador of *Portugal*, whoſe Brother is in danger to be puniſhed with Death, is in great Perplexity, by reaſon of this Diſaſter. I do believe that his Publick Negotiation here is wholly obſtructed: I hope that God will let them feel the ſmart, of what they have done to others in the Weſt. It is not unknown to me, that the Buſineſs of *Amboina* is laid upon the Shoulders of the State, but I have ſince judged that the ſame could not be unſerviceable unto them, that the World be diſabuſed, and that the Lords who have Knowledge of Affairs, whilſt it is time, do contribute thereunto as much as is poſſible; There hath not as yet been any thing ſpoken in any of the Conferences of the Buſineſs of the *Indies*, but they have only ſaid in a Writing, that they did deliver a Paper formerly to *Cats*, *Schalp*, and *Van de Perre*, wherein was ſet down, the Complaints of their Damages and Depredations made upon them in the *Eaſt-Indies* as elſewhere, which they do yet keep in Conſideration, and how the Buſineſſes of the *Indies* ought to be governed. And as to that particular, there hath been no further Proceedings uſed. In our next Conference we ſhall be able to judge what can be finally expected from them. We doubt not but by our Report at our return, we ſhall make it to appear to all the World, that it did not fail on our Parts.

Weſtminſter, $\frac{2}{12}$ *xber*, 1653.

An intercepted Letter from Paris.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. p. 42.

SIR,

I Have received yours of the 2d, and do aſſure you that it is moſt welcome to me, not only for the aſſurance of your Kindneſs towards me, but from your Confirmation, of what all other Letters make mention of, concerning the Treaty between the two States; The King of *Scots* prepareth for the North, which I believe will be for *Germany*, for *Holland* gives him no Encouragement to go thither; The

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

The Party of the States that is now prevalent, being ſo bitter Enemies to the Houſe of *Orange*, as they chooſe rather to Periſh, than to take in the helps of that Family, for fear it may return to its former Splendour and Power, and exact an account of their ungrateful demeanor towards it; We have had the laſt *Saturday*, the *Te Deum* Sung in Thankſgiving for the end of the Civil War, the Prince of *Conde* having now no Forces within the Fronteers, but our Joys are ſomething allayed, by the Revolt of the Count *de Harcourt*, that was Ambaſſador in *England*, and is now Governor of *Alſatia* and *Brizac*, he hath made his Agreement with the Emperor: News came here laſt Night, that the Mareſchal *de Hocumcourt* who commanded the *French* Troops in *Catalonia*, hath gained a moſt Signal Victory, by paſſing over his Army over a River in ſight of the *Spaniſh* Army, and charging it as ſoon as he was paſt and broke it, hath taken all their Cannon and Baggage, 1500 Priſoners, wherein 300 Friers, and 500 ſlain upon the place. I ſend you here incloſed two directions beſides them you have already, you may uſe ſometimes one and ſometimes the other.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

I forgot to tell you that the Ambaſſador gone from hence to *Holland*, is not provided with Inſtructions ſo large as we deſired and wiſht, and which would be of infinite more uſe to this Crown, if they ſaw their own Intereſt, which by their favour they do not in this particular.

Paris, Dec. $\frac{7}{17}$ 1653.

A Letter to Sir Walter Vane *from the* Hague.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. p. 47.

SIR,

IN my laſt I told you of the Retreat of the *Lorrainers*, our Troops ſince are come back; We expect with great Attention the ſucceſs of the Treaty in *England*, moſt of *Holland* deſire Peace, the other Provinces a War; Our Courts are ſtill at variance, Count *Willyam* hath not yet ſeen the Princeſs Royal, he is going again for *Friezland*: It is ſaid here, that if this State continue the War againſt *England*, they will give all the *Engliſh* and *Scots* Troops to the King of *Scots*; There will be ready againſt *March* next 40 or 50 great new Ships that were never yet in any Fight: The Letters from *Hamburgh* ſay that your Ambaſſador is arrived at *Gottenburgh*, and that the Rats have eaten his Coaches here; we Play and Dance and make our ſelves merry.

A.D.1653.

Hague $\frac{9th}{19th}$ *December* 1653.

Monſieur Chanut *to Monſieur* Bourdeaux *at* London.

A.D.1653.
Ibidem, Vol. 9. p. 48.

Monſieur,

THE Letter which you were pleaſed to write to Monſieur *Braſſet*, did give us hopes of a more ample Information, of what you would write to me under the cover of the Lords States-General, who have received their Packet, but I find none for me; now it may be, that their Packet hath been opened, and that finding therein yours to me, they have taken it out, to tranſlate at leiſure; I do find they are no leſs artificial here at opening of Letters then in other parts, therefore I ſhall deſire you that you would ſend your Letters to me under a Merchant's Cover, and I ſhall do the like from hence for the future, I have given my directions to a Merchant who will bring it to you.

A.D.1653.

The Lords States-General have ſent me an Extract of the Letters of their Commiſſioners at *London*, which doth give to underſtand that their Negotiation was not yet broke of, that was of the 12th, but that at the firſt Conference, they ſhould know what would be the Iſſue, either Peace or War; what concerneth us, who do wiſh nothing more then the good of our Allies and Peace in all Parts, it is eaſily to be judged what we deſire therein. I was told yeſterday that Monſieur *Brun*, who is come back ſooner then he was expected, upon an Opinion he hath taken, that the renewing of the Alliance between us was here ſpoken of; and hath ſince his coming made a great deal of noiſe and ſtir here at it, telling them plainly

that

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car.2.

that if the States do enter into an Alliance with *France*, the King his Maſter will alſo ſeek new Allies; But to day I am told that there is a *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador arrived at *London*, which I can hardly believe.

We are during the reſt of this Winter in great Criſes of Affairs, I cannot judge what the Opinions are of this State, before I have ſome further light into the *Engliſh* Affairs, where not only the Peace, and the manner of concluding will cauſe diverſity in the conſequences; I am wiſe enough to know that, but not knowing enough to judge what thoſe varieties will be, for theſe Provinces are like Inſtruments full of Devices of ſeveral Faſhions.

In the mean time we begin to ſettle at home, thanks be to God, and if it pleaſe God to continue his Bleſſings upon the Reign of our Lord King, he will not want Allies and Friends.

We have News here that there hath been a Fight in *Scotland*. Our Poſt is not yet come. I am,

A la Haye, ce $\frac{2}{12}$ *de Decembre* 1653.

An intercepted Letter.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 9. *p.* 58.

SIR,

I AM told that *Banſill* hath been the Parliament's good Friend, in counterfeiting the King's Hand and Seal, and getting the Secrets of the Lords Deſigns in the *Highlands*, and diſcovered more then he knew, or they had courage or honeſty to Act; Our new Parliament flies ſo high as the General doth not think them worthy of his Company, unleſs it be to make himſelf more beloved, pretending to ſhow himſelf more moderate in his Government, in reſpect of what they intend to be; They have voted themſelves the Supreme Authority of the Commonwealth of *England*.

London the 11th.

A.D.1651.

An intercepted Letter to a Merchant at Paris.

A.D.1653. *Ibidem, Vol.* 9. *p.* 66.

SIR,

I DID not think to trouble you with any more Lines, but now buſineſs offering, I am loth to let you be ignorant of what is reſolved here; *Thurſday* laſt, being the next day after our late Parliament was broken up, to the great trouble of the Anabaptiſts Party, *Lambert* with many of the Officers of the Army came into the Council-Chamber at *Whitehall*, where many were expecting the Event, all except thoſe who belonged to the Army were ordered to withdraw; which done, *Lambert* produced a Paper, ſigned by the moſt part of the late Parliament, wherein they acknowledged their diſability to manage the weighty Affairs of the Land, and therefore did deſire the General to aſſume the Power by him given to them; This being read, then he told them it was fit for them to think of ſome way to put things in a way, in order to the Government of the Land; It was by them reſolved, That a Lord Governor of the 3 Nations ſhould be choſen; that to him ſhould be added a Council of 21. That this Lord Governor ſhould be *Cuſtos Libertatis* of the 3 Nations; That thoſe of the Council ſhould ſo continue during life or *ad Culpam*; and that the Lord Governor ſhould have power once in two Years of himſelf to depoſe any two of the Council if he think fit; That the Lord Governor ſhould iſſue out Warrants to call a new Parliament, which is to ſit in *February* next; That the Parliament is to conſiſt of 400 Men freely to be elected, 60 for *Ireland*, 60 for *Scotland*, and 280 for *England*; Notwithſtanding no Perſon formerly a Malignant, or any guilty of Malignancy may not preſume to ſit in Parliament, on Peril to forfeit the third part of his Eſtate Real and Perſonal; That this Parliament is not to ſit longer then five Months; That afterwards there ſhall be a Triennial Parliament, wherein no Malignant is to ſit under the Penalty aforeſaid for nine Years; The Lord Governor is to iſſue Warrants for theſe Parliaments; He failing, the Lords Keepers of the Great Seal; They failing, the Juſtices of Peace in the ſeveral Counties. This

A.D.1653.

day being *Wedneſday* ſomething was expected in order to the choice of a new Council, but not known yet, though the Officers with the General ſat cloſe at it at the Cockpit at *White-hall*, ſo that no Council new or old ſate. I ſuppoſe the chooſing of this new Council will take up more time then is believed, becauſe they will be ſure of ſuch as they will intruſt, and to ſatisfy all Parties who have a Hand in the choice; yet it cannot be very long, becauſe neceſſity requires it, for if thoſe choſen will not ſit, they muſt be content with thoſe that will; What ſhall be done herein you ſhall know when done, this which *Lambert* aimed at he hath effected, The General will be Governor and muſt ſtay here, he will gain the Command of the Army, and it cannot be avoided. *Harriſon* is now out of Doors, being all along joined with the Anabaptiſts; The Anabaptiſts tho' no good could be expected from them or from *Harriſon*, yet they will be able to do harm and diſturb us in our Counſels and Intentions, in caſting aſperſions on us in all parts and on all occaſions: they are reſtleſs, altho' not ſo conſiderable, yet they will receive what incouragement there can be in a private way, to make them in their own Judgments more conſiderable then they are really, and truly it would be ill for moſt Men if they had Power. As for the *Dutch*, our Treaty with them is at a Stand, altho' we blaze it abroad we have concluded with them; It concerns not only your Maſter but the *French* King to prevent it; If we agree with them, it will be the worſt day that ever *France* ſaw, for we begin to put the People in mind of former Injuries done to us by *France*. It is alſo vented abroad to deceive the vulgar, that *Cromwell* intends to call home the *Scots* King, and that there is no hurt intended the honeſt part of the Anabaptiſts, but to ſuppreſs the ill diſpoſed of them, and who were guided by a Jeſuitick Party who had the power over them; Theſe things will ſatisfy ſome but not all. I have formerly acquainted you how the Royaliſts, the Presbyterians, the Papiſts and Independents have been abuſed, and now the Anabaptiſts with all other Sectaries are more abuſed then thoſe, and will be daily worſe uſed, becauſe they are naturally a more furious ſimple People, and will be more deſperate in words, but otherways nothing can be expected, yet that will do harm, as to diſturb us in Reſolutions with our Counſels; And altho' you know this, that I have written and much more, yet it will ſignify little to your Maſter's Advantage, if he be not ſtirring, and endeavour very ſpeedy Supplies to *Scotland* of all kinds, not only to encourage thoſe poor People that Act, who behave themſelves gallantly beyond expectation, conſidering what they have to do it withal; But if not ſupplied, and that we ſettle our Council before thoſe be ſupplied, and ſend down Forces againſt them, their condition will be ſad; If they receive a Repulſe, they will be dealt with as thoſe of *Ireland* have been, utterly deſtroyed with Fire and Sword, and not any of them left to live in the Land; this was the intention of ſome formerly, if God had not prevented it. Our Fleet which will be about 60, moſt of them are in the *Downs*, the Rendezvous will be at *Portſmouth*, they are not two parts manned, many of them taken from our Merchants, by which means they are diſenabled to go to Sea; if the *Dutch* play their part, and that you can keep them from agreeing, we ſhall not be able to ſet any conſiderable Fleet to Sea this Spring, for want of Men and Money, give them what conditions they deſire or reaſonable. As for *Ireland*, *Murtagh O Brien* doth all which is poſſible to be done with thoſe Men he hath; It is fit he ſhould not only be ſupplied with Arms and Ammunition, but with ſome Men; let not that be your work which will continue a charge on that and this Land, which will diſcontent the People, but will not bring the King's buſineſs to his deſire; We are at a loſs for Money already and will be every day at more; At *London* we are forced to take up our Tax by Soldiers, which is not pleaſing, and ſo it muſt be throughout all this Land; if *Holland's* Actings be not appeaſed, this Land will not be able to bear it, Trade being loſt; I aſſure you ſince the firſt breach with the late King, there hath been ſpent by the Parliament upwards of ſixty Millions in Money, and yet this is not ſo much as the loſs of Trade; I ſpeak it knowingly, I believe ſome of your pretended Friends, to pleaſe themſelves and to prolong time for their own ends, ſay the Army here is ſtrong enough to make the buſineſs the more terrible, but I aſſure you there is very few concern'd in it but themſelves, and ſuch as have bought Kings, Deans and Chapters, Biſhops and Delinquents Lands; for the firſt,

the

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

the Tenants of thoſe Lands do perfectly hate thoſe that bought them as poſſibly Men can do, for theſe Men are the greateſt Tyrants every where as Men can be, for they wreſt from the poor Tenants all former Immunities and Freedoms they formerly enjoyed; The Weſt part of *England* hath very few Soldiers in it; *Cornwall*, *Somerſet*, *Wilts*, *Gloſter*, *Dorſet* and *Oxford* Shires, have not in them 300 Horſe and 1000 Foot, neither was ever People more diſcontented, yet all this is nothing if you take not your fit time; If once we ſettle and put things in an orderly way, your Game will be the harder. Farewell.

Sir,

Your very humble Servant,

T. M.

14 *Dec.* 1653.

General Monck's *Letter with an account of the Fleet.*

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. p. 75.

Right Honourable,

SINCE my departure from the *Hope* in Obedience to your Commands, with ſuch Ships as were ready for Service, on the 12th Inſtant it was reſolved at a Council of War, That the Fleet ſhould ply between the Iſle of *Wight* and *Beachy*, and over upon the Coaſt of *France* ſo near as with ſafety we might, in hopes to have met with thoſe *Dutch* Merchants Ships with their Convoy of 30 Men of War, whom we have expected till now, ſuppoſing they would have come through the Channel this laſt Eaſterly Wind; but hearing nothing of their Motion, and the Wind being now Weſtwardly; It was Yeſterday thought fit, with the Advice of the reſpective Commanders in the Fleet, that we ſhould Sail for *Ellen* Road, and there to ride in a ready Poſture upon any Intelligence we ſhall receive of the Enemies Motion, and in order thereunto, have appointed ſeveral Scouts for diſcovery of any Fleet, as interception of any Veſſels they may meet withal, in Enmity of this Commonwealth; The incloſed is a Liſt of what Ships are now in a Body, which I humbly preſent you with, and remain,

Your Lordſhips moſt humble Servant,

George Moncke.

Swiftſure at an Anchor off the *Culvert* Clifts the 16th *Dec.* 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653. Ibidem, Vol. 9. p. 93.

SIR,

I Have very little to write at preſent, my former will have told you of the order of this Parliament for a Trial of Monſieur the Prince, and to the end it might be done with the more State, The Dukes of *Guiſe*, *Delbeouf*, *D'Eſpernon* and *De Candale*, with the Marſhals of *De la Motte* and *De Villeroy*, were then preſent in the Parliament, and I am certainly told ſince, that the Commiſſioners appointed to try him, have already begun to proceed againſt him. In the mean time the Prince of *Conty* is coming to accompliſh his Marriage.

The ſame day, being *Wedneſday*, the Preſident *Thou* and ſome other exiled Members of the ſaid Parliament return'd to this City, to be Reinſtalled in their Charges, by virtue of a Letter of the King's, but this Grace of his Majeſty's is not general, for ſome of their Confraters do yet remain in Exile.

On *Thurſday* we had advice from St. *Menebould*, that the Governor of *Clermont* had put a Garriſon into *Vienne Chateau*, a place not far from St. *Menebould*, whereby the Country receives very great prejudice, and that five Carts full of Proviſions and Ammunition of War, were gone from St. *Menebould* for the Siege of *Breſſort*, which the Marquiſs *Duxel* was gone about with 1000 *Iriſh*, and in expectation of ſome other Troops of the Marſhial *de la Fert Seneterre*, to come to join with him; It is obſerved that ſeveral Forces are upon their March that way, which will make the Earl of *Harecourt* to look about him; Alſo we do ſee by the laſt Letters that came that day, that he was ſtill miſtruſtful, and had given ſix days time longer to Mr. *Bezemot* to procure him a categorical Anſwer, as I have formerly adviſed you, he had demanded.

A.D. 1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

The next day being yeſterday, the King went from hence in the Morning, accompanied by the Cardinal, to return to St. *Germain*, there to ſtay two or three days to take his Pleaſure, and afterwards to make a Journey to *Roan*, there to eſtabliſh the Officers of Juſtice, whom the *Normans*, and eſpecially the Parliament will not ſuffer but by Force.

The Vice-Chancellor of *Poland* hath ſent a Preſent of the value of 4 or 500 Piſtols to the Princeſs *Palatine*, ſent unto her by the Queen of *Poland* her Siſter.

The Marſhal of *Turenne* hath given a Viſit to the *Holland* Ambaſſador.

Here is not ſo much talk now of the Enterprize againſt *Naples*, and there is little likelihood for it, ſince the King's Ships are ſent for, to come to guard the *Normand* Coaſt for fear of the *Engliſh*, leaſt they might make ſome Attempt againſt this Country.

A.D. 1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

It is very certain that the *French* Ambaſſador is coming home very ill ſatisfied with the Pope.

Here is a new Report that they intend to transfer the Cardinal of *Retz* to the Citadel of *Amiens*, which will not be a means to haſten the return of the Duke of *Orleans*, who doth ſtill ſollicit for his Liberty, and for the execution of the Amneſtia's of his Majeſty.

Prince *Rupert* is expected here from *Nants* in very few days; I am told he is to perſwade *Charles Stuart* to go for *Germany*.

From *Paris* the $\frac{27}{17}$ *December* 1653.

The Dutch *Ambaſſadors to* Griffier Ruyſch.

A.D. 1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. *p.* 141.

My Lord,

WHEN we laſt *Friday* under your Cover gave their High and Mighty Lordſhips an account of the Condition of our Negotiation, and the reaſon which had hindered us from coming to a final concluſion, was that conſiderable Alteration hapned here about the Government, ſo that ſome time hath been loſt, which the Maſter of the Ceremonies hath been with us to excuſe, and afterwards he came to ſignify unto us by order of the Council: That the ſupreme Power of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland* was conferr'd on his Excellency the Lord Protector, that henceforth all Addreſſes with that Inſcription muſt be made to him. Since that we had yeſterday a Conference appointed us, where we met the Lord Viſcount *Liſle*, Sir *Anth. Aſhley Cooper*, *Woolſey* and *Strickland*; The chiefeſt points yet undecided were reſumed and opened, and debated; And on our parts we propounded all that we thought fit, and urged eſpecially the Comprehenſion of the Allies, according to their High and Mighty Lordſhips Reſolutions; that Conference was therewith ended, and we promiſed to deliver in writing that Night all what we had ſpoken at that time by word of Mouth, that ſo they might make report thereof to his Highneſs the Lord Protector, from whom they had received their Commiſſion as they ſaid; But becauſe we might not be further put off and delayed by Exchanging of Papers, we thought fit to communicate our Conſiderations to the Lord Viſcount *Liſle* in Perſon, and we did not only ſeriouſly remonſtrate unto him the Importancy of the buſineſs, and the neceſſity of concluſion, but expreſly added, that ſince all points and Articles were ſufficiently known and debated, and the power of concluding, did now reſide in the diſpoſition of one only, who had a full Information, that we could not be deferr'd any longer, but that we muſt depart within 2 or 3 days according to the Order of their High and Mighty Lordſhips; and this Night we are informed that our Report hath been made, and our buſineſs debated in the preſence of the Lord Protector, and a final concluſion taken to diſpatch us; Which we deſire of God, may be to the full content and ſatisfaction of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, and to the advantage of our dear Country, however we are reſolved not to be put off with any further delays.

A.D. 1653.

Nyport.

Bever. *Jongſtall.*

Weſtm. $\frac{2\ \textit{Jan.}\ 54.}{23\ \textit{Dec.}\ 53.}$

Jongſtall

Jongſtall *to Prince* Frederick *of* Naſſau.

A.D. 1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 9. *p.* 129.

Well deſcended Earl and gracious Lord.

YESTERDAY in the Afternoon at Four of the Clock, we had a Conference with four of the Commiſſioners of the Council of his Highneſs the Lord Protector, where we did plainly declare, after the Points we differ about were reſumed, as we had inſiſted on formerly concerning my Lord the Prince of *Orange*, Satisfaction, Fiſhing, King of *Denmark*; we could in no wiſe go from what we had ſaid before, and in caſe they did not give us contentment therein, that we were reſolved to depart; Hereupon the Viſcount *Liſle* anſwered, that he would report it to his Highneſs: This Morning we went to ſee the ſaid Viſcount at his Houſe, and told his Honour plainly, that in caſe we were not diſpatcht to day or to morrow, that we would not admit of any further Treaty, deſiring that he would report it to his Highneſs and the Council, which his Lordſhip promiſed us to do; undoubtedly ſhall be going from hence at the beginning of the next Week, either with contentment or without; God knoweth, how ſorry I am that we have been kept here thus long in uncertainty.

The Maſter of the Ceremonies hath ſignified unto us, that we muſt uſe his Highneſs with the ſame Reſpect, that the Kings of *England* have formerly received, and that hereafter there will be a diſtinction made between Ambaſſadors and other leſs qualified Miniſters, That the firſt ſhall make Propoſitions covered, but the laſt uncovered, which to avoid, we did deſire that we might have Commiſſioners appointed to conclude and make an end of our Negotiation.

A.D. 1653.

The Lord *Bourdeaux* hath writ to the *French* Court about it, *In ſumma*, it hath the face of a King.

By the Incloſed your Excellency may ſee to what Conditions the Protector is ſworn.

I am told of a truth, that *Cromwell* would fain have had the Title of a King, but the Officers of the Army were againſt it. Your Excellency may be aſſured that I will ſtill follow your directions in all things.

Juſt now is the Broucher of, come to tell us, that the hath done ſomething in our Buſineſs, and that to Morrow we ſhall have an anſwer to our content.

Weſtm. $\frac{2\ Jan.}{23\ Dec.}$ $16\frac{54}{53}$.

Superſcribed,
Jongſtall *to the Prince* Frederick, *Earl of* Naſſau, *and Stadtholder and Captain-General of* Frieſland.

The Lord Rhyngraef *to the States-General.*

A.D. 1653. *Ibidem. Vol.* 9. *p.* 132.

High and Mighty Lords,

SINCE my laſt of the laſt of *Xber*, I have not heard any thing of the *Lorraine* and *Conde's* Troops, but that they lie ſtill, The Duke of *Lorraine* having his Head Quarters at *Warenne*, and the Prince of *Conde* his at *Oley* and *Lautremagne*; by the Incloſed you may ſee what Letters the ſaid Princes have writ to ſome Towns of *Liege*; notwithſtanding the promiſe they make therein, yet it is firmly belived, that their deſign is againſt *Truyden*, *Tongeren* or *Viſet*; if they could take this laſt place, the *Maze* would be blockt up in a ſhort time, at leaſt about thoſe Parts, for this may eaſily make themſelves Maſters of the little Town of *Mazeiyk*, by means of the Garriſon of *Ruremond*.

A.D. 1653.

I am informed from *Luxemburgh*, that the Earl of *Ligneville* with the Regiment that hath lain a great while in that Country, hath taken the Marſh beyond *Terbu*, there to paſs the black Water to join himſelf with the other Forces; When I ſhall learn further of their deſigns, I ſhall inform your High and Mighty Lordſhips from time to time.

F. Rheyngraef.

Maeſtricht the $\frac{23}{2}$ $\frac{December}{Januar.}$ 1654.

An Intercepted Letter.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. p. 136.

SIR,

I Cannot give you any further Account of what concerns my Friends Mr. *Johnes* and Mr. *Lee*, not having diſcourſt further of it, nor ſhall not till the Writings be returned out of the Country, which cannot be until the next Week, by reaſon they went hence but on *Tueſday* laſt; I hope my laſt came to you,and one to Mr. *White* with an incloſed from his Friend the Doctor, who much longs to hear from him; his I preſume ſatisfied him in his buſineſs, otherwiſe I ſhould have done it; We have not had any Letter from you this Week, the Poſt (as our Prints ſay) being ſtopt at *Callis*; Mr. *Prichard* hath not as yet paid me the Money, nor I think cannot, he talks of going out of Town on *Monday* next, but when to return I know not; We have but little of News, the Town being full of the Diſcourſe of his Highneſs the Lord Protector, who I fear hath loſt much of the Affections of the People,ſince he took the Government upon himſelf; for it was obſerved, that at the proclaiming of him both at *Temple-Bar*, *Cheapſide*, the *New Exchange* and *Old* (except the Soldiers and not all of them) there were not any that ſo much as ſhouted, but on the contrary publickly laughed and derided him, without being taken notice of: I cannot omit the acquainting you with the humour of an ordinary Fellow at *Temple-Bar*, who coming accidentally there, and ſeeing a Troop of Horſe ſtanding and a Herald Proclaiming, he inquired what was the matter; a Trooper replied, told him that they were Proclaiming his Highneſs the Lord Protector, he asked him who that was, he ſaid it was the Lord Protector *Cromwell*, ſays the Fellow he protects none but ſuch Rogues as thou art; Whereupon the Trooper ſtruck him, but he ſeized on him, pull'd him off his Horſe and beat him ſoundly, and went away without any hurt, which cauſed all the People to ſhout and laugh, though it were before the face of ſome of the Council of State.

Monke Rides without this River with about 40 Sail; I have from a good Hand that he is deſigned for *Scotland*, from whence we cannot hear any thing, but what we have from themſelves here; I am told by one that had it from one of our Stateſmen, that we have received a very great loſs there, he talks of 1500 being killed on the place, 26 of our beſt Officers taken, and *Lilburne* narrowly eſcaped; he ſaid that the *Scots* are fortifying of a Houſe of the Earl of *Mont*... which lies between St. *Johnſtowne* and *Sterling*, and that *Lilbourne* went thither to prevent the ſame, and was there beaten; this I aſſure you is believed by thoſe that pretend to know much, and though the loſs may not be ſo great, yet certain it is,ſomething is done there which troubles us here; His Highneſs was this day to have dined with the Lord Mayor, but did not, whatever occaſioned it; The Anabaptiſts are highly enraged againſt him, inſomuch that *Vavaſor*, *Powell* and *Feake*, on *Sunday* laſt in *Chriſtchurch*, publickly called him the diſſemblingeſt perjured Villain in the World, and deſired that if there were any of his Friends there, that they would go and tell him what they ſaid, and with all that his Reign was but ſhort, and that he ſhould be ſerved worſe then that Great Tyrant the laſt Lord Protector was, he being altogether as bad if not worſe then he, and much more bitter Language then I can relate: I have not heard out of the Country this Poſt, but I am aſſured they are all very well; all your Friends here ſalute you, particularly Mrs. *King*, who deſires you to let her Friend know that ſhe is well, though ſhe hath not writ to him this Poſt. I have no more but to deſire you to think of him that is,

Dear Sir,

Your ever faithful Servant,

Kilei.

A.D.1653.

We have a report that my Lord and the Doctor your Friend have had a quarrel, pray you ſend the truth of it. I am juſt now aſſured, and from one that you may believe, that *Harriſon*, *Vavaſor*, *Powell* and Mr. *Feake* have been all this day before his Highneſs and Council, and that *Powell* and *Vavaſor* are this Evening ſent to Priſon, and *Harriſon*

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Harriſon hath his Commiſſion taken from him.

Dec. 22. 1653.

The Names of his Highneſs' Council.
Mr. *Laurence* Preſident,
Lord Viſcount *Liſle*,
Major General *Lambert*,
Major General *Deſborough*,
Major General *Skippon*,
Colonel *Johnes*,
Colonel *Sydnam*.
Sir *Gilbert Pickering*,
Sir *Charles Worſley*,
Sir *Anth. Aſhly Cooper*,
Mr. *Rouſe*,
Mr. *Strickland*,
Mr. *Maior*.

Superſcription, A Monſieur.

Monſieur Hicks a la Maiſon de la Poſt a Paris.

To the Lord General Cromwell *from Mr.* Stapilton *at* Upſall.

A.D.1653.

Thurle's Papers, Vol. 9. *p.* 144.

My Lord,

AFTER a tedious and moſt chargeable Journey of three Weeks, we are, (through the Goodneſs of God) come ſafe to *Ubſalia*, where I ſuppoſe the Queen intends to keep her Court all this Winter; We had (conſidering the time of the Year) a very fine Seaſon for our Journey, far beyond expectation, ſuch was the good Providence of God towards us; And we had (conſidering the Country) indifferent good Accommodation in our way, but our Expences were very vaſt, and by reaſon of the greatneſs of our Retinue, and Abundance of Carriages, we were not altogether without ſome difficulties and hardſhips. The Town of *Gottemburgh* were very civil in endeavouring to help my Lord Ambaſſador, to what might commode him in his Journey, and therefore they ſent their Cindick (who is with them in the nature of a Recorder) with us, to be ſerviceable to his Excellency upon the way, with other alſo of their Servants, without whom we could not have been, by reaſon we could not ſpeak the Language of the Country; The Grand Maſter of the Kingdom, having notice of my Lord's coming, ſent a Perſon of Quality, one of the Queen's Houſhold Servants, who met his Excellency twelve days before he came to this place, by whom alſo he ſent a Letter full of Civility and Reſpect, wherein he did deſire his Excellency, to excuſe the bad Entertainment he ſhould meet with by the way, hoping to recompence it by a better treatment when he came to *Ubſall*; The day we came hither (which was the 20th Inſtant) the Maſter of the Ceremonies came in one of the Queen's Coaches, to meet us about three *Engliſh* Miles from this place, who having conducted us a little way, we were met by two Senators, Perſons of great eſteem and quality here, who had with them about 18 Coaches with ſix Horſes apiece, to attend his Excellency into Town; It was a Reception more than ordinary, for their cuſtom is to meet Embaſſadors but juſt at the Town's end, and I ſuppoſe, had the Court been at *Stockholme* it would have been much more pompous then it was, but the littleneſs and ſcantineſs of the place could afford no greater; The Queen her ſelf was here on *Sunday* night laſt, to ſee the Lodgings provided for my Lord, and whether they were furniſhed handſome enough according to her mind; and indeed all things look as if they did bear a very great reſpect to the Commonwealth of *England*, and as if they had a good mind to enter into an intimate Alliance with us. The next day after his Excellency came hither, the Queen ſent one of the Gentlemen of her Bedchamber to ſalute him, and to underſtand of his Health, after his long and tedious Journey; ſhe has not been very well theſe days, yet ſhe intends to give my Lord his Audience this Afternoon, ſince he has ſo earneſtly deſired it, by reaſon of the approach of the holy days, which are ſo ſtrictly obſerved in this Country; There is a defect in her Titles, yet ſhe is willing to paſs it over ſuppoſing it an overſight, not a wilful neglect; It is only written thus, *Sereniſſimæ Principi* Chriſtinæ *Reginæ*, when it ſhould have been *Sereniſſimæ* ac *Potentiſſimæ Principi Dominæ* Chriſtinæ, &c. It would be very good the Council of State were exactly careful in ſuch Punctilio's in all their Overtures to Foreign States, and (my Lord) your Excellency may be pleaſed to ponder, whether all but at home, when the *Dutch*

Deputies

A.D.1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

Deputies in *England* came hither, that there was a defect in the Ambaſſador's Credentials, which they hoped would retard, if not fruſtrate the Succeſs of this preſent Negotiation; I would not willingly cenſure any, but certainly there are ſome intruſted in the inward Affairs of our Nation, who Fiſh much in the *Dutch* Buſſes, and keep a Correſpondence with them to our detriment: I have nothing further but to entreat your Excellency to mind us your poor Servants, who believe your Excellency does remember us at the Throne of Grace, as alſo the Officers of the Army, with the reſt of the Saints, that God would ſhine upon this Affair, and Crown it with his choiceſt Bleſſings; And I hope your Excellency will be pleaſed alſo to mind us, in putting forth your utmoſt endeavour to procure a further Supply of Monies, that my Lord Ambaſſador, who has undertaken not only a chargeable but a perilous Negotiation for the good of his Country, may not thereby impoveriſh his Family; The Bleſſings of our Lord Jeſus be upon your Excellency and Family. I am in all duty and gratitude,

A.D.1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

My Lord,

Your Excellency's moſt humble,

moſt obliged and moſt obedient

Servant,

Ro. Stapilton.

Upſalia, Dec. 23, 1653.

Superſcription, For his Excellency the Lord General *Cromwell*, theſe.

Extract out of the Regiſter of Reſolutions of the States-General of the United Provinces.

Lunæ 5 *Januarii* 1654. *N. S.*

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 9. *p.* 163.

THERE having been read a certain Paper of the Reſident *Aiſſema*, deſiring, That at the Succeſs of the Treaty of Peace betwixt this State and the Government of *Engand*; the City of *Hamburgh* may be comprehended in the ſame; It is found good and declared hereby upon precedent Deliberation, that the foreſaid deſire ſhall be taken into due Conſideration, as ſoon as the foreſaid Treaty ſhall be brought to thoſe terms, that thence there may be expected a good and ſettled Peace. Atteſted.

A.D.1653.

B. F. Mulere.

Underneath ſtood
According to the foreſaid Regiſter and Signed.

N. Ruyſch.

To his Highneſs the Lord Protector, &c. *and our General.*

The Humble Petition of ſeveral Colonels of the Army.

A.D.1653.
Ibidem, Vol. 9. *p.* 168. *bis.*

Sheweth,

THAT as Members of the Army we have ſolemnly declared, (not without Appeals to God for our ſincerity therein) That we did engage in Judgment and Conſcience, for the juſt Rights and Liberties of our Country, and not as a Mercenary Army; yet our high Eſtimation and tender regard of, and great confidence in your Highneſs, who hath engaged with us in the ſame Quarrel, hath made us attend in ſilence your Counſels and Determinations to the utmoſt extremity. But finding you have been of late upon Tranſactions of higheſt moment, whereupon the Life or Death of a good Cauſe, and the publick Intereſt of the Commonwealth doth depend, and that the Price of our Blood is brought to the utmoſt Criſis of Danger, we hold our ſelves obliged in Conſcience, and duty to God, our Country and your ſelf, to teſtify unto your Highneſs the integrity of our Hearts, in adhering to that Old Cauſe mentioned in our publick Declarations and Engagements to the Parliament and People, and humbly to mind your Highneſs of the Tyranny againſt which

See the Declaration of June 14, 1647.

A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

which we engaged, and of the fundamental Rights and Freedom, we intended to redeem out of the Tyrant's Hands with the Price of our Blood: And in this we ſhall confine our ſelves to that, whereunto the whole Army by their General Council agreed, not only before, but alſo after that high and exemplary Juſtice upon the late King for his Tyranny and Oppreſſion.

See the Remonſtrance from St. Albans, Nov. 16. 1648. 18. 19.

And in order to bring him to Juſtice, we then declared his Tyranny to conſiſt, in Oppoſition of the Supreme Truſt of Parliaments, concerning the People's ſafety in their abſolute Command of their Militia, when they judged it neceſſary, and of their Purſes to raiſe Monies, and of their Power to call all Officers of Juſtice and Miniſters of State to Accompt, *p.* 14, 15, 16, 17. he pretending that none of theſe Powers might be exerciſed without him; and that the People's choſen Truſtees could not provide for the People's Safety and Welfare, but at and according to his Pleaſure, and that whatſoever he did either with the Militia which he challenged, or whatſoever Miſchief againſt the People, neither Parliaments or any Power upon Earth could call to account, attach or meddle with his Sacred Perſon. See p. 14. 19. And we then alſo declared that the publick Intereſt of Right and Freedom originally contended for by us, *were conſtant ſucceſſive* Parliaments, to be freely and equally choſen by the People as their Repreſentors, for Matters of Supreme Truſt and Concernments, both for Safety and Welfare, and that thoſe Parliaments ſhould have the Supreme Power and Truſt in all civil Things whatſoever, in making Laws, Conſtitutions and Offices, and removing of any publick Grievance, and in giving final Judgment concerning War or Peace, and the whole Safety and Welfare of the People.

P. 8.

And that nothing ſhould be impoſed upon or taken from the People but by their Parliaments, and if any Attempts be made otherwiſe, that they ſhould not be bound thereby but free.

And that no Perſon whatſoever ſhould be exempt from Account unto, or Puniſhment by the People's Parliament.

That Principle of the King's Unaccountableneſs being the grand Root of Tyranny, and declared by us to be begotten by the blaſphemous Arrogance of Tyrants upon their ſervile Paraſites.

Now our Conſciences bearing us Witneſs, that we have dipt our Hands in Blood in this Cauſe, and that the Blood of many Thouſands have been therein ſhed by our Means, we tremble and fear before the Lord, in the Senſe of that Account we muſt render, for all that precious Blood, if we ſhould by Silence give away the Freedom purchaſed for our Country at ſo dear a rate, or be Inſtruments to ſubject the People unto the ſame or like kind of Thraldom, from which God hath delivered them by ſo many ſignal Providences, little leſs then Miracles.

We having therefore ſeriouſly and ſadly conſidered the preſent great Tranſactions and the Government, in the Settlement whereof your Aſſiſtance is required, and are preſſed in our Conſciences to declare unto your Highneſs in all humbleſs and ſoberneſs of Mind, that we ſadly reſent the dangerous Conſequences, of eſtabliſhing that Supreme Truſt of the Militia, at leaſt for the Space of two Years and a half of every three Years in a ſingle Perſon and Council of his own, whom he may controul by a negative Voice at his pleaſure.

And alſo that during the Seſſion of Parliament, the ſingle Perſon's Intereſt therein, ſhall be Paramount to the Intereſts of Parliaments, and this Power to be over ſuch a Militia as the King durſt not claim, that is to ſay, a Standing Army, which may in a ſhort tract of Time, by the Policy of any ſingle Perſon that ſhall ſucceed, be made wholly Mercenary, and to be made uſe of according to his Pleaſure the Being of Parliaments, and render all the Blood and Treaſure expended in this Cauſe, not only fruitleſs, but us and our Poſterities under an abſolute Tyranny and Vaſſallage, both in our Conſciences, Perſons and Eſtates, the Danger being beyond Compariſon higher (if any ſuch ſingle Perſon be corrupt) then it could have been to have allowed the late King's Claim to that antient Militia, which was to command the Country to Array, the Arms being in the Country's own Cuſtody, and themſelves or Men of their own chuſing to bear them, and had no particular Intereſt to oblige them to obey any of the King's illegal Commands, againſt themſelves and their Country; Whereas a Standing Army under a ſingle Perſon, which in time cannot rationally be ſuppoſed to be otherwiſe then Mercenary, will have an Intereſt of Subſiſtence and Preferment, in Oppoſition to the Commonwealth's Intereſt, and oblige them to his Commands.

And many late Examples have evidenced to the whole World; That ſuch a Commander of the Militia will at his Pleaſure, be Maſter of all Parliaments, Freedoms and Reſolutions, and of all our Birth-rights now purchaſed by our Blood, eſpecially conſidering, that according to that which is impoſed upon the preſent Parliament, no Parliaments ſhall ever dare to propoſe any thing againſt a ſingle Perſon's Command of the Militia, if he ſhould refuſe, during their Seſſion to diſpoſe the ſame as they ſhall adviſe.

So that whatſoever Proviſions are ſeemingly made, either for juſt Liberty of Conſcience, or for the ſecuring the Property of our Perſons or Eſtates, they are all made void ſecretly in this, and ſubjected only to the Mercy and Will of any ſucceeding ſingle Perſon, whoſe Heart may be corrupted with Ambition, Covetouſneſs, Luſt, Pride or Deſire of Domination.

And upon the ſame Account, we are ſenſible, that the next greateſt part of the Publick Intereſt engaged for, which is the Legiſlative Power in Parliaments to make or repeal Laws, conſtitute Offices, and to make War or Peace, even this ſhall depend upon the Will and Pleaſure of the ſingle Perſon; For he ſhall not only have a Challenge of a Share in the Legiſlative Power, but an abſolute Negative Voice to all Bills, containing any thing in them contrary to the Matters contained in the Government: Under which Pretence, a corrupted ſingle Perſon may, under Colour of a Right, prevent any Bill paſſing into a Law, by averring ſomething therein is contrary to Government; but if any Bill paſs into a Law without the ſingle Perſon's Conſent, it muſt be by the Parliament's Declaration againſt him, that he is obſtinate and will not conſent to the Bill, tho' he cannot ſatisfy them why he ſhould not; and how probable it is, that the Parliament ſhould dare to declare in ſuch manner, againſt him that hath the command of thirty thouſand Men obliged to him for their Pay and Preferment, we conceive every conſidering Man may judge; And beſides, how dangerous a Clog this will be upon the Power of Parliaments, when no Law can be made without the ſingle Perſon's Conſent, without hazard of a War, by ſo declaring againſt him as muſt render him odious to the People, which is not to be ſuppoſed will be borne by him.

And how little leſs this is in Effect then an abſolute Negative Voice, (the oppoſing whereof in the late King coſt ſo much Blood) is not hard to judge.

And if the ſingle Perſon ſhould Attempt the higheſt Tyranny upon the People, ſuch is the Power veſted in him, and in ſuch a manner, that the Parliament cannot execute Juſtice upon him according to his Demerits, unleſs it ſhall be ſuppoſed that, contrary to Nature, he ſhall aſſent to have Juſtice done upon himſelf: For the Parliament cannot by the Government make a Law, to take away the Command of the Militia from the ſingle Perſon, without his own Aſſent, and how then can they proceed to higher Acts of Juſtice againſt him, if cauſe be? But indeed the Power veſted in him renders him able to protect himſelf from Juſtice, as the late King might have done (ſpeaking as Men) if he had been guarded by a Standing Army paid and preferred by him, and the honeſt People without any formed Forces or Arms as now; And this we conceive to be of perpetual Prejudice to the Publick Intereſt for which we engaged; For the Power of Puniſhment, and the Subjection of every Perſon unto Juſtice, is that eſſential Part of Publick Intereſt, which is the Fence and Guard of all the reſt in the depraved Eſtate of Mankind.

See the Remonſtr. of Nov. 1648. *from St. Albans.*

And in regard of our former aſſerting that antient Freedom of our Country; That no Monies ſhould be levied upon them but by Parliaments, we ſadly apprehend the evil Conſequences that may enſue upon the Power of the ſaid Protector and his Council, to levy ſo much Money as will maintain a Fleet, and an Army of 30000 Men, and 200000 *l.* over and above, that the way of levying the ſame muſt not be altered, but by the Conſent of the ſucceeding Protector.

See the Governm. Art. 27.

Now having in our deepeſt Thoughts conſcientiouſly weighed the Premiſſes, calling to Mind our former Declarations to the People, with our Proteſtations and Appeals to God in our Prayers; That we did in the Integrity of our Hearts, ſeek only the Security of the Publick Intereſt, and Right, and Freedom, and not the Advancement

of

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. of our ſelves or any particular Party or Intereſt, and conſidering that we have borne up the Name of God in our Undertakings, and have done all in his Name; And finding in our Apprehenſions, the Publick Intereſt of Right and Freedom ſo far from Security, that the firſt Foundations thereof are unſettled, and the Gates are open that may lead us into endleſs Troubles and Hazards, the Government not being clearly ſettled, either upon the bottom of the People's Conſent, Truſt or Contract, nor a Right of Conqueſt, the honeſt People of *England* not being conquered, nor upon an immediate divine Deſignation, and our Ears being filled daily with Taunts, Reproaches and Scandals, upon the Profeſſion of Honeſty, under Colour that we have pretended the Freedom of our Country, and made large Profeſſion againſt ſeeking our private Intereſts, while we intended only to ſet up our ſelves.

Theſe Things thus meeting together, do fill our Hearts with Trouble and Sadneſs, and make us cautious of taking upon our ſelves raſhly any new Engagements, although none ſhall more faithfully ſerve your Highneſs in all juſt Deſigns then your Petitioners; And we are hereby forced to make this humble Addreſs, and to pray your Highneſs moſt ſerious Thoughts of that high Price of Blood and Treaſure, which the Commonwealth hath paid for its Right and Freedom, which was naturally and morally due unto it before, and of the Accompt muſt be given to the dreadful God for all the Blood we have ſhed, and that we can be deemed no better then Murderers, A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. if the Integrity of our Hearts, in the Proſecution of the juſt Ends of the War, do not render us juſtifiable therein: And to the intent, that the whole Publick Intereſt contended for, may be certainly ſecured to the People, and our Conſciences diſcharged in that great Duty: That a full and truly free Parliament may without any Impoſition upon their Judgments and Conſciences, freely conſider of thoſe fundamental Rights and Freedoms of the Commonwealth, that were the firſt Subject of this great Conteſt, which God hath decided on our Side, according as the ſame hath been propoſed to the late Parliament by the General Council of the Army, in the Agreement of the People which remains there upon Record; That by the Aſſiſtance and Direction of God, they may ſettle the Government of the Commonwealth, and the ways of Adminiſtration of Juſtice, and ſecure our dearly bought Freedom of our Conſciences, Perſons, and Eſtates, againſt all future Attempts of Tyranny; And ſuch a Settlement will ſtand upon a Baſis undoubtedly juſt by the Laws of God and Man; And therefore more likely to continue to us and our Poſterities: And in your Highneſs's Proſecution of theſe great Ends, of the Expence of all the Blood and Treaſure in theſe three Nations, your Petitioners ſhall freely hazard their Lives and Eſtates in your juſt Defence. And ſhall ever pray, &c.

Thomas Saunders.
John Okey.
Matthew Allured.

The Addreſs of the Dutch *Commiſſioners for a Paſs.*

To his Highneſs the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of England, Scotland, *and* Ireland.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, vol. 9. p. 174.

THE ſubſcribed Deputies of the Lords the States-General of the *United-Provinces*, being obliged to make a true and faithful Report to the ſaid Lords the States their Superiors, concerning the preſent Treaty of Confederacy and nearer Union, beſeech moſt inſtantly, that it may pleaſe your Highneſs to gratify them with a Paſs or Act of ſafe Conduct, A.D.1653. and alſo with a Warrant to hire a Ship here in the River of *Thames* or at *Dover*, to tranſport them with their Followers, Servants and Baggage into *Holland*, or any other Port of the *United-Provinces* or *Flanders*, as they ſhall find it moſt convenient.

Act. this 28th *Decemb.* 1653. *Stylo Loci.*

H. Beverning.
Will. Nieuport.
Allz. Jongſtall.

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 9. *p.* 234.

SIR,

TANDEM I received two of yours together, and now I find clear, that great hopes here of Diviſions in *England* will come to nothing, at which many are troubled, as alſo at your ſecond naval Army, *Mazarine* being moſt ſolicitous to find what their Deſign is, and for that Mr. *Bourdeaux*, our Ambaſſador, has ſpecial Orders, coſt it what will; The Number of the *Engliſh* Ships of War which periſhed in the late Storm betwixt *England* and *Ireland*, I aſſure you was written by our Ambaſſador in *London* to Card. *Mazarin*, but your Letters and many others make no mention of any ſuch thing, but the contrary in your laſt that all is falſe, which will gain no Credit to the Ambaſſador.

What you ſay, that all our Treaſons at *Bourdeaux* lately, were but politick Eſſays to get Monies, and that the Protector was innocent of thoſe Calumnies: I mentioned ſo much to one near *Mazarin*, whoſe Anſwer was, that were it not for fear of the Protector to be thereby irritated, that many had hanged for it before this time, that yet are Priſoners in *Bourdeaux*, For, ſaid he, if it be not Treaſon againſt the Crown of *France*, for the *Hugonets* to call in the Protector with an Army, what is Treaſon? And the *Hugonets* conſiderably have done it (ſaid he) which we well know, and will in due time take more notice of it: For *Blake*'s Fleet, he added further, they knew what they would be at, and for the ſecond Fleet they did not much care, though moſt willingly would know the utmoſt of their Deſign.

The great Demands of the Protector, (as they ſpeak here at Court) for Monies are too high, ſo in point of Ceremonies, the firſt and latter may be granted rather then break with you; For *Mazarin* hath other Deſigns which he can never compaſs, but by being at Peace with *Anglia*; I aſſure you, no thought of a Peace with *Spayne*, but in caſe of a Breach with *England*; Take it for Orthodox, this is *Mazarin*'s Reſolution, who is already preparing a puiſſant Army to begin the work with *Flanders* within two Months, and from *Flanders* encouragement given to the Deſign, as time will bear witneſs.

A.D.1653.

Card. *Retz* being ſo great in *Rome* is a great Vexation to Card. *Mazarin*, ſo is the Defeat given to the unfortunate Duke of *Guiſe*.

Within theſe two Days hither is come from *R. C.* in *Cullen*, Mr. *Thomas Talbot* to the late Queen of *England*, that ſhe may beſtir her ſelf, in ſoliciting the Catholick Princes to his Aſſiſtance, and many ſuch Vanities; He ſays, the Duke of *Glouceſter*, by order of his Brother *R. C.* is gone from *Flanders* to the *Hague*, he ſays alſo to his beſt Friends, that *R. C.* before it be long, upon good Grounds, and with a good Army will go ſomewhere, and the place *Scotland*, as I underſtand; he ſays *R. C.* deſires much the Tranſportation ſhould go on in *Ireland*, for thereby he expects great Advantage to his Affairs at home and abroad, which is all of that.

The Treaſure of *France* was never greater, and yet more hard to receive Monies, as I hear moſt complain, which imports great Deſigns at this time; from

SIR, Yours.

Paris $\frac{30\ \text{Dec.}}{9\ \text{Jan.}}$ 1654.

Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol.* 7. *p.* 155.

SIR,

ALL our Expectation here is about a Peace with *England*, concerning which, our Deputies with you write by their Letter of the 2d of *February*, 1654. That they were almoſt come to an Iſſue either to conclude the Peace, or quite break it off, and had been hitherto hindered by the late Change of Government, which had loſt them a Day or two, which they ſay was excuſed to them by the Maſter of the Ceremonies, and that ſince they had been admitted unto one Conference with Commiſſioners appointed by his Highneſs, where

A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2. where they had propounded that which they thought neceſſary, and eſpecially the including the Allies according to the Reſolution of the States-General, and that they had ſince ſent in writing what they had debated by Word of Mouth, and hoped, that now the power of concluding did reſt in one Perſon they ſhould have better Succeſs.

However this News of the Alteration of the Government, and the placing in the Lord Protector is diverſly underſtood here, ſome judging it to be the greateſt Blow to the Houſe of *Orange* and the *Stewards*, which they ever received, and that it will make much for the Peace; others are of another Opinion, and eſpecially thoſe of the Party of the Prince; who although they judge the Peace neceſſary (as ſeeing no way to continue the War with Reputation) do wiſh a Rupture of this Negotiation, hoping that ſomething will fall out for the Prince of *Orange* by the War, but nothing can by the Peace, and this Party do ſo much fear the Domination of the States of *Holland*, that they would not be angry, although *Holland* ſhould loſe their Trade and Commerce, which muſt neceſſarily follow from the War.

In the mean time the King of *Denmark* is very jealous concerning his own Condition, leſt the States-General ſhould leave him out of their preſent Treaty with *England*, and therefore notwithſtanding the former Promiſes this State hath made unto him on this behalf, he hath writ a Letter to the States-General, deſiring, that their Commiſſioners in *England* would procure a Paſs for an Agent of his, to be ſent into *England* to treat with that State.

They write from *Sweden*, that although the Ambaſſador of *England* is well received, that yet the Queen hath declared that ſhe will not treat in any wiſe to the Prejudice of this State with *England*, ſo that we do not now fear much what *Sweden* will do.

The *French* Ambaſſador *Chanut* is here very buſy, upon the Articles of the Treaty with *France* againſt *England*, and all the Provinces but *Holland* comply fully with him. A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Hague; the 9 *Jan.* 1654. / 30 *Dec.* 1653.

Amſterdam, 9 *Jan.* 1653. *N. S.*

There was upon the laſt *Tueſday* ſuch a violent Storm, that an incredible Loſs hath happened in *Holland*, and we fear the like in *Zealand* and other Parts alſo; There were at that time riding at Anchor in the *Texel*, between 50 and 60 Ships Merchantmen, 33 whereof were caſt away, and the reſt were caſt upon the Sands and the Shore, which they hope to get off again, alſo one *Eaſt-Indie* Ship called the *Lilly* caſt away, and another named the *Marigold* ſhattered exceedingly; We fear the ſame of our Ships coming home from the *Sound*, being in all 150 Ships, whereof we hear no News yet; much hurt hath alſo been done here in the Town by the ſaid Storm, a Malt-mill in the Town fell on fire, and with four Houſes more was burnt down, and divers ſuch Harms we hear of in other Places, eſpecially in a place called the *Rype* in the *North-Holland*, a Mill fell on fire and was burnt down with 5 or 600 Houſes more, two Churches and the Town-houſe, and divers ſmall Ships and Boats that lay in the Haven were burnt and conſumed with the Fire. Ibid. p. 249.

This doth ſomewhat diſcourage them, yet they diligently intend the equipping of their Summer Navy, 30 new Ships are taken on to be built, the leaſt of 40 Guns and ſome more, two whereof ſhall be as big as the new Ship of the Admiral of 70 Pieces of Cannon; *Amſterdam* is to build 10. the reſt at ſeveral Towns, and if no Agreement be made, there is no doubt but they will bring to Sea a very good Fleet.

Mr. Whitlock *the* Engliſh *Ambaſſador at* Sweden *to the Lord Protector.*

May it pleaſe your Highneſs,

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol.* 10. *p.* 206.

I Take the Boldneſs to give you an Account of the Paſſages here, both before and ſince the receipt of my Credentials from your Highneſs, for which great Care and Reſpect of me and my Company here, we do return our moſt humble Thanks to your Highneſs, rejoicing in this happy Settlement of our native Country, and the due Honour to your ſelf, and humbly praying the continuance of your Favour to us, more particularly to your Servants here, whereof I eſteem my ſelf one, as well as my Son Captain *Beke*, Mr. *Stapleton*, Captain *Croke*, and my moſt diligent and ſtout Attendants, we all do moſt heartily pray to God for the Health and Happineſs of your Highneſs and of our Country.

The Rix Chancellor came hither on *Saturday* laſt, and on *Monday* laſt came to viſit me, he ſtayed above three Hours with me, diſcourſing in *Latin* of many things, but eſpecially of the Affairs of *England*, and particularly of your Highneſs, and with much expreſſion of Reſpect to you; He ſeemed pleaſed with the Diſcourſe by his long ſtay, which his Followers ſaid, they never before ſaw him do with any Ambaſſador: himſelf told me, that he had received great Contentment and Satisfaction from me, with other Expreſſions concerning me, which I looked upon as Compliments, rather then material to trouble your Highneſs with them; He deſired an intimacy of Friendſhip with me, and that we might often meet, that the Commonwealth of *England* had manifeſted great Reſpect to the Queen, in ſending me hither, and that he would not be wanting to expreſs his particular Reſpects to them and to your Highneſs, and to bring my Buſineſs to a good Effect.

Wedneſday laſt I waited on the Queen, with whom I was alone above two Hours, ſhe is pleaſed to allow me that, which ſhe doth not uſe to afford to other Embaſſadors, Diſcourſes in great freedom with me, ſhe was pleaſed to tell me, that ſhe received great Satisfaction from me concerning our Affairs, relating to our ſelves, to *Holland*, and to other States; She ſaid, ſhe intended to take a Journey for about eight Days, and in the mean time that my Buſineſs might not be delayed, ſhe had appointed her Chancellor to confer with me, and, becauſe I was a Stranger to him, ſhe would tell me his Temper, which ſhe did, and ſaid that if we did not agree it muſt come to her; For which great Favour and Teſtimony of her good Inclinations, I thanked her Majeſty.

A.D.1653.

Thurſday I viſited the Rix Chancellor, with whom I ſtayed near three Hours, and when I deſired him to appoint a time of our Meeting, according to the Queen's Directions, he ſaid it could not be till after her going out of Town, but in the mean while he deſired to be informed by me, concerning the Settlement of our Commonwealth and Government, which I endeavoured to clear unto him; he told me that what I deſired would ſpeedily be taken into Conſideration; I anſwered that I deſired nothing, and came not, *Ut Cliens, ſed ut Amicus*, to make tender unto the Queen of the Friendſhip of the Commonwealth; he deſired me to excuſe him, and that he meant no otherwiſe, and that he did not only deſire the Friendſhip between the two Nations, but that he and I might have an intimacy of Friendſhip between us; At my parting, I entreated to know whether he was ſatisfied concerning the Settlement of our Commonwealth, or elſe it would be in vain to treat upon Particulars, before Satisfaction firſt had in the general, which I apprehended had not been wanting, becauſe her Majeſty ſent her publick Miniſters to our Commonwealth, and had one there now reſiding; he told me that my Information had fully ſatisfied him in thoſe Points and concerning all our Affairs.

This Morning came the News from *England* hither, whereof there was much Diſcourſe, eſpecially with the *Dutch* and *Scotch*; I preſently ſent to the Queen to deſire an Audience to ſee how ſhe would treat me, before my Meſſenger returned; Count *Tot* came unto me, he is the firſt Gentleman of her Bedchamber, and great

Captain

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Captain of her Guards, and in much Favour with her, and told me that the Queen had ſent him, to congratulate the Occaſion of Honour to my General, and of Happineſs to my Country, for which her Joy was ſo great, that ſhe could not omit the ſending to me to expreſs it; I returned my Thanks to her Majeſty, for the continuance of her Reſpects to my General and to my Country; After this the Maſter of the Ceremonies brought the Queen's Coaches about three a-Clock, and carried me to the Court, where the Queen ſent for me into her Bedchamber, which ſhe had not done at any time before, ſhe told me the News with much Joy, and ſaid that *Boneale* and divers others wrote it from *London*, and aſked if I had my Letters; I ſaid no, but by other Letters I had reaſon to believe the News, and to expect her Majeſty's Inclination thereupon towards me; ſhe ſaid, *par Dieu*, ſhe bore the ſame Reſpect and more to my General and to me, then ſhe did before, that ſhe had rather have to do with one Man then with many, ſhe told me ſhe doubted my Letters were intercepted, and therefore if I would at any time ſend any in her Packet, her Secretary ſhould take care of them, and ſhe would promiſe me they ſhould not be meddled with; After I was come home, ſhe ſent one of her Secretaries to me with the ſame Meſſage, and whilſt he was with me, my joyful Letters came, which in part I communicated to the Secretary, and told him that I deſired to wait upon the Queen again, when her Majeſty would permit; he went preſently to the Caſtle, and brought me word from the Queen, that ſhe deſired I would come to her this Night, which I did, though very late, and although I had before received thoſe Teſtimonies before-mentioned, of her good liking of this News, yet before I could deliver your Highneſs's Letters to her, I diſcourſed in general of the Buſineſs, and ſhe being very pleaſant, I told her that in caſe my Lord Protector ſhould write unto her Majeſty, I preſumed his Highneſs Letters would have a good Reception from her; ſhe anſwered that they ſhould be moſt welcome to her; whereupon I preſented my Credentials to her, and after ſhe had read them, ſhe aſked me how it came that my Lord Protector's Name was put firſt in the . . . . . . I anſwered, that it was the conſtant Form in *England* uſed to all other Princes and States, ſhe ſaid if it was uſed to other Princes ſhe was ſatisfied, I told her that my Lord's Name ſigned himſelf was ſubſcribed, and ſhe was very well pleaſed, giving me her Hand to kiſs, ſhe told me that ſhe would write her ſelf to my Lord Protector, and deſired me in my Letters to acquaint your Highneſs, that no Perſon had a greater Eſteem and Reſpect of your Highneſs then ſhe had, which ſhe would be ready to manifeſt, and was very joyful of this good News from *England:* After the fit Ceremonies performed at my Houſe, I held it requiſite to give this trouble to your Highneſs, and it being extreme late, I hope this will obtain your Pardon for my Faults in this Letter.

Your Highneſs's moſt faithful

and moſt humble Servant,

B. Whitelock.

Upſale, Jan. 13. 1653.

The Ambaſſador in Sweden *to Mr.* Thurloe.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 10. *p.* 210.

SIR,

I Return my very hearty Thanks for your laſt Letters of the 23d of *Dec.* and for all your former Letters; It is the greateſt Comfort to me in the World to hear from my Friends in *England*, and to ſee their care and love of me in my Abſence, eſpecially upon the Change in *England*; If their Servants here had not been timouſly and kindly remembered, and thoſe Buſineſſes ſent to us, we had been deſpiſed, but I moſt humbly thank his Highneſs and my Friends in *England*, and particularly your ſelf that we were not forgotten; I hope that God will give his Bleſſing to this Settlement, and that it will be much for all our good; The *Dutch* and *Scots* here began to talk of high Diſtractions and Confuſions in *England*, but as ſoon as my Letters came, I went to Court and ſilenced them all; The Queen is much pleaſed with the News, and hath received my Credentials from his Highneſs, with great Expreſſions of Contentment

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. tentment and Reſpect, both to him and to the preſent Settlement; We had Bonefires at my Door, and ſhooting of our little Guns; I have been twice this Day with the Queen, and am grown a great Favourite with her, inſomuch that many have deſired me to promote their Suits to her, but I refuſe all, and meddle only with my own Buſineſs: The Rix Chancellor hath expreſſed great and extraordinary Kindneſs to me, not only to my ſelf, but to many others; We ſhall grow great Linguiſts here by continual ſpeaking of *French* and *Latin*, which is not to be avoided whenſoever we meet with thoſe here; The Rix Chancellor ſpeaks good *Latin*, the Queen only the *French*, ſhe will not permit to have any other preſent, but diſcourſes with me alone, ſaying that ſhe underſtands me when I ſpeak *French* as well as if I ſpake *Swediſh*, and indeed ſhe is extreme civil and courteous to me: I have given my Lord Protector a particular account of all the Paſſages here, and hope well of my Buſineſs, and that our good God will give a Bleſſing to it.

Your moſt affectionate Friend,

B. Whitelock.

Upſale, Jan. 13. 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 10. *p.* 214.

SIR,

ALL that is done, treated or ſpoken here, is of Peace or War with *England*; On *Friday* laſt the 16th, arrived here the Poſt from *England*, but without any Letter to the States-General, which did very much anger them; and the more becauſe they did perceive and underſtand, that the Commiſſioners of this State, did communicate with the Miniſter of his moſt Chriſtian Majeſty at *London*, who had writ about it to the Ambaſſador *Chanut* here, ſo that they ſent to the ſaid Ambaſſador, a Gentleman whoſe name is *Ayent*, to learn ſome News of him; The ſaid *Ayent* brought word back to the States-General, that the Ambaſſador had adviſe that all was accommodated, and when they thought to have concluded, that then the *Engliſh* came and produced two Points concerning the Sovereignty of the Sea, which the *Engliſh* will have to be acknowledged to belong to them; Secondly, Concerning the Prince of *Orange*, whom the *Engliſh* deſire to have excluded here from all Employment and Government, and that thereupon the Buſineſs was either in ſuſpence or broken off; The Ambaſſador having heard that, and that they did divulge it, did inform himſelf about it, and at ſeveral particular Viſits did give to underſtand, that the ſaid Monſieur *Ayent* had made an ill Report of it; The ſaid *Ayent* doth ſeem to be of the Party of 145, and did report it as they would have it; The ſaid Ambaſſador on the contrary had ſaid, that he had word ſent him abſolutely, that there was great likelihood of a Peace; it being very true that concerning the ſaid two Points, there was yet ſome Diſpute, but that both Parties inclining to Peace and Moderation, there would be Expedients found out, to expreſs thoſe two things the moſt favourably, without any Breach that poſſibly could be; In the mean time the State is very ill ſatiſfied they receive no Letters from their Commiſſioners.

$\frac{\textit{Orange}\text{ Party}}{145,}$ do give out that the Treaty is quite broken, and do rejoice at it, for it is that which they deſire, and ſaid that the *Engliſh* have done all this only to gain time, and to hinder the Aſſiſtance, which otherwiſe they would have ſent from hence into *Scotland*; I can aſſure you that not any thing is done here, all is at reſt and expects the Iſſue of this Pacification; when heretofore they treated with the Commiſſioners of *Lige*, and did declare that they did alſo deſire other Electors, Princes and States to enter into this Treaty, they did eſpecially invite the Elector of *Brandenburgh*, whereupon he hath declared, that not only for himſelf he had a mind to enter into it, but that he had alſo given order to diſpoſe the Landgrave of *Heſſen* to enter into it.

Geldre being Preſident at preſent, hath propounded, that the State ought to ſend and keep at *Bruſſels* a Miniſter, or at leaſt a Commiſſioner.

In

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

In the end on *Wedneſday* the 21ſt at Night, the Commiſſioners arrived at the *Hague*, tranſported in an *Engliſh* Frigat, and landed at *Goeree*, not without great danger of Shipwrack, being almoſt caſt upon the Iſland of *Walcheren*, taking that for *Goeree*; Yeſterday they made a full Report thereof, and having found at *Graveſend* an expedient for the Including the King of *Denmark*, (which was the only ſcruple that was remaining) theſe Commiſſioners had writ a Letter of very great thanks to his Highneſs the Protector, and parted very well ſatisfied, filling many with Joy, but not the Royaliſts nor their Dependants; for the Hatred and Averſion, which formerly was againſt the Parliament or Nation, is now only converted againſt the Lord Protector, to whom Men give Elogies as they were wont to give to all; Yea a Miniſter in the Pulpit, the ſame Morning when the Commiſſioners arrived at Night, could not with-hold from praying for a Peace, for a Peace that ſhould be good, firm and durable, or otherwiſe that God would Dethrone the Tyrant, and render the Scepter to the true Owners.

In the mean time 173 *gaudent in ſinu*, hoping to maintain themſelves well, if a Peace be made againſt $\frac{\text{P. Orange}}{145}$ and $\frac{\text{Royaliſts}}{146}$ and undoubtedly *Holland* will advance and further the buſineſs; and for themſelves they will make no difficulty, and as well *England* as *Holland* do very well to make a Peace, for thereby the one and the other will render themſelves again very conſiderable, and be very formidable to others; Inſtead of having War and the Incumberances thereof, each (eſpecially *Holland*,) do find themſelves inſulted over by one or other.

In the mean time I do very well ſee already, that this Peace will be very much blamed and oppoſed by 145 before it be made, for they will ſay that the *Engliſh* do all this to render *Holland* careleſs and negligent, and that the *Engliſh* will deceive.

Really ſo long now as this deliberation will laſt, all the Negotiation with *France* will Sleep.

For the Including of *Sweden*, theſe Commiſſioners have acted without being required for the doing thereof, but cunningly, to ſay or make believe, as if the buſineſs of *Denmark* and of *Sweden* were the ſame thing.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Although that the Commiſſioners in their Letter to the Lord Protector, gave him hopes that in ſix Week all their Conſents and Approbations could be had here, yet it is ſo, that that is impoſſible; The diſtances of the Provinces, as alſo diverſities of Opinion, will directly or indirectly take up and require longer time, which in effect will be prejudicial to this State, not to *England*, for here zeal and vigour will grow cold, the State will delay through hopes of the Peace; In *England* on the contrary, there being but one Head and one Management of Affairs, quick, ſudden and with expedition, and alſo one, as to thoſe that govern; but here is the quite contrary as you know.

Yeſterday the States-General were met till half an hour paſt Seven of the Clock at Night, *Holland* is very well ſatisfied, and troubled that the Commiſſioners did not ſtay in *England*, they will have them ſent back again with all ſpeed, to ſign the Treaty, whereof the Commiſſioners have made a Concept of 29 Articles (they made it in the *Engliſh* Frigat when they were at Sea) having omitted ſome of the 27 Articles preſented by the Commonwealth of *England* the 28th of *November*, and put in others, wherewith they will ſend Commiſſioners expreſs to all the Provinces; And although that the Commiſſioners have writ to the Lord Protector, that in ſix Weeks all will be done and perfected; yet it is ſo, that it cannot be, for there will be ſome Provinces and Humours, that will ſtudy to delay it, as was ſeen in the Peace of *Munſter*; And then $\frac{\text{Orange Party}}{145}$ were for a Peace, now they are againſt this.

And by reaſon that $\frac{\text{States General}}{104}$ are ſo much unſatiſfied with $\frac{\text{Hamburgh}}{159}$ reaſon will have $\frac{\text{his Highneſs}}{130}$ to favour them, and eſpecially to comprehend them in $\frac{\text{the Peace}}{171}$.

$\frac{11}{21}$ *Jan.* 53.

A.D.1653.
An. 5. Car. 2.

The Dutch Commiſſioners Report to the States-General about including the King of Denmark in the Treaty.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. p. 255.

SIR,

THE Lords of *Beverning*, of *Nieuport*, and *Jongſtall*, according to their High and Mighty Lordſhips Reſolution of the 22d *Jan.* 1654, being ordered to give to the Lord *Chariſins*, Reſident of the King of *Denmark*, a full Communication of what had hapned in their Negotiation in *England*, concerning the Including of the ſaid King, in the Treaties to be made with the Commonwealth of *England*, have this day reported, that they did obſerve and fulfil their Lordſhip's Commands that Night, and had declared to the ſaid Reſident at large, and with all the Circumſtances, that they in the laſt Conference with the Lords Commiſſioners of the Lord Protector were broken off about it, becauſe they could not accept of the Extention of that Point, as the ſame was made in Conformity of the ſaid King, and ſet down in the expreſs Order of their Lordſhips, but that afterwards, it had pleaſed the Lord Protector to ſend after them another Extention upon that Article, where ſeeing they found the ſaid Treaty and the Inſtruction of their High and Mighty Lordſhips to be entirely and perfectly obſerved and fulfilled, as the ſame Extention was twice read diſtinctly to the ſaid Lord Reſident; and that he after ſome other Diſcourſes, concerning the ſatisfaction to be made to damnified Merchants in *England*, which being likewiſe cleared up to him, did declare to have received full content and ſatisfaction, and that his Majeſty, his Council and all the People in *Denmark* would receive unſpeakable Joy thereby, deſiring a Copy of the ſaid Article to ſend to his Majeſty the next day by the Poſt, which they had cauſed to be ſent unto him.

A.D.1653.

Read 26th *Jan.* 1654.

Extract out of the Reſolutions of the Lords States of Holland and Weſtfrieſland, taken in their Lordſhips Aſſembly on Tueſday the 27th January 1654.

A.D.1653.

Ibidem, Vol. 10. p. 258.

IT being put to the Debate, how and in what manner after the convenienteſt way, ſatisfaction can be given to the Commonwealth of *England*, for the Damages which the Proprietors of certain *Engliſh* Ships, that were ſtayed the laſt year at the Inſtance of their High and Mighty Lordſhips in the Harbours of the King of *Denmark*, do pretend to have ſuffered, as is mentioned more at large in the 2d Article of the 29 Articles, upon which the Commiſſioners of their High and Mighty Lordſhips lately come from *England* were agreed with his, the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*; Which ſatisfaction according to the ſaid Agreement, and the foregoing Reſolutions of their High and Mighty Lordſhips is to be made and born by this State; Wherein it is thought fit and underſtood, that the buſineſs ſhall be refer'd to the Generality, to the end, that thoſe that ſhall be ſent into *England*, may be generally and abſolutely authoriſed to make an end of the ſaid Point in a friendly way, for ſo much, with his ſaid Highneſs the Lord Protector, in caſe they can come off at a reaſonable Compoſition, or otherwiſe therein to yield ſuch Submiſſion, as they, according to opportunity and the inclination of the humours there, ſhall judge to tend to leaſt coſt and charges of this State.

A.D. 1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Extract of the ſecret Reſolutions of my Lords the States of Holland, *taken in their Aſſembly on* Tueſday *the 27th January* 1654.

A.D. 1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. p. 261.*

UPON the Report made by Meſſeurs *de Beverningh* and *Nieuport* to my Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, concerning the Clauſe which was inſerted into the 12th of the 27 Articles, which were exhibited unto them from the Government of *England* upon the $\frac{18}{28}$ *Nov.* dat. touching the Prince of *Orange* and his Line; After a mature deliberation, it hath been reſolved and concluded, that in conformity of a Propoſition made to that end, the ſaid Clauſe ſhall be wholly obliterated, as it hath been already taken away out of the 12th of the aforeſaid 27 Articles; And that inſtead thereof it ſhall be decreed and concluded by an expreſs Article in the Treaty; That all thoſe who ſhall be advanced by the States-General, to the Place of Captain or Admiral General of the Militia by Sea and Land, or by the States of the Provinces to the Place of Governor or Stadtholder thereof, ſhall be bound and obliged to confirm by their Oath the aboveſaid Treaty and all the Articles thereof; And alſo to promiſe by Oath, That on their parts and to their utmoſt power, they will maintain and execute it from one Article to another, and will cauſe it to be maintained and executed.

Extract of the Reſolutions of the States of Holland *and* Weſtfrieſland, *taken in their Aſſembly on* Tueſday *the 27th of* January 1654.

A.D. 1653. *Ibidem, Vol. 10. p. 262.*

REPORT being made this day in this honourable Aſſembly, by Monſieur *de Beveringh* and *Nieuport* Commiſſioners with the deceaſed Monſieur *Vande Perre*, as alſo Mr. *Jongeſtall*, for and on the behalf of the States-General concerning their tranſactions in *England*, with all the Circumſtances and Communication of divers Propoſitions, Anſwers and other Pieces relating thereunto, happened in their Negotiation, ſince the late return of Monſieur *Nieuport* and *Jongeſtall* in the Month of *Auguſt* laſt; And of all that they have negotiated and treated of, in behalf of this State; firſt with the Council of State, and conſequently after the Eſtabliſhment of this preſent Government, with the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, and eſpecially, that after ſundry Conferences and various Debates, the buſineſs was carried ſo far, that after they had agreed on both ſides upon the Articles of the Treaty in Hand, there wanted nothing more but that the ſame ſhould be ſigned and ſubſcribed; And that the ſaid Monſieur *de Beveringh*, *Nieuport* and *Jongeſtall* (Monſieur *Vande Perre* being then deceaſed) had reſolved unanimouſly to ſign the ſame in the name of God, and in reference to a due Ratification from the States-General, but that they were hindered in their Reſolution by a difference that happened in the extent of the Article, touching the including of the King of *Denmark*, and the things depending thereupon; And that not knowing how to overcome this difficulty, nor how to accompliſh together, the Inſtructions and Orders of their Superiors by the Extenſion that was offered, they were neceſſitated to defer the ſaid Negotiation, in which interim it pleaſed his Highneſs the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of *England*, and *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, to ſend unto the ſaid Deputies after they were gone, ſuch an Extenſion upon the aforeſaid Point which did ſatisfy them very much, and having given notice of this their Reſentment in a Letter to his Highneſs, they found it expedient and neceſſary, for the happy and ſpeedy accompliſhment of the ſaid Treaty, that themſelves ſhould go over with all expedition, for to procure an Approbation and Ratification of this the ſaid their Negotiation; and that

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

that for the ſame end they thought it good to ſet down in writing what was agreed in the ſaid Conferences conſiſting of 29 Articles; Which writing being read in the Aſſembly, and Report being likewiſe made by the Penſionary, concerning the Tranſactions of the ſaid Deputies of the States-General upon the ſaid 29 Articles ſo mentioned; And all being deduced and cleared from Point to Point, that the ſubſtance of the ſaid Articles was grounded upon the Articles and Inſtructions, upon the ancient Confederacies and Arguments, and upon the Reſolutions of the State that was ſent them, and that being weighed and conſidered, were found within the compaſs of the Commiſſion and Order of the ſaid States-General, and Thanks were returned by the Members of the Nobility and the Deputies of the Cities in the Name of their Superiors, unto the foreſaid Monſieur *de Beverningh* and Monſieur *Nieuport*, as the States of the Province of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland* do alſo give them Thanks by theſe Preſents, for their good Offices and Services, but eſpecially for their Zeal and Fidelity they have ſhewn on this Negotiation for the good of the State, and the execution of the good intentions of the States-General, according to their Inſtructions, and Reſolutions and Orders given unto them; Which ſaid Members of the Nobility and Deputies of the Cities, have alſo Approved and Ratified in the name of their Superiors, the ſaid 29 Articles abſolutely without any reſervation, according as they were agreed on in the ſaid Conferences, as the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland* do by this Approve and Ratify the ſame; And it is further reſolved and concluded, that in the General Aſſembly of the States, it ſhall be declared by the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, by way of their Provincial Reſolution and Advice, that Thanks be given likewiſe by the States-General unto the ſaid Deputies in general, and to every one in particular, in form and manner as above mentioned, and that the ſaid their Negotiation ought to be approved of and likewiſe Ratified; for which end, the ſaid States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, alſo ſhall do all their endeavour as much as is poſſible or imaginable, henceforth, without any intermiſſion, that the ſaid Ratification of the other Provinces be procured, concluded and effected, without any delay or loſs of time; And that in the mean time, the ſaid Deputies, or ſome, or at the leaſt one of them, be ſent forthwith for *England*, to confer and ſign the ſaid Articles with the Commiſſioners of his Highneſs, or as his Highneſs pleaſeth; and to procure that as ſoon as poſſibly may be, all Hoſtility and Retorſion may ceaſe, and a Suſpenſion of Arms be made, including the King of *Denmark* according to the Treaty: That likewiſe Letters be ſent by the States-General, to all publick Miniſters of this State, and Deputies of this Nation, reſiding in *France* and *Denmark*, that they advertiſe the Merchants and Mariners, intending to return for this Land with their Ships and Merchandizes, and command them in the name of the States-General, to keep themſelves yet for a while longer in the Havens of the ſaid Kingdoms, till they be acquainted further what the iſſue and final concluſion of this Treaty with *England* ſhall be.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Agreeth with the Regiſter

H. Van Beaumont.

Extract out of the Reſolutions of Holland, Tueſday *the 27th of* January 1654.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. p. 267.

WAS read the written Propoſition made by the Lord Ambaſſador *Chanut* yeſterday in the Aſſembly of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, firſt by word of Mouth, and afterwards delivered in writing, tending to the end, that the King of *France*, for many and divers reaſons to be ſeen more at large in the ſaid Declaration, may be included in the Treaty of Alliance of this State, to be made with the Commonwealth of *England*; Whereupon being debated, it is thought fit and underſtood, that the buſineſs ſhall be deferr'd to the Generality, to the end, their High and Mighty Lordſhips Commiſſioners, or thoſe who to the final finiſhing of the ſaid Treaty ſhall be ſent into *England*, may be ordered *in Mandatis*, that they do uſe all poſſible means, to the end the ſaid King may be comprehended in the Treaty,

A.D.1653.

and

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

and that what ſhall be reſolved by their High and Mighty Lordſhips, Communication thereof be given to the ſaid Lord Ambaſſador, with aſſurance that their High and Mighty Lordſhips will not only uſe all poſſible means for the ſaid Incluſion, but likewiſe in caſe of Succeſs that the Treaty take effect, their Lordſhips will be ready to do all good Offices at the deſire of his ſaid Majeſty, either by Interpoſition or Mediation as otherwiſe, to the end his ſaid Majeſty as well as this State may come to a good Underſtanding with the Commonwealth of *England*.

Secret Intelligence from the Hague.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. p. 340.

SIR,

According to your deſire the ſmall *Dutch* Books you ſent, are by many here ſecretly read, and one lends them for the reading to the other, ſo that in a ſhort time it will be publiſhed to a great many; I give you at this time too great a trouble, it being my whole Week's work; The Extracts will let you ſee how ſolid and ſecure your Intelligence is, and ſecreſy thereof is requiſite in the higheſt degree, which I pray may be ſacredly ſo obſerved.

After the return of our Deputies from *England*, the Provinces of *Holland* and *Frieſland* preſſed very hard the reſt of the Provinces, for the Ratification of the Treaty made in *England*, but the other Provinces would by no means do it, till firſt they had conſulted their Principals, and that with an obſtinate ſeeming Reſolution; The three Deputies boaſt very much to ſome of their Friends here, how prudently, politickly and ſtoutly, they carried on their Negotiation in *England*, by which means, they obtained all their deſires, and granted not the tenth part of what they might by their Inſtructions; and truly it appears by their Papers they were more ſtout then they needed, but finding ſome good by it, they have gained more then they or their Maſters expected.

The Province of *Holland* did meet this day, to deliberate upon the Ratification of the Treaty, and in two Meetings they have diſpatched all the buſineſs, Approving and Ratifying the whole Treaty in every Point thereof; Of which they gave intimation to the reſt of the Provinces, and inſiſted and preſſed very much, that at the leaſt they would conſent, that one of the Deputies returned from *England*, ſhould be ſent back thither to the Lord Protector with convenient and befitting Inſtructions, but this could not be by any means obtained, the reſt of the Provinces reſting fixed, are conſtant not to permit the ſame, untill ſuch time as they had taken the buſineſs into further Conſideration, and thereupon maturely to take ſuch Reſolution as ſhould be beſt for the Countries and ſolelily agreed upon; Whereupon the ſaid Province of *Holland*, after a ſhort Diſcourſe or Conference, did reſolve to ſend back into *England* only Mr. *Beverning* with their Approbation and Ratification of the Treaty, and to that purpoſe he is gone, &c. The ſaid Deputies come from *England* viſited the Reſident of the King of *Denmark* here, and gave to him a Relation of the Treaty, and the manner of the Incluſion of the King his Maſter therein, wherewith the Reſident was abundantly ſatisfied, and gave many thanks to the ſaid Deputies, aſſuring them he would by an Expreſs acquaint his Maſter with the whole Negotiation.

The ſaid Deputies likewiſe viſited Monſieur *Chanut* the *French* Ambaſſador, and gave to him ſuch a Relation of their Negotiation, as they thought well might pleaſe him; but he was Rampant and highly diſſatisfied, becauſe his King was not included in the Treaty, and ſuddenly after as you may ſee following, formed a Paper, and firſt delivered verbally the ſame, and after gave it in writing to the States-General, which the States of the Province of *Holland* did not much regard, neither a Letter which was ſent to them by Cardinal *Mazarin*; for I can aſſure you, and as you may ſee by their Reſolutions, the Province of *Holland* will ratify and go on with the Treaty, whether the King of *France* be included or not in the ſame; yet it will be much inſiſted upon, *France* ſhall be included, but not break upon it.

The ſaid Province of *Holland*, after the Arrival of the Deputies, and giving account of their Negotiation, inſiſted much

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

much with the reſt of the Provinces that the three Deputies ſhould be ſent back into *England*, with Titles and Qualities of Ambaſſadors Extraordinary, but after all endeavours not being able to obtain that, the ſaid Province of *Holland* deſired, that at leaſt a Letter ſhould be written to the Protector or Secretary *Thurloe*, thereby intimating the great ſatisfaction which the States-General received, that the Treaty was ſo well and ſo far advanced, and that they were upon concluding with all poſſible and convenient ſpeed the Ratification thereof; But the reſt of the Provinces unanimouſly and conſtantly would not liſten to either of theſe Propoſals; Yet in the end I ſee there muſt be a Peace with *England*, or breach of the Union here, which I believe they will not chooſe more then in the Peace with *Spain*, or the maintenance of Stadtholders and Governors, *&c.* It is certain the Faction of the Prince of *Aurange* will endeavour all Obſtructions to this Peace, being his Excluſion was ſo much inſiſted upon by your Commiſſioners: They are in a rage generally at it, *&c.* Yet we do not here give over building of Ships of War or making other Preparations for the War, and ſo we ſhall, though we do obtain the Ceſſation which Monſieur *Beverning* hopes to procure there, as you may ſee in the following Extracts; Divers Merchants Fleets we have ready to ſet forth, but they all hope for a Ceſſation of Arms at leaſt; But if you grant that Ceſſation without further grounds then we yet know of here, *Beverning* and the Deputies may well boaſt; You have given enough before you be ſure to know what you have or ſhall for it.

This is but a digreſſion from the matter I intended, which you here have as follows, *&c.*

The Paper of the Deputies of the United Provinces, which was given by them to the Commiſſioners of the Council of State the 2d of *December* laſt, in anſwer to the 27 Articles delivered from the ſaid Council to the ſaid Deputies, *Friday* the 28th of *November*, principally contained the ſequent Heads.

Firſt, concerning the Treaty of Intercourſe in the Year 1595, and other Acts touching the ſame made in *London* and at the *Hague*, upon the third Article of the ſaid 27, which mentioneth ſatisfaction.

Upon the 12th Article concerning the Excluſion of the Prince of *Aurange* and his Line from all publick high Commands, which the Deputies ill reſented; that the *Engliſh* ſhould interpoſe in ſuch Elections more then the States-General did or ought to do in theirs, which they had no right to.

Upon the 15th Article, which contains the viſiting of the States-General's Ships by the *Engliſh*, which was by the Deputies eſteemed Injurious, as Superiority without Reciprocation.

Upon the 17th Article, which imported the Fiſhing under recognition, a thing where their Mighty Highneſſes ſhould be caſt without any reaſon or right, from that which they poſſeſſed time out of memory with full liberty.

Upon the 14th Article, which imports a limited Number of Ships of our Ships of War, and a Denunciation previous of our Arming, for which was to be demanded the conſent of the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, *&c.* To which the Deputies gave a ſtout and rebuking anſwer, *&c.*

This Paper I preſume you have at full in *England*, or I would ſend it to you *de verbo ad verbum*, and in truth the *Dutch* Deputies were very high in it, of which the boaſt is here.

I could alſo ſend to you the Copies of the ſaid Deputies Letter to the Lord Protector, with the anſwer thereof to them by Secretary *Thurloe* of the 13th of *January*, the firſt containing the Deputies being fully ſatisfied with that, which Lieutenant Colonel *Doleman* delivered to the ſaid Deputies in writing, and by word of Mouth; and that within ſix Weeks or leſs they would ſend the Ratification of the Treaty from all the Provinces, or ſooner, *&c.*

The Secretary's Letter anſwered, that the Lord Protector expected nothing leſs than thoſe delays, which his Highneſs always found on the Deputies part, *&c.*

The Deputies of the States-General in *England*, after their Arrival here, gave in a Paper of the 22d of *January* concerning the Prince of *Aurange*, importing, that notwithſtanding all their Arguments, Reaſons and Oppoſition againſt the deſired Excluſion of the Prince of *Aurange*, that the *Engliſh* Commiſſioners in their laſt Reſolution declared to them, that by all means, they would have that Article in the Treary as it was the 9th of *January* 1654, *ſtylo novo*, but if the Deputies pleaſed with this *Temperamentum*, that it ſhould be ſet a particular ſecret Arti-

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. cle from the Treaty, and gave up the ſaid Article expreſs in the following words.

Concerning the other Clauſe excluding the Prince of *Aurange* from the Captainſhip General, we find it neceſſary to inſiſt upon it in ſubſtance, by reaſon of his Relation to the publick and grand Enemies to this Commonwealth, are the pretenſions he may have in time to come to the ſame; But if you pleaſe we ſhall be content, that the ſame Clauſe ſhall be omitted in the 12th Article, ſo that it be ſet apart as a ſecret Article, *&c.*

The ſaid Deputies ſay moreover in another Paper, That there was propoſed to them, by Perſons of Conſideration and Quality in the Government of *England*, That the Clauſe about mending the 12th Article, concerning the Excluſion of the Prince of *Aurange* and his Houſe, from the Supreme Charge Military and Civil in theſe Provinces, might be wholly blotted out, ſo that in an Article of this Treaty, or an Act apart there, ſhould be inſerted inſtead thereof; “ That all ſuch that hereafter ſhall be elected by their Mighty Highneſs, to that Charge of being Captain General or Admiral of their Militia by Sea or Land, or by the States of the reſpective Provinces elected to be Governors, ſhall be firſt obliged and bound to ſwear this Treaty and every Article thereof, to be ſacredly obſerved in Conformity thereunto, to maintain the ſame to the utmoſt of their power”.

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. The 26th of *January* the Ambaſſador of *France*, Monſieur *Chanut*, had Audience from the States-General, and gave in a long Paper of complaint, becauſe the King his Maſter was not included in the Treaty of Peace with *England*; And among other Rants and Inveighing Language, he asked if their Mighty Highneſs employed their Ambaſſador *Boreel* in *France*, to treat of a League and Confederacy betwixt the King his Maſter and the United Provinces, to make their own Conditions the better with *England*, *&c.* he added further, the World would take notice of their Ingratitude to *France*, which in all their Neceſſities and Exigencies aſſiſted and relieved them, and now having no occaſion to uſe *France*, will leave and quit her, *&c.*

In concluſion he earneſtly deſired, yet that *France* may be included in the ſaid Treaty before it be Ratified.

The Paper was ſo long rehearſing the Obligations of the States-General and the United Provinces to *France*, but this was the ſubſtance which the ſaid Ambaſſador delivered, firſt verbally, and after in writing; which the States-General promiſed to take into ſerious and ſpeedy Conſideration, *&c.*

Hague $\frac{18}{28}$ *Jan.* 1654.

Extract of the ſecret Reſolutions of my Lords the States of Holland *and* Weſtfrieſland, *taken in their Aſſembly on* Thurſday 29 January 1654.

A.D.1653. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. p. 280. MONSIEUR *de Beverningh* in the Report he made in this Aſſembly upon the 27th of this Month, of that, what he with Monſieur *Nieuport* hath negotiated in *England*, having touched among other Points, that after the Eſtabliſhment of the preſent Government of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, he had met with an opportunity for the advancement of the ſaid Negotiation, to ſalute his Highneſs the Lord Protector of the ſaid Commonwealth; Whereas he had no Order from the State to that effect, to make for his own particular Compliment of Congratulation upon the Authority and Dignity, wherein his Highneſs by the ſaid Eſtabliſhment was placed; The States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, after Deliberation have commended and approved of the ſaid Congratulation, as they do commend and approve thereof by theſe preſents. A.D.1653.

Extract

Extract of the ſecret Reſolution of the States of Holland *and* Weſtfrieſland, *taken in their Aſſembly on* Thurſday *the 29th of* Jan. 1654.

A.D. 1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. *p.* 281.

IT being put to the queſtion how and in what manner, and with what Formalities, the Reſolutions of the Lords the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, taken the 27th of this Month, concerning the Negotiation with *England* might be put in execution: The Members of the Nobility, and the Deputies of the Cities, have concluded and determined unanimouſly, that in the Aſſembly of the States-General the buſineſs be ſo ordered, That Monſieur *de Beverningh*, *Nieuport* and *Jongſtall*, or ſuch as ſhall be employed for the execution of the ſaid Reſolutions, which the States-General, upon the Provincial Advice of the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland* aforeſaid ſhall take, may be authoriſed and charged, in the name and on the behalf of the States-General, to congratulate his Highneſs the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, and to declare that they are informed with great Satisfaction, that his Highneſs is inclined ſincerely to remove thoſe preſent Differences, that have fallen out betwixt the two Nations, that the ſame may be accommodated and reconciled by convenient means; And a good and ſincere Confidence be eſtabliſhed between the two Commonwealths; And that likewiſe they be very glad, that his Highneſs is conſtituted and enabled, both freely and abſolutely to exerciſe that good Diſpoſition and Inclination, which will appear to all the World, and eſpecially to thoſe two Nations: Further adding, that the States-General ſhall not be wanting on their part, to contribute all that in reaſon and according to Chriſtian Sincerity, may be expected from them, beſeeching thereby the Almighty God, that he will continue his Highneſs in the ſame intention, and diſpoſe him more and more, for the accompliſhing and perfecting ſo good a work, to the welfare of both Nations, and the mutual Joy of the reſpective Subjects and Inhabitants on both ſides; And that therefore it may pleaſe his divine Majeſty, to bleſs and preſerve the Perſon and Government of his Highneſs; Laſtly, that the foreſaid *Beverningh*, *Nieuport* and *Jongſtall*, or they who ſhall be employed for the execution of the ſaid Reſolutions, that ſhall be taken by the States-General, according to that vote of the 5th of *June* laſt, be qualified and endued, before their departing, with the Character of publick Miniſters or Ambaſſadors, or at leaſtwiſe the ſaid Qualification and Character be ſent after them before the ratifying; and the Deputies of the other Provinces, being preſent with the General Aſſembly, ſhall be earneſtly entreated by the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, as they alſo are by this intreated, to ſend this Reſolution to their Lords and Superiors, with all the haſte and expedition that poſſibly may be, that ſo they may be ſufficiently authoriſed, as well for this preſent purpoſe, as for that Provincial Advice and Reſult of the States of *Holland* and *Weſtfrieſland*, and concerning the principal work.

A.D. 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D. 1653.

Ibidem, Vol. 10. *p.* 300.

SIR,

THE things you deſired of me, I have ſent them by Sea, hoping you have received them ere this; I have received the Aſſignation; *Holland* is very buſy to finiſh the Treaty of Peace, as you may ſee by ſending over the Lord *Beverning*.

The Earl of *Oldenburgh* hath alſo deſired here to be Included.

A.D. 1653.

The Ambaſſador *Chanut* hath had Audience and made a long Speech, whereof the deſign and ſubject was, to congratulate upon the Peace with *England*, but not without ſome reproach or aſſaults, by reaſon they had not taken ſo much care and zeal here as they ought to have done for the Including of *France*, demonſtrating by good and lively reaſons, that the Intereſt of this State did require the ſaid Incluſion, and that this State could not be ſecure and ſafe in the obſervance of the Peace with *England* then by this Incluſion, and in the end all his concluſion was the ſaid Incluſion of his King; but after he was withdrawn, there was ſaid by thoſe of *Holland*, that the *French* Pirates have plundered and robbed the *Hollanders* in the *Mediterranean* Sea of many Millions. One of the Commiſſioners ſaid, that the *Engliſh* demanded of the *French* upon the ſame Subject twenty Millions; And although this State ſhould pardon and forgive their own damage, how and why can this State content the *Engliſh*, if they inſiſt for ſatisfaction of theſe twenty Millions; It is true, that they did inſiſt for the King of *Denmark* concerning the 23 *Engliſh* Ships, for they had promiſed the King to bear him harmleſs; but they have made no ſuch promiſe to *France*; yea to the King of *Denmark* of himſelf, they have promiſed to bear him harmleſs in nothing but thoſe 23 Ships; for his old differences, if he have any, Men will very much wonder, if the ſaid King will be contented of the form of the Incluſion which is agreed on: It is true, that the Commiſſioners that were in *England*, did communicate to the Reſident of *Denmark* the Article of the Incluſion; Whereupon he returned Thanks, and did ſeem to be as well contented, as the Commiſſioners did ſhow themſelves to be with the Lord Protector, ſo have thoſe Commiſſioners reported it, and their report they have inſerted in a Reſolution, to make uſe of it, if at any time the King of *Denmark* ſhould complain that he is not ſatisfied.

The 29 Articles being examined, they were found conformable to the Inſtructions, ſo that thoſe Gentlemen have Thanks returned them approved of all.

The effect of that will be, that *Holland* only, if need be, will accept of theſe Articles, and it is held here, that underhand they are agreed with his Highneſs therein.

Holland did very much inſiſt, that the Lord *Beverning* might return into *England*, or otherwiſe that the Commiſſioners ſhould write to Mr. Secretary *Thurloe*, but the Provinces would not agree to it.

I am alſo told that the Princeſs *Dowager* is contented, it being conſiderable that ſhe will not, that Men ſhould ſay, that for the particular greatneſs and intereſt of a Child, the State ſhould continue in an effuſion of Blood, and the Ruin of the Commerce of the State.

Madam *Strickland* having tranſported Caſſes and Coffers towards *Antwerp*, and having alſo paid the Duties, now deſiring to bring them from thence back again hither, to imbark them in the Ship of War that brought over the Commiſſioners, with paying new Duties, they have agreed unto.

As ſoon as the Commiſſioners being come from *England*, and had made Report and Communication of the 29 Articles; The Privy Council went each of them towards their Cities to communicate them, which did cauſe a very ſudden Meeting of the States of *Holland*, and in a competent number, ſo that there appeared nine from *Amſterdam* alone; on *Tueſday* the 29th of this Month they were together till almoſt Midnight, and then *concordibus votis* (*Leyden* alone, which heretofore was ſo well affected to the Parliament, taking it *ad referendum*, but ſince hath conformed it ſelf, *ipſo quoque Nobilitatis membro aſſentiente*,) it was reſolved to Report it to the States-General, as was done the next day, that *Holland* did ratify and approve all, and that they did give the Commiſſioners Thanks for their good Services, and for doing all what they ought to do.

And concerning the Point of the Prince of *Orange* and of the King of *France*. *Item*, of the King of *Denmark*, they did produce other Reſolutions of the ſame date. But the Provinces (ſince that expreſly they keep Aſſemblies) they have taken that *ad referendum*.

Here is great rejoycing with the States of *Holland*, and on the contrary the Courts and the Men of the Courts are very melancholy, ſeeing very well, that this Peace will not only prejudice the King of *Scotland*, but chiefly here the young Prince of *Orange*, and 145 do ſpecially Tax the 11th Article of the 29, where it is ſaid, that this State muſt turn away all thoſe whom the *Engliſh* declare their Enemies; It would ſuffice, ſay they, to call them Rebels or Fugitives, for under the Name of Enemies, the *Engliſh* will be alſo driven away from hence, yea all ſuch as ſpeak ill of them; And how many new difficulties and ſcruples the *French* Ambaſſador did put in, is to be ſeen in his Propoſition, which the

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2. other Provinces do take very much into Conſideration; But *Holland* will ſtrongly endeavour to overcome that, and to make Peace, which will render the Governors of that Province very firm and eſtabliſhed againſt 145. I can aſſure you that 145 were never more dejected and diſheartned then at preſent by this Peace; But 162 will not care for any thing at preſent, *ſed contra audentius ibit*.

The Deſign of *Middleton* will alſo come to nothing; It is true that he had ſent ſome Arms and Ammunition out of the *Texel* for *Scotland*; The Money was procured and furniſhed by one *Douglas* and ſome other Royaliſts, but that cannot be very much, for the Royaliſts are poor.

They adviſe hither from *France*, that the King of *Scotland* hath diſputed with the Queen his Mother, that the Domeſticks of the King did but eat up one another, and betray one another, *in ipſa miſeria Regnum in ſe diviſum*.

The Lord *Benningen* doth aſſure again, that this State is not to fear any thing from *Sweden*; That *Sweden* will not ſeparate from *France*; but I do not know whether he be well informed; yea he did write to ſomebody, that the Queen will reſign up her Crown, which would be a thing rare enough. A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

Holland hath very much inſiſted for the ſending of ſome body into *England*, but hitherto in vain.

There is nothing done with the Ambaſſador *Chanut*, and they begin to neglect him.

I do underſtand that *Holland* alone will ſend ſome body towards *England*, which will the ſooner cauſe the other Provinces to reſolve likewiſe.

The Aſſignation I have received, by Sea you will receive ſomething which I have ſent you.

$\frac{20}{30}$th *Jan.* 1654.

Mr. Whitlock *the Ambaſſador in* Sweden *to Mr. Secretary* Thurloe.

SIR,

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol.* 10. *p.* 317. I Thought fit to give you a particular Account of the Paſſages here ſince my laſt Letters unto you: On *Tueſday* the 17th of *January*, the Rix Chancellor came unto me in the Morning, and in diſcourſe of the News of *England*, for his better Satisfaction I read to him part of my Letters; Then he diſcourſed about the Form of Government, wherein I ſatisfied him; He asked then by what Authority that Power was given to the Lord Protector; I anſwered, by the general Conſent of the People, of the Governors of the Cities of *London* and *Weſtminſter*, of the Magiſtrates, and of the Parliament it ſelf, who by writing did reſign their Power unto the Lord Protector, and agreed upon this Form of Government; Beſides, the Officers and Soldiers of the Army and Navy, in whoſe Hands the Strength of the Nation is, freely conſented hereunto: We then fell into Diſcourſe about the Buſineſs of my Negotiation, I deſired to know whether he had received Satisfaction by what I had diſcourſed to him before, and by what I had now ſhewed him concerning the Settlement of the Government of our Commonwealth; to which he gave no Anſwer, but ſaid that in my Credential Letters which I laſt preſented to the Queen, he conceived there was an Omiſſion, in that the Letters deſired her Majeſty to give me Credit, but do not at all expreſs that my Lord Protector will ratiſy what I ſhall agree to, and read the Copy of my Credentials from my Lord Protector; Upon which he made this Obſervation, and ſaid, that it was the courſe in Credentials to have that Clauſe inſerted; I anſwered, that I had not obſerved that Clauſe in the Credential Letters, but in the Commiſſion or Authority whereunto the Credentials refer: That in my firſt Letters I delivered to the Queen that Clauſe was not inſerted, yet not excepted againſt; That in my Commiſſion that Clauſe was inſerted of ratifying of what I ſhould do, and that I had received from my Lord Protector Authority to proceed in my Negotiation, and that my Commiſſion under the Great Seal of *England* was yet remaining in force, which Commiſſion and my firſt Credentials I ſhewed unto him, and then deſired to know whether he were ſatisfied in thoſe Points, without which Satisfaction it would A.D.1653.

be in vain to meet upon the particular Articles, which I had given in three Weeks ſince, and as yet had no Anſwer nor Conference upon them; I told him that my Occaſions in *England*, eſpecially at this time, and in relation to my Office, were very great, neither could I for my private Family; That I did believe I ſhould hardly be permitted any long time of continuance here, and therefore I deſired ſuch Proceeding and Diſpatch in my Buſineſs, as might conſiſt with the other great Affairs of this Nation, and with the conveniency of her Majeſty and with his Excellency's Leiſure; In the firſt place, I deſired to know if he were ſatisfied of the forementioned Points, concerning the Settlement of our Commonwealth, and concerning my Powers, to which he ſaid, that I had fully ſatisfied him in both thoſe Points; That what he had diſcourſed was only to this end, that he might the better underſtand the Affairs of *England*, about which he was to treat with me by command of the Queen, and therefore it was requiſite for him to endeavour to be fully informed, of all thoſe things which might be material therein, not that he had the leaſt diſreſpect unto the Commonwealth of *England*, or doubt of its Continuance or Proſperity, which he heartily wiſht, and did believe that by the laſt Settlement, it was in a much better Condition then before, that he did deſire to congratulate the ſame unto me, and the deſerved Honour of my Lord Protector, whereof he was very glad; And as to what I ſaid, concerning my having been here ſo long without any Anſwer, the reaſon whereof was, that neither her own Affairs, nor her publick Miniſters were ſo ready and near about her as when ſhe was at *Stockholme*; That for his Part he was ready to give all the diſpatch that might be unto my Buſineſs, and for that Purpoſe would give me a Meetting, if I pleaſed, to-morrow Morning, and he deſired the rather to meet in the Mornings then in the Afternoons, finding that time fitter for Buſineſs then after Dinner; I told him I would wait on him to-morrow Morning at his own Houſe, between eight and nine of the Clock, and ſo between eleven and twelve of the Clock at Noon we parted. The 18th of *January* between eight and nine of the Clock in the Morning, I went to the Rix Chancellor at his Houſe, according as I had promiſed him the Day before, where we read the Propoſitions and Articles which I carried with me, (a Copy whereof I formerly preſented to the Queen) and after a ſecond peruſal of them, he objected nothing againſt the firſt Article of the Propoſitions, but granted it; Upon our reading again of the ſecond Article, he made a long Speech to this Purpoſe, That in theſe Propoſitions were contained (as he apprehended) two Things, The firſt whereof related to a mutual Friendſhip, Correſpondency, and Commerce between the two Nations, and was of leſſer weight then the ſecond, which tended to a League both Offenſive and Defenſive, and to the Conſervation of the Intereſt of both Nations; That the preſent Condition of both States were to be conſidered; That the Commonwealth of *England* was already involved in Wars, of which, the *Swedes* ſhould make themſelves Parties, if they conſented to the ſecond Article; That the Kingdom of *Swedland* had Peace with all Nations at preſent, although formerly they had Wars with their Neighbours, the *Danes*, *Polonians*, *Moſcovites*, and alſo in *Germany*; All things were now ſettled with them and quieted there; And in ſpeaking of *Germany*, many things were remembred concerning the Generals *Leven* and *Ruthen*, and of their Service there for the Crown of *Swethland*, and what the Chancellor upon their departure for *Scotland*, at the beginning of our Wars foretold them, which afterwards they found to be true; He ſpake ſomething alſo concerning the Wars with *Poland* and of their King there at that time, neither did he paſs by unremembred the Affairs with the *Muſcovite*; Then he diſcourſed concerning the late *Swediſh* Wars with the *Dane*, in which he affirms, that the *Swedes* had received ſo much Injury againſt the antient League between thoſe two Nations, that it was neceſſary for the Conſervation of the Intereſt of *Swethland*, to wage War againſt the *Dane*, in which matter, not any Prince or Commonwealth had aſſiſted them either by Counſel or otherwiſe; And although it was propoſed to the *French* Ambaſſador then in *Swethland*, he anſwered, in that Buſineſs he had nothing in Command from his King; The ſame thing being urged to the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors here, and how much it would be for their Advantage as to their Trade and Commerce to the *Sound*, received the ſame Anſwer from them which the *French* had formerly given; He ſaid further, that at that time the Queen ſent Letters to the Parliament of *England*, in which ſhe earneſtly deſired their Advice concerning that Buſineſs, wherein ſhe likewiſe offered them to be included in the Treaty, as to the Trade of the *Engliſh* in the *Sound*, but neither the Parliament was at that time pleaſed to give her an Anſwer, before there was an Agreement made between the *Dane* and the *Swede*; He affirmed alſo, that whilſt the care of the Government of *Swethland* lay upon him, neither he, nor the Queen from whom he had the Adminiſtration of the Kingdom, brought any Detriment upon the Parliament of *England*, but rather favoured their Party, which he ſtill doth; And ſince the late Change of Government, and the conſtituting a Protector there, he hath had more hopes then ever, of the Stability and Proſperity of the Commonwealth: Notwithſtanding as he was a Counſellor of the Kingdom of *Sweden*, and a Delegate from the Queen, he ought to be careful that the Kingdom of *Swethland*, being now in Peace, might not be engaged in the Wars of others, which could not be avoided, the ſecond Article being granted, and therefore it would require a further Conſideration: He thereupon deſired my Excuſe, if his long Diſcourſe had too much taken up my time, and ſaid, that his late King, *Guſtavus*, always gave way to him to ſpeak his Mind, and thereupon deſired time to conſider of the Propoſitions; To which I anſwered, That he might take what time he pleaſed for the more ready diſpatch of my Negotiation, it being uncertain how ſoon I might be called home to my Lord Protector. And to that which he was pleaſed to remember concerning the Letters ſent to the Parliament, to which there was no Anſwer, they were dated 1643. at what time *England* was in a great Diſtraction, but as ſoon as there was an Opportunity they gave an Anſwer, the Parliament of *England* having appointed Colonel *Potley* to deliver their Letters to the Queen, and that I was aſſured the Parliament of *England* looked upon the Queen of *Sweden*, and the Rix Chancellor as their very good Friends; Concerning the War with the *Hollanders* our Neighbours, it was by them, without any Provocation on our Part, injuriouſly brought upon us, which unjuſt Proceeding of theirs, God hath been pleaſed to declare by giving the *Engliſh* ſeveral Victories over them; That the Commonwealth was not by any Straits reduced to beg a Friendſhip, but they having been victorious both at home and abroad, were willing by me to offer their Friendſhip to the Queen and Kingdom of *Sweden*, and that in that ſecond Article, there was an equal Advantage and Honour offered them, if not more then could accrue to the *Engliſh* thereby, becauſe that by that very Article is intended a free Trade and Commerce through the *Sound*, againſt all oppoſing the Traffick of either Nation, which, if by an Alliance with the Commonwealth be preſerved, the Navigation and Commerce through the *Sound* and *Baltique* Sea, will be of greater Emolument to the Crown of *Sweden* then to the *Engliſh*, which hitherto hath not been free; Therefore in my Opinion, that Article ought to have been accepted; And what relates to a mutual Aſſiſtance, that was to be left to further Conſiderations and particular Meetings to that End; And that it was worth Notice, that they would not ingage therein for the *Engliſh*, ſince it was improbable they could be long without Wars, although at preſent they were in Peace, the *Swedes* having many Enemies, which was better known unto himſelf then to me; He replied, that it was known unto him that the Crown of *Sweden* had many Enemies, nevertheleſs they were in Peace, but the *Engliſh* were ingaged in a War at Sea; To which I ſaid that it was ſo, but that the *Engliſh* Power at Sea was (God be praiſed) very well known, and their Friendſhip therefore the rather to be deſired; The Chancellor ſaid, that the mention of a Friendſhip with *England* was very acceptable, but the Conſideration of this Part of the Article required more time: The third Article being again read over, the Chancellor deſired an Expoſition of the latter part thereof, what Laws and Ordinances were thereby meant? I anſwered, the Laws of the Commonwealth of *England* in *England*, and of the Kingdom of *Sweden* in *Sweden* neceſſary for both, ſince they have regard to the Peace, Commerce and Traffick of each: With which Anſwer being ſatisfied, we went to the fourth Article, which having been

twice

A.D.1653.
An. 5. *Car.* 2.

twice read, he ſaid, That ſince there were ſome at this time in *Sweden*, which had been of the King's Party there reſiding with their Families, having Houſes and Revenues, whom it would not be juſt now to drive away; I anſwered, that if ſuch for the future endeavoured any thing againſt the Commonwealth, and if there were any here excluded from the Pardon of the Parliament, they were not to be harboured here, nor the Rebels, nor Enemies of this Crown in *England*; That I would be ready to conſent to an Alteration as far as it ſhould be reaſonable in that Article; It being then paſt Eleven of the Clock (the time of Dinner amongſt the *Swedes*) I would not then detain the Chancellor any longer. This Afternoon I attended the Queen, and had two Hours Diſcourſe alone with her, wherein I found her Inclinations very well ſet as to my Buſineſs, and ſhe told me, that ſhe would moderate any Difference between her Chancellor and me. I ſend you here incloſed the Copy of a Paper, which I thought fit to deliver under my Hand to the Queen, to which ſhe promiſed me an Anſwer, but I have not yet received it; I have alſo ſent you a Paper given unto me by Mr. *Beckman*, Secretary to my Lord *Laggerfaldt*, of which Buſineſs, and the ſtay of thoſe Ships there, is too much talk here; I earneſtly entreat you to be inſtant with the Council in this Buſineſs, it ſeems ſtrange that a Ship having the Queen's Paſs and my Lord *Laggerfield's*, ſhould be ſeiſed, eſpecially in this time . . . . and cannot get diſcharged; I ſpeak not at all in relation to my ſelf, but the Honour of my Nation, and the Succeſs of their Buſineſs here is concerned in ſuch Buſineſſes; there is likewiſe ſome Bales of Goods of the Queen's and of one of her Wardrobe, now in the Prize Office, which were ordered to be delivered before I came out of *England*; but are not yet had; I beg of you to remember theſe Buſineſſes, and to continue your Favours to me, and alſo to Pardon this moſt tedious Letter to you, which you may make uſe of to his Highneſs and to the Council as you think fit; I hold it my Duty to give a particular Account of my Tranſactions, which cauſeth this trouble to you, from

Your affectionate Friend to ſerve you,

B. Whitelock.

Upſale, Jan. 20th, 1653.

I ſaw a Letter that *George Cockain* had been to blame, I pray ſend me word what it is.

An Extract out of the Letter of the Lord Ambaſſador Boreel *of the* $\frac{20}{30}$*th* Jan. 1654.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 10. *p.* 330.

THERE is an Expreſs ſent into *England*, with order to Monſieur *de Bourdeaux*, Commiſſioner of this King there, to aſſure the Lord Protector, that in the Harbours of *France* they will admit nor Lodge no Ships, which would do any Damage at Sea, with Commiſſions of foreign Princes, to the Subjects of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*; The Letters out of *England* and all thoſe out of the *United-Provinces*, do yet differ very much concerning the Departure of their Lordſhips Commiſſioners out of *England*, and upon what Terms they ſhould be departed from thence.

There is new inſtance made again on the behalf of the Pope by his Nuntio, for the further recommending of the Peace between the two Crowns; The *Venetian* Ambaſſador doth expect order from his Commonwealth to the ſame Purpoſe.

This Court doth very much incline to favour the King of *Portugal's* Buſineſs, as well to aſſiſt him againſt the *Spaniard*, as alſo to reconcile the Differences between him and your H. and M. L.

An Extract out of the Notes of the Lords States of Zealand.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 10. *p.* 392.

BEING entred upon the debate of Affairs, concerning the Treaty of this State with the Commonwealth of *England*, after ſeveral Diſcourſes and Obſervations of the reſpective Members had paſt upon them, having fully conſidered what was neceſſary to be done; It was thought fit and reſolved to Approve and Imbrace, as is done by theſe Preſents, the twenty nine Articles conferred and agreed upon between both the Commonwealths; Provided that before the concluding of the projected Treaty, all poſſible Endeavours and Inſtances ſhall be made, to comprehend the Crown of *France* therein; And if that cannot be done, then all imaginable means are to be uſed, to contrive and beget a good Underſtanding between the ſaid Crown and the Commonwealth of *England*, and that all Acts of Hoſtility may be prevented between them; Moreover, that it be once more endeavoured to include therein, the deficient Article of the thirty ſix Articles formerly propounded to the Lords Ambaſſadors of *England*; That the Clauſe of the twelfth Article formerly ſet down by the Commiſſioners of the Commonwealth of *England*, concerning the Lord Prince of *Orange*, and afterwards brought in apart in a private Article, be wholly omitted and annulled; And in caſe that cannot be obtained, then to allow of it with the ſaid propounded *Proviſo*, namely, that all thoſe, who ſhall be ever choſen by their H. and M. L. for Captain-General or Admiral of their Militia by Land and Water, or by the States of the reſpective Provinces, for Stadtholder or Governor thereof, ſhall be bound to ſwear to the ſaid twenty nine Articles, and conſequently to promiſe upon Oath, that they will help to maintain and execute the ſame foraſmuch as lieth in them.

That in the thirteenth Article of the twenty nine, in place of any Goods, there be put all ſuch Goods.

That in the ſixteenth Article, that before the word Commonwealths, there ſhall be premitted, Kings.

A.D.1653.

That where is ſpoke in the twenty eighth Article, concerning the Affairs of *Amboyna*, that odious word of Murther is to be omitted.

That in the nineteenth Article, there muſt be a further Declaration and Limitation made concerning it, as that, but ſuch Goods only are to pay the Cuſtoms and Duties of the Country, where they are vented and ſold, and not the whole Ships Lading notwithſtanding their breaking of Bulk.

Moreover, that the *Proviſo* concerning the Prince of *Orange* formerly mentioned, ſhall remain firm and unalterable, and at the concluding of the Treaty be thereunto annexed, unleſs the ſame can be wholly omitted and annulled.

And for the promoting and advancing hereof, the ſaid Commiſſioners or ſome of them ſhall be ſent into *England* with all ſpeed, that during the Deliberation of the Provinces, to endeavour the effectuating a Ceſſation of Arms.

And alſo in the mean time, Word be writ to all publick Miniſters and Conſuls of this State, to the end, that all Merchants and Skippers may be admoniſhed not to go to Sea yet a while, but to expect the Iſſue of this Negotiation, to prevent all apparent Danger.

It is alſo thought fit, that the Lords Commiſſioners of their H. and M. L. that were employed in this Negotiation, have Thanks given them, and that it be ſpecially declared unto them, that the Troubles and Endeavours uſed by them therein, are done to the Lords States of *Zealand*, and ſhall be accordingly acknowledged by them.

As alſo thoſe who are to be appointed to go for *England*, (this Province intending to nominate one in the Place of the Lord *Vande Perre* deceaſed) ſhall have the Character and Title of Ambaſſadors, who being arrived there, ſhall congratulate his Highneſs the Lord *Cromwell*, with his illuſtrious Charge as Protector of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland* deferr'd upon him, but in ſuch Terms and Words as they according to Opportunity, ſhall find in their own Wiſdom and Diſcretion,

A.D.1653. An. 5. Car. 2.

tion, to be moſt proper and convenient.

And it is alſo thought fit, that this Provincial Advice be ſent with all ſpeed to the Lords their ordinary Commiſſioners at the Generality, and to be ſignified by them to the Aſſembly of their H. and M. Lordſhips.

Exhibited the 8th of *Febr.* 1654. S.N.

Extract out of the Journal of the Lords States of Friezland.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol.* 10. *p.* 397.

UPON the 10, 11 and 12th Articles, the Lords Commiſſioners do underſtand, that the Words, "declared and yet to be declared Enemies," ought to be omitted out of the ſaid Articles, as are found in the 1, 2, 3, 4 and 5th Articles of the Treaty of Entercourſe, dated the 14th of *February*, 1495, and being all too general, and ſubject to much Captiouſneſs; and that inſtead of thoſe Words, "declared or yet to be declared for Enemies, Rebels, *&c.*" theſe Words ought to be put, "thoſe who ſhall attempt any thing againſt the Articles of this Treaty, and that no Subjects of the one or other Commonwealth, where the ſame do not live, ſhall not be declared for Enemies or Rebels of the one or other Commonwealth, unleſs that after ſufficient Information it do appear, that they have attempted and trangreſſed againſt the Text, Meaning and Intention of the Articles of this Treaty."

P. Van Doreau, Secretary.

Intelligence from France.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers,* 1653-4. *Vol.* 11. *fo.* 23.

May it pleaſe your Highneſs,

THIS Court is much ſadned by our Agreement with *Holland*; though all honeſt Merchants, and the like rejoice, hoping it will be a Curb to Oppreſſion throughout *Chriſtendam*.

On *Friday* laſt it was in debate whether the Superſcription to your Highneſs ſhould be, *A Monſieur mon Couſin*, or *A mon Couſin*, but the Vote paſt for the firſt. It goeth for current that Monſieur *Foucquett*, who is a Joint-Treaſurer with Monſieur *Seruian*, is ſpeedily for to come Ambaſſador for *England*. He is a Lawyer, then a Maſter of Requeſts, and ſo to this Place, reputed to be a wiſe Man, in *French* little inferior to a *Machavillian*, and one in whom the Cardinal intirely confides in.

For Newes, the Prince of *Countey* comes to mary the Cardenalls Neece, and hath 25000 *l. per Ann.* in Churchlyvings, it matters not if Laymen had all, unleſs the Clergy were les vitioſe, and more vertuoſe in Life and Doctrine; Cardinall *de Res*, who is the Cardinal *Mazuryins* grand Antigoniſt is to be att Lybertie, and his Neice to marry the Cardenalls Nephew, and all to reconcile deſperate Enemies, that they renounce the Prince of *Cundy*. I am of the Judgment that the Prince of *County* carris on a deeper Deſine then is apprehended; a ſecond Earell of *Salsbury*. The oalde little Gentleman ſtronger Brayne than Bodey, another ſaith. I am afearde to tranſgres, humbly begg Pardon, and remayne

Your Highneſs's

moſt humble Servant,

H. Morrell,

1st/11th *February*, 165¾.

For his Highneſs

The Lord Protector of *England*,
Scotland, and *Ireland*,

In *Whitehall*

Beverning *to* Nyport.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, 1653-4. *Vol.* 11. *f.* 42.

My Lord,

THE Lord *De Witt* hath without doubt communicated my Letters of the 6 and 8th unto you; I have nothing to add more at preſent, ſince I have not been admitted to any Audience or Conference, and I am alſo adviſed not to preſs for it without ſufficient Qualification, that ſo I may not ſpoil all. Our Confrater beſides the common diſſervice done to the State and us, hath left but a ſorrowful name behind him. The Lord Protector being not only too well informed of his Diſaffection herein, but of divers Diſcourſes which fell from him imprudently at ſeveral times, whereof pertinent and full Information was taken. Amongſt the reſt, I was told of a Man who was askt about it, and was fain to confeſs, that he did hear him ſay, that in caſe of no Succeſs of our Treaty, that the State was reſolved to declare War againſt the Protector's own Perſon, and to offer Amity to the Nation, and ſuch like; which might have very much diſguſted the Protector, for which I was heartily ſorry, ſince the State did never intend any ſuch thing, it being a particular Invention of his own. I deſire the Honour of your Correſpondence.

A.D.1653.

London, $\frac{3}{13}$ *Feb.* 165$\frac{4}{3}$.

The Aſſent of the Province of Utrecht *to the Articles of the Treaty exhibited the* 13*th* Feb. 1654.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, 1653-4. *vol.* 11. *f.* 37.

THE States of the Country of *Utrecht*, after foregoing lawful Summons, being aſſembled together, have after the reading of the 29 Articles comprehended in the Project of the Union, Peace and Correſpondency, between the Commonwealth of *England* and the States-General of the United *Netherland* Provinces, agreed and adjuſted between the Lords Commiſſioners of this State and thoſe of the Government of *England*, due Deliberation and Examination of the Papers being firſt made, unanimouſly concurred, and do concur hereby with the ſaid 29 Articles without any reſerve, alſo their Lordſhips do approve and ratify the ſame: The ſaid Lords States do think fit and underſtand, that on the behalf of this Province, there be declared to the Generality of the Provincial Advice of this Province, that the Lords Commiſſioners, namety, *Beverning*, *Nyport*, *Vander Perre* and *Jongſtall*, have ſpecial Thanks given them for their good Endeavours and Offices uſed by them in the ſaid Negotiation, with extraordinary care, good conduct and ſincere faithfulneſs for the good of the State, and for the effecting of their H. and M. L. good Intentions, according to their ſucceſſive Inſtructions, Reſolutions, and Orders; and the ſaid States do hereby alſo ratify their ſaid Negotiation: And the ſaid Lords States do alſo reſolve, that on the behalf of this Province, all manner of Endeavours ſhall be uſed, to the end the Ratification of the other Provinces may be ſpeedily effected; And that in the mean time, the Lords Commiſſioners or any one of them, do return forthwith into *England*, to agree and adjuſt the ſaid 29 Articles with the Lords Commiſſioners of his Highneſs the Lord Protector of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, and to ſign the ſame; and alſo to endeavour, the ſooner the better, that all Acts of Hoſtility may ceaſe; And that Notice may be given in the mean time, to all the publick Miniſters and Conſuls of this State in any part beyond the Seas, that they ſhould admoniſh all Merchants and Skippers to remain in their Harbours for a while, till the Iſſue of the *Engliſh* Negotiation be certainly made known unto them; That alſo the ſaid Lordſhips Commiſſioners or any one of them that ſhall be ſent into *England* to effect and finiſh their H. and M. L. Reſolution, may be authorized and ordered to congratulate his Highneſs the Lord Protector of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, in the name of their H. and M. L. with the

A.D.1953.

A.D.1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

the Dignity of his Lord Protectorſhip, and to declare unto him eſpecially that their Lordſhips were heartily glad to underſtand, that his Highneſs was arrived to that Step of the Government of the ſaid Commonwealth, whereby he was enabled to execute of his own Accord, his good Inclination and Affection, for the perfecting and concluding of a firm and near Alliance between both the Commonwealths. Done at *Utrecht* the 1ſt of *Feb.* 1654.

A.D.1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

Anthonie Van Hilten.

Ratification of *Utrecht*,
13 *Feb.* 1653. N. S.

Intelligence from Amſterdam *the 13th of* Feb. 1653.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, vol. II. *f.* 59.

AT your earneſt Requeſt I ſhall endeavour to give you as near as I can, a real Account of our Affairs, our chief deſign and hope is, to court you into a Ceſſation of Arms, our Ends being double, not only to have time to get out our Fleet, which will not be till a good while in *March*; but alſo to have our Fleets go out and come in, that be abroad, hoping by ſuch a dilatory way to draw you on into many Inconveniences and make us have our Ends; We know you have a great Fleet at Sea and more making ready, the cruel Charge of which will endanger your Protector's new Purchaſe and Settlement, beſides in a ſhort time we believe that high Differences may ariſe amongſt you, and with a little help *Scotland* will clear it ſelf; which Letters laſt Night was produced by one that received them from thence of Credit, what a conſiderable Army the *Scots* have, and what Places of Strength they had reduced, and in ſhort, what Army they would have in *England*, what Gentlemen of Quality ſtill repair to the *Scots*, with high Promiſes of Aſſiſtance, and to furniſh which there is now two Veſſels that lie at *Amſterdam*, the one the *Peiter* and the other the *Prince*, that have in them at leaſt 10000 Arms of all Sorts pretending for other Places, but I am ſure they be for *Scotland*, with all Habilliments of War, and divers Officers do go with them; there is another lies at *Medenblick*, and an other at *Rotterdam*, which will out notwithſtanding our Imbargo: Nay I was told laſt Night by a great Don of this Town, that *Cromwell* would have Work cut out for him at Home, and be glad to ſue to them for Favour; Indeed there is a Party in *Holland* that are ſtrongly for the Peace, and do as much as can be to haſten the Ratification, that you would think by their Words and Carriages, they would go together by the Ears, and it is judged by wiſe Men, that is the greateſt Danger the Country is in; but that Party is oppoſed by all Intereſts, and could they but put you into Trouble at Home, you ſhould quickly ſee what Game they would play; indeed nothing but Neceſſity will force theſe to comply, and if you ſhould be drawn in by them to a Ceſſation, you would but arm your Enemies againſt your ſelves: We ſpare not *Sunday* but work on our Fleet, there is a Fleet of Merchant-men going out, which if you could meet withal would bring down theſe lower. Sir, generally God hath left theſe People off to believe Lyes and Fancies, and I do think, they in ſhort time will down their Ambition and Baſeneſs ſo much; Laſt Night one they call *Lowie Craford* was feaſted at the Heir *Logement*, that is a great Agent lately come from the King and is going for *Scotland*, who relates ſtrange Stories of Aſſiſtance from abroad for his Maſter, but the moſt Help I ſee he hath, is from private Aſſiſtance here; The moſt that we ſhall want in our Fleet will be Men, truſt them not, and loſe no opportunity of Advantage, for that it is, as will make them comply, our Treaſures being cruel, and the Charge very great; Here is a Report by Letters from *Stockholme*, that you have ſmall Hopes of accompliſhing your Ends there; *Zealand* is the next that doth declare on courſe for a Peace, and ſo after a Week or two an other will do the like, to ſpin out time; I truſt you will look about you; Cloſe Murmurings here is, that there will be ſome notable Game played ſpeedily in *Ireland*, at the remove of the *Iriſh* into *Connaugh*; in general they do believe to ſee ſome notable Revolutitons in the Government, they themſelves being no ſmall Inſtruments in the Buſineſs.

A.D.1653.

Biſdommer *to* Beverning,

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers 165$\frac{3}{4}$, *Vol.* 11. *fol.* 43.

Hague 13th *Feb.* 1653, *N. S.*

My Lord,

ON *Wedneſday* laſt your Lordſhip's Packet was delivered to me well and whole: The Incloſed I delivered immediately. Here was a Report, and News likewiſe was brought to the Lords of it, that ſome Capers of *Zealand* had taken 80 Colliers, but it doth not prove true.

Laſt *Tueſday* the Lord Lieutenant General *Middelton*, having with him 300 Men, whereof 30 are Colonels, and the reſt all Officers of a lower degree, ſet Sail from our four Ports for *Scotland*, having alſo two Pages and four Lacquies attending upon his Perſon.

The Lords States of *Zealand* on *Sunday* laſt, delivered to the Aſſembly of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, by the Hands of the Lords their ordinary Deputies reſiding here, their Provincial advice concerning the Ratification of the Articles agreed on between this State and that of *England*.

A.D.1653.

On the *Monday* following, the Lord *de Vett* took his leave of the ſaid Aſſembly of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, to go for *Zealand*, ſignifying that the Lords his Principals, had ſent for him, and that they had propounded to make uſe of him in the Embaſſy into *England*.

I am informed that the Lor dsStates of *Utrecht* have alſo delivered in their Provincial adviſe, concerning the ſaid Ratification, and do concur with the Lords of *Holland*.

The Queen of *Sweden* hath ſignified again, that ſhe will obſerve the old Amity and Alliance with this State, notwithſtanding the Neutrality with the *Engliſh*.

Lord Beverning *to the States-General.*

A.D.1653.
Ibidem, Vol. 11. *fo.* 63.

High and Mighty Lords,

My Lords,

I AM informed by a very good Hand, that the Lord Protector doth take a great deal of Pains, and hath already ſpent much time about the Affairs of the Churches of *England*, to bring the ſame by ſome Toleration and Connivance,into a conſiderable and peaceable condition, to the content of all differing Parties, and that the buſineſs is already ſo far advanced, that a Meeting upon certain conditions is agreed on,not under the name of a *Synod*, but of a *loving and Chriſtian-like reception*, where every one may propound for a mutual Toleration; It is alſo firmly agreed on, that to that end, the Biſhops and the Anabaptiſts ſhall be admitted into it, as well as the Independants, Anabaptiſts and Presbyterians: But yet with the Proviſoe, that they ſhall not diſpute one anothers *Principia*, but labour to agree in Union. And it is believed, that the effects thereof will be to be ſeen in a ſhort time: In the mean time his Highneſs hath cauſed *Feake* and *Simſon* to be apprehended and impriſoned, two of the chiefeſt Captains of the Anabaptiſts, who did preach moſt ſcornfully againſt the preſent Government. The *Highlanders* have made ſeveral excurſions of late, but have been met withal, not much to their advantage; They are ſending two more Regiments from hence for *Scotland*,and General *Monck* is deſigned to go Commander in Chief thither: but the time of his departure is not yet reſolv'd on; Certain it is, that they are ſending 25 Frigats towards the North,to hinder all aſſiſtance from being ſent to the *Scots:* And the Fleet is to be reinforced with thirty good Ships more,that were preſt this Week in the River, to be ready in eight days time: Whether that be the reaſon, or any other concealed which I am ignorant of, I cannot poſitively adviſe, but this is certain, that beſides the 70 or 80 Ships that lie about *Portſmouth*, theſe 30 Merchant Men more were this Week contracted for, and are providing with Men in all haſte to go and join with the Fleet. Some think that they have adviſe here of the great Equipage of your High and Mighty Lordſhips, A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2. Lordſhips, and of a preciſe order to have your Fleet ready againſt the firſt of *March*: and that therefore the Lords of the Government here have reſolved to have firſt a great and powerful Fleet at Sea: But I hope that God will ſoon diſpel all Jealouſies with a gracious bleſſing upon our Treaty. I remain,

High and Mighty Lords,

H. Beverning.

Weſtm. $\frac{3}{13}$ *Feb.* 165$\frac{3}{4}$.

The Lord Beverning *to the Lord* Griffier Ruyſch.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers,* 165$\frac{3}{4}$, *Vol.* 11. *fo.* 67.

Secret my Lord,

I Hope that mine of the 8th of this Month ſent expreſly by my Clerk *Payne*, is come ſafe to hand, and that their High and Mighty Lordſhips according to their commendable care and diligence, will perfect the Work that is thus far advanced with all ſpeed: for which there ſeemeth to be nothing wanting, then a ſufficient Authoriſation to adjuſt the Articles and ſign them, and to acknowledge the Lord Protector in this new dignity, which I do paſſionately wait for, and expect; becauſe my lying idle here, doth not only fall tedious to me, but is ſubject by the diſaffected to be ill interpreted. I do think that I can aſſure their High and Mighty Lordſhips, that my Arrival here is not altogether fruitleſs to them, becauſe I have fained an opportunity by a third hand to fruſtrate all ill Attempts. The Lord *Neufuille* doth follow his buſineſs very cloſe, and I do believe they are in no bad terms; but it ſeemeth they are ſomewhat offended at the outward Formality, which I believe he will be able to redreſs in a few days, having ſent an expreſs to Court, who in all likelihood will be back again the next Week; ſo that I hope the Conſideration of Incluſion will come to ceaſe by the means of a good Agreement: which I fear will otherwiſe be hardly effected.

Beverning.

Weſtm. $\frac{3}{13}$ *Feb.* 1654.

Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 11. *p.* 101.

I AM informed that the King has ſent an expreſs to his Embaſſador in *Switſerland*, to try to hinder the Cantons of the Reformed Churches from making any Alliances with the Commonwealth of *England*, to acknowledge the *French* King for their firſt Confederate, and to make the like diligences towards the Republick of *Geneva*, or at leaſt if he cannot obtain that from them, to do nothing without comprehending his Majeſty therein.

Paris $\frac{14}{4}$ *Feb.* 165$\frac{4}{3}$.

The Diſſent of the States of Friezland *to the Treaty without Including the Kings of* France *and* Denmark.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 11. *p.* 127.

THE States of *Friezland* having heard and examined with attention and ſerious deliberation in our Aſſembly, the Circumſtantial Report of the Lord *Allart Pr. Jongſtall* (having been one of the Commiſſioners on the behalf of this State in *England*) made unto us, both by word of Mouth and in Writing, concerning the 29 Articles for the making up of a Treaty between the Commonwealth of *England* and this State; They have thought fitting and convenient to compare in good order and method the ſaid Articles, with the Inſtructions of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, given to their Commiſſioners in *England* from time to time, and what they ſhall find to be agreeable to their Inſtructions, they will approve and ratify the ſame, as they do hereby approve and ratify the ſame accordingly; and alſo the 29 Articles agreed on between the Commonwealth of *England* and this State, with the Reſerves and Precautions as followeth.

Firſt, that in the fifth Article of the ſaid 29 after the word [keep,] ſhall be put theſe words, " all thoſe who endeavour to aſſault the one or others Commonwealth or Territories".

Furthermore that the Declaration of the King of *Denmark* upon the 8th Article, ought to be expedited before the Ratification of theſe Treaties, and in caſe his Majeſty is not contented with the contents of the ſaid 7th Article, we do underſtand this State cannot proceed to a Ratification of this Treaty, according to the clear Text of the Alliance made between the Lord King of *Denmark* and this State, running as followeth: " That it ſhall not be free for this State to Treat with thoſe of the preſent Government of *England*, or to lay down their Arms, then with the Communication of the allied Lord King, neither can any Peace or Ceſſation of Arms be made with the ſaid Government of *England*, unleſs the ſaid Lord King, with all his reſpective Kingdoms be included and comprehended in the ſaid Treaty of Peace, Ceſſation or otherwiſe".

That the laſt of the 36 Articles ought alſo to be the laſt Article of this Treaty, as being uſed by all civil People, to be inſerted at the end of their Treaties and Alliances. *Hoſtes erimus, Exceptis Regibus, Civitatibus & Portubus, quibuſcum Fœdus Nobis & Amicitia eſt*, never made yet any Treaty or Alliance with any Potentate or Commonwealth, but ſtill they did comprehend their Allies in the ſame.

That the injurious word Murther be omitted out of the 28th Article.

That ſince the Government of *England* did declare to the Commiſſioners, that they would live in good Peace and Amity with all their Neighbours, and yet they will not comprehend in this Treaty all the Allies of this State, and eſpecially the Crown of *France*; this is very ſtrange and of dangerous conſequence, and preſumption *quod lateat Anguis in Herbâ*, and that the Government either hath, or in time to come may have the Thoughts, which once *Ferdinandus* King of *Aragon* had, at the making of a Treaty with the King of *Navarre*, as *Bodinus* doth relate it in lib. 5. de Repub. cap. 6. in theſe words; *Ferdinandus Aragonum Rex ut Petrum Regem Navarræ Imperio ſpoliaret, Nihil prius habuit, quam ut illum â Francorum ſocietate ſejungere, ut tandem ab omnibus deſertus, facile opprimeretur*; the including of the Crown of *France* in this Treaty is the beſt Security of this State, and of great Honour and Reputation, ſo likewiſe the Power and Oppoſition of both States, as well of *France* as of this State both joined, would be formidable to all thoſe who ſhould offer to injure them; the including of the Crowns of *France* and *Denmark* in this Treaty, will be the beſt means to ſecure the Commerce and Navigation throughout the narrow Seas, and be brought into a flouriſhing condition, and withal if the Crown of *France* and the Commonwealth of *England* be continually in Arms one againſt another, then a perpetual diſturbance of the Commerce, and no Security or Safety for thoſe that Trade. And as the Commerce and Trade are the Soul and life of this State, therefore it is an undeniable Maxim, not only to have Peace with all their Neighbour Nations, but alſo that they endeavour to make, that all their Neighbours have Peace one with another, the leaſt commotion amongſt them is a diſturbance and deſtruction to the Trade, Commerce and Navigation of this State.

If it be true in any Commonwealth, it is moſt true in this State, that which *Saluſtius* ſaith, *Non Exercitus neque Theſauri præſidia Regni ſunt, verum Amici. Non aureum iſtud ſceptrum eſt quod Regnum Cuſtodit*, ſaith *Xenophon*, *ſed copia amicorum ea Regibus ſceptrum veriſſimum tutiſſimumque, nec ullum majus boni Imperii Inſtrumentum, quam boni Amici. Tacit*. lib. 4. hiſtor. *Videtur Amicitia Rempublicam magis continere, & Majore quam Juſtitia in ſtudio fuiſſe Legiſlatoribus, nam ſi Amicitia inter omnes eſſet, nihil eſt quod Juſtitiam deſiderarent, ut ſi Juſti eſſent tamen Amicitiæ præſidium requirerent*. So judgeth *Ariſtot*. lib. 8.

And of this Opinion were their High and Mighty Lordſhips likewiſe, when they from time to time by their ſerious and iterative Reſolutions of the 5th *June* 1653, did agree and conclude, that the Intereſts of *France* ſhould be as much taken to Heart as thoſe of this State, and that the Crown of *France* as well as this State (theſe are the words *verbatim*) ſhould be brought to an Agreement with *England*, whereof com-

A.D.1653. An.6.Car.2.

communication ſhould be given to the King of *France* by the Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel*; And all the Provinces of this State did approve of the Articles for the renewing of the Alliance with *France*, and Conferences were had with his Majeſty about it, and were advanced ſo far that they were near concluding.

Which reaſons we do all judge to be of that Conſequence, that this State ought not to ratify this Treaty, then with the expreſs Incluſion of the Crowns of *France* and *Denmark*, whereof the firſt is the antienteſt and moſt conſiderable Ally of this State, that upon ſeveral occaſions hath aſſiſted us with ſuch conſiderable Supplies and Subſidies, that the memory thereof never ought to be forgotten by the Governors of this State.

A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2.

Lectum $\frac{8}{18}$ *Feb.* 1654.

Per Ordines Generales Fœderatarum Provinciarum.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 11. *p.* 138.

Celſiſſime Domine Protector,

MANDAVIMUS Domino *Beverningh* Deputato noſtro, officia humanitatis noſtro nomine Celſitudini veſtræ exponere; Quapropter neceſſarium duximus, Celſitudinem veſtram hiſce rogare, ut dicto Domino *Beverningh* benignum aditum & audientiam impertire, eique plenam fidem, tanquam Nobis ipſis, libere velit; Quod Nobis omnino gratiſſimum erit, nec unquam intermittemus illud, data occaſione, erga Celſitudinem veſtram referre: Quibus finientes

Celſiſſime Domine Protector, Deum Opt. Max. rogamus, ut Celſitudinem veſtram diu conſervare & feliciter regnare dignetur.

A.D.1653.

Dabantur *Hagæ* Comit. die 19 *Februarii* 1654. S. N.

H. Mauregnault,

Celſitudini veſtræ

Addictiſſimi boni Amici

Ordines Generales Fœderatarum

Provinciarum *Belgico-Germaniæ*.

Ad Mandatum eorum

J. Ruyſch.

De Deputatis conſtitutis nomine Hollandiæ, Zelandiæ *&* Friſiæ.

A.D.1653. *Ibidem, Vol.* 11. *p.* 145.

Celſiſſime Domine Protector.

ERE utriuſque Gentis & Reipublicæ eſſe duximus ad Celſitudinem veſtram legare Nobiliſſimos, Ampliſſimos & Prudentiſſimos viros, *D. Gulielmum Niepoort* Conſiliarium & Queſtorem *Northollandiæ*, & *Alardum Petrum Jongeſtal* in ſupremo *Friſiæ* Tribunali Senatorem Ordinarium, & Curatorem Academiæ *Franocaranæ*, Deputatos, in conſeſſu nomine *Hollandiæ*, *Zelandiæ* & *Friſiæ* Legatos noſtros Extraordinarios, ut una cum *D. Beverningh* etiam Legato noſtro Extraordinario, Res & Negotia maximi momenti & ponderis, Celſitudini veſtræ exponerent; Quapropter neceſſarium eſſe duximus, Celſitudinem veſtram hiſce rogare, ut dictis Legatis noſtris Extraordinariis benignum aditum & audientiam impertire, iiſque plenam fidem, tanquam Nobis ipſis, adhibere velit; Quod Nobis omnino gratiſſimum erit, nec unquam intermittemus illud, data occaſione, erga Celſitudinem veſtram referre: Quibus finientes

A.D.1653.

Celſiſſime Domine Protector, Deum Optimum Max. rogamus, ut Celſitudinem veſtram diu conſervare & feliciter regnare dignetur. Dabantur *Hagæ* Comit. 19 *Februarii* 1654. S. N.

I de Mauregaults

Celſitudini veſtræ

Addictiſſimi boni Amici

Ordines Generales Fœderati *Belgii*.

Ad mandatum eorum

J. Ruyſch.

A.D.1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

A Commiſſion to the Ambaſſadors of the United Provinces to conclude the Treaty with the Lord Protector.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. II. *p.* 153.

A.D.1653.

THE States-General of the United Provinces of the *Netherlands*, To all who ſhall ſee theſe Preſents, Greeting.

Be it known, That whereas we are touched with a juſt deſire and will, to contract and agree with his Highneſs the Lord *Protector* of the Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, upon a ſtrict, good, ſincere and mutual Amity, Union and Alliance, for the defence and preſervation of the Liberty and Freedom of the two Nations, and of the Navigation and mutual Commerce, with the common Intereſts, againſt all thoſe who ſhould undertake both by Sea and Land, to trouble the one or the other State; Wherefore We, deſiring the Advancement of this good work, have thought it to be neceſſary to authoriſe and qualify to ſuch a purpoſe, the Lords *Hieronimus van Beverningh*, &c. *William Nieuport* Counſellor and Receiver General of *North-Holland* and Penſionaris of the Town of *Sciedam*, and *Allard Peter Jongſtall* Ordinary Counſellor in the Court of Juſtice of the Province of *Frieſland*, and Curator of the Univerſity of *Franeker*, Members in our Aſſembly, on the behalf of *Holland* and *Frieſland* our Extraordinary Ambaſſadors; And knowing, that the facilitating of their Negotiation to direct the ſame, to the deſign and concluſion which may be convenient and anſwerable to the good intentions of both the Republicks; and having need to be provided with Power and Authority, Commiſſion and ſpecial Commandement to that effect; We for theſe reaſons, deſiring to prevent and remove all diſpute and contention, which might ariſe from the ſufficiency and validity of their Credence and Authoriſation; Give and impart to the ſaid Lords our Extraordinary Ambaſſadors by virtue of theſe Preſents, full power to treat, ſtipulate, conſent, agree and conclude with his ſaid Highneſs the Lord *Protector* of the ſaid Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, or with the Lords Commiſſioners who ſhall be deputed by him, the ſaid ſtrict Alliance and mutual Amity between the two Nations, and of all which then Negotiated, agreed on and concluded, to make or paſs ſuch Inſtruments, Contracts and Promiſes in good and due form; And generally to do in that, what is ſaid above, and in the circumſtances and dependences thereof, as we ſhould do, if we all were preſent, unleſs the matter ſhould require a more ſpecial Order then it is contained within theſe Preſents; Whereby we do ſincerely and faithfully promiſe to condeſcend thereunto, and to ſtand firmly and ſtedfaſtly at all times, to that which by them in this quality ſhall be done, procured, promiſed, conſented and agreed on in this matter, to obſerve, accompliſh and maintain inviolably, without any turning or declining from it to the contrary, directly or indirectly, in what ſort or manner ſoever; but to ſee all things ratified if need be, and to paſs Letters or Inſtruments thereupon, in the beſt form as may be, to the contentment of his ſaid Highneſs the Lord *Protector*.

Actum at the *Hague* in our Aſſembly under our Great Seal Paraphure, and ſubſcription of our *Greffier*, the nineteenth day of *February* One Thouſand Six Hundred and Fifty four, *N. S.*

H. Mauregnault.

By Order of the ſaid Lords the States General,

In the Abſence of the *Greffier*,

J. Spronſſen.

Extract out of the ſecret Regiſter of the Reſolutions of the High and Mighty Lords, the States-General of the United Netherlands.

Jovis 19, *Feb.* 1654. N. S.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* II. *p.* 162.

THE Letter of the Lord of *Beverning* being taken into further deliberation, mentioned more at large in the Notes of the 15th of this Month, after ſerious deliberation had of the Contents thereof, and of the buſineſs chiefly mentioned therein, it is thought fit and underſtood, that the ſaid Lord of *Beverning* ſhall be authoriſed and ordered, as the ſame is hereby authoriſed and ordered, to adjuſt, ſign and conclude the Articles of Peace, Union and Confederacy, as the ſame were formerly agreed on between the Commiſſioners of his Highneſs the Lord *Protector* of *England*, *Scotland* and *Ireland*, and the Lords Commiſſioners of this State; Provided that before the concluding of the Treaty, he do uſe all poſſible endeavours and inſtances, to the end, that the Crown of *France* may therein be comprehended, and in caſe he cannot prevail, to uſe all poſſible means, that a good underſtanding may be made between the ſaid Crown of *France* and the Commonwealth of *England*, and that all Hoſtility between the ſame may be prevented and ceaſe for the future.

Furthermore that he do endeavour once more, the inſerting the deficient Articles of the 36 Articles, formerly propoſed to the Lords Extraordinary Ambaſſadors of the Commonwealth of *England*, and eſpecially the Third and laſt of the ſame in the ſaid Treaty.

Thirdly, that in the Third Article, after the word *Britanick* there be inſerted the Eaſt and North Seas.

Fourthly, That in the Fifth of the ſaid agreed Articles, inſtead of "or "declared Enemies", be put, "and declared Enemies".

Fifthly, That there may be omitted out of the Tenth, Eleventh and Twelfth Articles, the words, "declared Enemies", or that the ſame Articles be put in the ſame tenor of the Articles of the Treaty of the Intercourſe, made in the Year 1495 between both the Nations relating thereunto, in caſe the ſame cannot be obtained nor accepted of, that then for the further clearing thereof, there be added thereunto, that by the word *Enemies*, is only to be underſtood, *Subjects and Inhabitants of the Commonwealth of* England, *coming to reſide under the Command of this State, and Subjects and Inhabitants of this State coming to reſide under the Command of the Commonwealth of* England; or that there may be put, *Notorious and already declared Enemies, together with Rebels or Fugitives out of each others Nation*; or otherwiſe that inſtead of the word *Enemy*, there may be put theſe words, *Thoſe that ſhall attempt any thing againſt the Articles of this Treaty*; however that no Subjects of the one or the other Commonwealth where they do not live, ſhall not be declared for Enemies or Rebels, of the one or other Commonwealth, unleſs after ſufficient information it do appear, that they did tranſgreſs or attempt any thing againſt the Text, meaning and intention of the Articles of the ſaid Treaty; That alſo the Penalty of Confiſcation mentioned in the ſaid 12th Article may be omitted.

Sixthly, That in the 13th Article, in place of the words, *and Goods and Commodities which they pleaſe* may be put *all ſuch Goods and Commodities as they pleaſe*.

Seventhly, That in the 16th Article, the word *Kings* be ſet before the word *Commonwealth*.

Eighthly, That the 19th of the ſaid Articles, may be elucidated and limited.

Ninthly, That whereas there is ſpoken in the 28th Article concerning the Affairs of *Amboyna*, that odious word of *Murther* may be omitted, and that thoſe of *England* may be wrought upon, to be contented with theſe words to be inſerted, *the diſorders or execution done and committed in* Amboyna, or ſuch like words in the leaſt offenſive expreſſions.

Tenthly, That the Lord of *Beverning*, during the expectation and coming over of the other Lords Ambaſſadors, ſhall endeavour to effect a Ceſſation of Arms, with the Incluſion of the King of *Denmark*, in Conformity to the Treaty made with his Majeſty the 28th of *Feb.* of the laſt Year; And to the end

A.D.1653.

An. 6. *Car.* 2.

end aforeſaid, all neceſſary Letters of Addreſs and ſufficient Authoriſation, ſhall be ſent to the ſaid Lord *Beverning*, together with this their High and Mighty Lordſhips Reſolution, with advertiſement, that the other Lords Extraordinary Ambaſſadors are to follow with all ſpeed; which notwithſtanding, he Lord of *Beverning* ſhall endeavour to adjuſt the ſaid Articles, and proceed without any delay, in caſe the Crown of *France* can at the ſame time likewiſe get to finiſh their Treaties begun; but in caſe that do not ſucceed, then to expect the coming over of the reſt of the Ambaſſadors, till the ſecond of *March* next New Stile, and they not being come, then he ſhall proceed to the execution of their High and Mighty Lordſhips Reſolution aforementioned; And this High and Mighty Lordſhips Reſolution ſhall be put into the Hands of the Lords Ambaſſadors, to ſerve them for their Inſtructions: And in caſe any of the other Provinces will make any further Annotations upon the Articles, their High and Mighty Lordſhips will take them into the ſame Conſideration, as they did thoſe that are already made, and ſhall be ſent unto the Lord *Beverning*, with deſire and requeſt to govern himſelf accordingly, after the ſame manner as if the ſame had been inſerted in the Reſolution.

The Lord Commiſſioner of the Province of *Zealand* did agree in the abovementioned Concluſion, at the good liking of the Lords his Principals.

The Lords Commiſſioners of the Province of *Frieſland*, did cauſe thereupon to be ſet down and entered, that the Lords their Principals no leſs inclined to a Peace with the Government of *England*, and the ſpeedy advancement thereof then any of the other Provinces; but that ſuch acceleration may be done, according to the quality and dignity of both the Commonwealths, namely on this ſide by Ambaſſadors, at leaſt three in number, who with common adviſe, care, diligence and circumſpection, may adjuſt the ſaid 29 Articles agreed on, after ſuch manner, that their Lordſhips here may firſt diſpute at leiſure the Annotations and Conſiderations of each Province upon them, and bring them to ſuch an Harmony, to the Honour and Reputation of the State in general, and the ſpecial content of the Provinces in particular; but by reaſon they could not obtain the ſame, though they have uſed all imaginable Arguments to perſwade them to it, both by word of Mouth and in Writing; They do find themſelves neceſſitated to proteſt, that they will not be guilty of any unſafety or dangerous conſequences, which this precipitation may occaſion; And that the Lords States of *Friezland* will remain much prejudiced in their Rights.

The Lord *Mulart* did, on the behalf of the Province of *Overyſſell*, cauſe to be ſigned in this Concluſion no otherwiſe then to conſent at the good liking of the Lords his Principals.

Intelligence from Holland *with an Account of their Ships.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 11. *p.* 170.

THE laſt Week I wrote unto you, and ſent you the Liſt of the Ships, whereof here incloſ'd goes a Copy, leaſt the other miſcarried; I have been as diligent in the buſineſs as poſſibly I could, which I hope will be acceptable and uſeful; All their Ships can be ready the next Month, but I believe before they are all Mann'd it will be 8 Weeks; Indeed here are many Men, yet I do not think enough for their uſe, leaſt the Men ſhould go hence upon the rumour of Peace; They give it abroad, that the War will continue, and ſend to the Sailors Lodgings to tell them they ſhall have preſent imployment for them, ſome are entertained for the *Weſt-Indies*, whither 6 Ships go from *Amſterdam*, and 6 more from other Towns, and if they ſend 12 or more to the *Streights*, as is intended, it will much weaken their Strength in the narrow Seas.

You may reckon 4 Men for a Gun, that is the neareſt calculation I can make of the Men, their greateſt Ships will have ſome more; They ſtill work hard on their Ships, yet the general Opinion is Peace, you need not doubt but theſe intend to ratify the Treaty; yet notwithſtanding their Prohibition of Shipping to go to Sea, *Middleton* is admitted to go away, and carry with him what *Scotch* or *Engliſh* he could get, which were not above 40 or 50, and ſome Arms not conſiderable; I hope

A.D.1653. An.6. Car.2.

hope ſome of your Ships will meet them; They are in a ſmall Ship, I preſume he is gone to Sea, yet not ſo privately but all the Towns know it; The Articles of the Treaty are here in Print, but not with conſent of the Magiſtrates, no doubt they are not right, therefore if you may communicate them in *Engliſh*, I pray you do me that favour: Sir, I have preſumed to charge my Quarterige with my extraordinary Charges on Mr. *John Upton*, to whom I beſeech you to give order to pay it to Mr. *John Tutchin*, who will forthwith make it over to me; the ſmall incloſed Note is a particular of the Charge, the t3 the Magiſtrates force me to pay; They proceed in the building the new Ships laſt contracted to be ready in *July* or *Auguſt*; If there be any other Service I can do his Highneſs my Lord *Protector* in theſe Parts, or elſe where, I beſeech you to keep me in his favour, none ſhall more really and faithfully perform his Commands. I am to my power, &c.

Ibidem, p.171.

The Note of Extraordinary Charges above-mentioned.

	l.	s.
For a Meſſenger to the *Texell*	01	10
For my ſelf going to *Texell*	02	10
For my Taxation of the 1000 part of my Eſtate, by the Lord of the Town.	03	
Spent going into *North-Holland* and *Zeland*.	05	
	12	

Ibidem, p.172.

The Liſt of Ships above-mentioned.

Zealand.

1 Ship of	24 Guns
2	28
2	30
3	32
1	34
5	36
4	38
1	42
2	44
2	46
3	48
1	50
1	52
28	504

Of which 4 are new never at Sea, 2 of them lie at *Amſterdam*; each of 48 Guns.

Ibidem,

Rotterdam.

3 Ships of	30 Guns
1	32
1	34
1	36
1	38
2	40
4	46
1	50
1	52
1	54
1	60 for the Admiral
17	472

Whereof 4 of 46 Guns, 1 of 50, 1 of 52 lying at *Sardan*, 1 of 54 and that of 60 are new never at Sea.

Ibidem,

Amſterdam.

1 Ship of	26 Guns
15	30
2	32
3	34
6	36
4	40
13	44
1	46
3	50
48	338

Whereof 14 of the greateſt are new and never at Sea.

Ibidem.

Hoorn, Enckhuyſen and *Medenblicke.*

1 Ship of	30 Guns
1	38
1	40
1	46
5	48
1	32
2	30
4	34
8	36
3	38
27	

Whereof the 9 firſt are new never at Sea.

120 Ships — — — 1686 Guns

Thoſe of *Zealand* go out at *Fluſhing* and *Trever*.

Thoſe of *Rotterdam* go out at *Helvet Sluys* and the *Brill*, which is called the *Mez*.

Thoſe of *Amſterdam, Hoorn, Enckhuyſen* and *Medenblick* go out at *Texell* or *Vlye*.

Another Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653.

Ibidem, p. 179.

S I R,

AFTER what manner thoſe of *Utrecht* have alſo Ratified, is to be ſeen by the incloſed Copy; I muſt confeſs that the ſaid Province doth therein follow the Intereſt of *Holland,* for they themſelves have no Navigation nor Commerce, to which the *Engliſh* may do good or harm, beſides that, they are weary with paying ſo much Contribution, and of the little Trade and Commerce occaſioned by this War: In *Friezland* alſo (where the humour of him that governeth is very well known) the People would not look to this or that thing, but would have in conſideration the diſcharge of all the Inconveniences, which this War hath occaſioned.

As for the Queen of *Bohemia,* who doth deſire that the States-General would be pleaſed to hinder the Arreſts, that may be made upon her and her Goods in caſe ſhe remove, they have referr'd it to thoſe of *Holland.*

The Reſident of *Sweden* hath made complaint of a *Swediſh* Ship taken by a Caper, which they are willing here to Releaſe, but in the mean time they never make ſatisfaction.

Holland doth now deſire, that the Tranſportation of Counterband Goods be alſo permitted, towards other Countries and Neuter Territories, this Tranſportation (provided they be not ſent into *England*) was permitted a long time ſince.

The Spoil and Depopulation of the Country of *Liege* by the *Lorrainers* is ſtill look'd upon here with a good Eye, and the more becauſe they ſee that *France* doth little or nothing for thoſe of *Liege.*

Here they have taken advice of the Council of State, concerning the Aſſiſtance to be given to thoſe of *Liege,* alſo to finiſh the Alliance with them, which is carried in the Affirmative, yet *Holland* doth not incline to it.

The day before yeſterday came an Expreſs hither from the Lord *Beverning* at *London,* with Letters wherein he complaineth, that the Lord Protector doth not acknowledge him for a publick Miniſter, as having no Letters of Credence; *Item,* That they do take it very ill, that the Lord *Beverning* hath no order to congratulate his Highneſs: In ſhort he doth very much deſire that he may have Credentials ſent him, and power as well to make the Congratulation as to finiſh the reſt; Upon which the Provinces, or at leaſt ſix of them, have voted in the Affirmative.

A.D.1653.

Here is arrived Mr. *Stockard* Envoy of the Proteſtant Cantons of *Switzerland,* for Mediator between the two Commonwealths, and having been above a Year in *England,* is at laſt come hither, where I believe he will addreſs himſelf likewiſe by way of Audience; but however I do not think he will ſtay a twelve Month here.

The Ratifications of *Overyſſell* and *Frieſland* ſucceſſively are alſo come, both of them falling ſhort in their Approbations, then that of *Holland* and *Utrecht,* eſpecially concerning the 5, 10, 11 and 12 Articles, wherein they will have the word *Enemies* to be omitted.

And thoſe of *Friezland* will have them to hold firm to the preciſe Incluſion of *France,* and eſpecially of *Denmark,* although, that properly they are not bound to *France* nor to *Denmark,* no further then concerning the 23 *Engliſh* Ships detained there.

But I do underſtand, that *Denmark* doth pretend to a more ample Incluſion, namely a reciprocal Reſtitution of the Prizes and Confiſcations that the *Engliſh* have made, upon divers *Daniſh* Ships: *Item,* the King of *Denmark* did formerly give ſome Aſſiſtance, to the deceaſed King of *England* againſt the Parliament; for which the *Danes* are threatned, who do alſo deſire that they may be indemnified for that likewiſe, or that by an expreſs and more large, *Denmark* may be kept harmleſs as well againſt that, as againſt all other pretences of the *Engliſh,* and this ſeemeth to have more ground, ſince it is ſaid, that the Ambaſſador *Whitlock* in *Sweden* ſhould have ſaid, in caſe we make a Peace with *Holland,* we will viſit the King of *Denmark*; It being ridiculous that, that King, when he went to detain the 23 *Engliſh* Ships, took for his pretence the approaching of the 18 *Engliſh* Men of War, that, that had changed his goodneſs into anger, and in the mean time it doth appear

A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2.

appear now, that the King did it by the induction and perſwaſion of this State, who have given him an Act of Indemnity upon that point, as is to be ſeen at preſent, that this State will compound for that with the *Engliſh*.

They have reſolved by Proviſion, to ſend order to the Lord *Beverning* to congratulate the Protector, and to make uſe of ſuch words and terms as his Wiſdom and Diſcretion ſhall lead him unto; And the ſame Congratulation ſhall be made preſently, after that the Extraordinary Ambaſſadors (amongſt whom, will be the Lord *Veth* of *Zealand*, who in all likelihood will reſide there as ordinary in the place of the Lord *Joachim*) ſhall be arrived in *England*.

Although *Gelders* and *Groningen* have not yet brought in their Provincial adviſe, that *Frieſland* be a little diſcrepant; Nevertheleſs that theſe four Ambaſſadors ſhall return with ſpeed into *England*, to agree, adjuſt and ſign the 29 Articles, upon which ſome will have a new Inſtruction to be given them, but *Holland* and *Utrecht* have agreed in effect *ut jacent*; *Zealand* likewiſe the ſame, except the *Proviſo*; *Overyſſell* in effect hath alſo done the ſame; for the reſt are only recommendations which will not make any Obſtacle in the buſineſs; ſo that theſe Ambaſſadors, whereof two are *Hollanders*, and the third counted for a very good *Hollander*, will not greatly care whether the fourth do agree or no with the reſt.

The Lord *Stockard* is to have Audience, but by proviſion hath already given notice by the Preſident, that he had ſpoken with the Lord Protector before his departure, and that he had aſſured him of his conſtant affection to the Peace.

As to the Negotiation of the *Engliſh* in *Sweden*, I do verily believe, that the Lord *Benningen* doth reckon without his Hoſt; he doth perſwade himſelf to be very ſubtle, and that he is able to penetrate far, as if the Queen would reſign up her Crown (a pretty buſineſs) he doth yet underſtand but a very little the craftineſs and cunning of the *Sweed*.

The Lord *Beverning* writes, that in *England* they have adviſe, that this State here is preparing a Fleet of 100 Ships to be ſent to Sea by the firſt of *March*, certainly they have but poor Intelligence.

The Commiſſioners that were at *Portugal* are returned home a great while ſince, without any Expedition. This $\frac{10}{20}$th *Feb.* $\frac{1653}{1654}$.

A Letter of Intelligence from the Ambaſſador in Sweden.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* II. *p.* 193.

SIR,

MONDAY the the 6th of *February* I waited upon the Queen, who in a little time told me, ſhe was troubled that her Chancellor had uſed me with ſo much Incivility, as ſhe heard he did by a Perſon, to whom by way of diſcourſe, I formerly had acquainted to this effect; That having ſent to the Rix Chancellor to know at what hour he would pleaſe I ſhould come to him, he returned me anſwer, that he was not at leiſure, being buſied about the Affairs of her Majeſty, and deſired I would excuſe him, but as ſoon as he was ready I ſhould have notice of it, ſince which time he hath not ſent to me, the Queen offered me to ſend to the Chancellor to let him know of his Incivility, but I deſired ſhe would not, then ſhe aſſured me that I ſhould be diſpatched in a ſhort time.

Mr. *Clavering* an *Engliſh* Merchant coming to viſit me, brings Information, that the Merchants of *Stockholme* and other Places within the Queen's Dominions, have made a Liſt of the Loſſes they have ſuffered by the *Engliſh*, which amounts to Two Hundred Thouſand Rix Dollars, and that they have been adviſed to have the ſame certified by the College for Traffick, of which Count *Erick Oxenſterne*, the Chancellor's ſecond Son is Preſident.

Tueſday in the Afternoon having not heard from the Chancellor, I went to viſit the Archbiſhop of *Upſale*: We diſcourſed of obſerving the Lord's Day, wherein I made mention of ſuch things as I had obſerved here, as the keeping of Fairs upon that day, and exerciſing of all other Merchandiſing, and that they did not abſtain at all from ſervile works; To which the Biſhop anſwered, that theſe things were not untill the Holy Exerciſes were ended, and that *Chriſt* permitted on that day to draw out an Ox fallen into the Pit, and to dreſs Victuals; To which I anſwered, that Works of Charity and Neceſſity are permitted; That I had learned from Holy Scripture, that that Day was ſanctified and ſet apart, that thereon Men ſhould not only abſtain from Sin, but alſo from all ſuch things, that might be an Impediment to divine Worſhip, and that not a Part, but the whole Day to be kept as the Sabbath-day; I then made a difference between the Inſtitution of the one and of the other, That the Lord's-day was of divine Inſtitution, and their holy Days of humane Inſtitution, the one for the ſingular Honour and Service of God, the other merely for the Memory of Saints; The Biſhop replied, That in their Eccleſiaſtical Convention they had a Debate upon this Buſineſs, and that many, of which he was one, were of Opinion, that the chief Honour was due to the Sabbath, but as yet they durſt not change their old Cuſtoms, for fear of occaſioning Tumults amongſt the People.

Wedneſday I ſent to deſire Audience of the Queen, after which, ſhe ſent Count *Tott* to invite me to come and ſee the *Muſcovite* Envoy receive Audience; After Dinner I went to viſit the *Spaniſh* Reſident, whither Count *Tott* came, and informed me that the Envoy had ſent word to the Queen that he could not come, and prayed to be excuſed until the Morrow, and the reaſon, as Count *Tott* ſaid, was, that the Envoy had drank ſo much Brandy-wine, that had made him drunk; Preſently after I waited upon her Majeſty and diſcourſed with her about my Buſineſs, after which ſhe invited me to hear her Muſick that Evening; After my return Home, I ſent a Letter to the Rix Chancellor, the Copy whereof is here incloſed, to which he returned for Anſwer, That he being buſied in the great Affairs of her Majeſty, deſired that I would excuſe him, and that he would be with me on *Friday* next, and towards Night. My Lord *Lagerfeldt* coming to me, did in the Name of the Chancellor make the ſame Excuſe, that was brought me from him by my Meſſenger; In the Evening I again went to Court, and in the Queen's Bed-chamber heard excellent Muſick and Voices, both from the *French* and *Italian* Eunuchs; *Thurſday* Morning the Queen ſent one of her Servants to inform me, that the *Muſcovia* Envoys were to have Audience, about eleven of the Clock, when I went to the Court and ſaw the Reception of two of the Envoys, which was after this manner; The firſt that did preſent himſelf was a tall Man with a large Beard, he had a long Purple Cloth Coat to the Ground, laced with a very ſmall Gold-lace, at his Right-hand came a Man with the Emperor's Letter and Seal, who was clothed like the Envoy, and an Interpreter at his Left-hand, he ſpake in his own Language; and was out in the middle of his Diſcourſe, which conſtrained him to reſort to his Paper: His Speech being ended, the Queen's Interpreter ſpake in *Swediſh* what the *Muſcovite* had delivered, which being done, one of the Queen's Secretaries gave an Anſwer in the *Swediſh* Tongue, which was interpreted to the *Muſcovite*; After which, the Envoy threw himſelf upon his Hands on the Ground, and made as if he had kiſſed it, and then riſing up he went forward and kiſſed the Queen's Hand, he that carried the Letter did imitate the Envoy in the Ceremony; The Queen was pleaſed to ſhew me the Letter, the Seal being a *Roman Eagle* having Characters about it, almoſt like the *Greek*; This Day in the Afternon the Rix Chancellor came to me, and ſtayed about four Hours with me, in which time we diſcourſed upon all the Articles, and had long Debates upon them, eſpecially upon the ſecond and fifth Articles, which do moſt relate to a Confederation, and, as he called it, to a League Offenſive and Defenſive, and made a very large Excuſe for not having been with me ſo long time, and he ſaid, one reaſon of his abſence was the many other great Affairs of the Queen's, wherein ſhe had commanded his Service, and which took up much of his time; Another reaſon as he did ingenuouſly confeſs, was, becauſe he deſired to know what would become of the Treaty between *England* and the *Low-Countries*, the Iſſue whereof, would neceſſarily occaſion ſome Alterations in Matters of the Treaty with me; That it was doubtful whether the Treaty was concluded between the two Commonwealths or no; That in caſe *Sweden* ſhould join with us in the Articles as they were now propounded, they ſhould thereby make the *Dutch* wholly their Enemies, and then in caſe the *Dutch* had a Peace with *England*, it would prove inconvenient that they had ſo expreſſed themſelves, and the

A.D.1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

the *Dutch* would ſeek to do them a Miſchief, but in caſe the Peace were not concluded, the ſame were leſs to be regarded; That divers Letters concerning that Buſineſs, did ſignify that the King of *Denmarke* was included in the Peace with the *Low-Countries*, and Satisfaction by them undertaken to be given for the Damages, which the *Engliſh* have ſuſtained by the King of *Denmarke*; That in caſe this be true, then probably the *Engliſh* will have free Navigation through the *Sound* by the Articles, and then the ſecond and fifth Articles of my Propoſitions, could not be ſo neceſſary to be conſented to, and if there ſhould be a conſent to thoſe Articles before-hand, it would declare an Enmity to the King of *Denmarke* from this Crown, which might be prejudicial to *Sweden*, in caſe the King of *Denmark* ſhould be included in the Articles of Peace between *England* and *Holland*; He ſaid further, that there were many Particulars in the Articles, concerning Traffick and Tranſportation of Goods from one Place to another, whereof there would be no uſe, in caſe the Peace were concluded between the two Commonwealths, but if the War ſhould continue, there muſt be care taken about the Particulars of them; Upon all which, he concluded, that it was reaſonable to deſire to know the Event of that Treaty, before a full Concluſion could be given to my Buſineſs, and that the deſire of knowing the Certainty thereof, had occaſioned his ſtaying from me the longer then otherwiſe he would have done, and that upon the beſt Conſideration of the Articles, which he had throughly weighed, this in his own Judgment he held the fitteſt courſe, and freely to acquaint me with it; I thanked him for his clear Dealing with me, and acknowleged it was not yet certainly known, what would be the Iſſue of the Treaty between us and *Holland*, neither could I tell how long it might be, before the ſame would be known, nor how ſoon it would pleaſe my Lord to command my return into *England*, which occaſioned me to deſire an Anſwer as ſoon as Affairs would permit; As to the *Low-Countries* there was no mention of them at all in the Propoſitions which I gave in, and for what related to the King of *Denmarke*, in caſe he ſhould be included in the Treaty with *Holland*, I then preſumed the Navigation through the *Sound* would be free, and ſo that part of the Buſineſs at an End without further trouble; And as to the Enmity between *Sweden* and *Denmarke*, I thought there was ſufficient already; Concerning the other Articles of Traffick and prohibited Goods: in caſe the War continued they would be fit to be agreed, and in caſe there were Peace, there could not be much labour loſt about it; That whether *England* hath Peace or War with *Holland*, yet I conceived their Friendſhip conſiderable and worthy of Acceptance, which the Chancellor accknowledged with many Expreſſions of Reſpect to us; but ſaid, that in the manner of concluding and framing thereof, many things were to be ordered according to the Iſſue of the Treaty between us and *Holland*; To which I anſwered, That the Propoſitions by me preſented were only in general, and that farther Action and Particulars were left to further Agreement, which might be according to the Iſſue of that Treaty one way or other; The Chancellor inſiſted much upon the preſent War between *England* and *Holland*, which if it ſhould continue, would involve *Sweden*, if they conſented to my Propoſitions, whereas this Crown is now free from any War at all and in full Peace; To which I anſwered, that by our War, we had loſt no Reputation at all, but made our Strength at Sea (through the Goodneſs of God) more known and conſiderable then heretofore, and therefore our Friendſhip not to be the leſs regarded; That *Sweden* was incompaſſed with many potent Neighbours, who did not wiſh them well, and probably they would not long continue in the Condition they were now in, and therefore an Alliance with others was the more deſireable on their Parts; The Chancellor thereupon fell into a large Diſcourſe of the Affairs between this Crown and *Ruſſia*, *Poland*, *Denmark* and *Germany*, wherein I learned much, but ſhould be too long to relate the Particulars to you; I likewiſe underſtood much from him concerning the Ports of *Wiſmar*, *Stetin*, *Revel*, *Riga*, *Narva* and others in the *Baltique* Sea, and the ſeveral Commodities and Merchandizes in them, which he ſaid were neceſſary to be had by the Commonwealth of *England*; To which I anſwered, That thoſe Commodities were offered in the Negotiation of my Lord *Lagerfeldt* to be had at *Gottenburgh*, in caſe Navigation were not free

A.D.1653.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

through the *Sound*; That as thoſe Commodities were neceſſary for *England*, ſo they were likewiſe to be had within their own Territories if occaſion ſhould be given; That I conceived it was more for the Advantage of *Sweden*, to have ſeveral Merchants to frequent their Ports, then to have them only frequented by ſome particular Men, and others excluded; Which the Chancellor acknowledged, and the deſire of *Sweden* to have Traffick with the *Engliſh* rather then any other Nation, and concluded that for his Part, he would be always ready to do his Duty, and to ſhew his Reſpect to our Commonwealth; I deſired to know of him, whether they did wiſh Peace or War between the two Commonwealths, and which would be moſt agreeable to them here; He ſaid, that as a Friend to Men, and as a Chriſtian he wiſhed Peace between us and to all Chriſtendom; I deſired to know his Opinion as he was a Miniſter of State to this Crown; He ſaid it was, that Peace might be between the two Commonwealths, whereby he did believe that Navigation would be free through the *Sound*, which would be to the great Advantage of *Sweden*, and likewiſe their Trade the more free and ſafe, which had been much interrupted and endamaged by the War, between the two Commonwealths; that a ſmall Accident many times turns the courſe of War, and he eſteemed it moſt prudent to accept a good Peace where it is to be had. This was the Subſtance of the moſt material Things in our long Diſcourſe, upon which there is cauſe to collect, that before I ſhall have a full Anſwer, they will know the Iſſue of the Treaty between us and *Holland*, and according thereunto, I ſhall be glad to receive his Highneſs's further Commands, how to order that Buſineſs wherewith I am here intruſted: That which the Chancellor ſaid, methinks hath reaſon in it; the Queen her ſelf was upon the ſame Point with me before, and began this way of Ingenuity; You ſee that I acquaint you all Paſſages, as well the ſmall and hiſtorical part of my Buſineſs, as the material, you will make uſe of ſuch part thereof as you conceive fit to be communicated, and pardon the reſt from

A.D.1653.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

Your affectionate Friend to ſerve you,

B. Whitelock.

Upſale, Feb. 10. 1653.

The Sum of what was ſpoken by the Ambaſſador of France, *in the Aſſembly of the Lords the States-General of the* United-Provinces *of the* Low-Countries, *the 24th of* Feb. 1654.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers. Vol. II. *p.* 223.

My Lords,

I Have received from your Lordſhips by my Lords *Hugens* and *De Witte*, the Communication which you were pleaſed to give me of the laſt Reſolution, upon the Treaty of Peace with *England*, which is conformable to that, which hath regard to the Incluſion of *France*, according to the adviſe of the Lords States of the Province of *Holland*, which I ſent to the King as ſoon as it was imparted unto me; Upon which, before I tell your Lordſhips, what his Majeſty hath commanded me to make known unto you, I deſire you to remember, that in making to you in this ſame place, the Overture of the Propoſition for joining your Treaty of Peace with the Accommodation of *France* with *England*, I did then proteſt unto you, that the Affection of his Majeſty for the good of this State, was ſo ſincere and ſo diſintereſſed, as he did ask this Conjunction of you in your Treaty for your ſole Advantage, and in what I did repreſent upon this Subject to your H. and M. L. I did not alledge any thing but what made for the Intereſt of your Provinces, in the Security of the Peace, the Liberty of Commerce, and the Reputation that is to be had, from being united to great and powerful Friends, and to uſe them with Juſtice and Gratitude.

A.D.1653.

The King ſtill perſiſting in that deſire, which hath no other End then your Good, hath commanded me to tell your H. and M. L. that having ſent me hither, to watch all Occaſions of good Offices which his Majeſty would do to your H. and M. L. at any

A.D. 1653. An. 6. Car. 2.

any time, and underſtanding that by the Grace of God, the Differences of *England* took the right way of Peace, he did conſider after what manner he could make, that his Favour, his Authority, and his Amity might be uſeful and ſerviceable to your H. and M. L. in this Peace, and finding no ſafer and ſurer courſe, then by entering into the ſame with you, inſomuch that it did ſeem, that you deſired and called him as a faithful Warranter of the Execution of the things agreed on; He did propoſe and deſire of you, that you ſhould make a neceſſary Article for his Incluſion in the Treaty.

But finding this Day in your Reſolutions, that you do eſteem that the Peace will be more eaſy to you, and the Conditions more favourable if you make it alone, without the Incluſion of *France*, as if you did not judge it fitting, that the *Engliſh* ſhould take notice that you have ſo near a Tye with *France*; his Majeſty that hath not had, nor hath not yet, any other thought then to promote your Advantages after what manner ſoever, and will not penetrate into the Motives of the Counſels of his good Friends; I do declare to your H. and M. L. that he doth wiſh, that your Reſolutions may have happy Succeſs for the quiet and peace of this State; And as for the Civilities towards *France*, whereof your H. and M. L. have beſprinkled their Deliberations, his Majeſty doth return your Lordſhips Thanks for the Reſpects you have ſhewn him therein; But becauſe theſe Words, "To do all that "they can to advance the Agreement "of *France* with *England*," although that in truth they be only terms of Complaiſance, might notwithſtanding, be a hinderance to the ſpeedy Expedition of the Negotiation, and make a Scruple to the Miniſters that are to be charged with it; his Majeſty doth find that it will be better that your H. and M. L. do wholly omit your Inſtruction, that ſo your Treaty may be the ſooner ended and concluded; That is the only reaſon whereof the King hath explained himſelf in the Orders which he hath given; But perhaps it was alſo conſidered in the Counſels of his Majeſty, that in Affairs of this Quality, all Offices muſt be effective, preciſe and real, and that it is very much below the Reputation of a Kingdom of *France*, which hath often ſeen the greateſt Powers of *Europe*, ſet always in vain againſt its Peace and Quiet, being rich and powerful of it ſelf, and encreaſing by the Conqueſts which it hath lately made in the *Empire* and againſt *Spain*; That it doth now take new Strength under a King, to whom Heaven hath given all the Advantages, and all the Graces wherewith a Prince can be adorned.

You might have inſiſted, my Lords, for his Incluſion in the Treaty, as for the Security of your Peace, but to ask it and ſolicit it for him, after you are contented to have it without him, that doth not ſuit with the Dignity of ſo great a Monarch, nor with the preſent Condition of his Affairs.

But I do now come, my Lords, to tell you, what I have preciſe Command for to let you know; That his Majeſty who did not conſider of his Intereſts in the Propoſition that he had made unto you, doth not take it ill that your Lordſhips did not accept of it; The King will not doubt, that when he ſhall ask any thing of you for his own Commodity, as far as the Condition of your State will permit, it will be granted unto him without any Difficulty, and he doth promiſe on his Part to your H. and M. L. that he will not only follow the Example of his Predeceſſors, in the things which they have done for theſe Provinces, but that he will force you by his Favours, good Offices and Aſſiſtance, to love and honour his Perſon, and to prefer always his Amity before any other Alliance. Signed

Chanute.

Exhibitum, the 24th *Febr.* 1654. N. S.

Intelligence from France.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. II. *p.* 239.

AT laſt *France* ſends an authentical Commiſſion of Embaſſador to Monſieur *de Neufville*, with order to demonſtrate unto his Highneſs, the feelings of a Love neceſſary to gain that of the Commonwealth, whoſe Preparatives are much feared; The Cardinal *Mazarin* to whom all Governments are indifferent as long as they are ſuitable to his Intereſts, had long ſince been of that Opinion; But the Delights towards a young Prince, and a Queen governed by ſuperſtitious Impreſſions, have hitherto detained him until now, in the deceitful and imaginary Hopes of the *Stuarts*, who are in earneſt to be gone (as I am informed); ſome whiſper in their Ears to go towards *Denmark*, as to cauſe the Storm to fall upon it, and bring hinderance, if poſſible, unto the Agreement of both Commonwealths, whilſt Prince *Robert* ſhall try to Land in ſome Place of *England*, or at leaſt in *Scotland*, or *Ireland*, bragging, that they have very good Intelligences, and that thereby they will ſucceed at this time, being upholded by the *Roman* Clergies Contributions, and the League the Papiſts mediate amongſt themſelves for to maintain their Antichriſt; who to that purpoſe hath already tried ſeveral Negotiations in divers Parts; They brag moreover, of the great Diviſions which would happen in *London* it ſelf: This Court making them believe the more, thereby to be rid of them, promiſing them, the King will carefully remit them their Penſions where they pleaſe, and that his Majeſty will be more able to ſerve them abſent then preſent; ſo that I am informed the little Queen is to ſhew them the way.

We have but few of other News, That of *Tholoze* whereof I made mention in my laſt, hath been followed with dangerous Conſequences; The Name of the Proteſtant Gentleman put to Death is *Leran*, Kinſman to the Houſe of *Vantadour*, he hath been unhappily condemned for fighting in Duel, and beheaded a Moment before the arrival of an Expreſs his Friends ſent him from hence with the King's Pardon, which cauſeth an infinite Grief unto all thoſe of the Reformed Church, who are reſolved to draw Reaſon of the malicious temerity of that Parliament. To what purpoſe many Deputies come hither from the City of *Montpellier* and others; And in the mean while the Sons of the late Deceaſed put themſelves into the Field, with four or five hundred of their Friends, and have already burnt by Anticipation, ſeveral Houſes about the ſaid *Tholoze* belonging to the ſaid Parliament, and alſo one belonging to the Reporter of that Proceſs, expecting more ſenſible Retaliations upon the Perſons themſelves; So that here are Hoſtilities, which can produce nothing but much Animoſity: This Court is much offended with it, although it ſeems much irritated with the proceeding of that Parliament; Thoſe of the Reformed Church cry always, they receive no Juſtice, and that the Inſolence of their Foes doth daily become unſupportable; Great numbers of the Nobility of *Poictou* which are in this City, have reſolved to ſpeak openly to his Majeſty's Council concerning the Buſineſs of *Rochechouart*, the Mareſchal of *Turenne* having promiſed to uphold them.

A.D.1653.

It's ſaid that *Dureteſte* hath accuſed two Perſons before his Death, and that he hath been taken going from *England* to *Bourdeaux* with Letters, which had been ſent hither, whence the Mareſchal of *Grammont* parteth this Week for his Government of *Bayonne*.

Baffort is for certain rendered, and the Count of *Harcourt*'s Peace wholly made.

The Cardinal *Mazarin* gives his Palace to the Prince of *Conti*, who hath already received of his Marriage a hundred thouſand Crowns in Money, with promiſe to receive as much again a Year hence, without Pretenſion of any Intereſt, and to enjoy the Penſion of fifty thouſand Crowns reſerved him in his Church Revenues; Some Diſtruſt, ſome Jealouſy between him and the ſaid Cardinal, and it is noted that ſince his arrival, many Ruils have been planted about the Entries of the *Louvre*, and that more then ordinary care is taken to ſee who cometh in it; Two honeſt Citizens having been repulſed and ſearched two or three Days ſince, for paſſing with their Cloaks about their Shoulders becauſe of cold Weather.

Monſieur *de Neufville*'s Father hath ſhewed me the Plenipotentical Commiſſion, the King ſends to the Lord Monſieur *de Neufville* as abovesaid, the ſaid Commiſſion is to be ſent this Week by an Expreſs.

Paris, $\frac{25}{15}$ *Febr.* 1654.

A Letter of Intelligence from Scotland *to the Lord Protector.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, vol. II. *p.* 266.

May it pleaſe your Highneſs,

ACCORDING to thoſe Commands I received from your Highneſs this Day, having very happily a Man of War, that I hope will be ready to go out to Morrow; I have diſpatched Intelligence and Orders to all thoſe Men of War upon this Coaſt, to cruiſe about the *Orkneys*, *Shetland*, and *Lewis*, to ſee if they can hit upon *Middleton*; I have not a further Account of Colonel *Morgan*'s Succeſs as yet, only to confirm the Buſineſs I hear, that *Kenmore* fled to *Dunkell*, which was ſome thirty or forty Miles from that Place, and came in there privately the next Day after the Engagement; I ſuppoſe Colonel *Morgan* is deſirous to give me Account of the taking of *Kildrummy*, before he ſends any other Account, by reaſon of the great diſtance he is at from this Place, and the difficulty of Paſſages; I have this Day received two Lines from Lieutenant-General *Fleetwood*, as alſo from Colonel *Venables*, wherein they deſire to hold Correſpondence, which I am very glad of, and ſhall give order therein for the Settlement of a Garriſon in the moſt convenient Place for Landing; A Party went out to gain the Shallop we loſt in the *Clyde*, which was carried up into a Lough, but before we could come at her they fired her in ſight of our Men; There ſeemed to be before this Defeat given to *Glencarne*, a very great Spirit of Inſolency in the Malignants, I cannot conjecture from whence it comes, unleſs upon ſome Aſſurance from Colonel *Drumond*, upon his late arrival from *France*; Lieutenant-Colonel *Maſon* having ſecured the Earl of *Calender*; I have this Day received ſome further Confirmation of that Intelligence I had againſt him, though I am doubtful it will be difficult to be made Evident, however my Judgment leads me to ſecure him for the preſent. I remain

Your Highneſs's

moſt humble Servant,

Rt. Lilburne.

Dalkeith, 16th *Febr.* 1653.

A Letter concerning the Queen of Sweden'*s reſigning her Crown.*

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. II. *p.* 285.

May it pleaſe your Highneſs,

THE laſt Week I mentioned how we were becalmed in our Buſineſs here, in Expectation of the Iſſue of the *Dutch* Treaty; We have little hope of any Progreſſion in the Negotiation here, till that Buſineſs be one way or other determined, either for War or Peace; The Ricks Diet of this Nation, mentioned in my former Letter, is deferr'd till *May*, but her Majeſty's Council of Senators met here on *Monday* laſt, to whom her Majeſty, is ſaid to make Tender of ſurrendring her Crown to her Succeſſor, if they thought it for the publick Good, ſhe profeſſing her ſelf weary of the great care, and of her own Diſpoſition inclinable to a private Life, ſo that they would eſtabliſh for her certain Maintenance 200000 Duckats Penſion yearly, and *Pomerania* and the Town of *Gottemberg*, which puts Stateſmen to a Maze at her Deſign therein, her Crown being neither too hot nor too heavy for her, ſhe being in no Extremity, but the general want of generous Princes, bareneſs of

Money; having no declared Enemy, and being in general Reputation amongſt her People, for her Liberality, Wiſdom, and Moderation, and Temperance, and more then feminine Spirit, and of ſuch Authority amongſt her Council, that ſhe over-rules them in moſt Actions; ſome think that ſhe hath Inclination to Marry and ſettle the Crown upon her Iſſue, but that her Spirit is ſuch, as not to admit a preſcribed Husband, as the Prince *Palatine* is, in caſe ſhe would have her Iſſue to inherit, who is declared her immediate Succeſſor; There is more then probable Surmiſes, that the Emperor ſolicits privately a Match, betwixt her and his Son the King of the *Romans*, hoping that the Bait of being hereafter an Empreſs, is ſufficient to tempt her to ſwallow it, that is a Princeſs that deſerves and affects Honour; For which the *Spaniſh* Agent Don *Piemontel*, a wiſe Man of exact Intelligence, voluble of Language, and accompliſhed in Addreſſes, upon the Intereſt of the *Auſtrian* Family, the more to ballaſt the *French* Faction at Court, which by means of late is of leſs Strength then formerly; It is thought, *Sollicitor*, her exceeding Reſpect to him, makes a Preſumption of her tacit Approbation of the Buſineſs; Whereby alſo the *Stuartian* Deſign was fruſtrated with a bare complemental Anſwer, that ſignified no Aid to him, for that he muſt excuſe her, if ſhe did not engage her as yet ſettled Crown to ſupport his ruined Fortunes, but adviſed him rather to expect the Work of Providence, than to deſire to drown his reputed Friends with himſelf ſinking.

There is of late come one Count *de Montecuculi*, an *Italian*, but of Command in the Emperor's Army, and in Favour in his Court, to negotiate that Buſineſs as thought, more vigorouſly, but with private Inſtructions, that the Council may not reſent any ſuch matter, till her Majeſty's good Inclinations to the Offer be aſcertained; The Emperor hoping by this means of Alliance, (if accompliſhed) to recover his loſt Intereſt in the late *German* Wars. This Count is received with all open reſpect, which occaſions the belief of her private reliſhes of his Errant; Yeſterday for Entertainment of him, there was a Ball given, and he inſtalled Knight of her Majeſty's new Order of *Amaranta*; whilſt ſhe was more bookiſhly given, ſhe had in her thoughts to inſtitute an Order of *Parnaſſus*, but ſhe being of late more addicted to the Court then Schools, and having in a Paſtoral Comedy acted a Shepherdeſs's Part called *Amaranta*, wherein the Paſtoral Song in *Italian* had *Viva Amaranta*, and the Humour took her to inſtitute for her Order that of *Amaranta*; She in the Creation Inveſts with a Scarf, at the Knot whereof is a Jewel, with *A* inverſed, the Motto is *Dolce Nella Memoria*. I ſhould not have mentioned this, but as a ground for your clearer Judgment, from her Favour to the Meſſengers, what ſhe thinks of the Meſſage; For my part I do not think her Tender was real, but to fiſh the Senſe of her Council, and thereby at leaſt diſcover the Palatine's Faction, which were many whilſt *Magnus* was in Favour, who married his Siſter, but he is now caſhiered the Court, at firſt by voluntary Ceſſion occaſioned by his own Diſcontent, (as I have mentioned in former Letters) but ſince, though he deſired by Letters to returne, not admitted; Prince *Adolph Palatine* likewiſe Grand Maſtre voluntary withdrew, upon ſome diſguſt taken from Count *Todt* the new Favourite, which was ſo high reſented, that he challenged the other upon it, which being known, the Duel was hindered by the Queen's expreſs Order, but the Scar of Diſcontent as yet remains in the Prince; I ſuppoſe likewiſe if her Tender find a general diſlike, that ſhe will make that a Ground to take off her reſtraint in Marriage, according as ſhe can ripen her Deſign in this and other Matters before the Ricks Diet, ſo ſhe intends to manage her Propoſals then, either for Confirmation of them, if approved of by her Senators, or if rejected, for Redreſs by way of appeal to the Generality, of whoſe Affections towards her ſhe hath good Confidence; Beſides, though ſhe may begin a War and conclude Alliance of her ſelf, yet ſhe will ſcarce do any ſuch conſiderable Action, that concerns the publick Intereſt ſo highly, without procuring the People's Conſent and Approbation, at leaſt not without declaring to them, what neceſſity of State moved her and her Council in the undertaking ſuch Courſes; This Action of hers being as obſcure to underſtand as the meaning of *Parker*'s Propheſies, I cannot preſume to unriddle it but from the Event; Truth is ſaid to be the Daughter of Time, when the

Mother

A.D.1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

Mother ſhall produce the Daughter, I ſhall, God willing, with your Permiſſion, acquaint your Highneſs of the complexion of this Babe: This day her Majeſty ſent to my Lord Ambaſſador ſeventeen Raine Deer of the *Lapland* breed, to be by him conveyed as her Preſent to your Highneſs. I have nothing more at preſent, but with ſincerity of Spirit, to beſeech overruling Providence, that hath ſeemed hitherto to ſupport you by his miraculous Hands, to embrace your Highneſs now cloſer in his Arms, that you may be a long and happy Conduit, of conveying the bleſſing of God's Mercies to his People.

A.D.1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

Your Highneſs
moſt obedient faithful and
humble Servant,
Daniel Whiſtler.

Feb. 18*th* 1653. *Upſal, Swedland.* O. S.

A Letter of Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. II. *p.* 256.

SIR,

THEY ſent back the 20th of this Month, the Expreſs which the Lord of *Beverning* had ſent hither to have new Letters of Credence, Power and Order, to Congratulate his Highneſs the Lord Protector, and to declare that in a ſhort time, the Extraordinary Ambaſſadors of this State would follow, to make the ſaid Congratulation with more Solemnity; And they have ſent for the Lord *Yongſtall* to come hither with all ſpeed: *Item*, they have deſired *Zealand* to ſupply the place of the Lord *Van de Perre* with all ſpeed.

All the Ratifications of the Provinces are now brought in, except that of *Groningen* and *Omilandes*, but this laſt Province would never have any thing to do with the Peace of *England*, and never did give their conſent for to ſend into *England*, and therefore in all likelihood there will come no Ratification from them, or if they do, it will come conformable to that of *Friezland*, or elſe it may be, they will paſs by the buſineſs without ſpeaking any thing about it.

The new Order and Inſtruction for theſe Lords the Ambaſſadors to the Treaty, will be compoſed out of all theſe Ratifications, with ſome Moderation and between both, and all theſe Ratifications and the Conditions, will depend very much upon the dexterity of the Ambaſſadors, whereof two will be *Hollanders*, the third a *Zealander*; Now *Holland* hath agreed to it without any reſerve, then the Proviſo about the Prince of *Orange*, theſe three at the worſt will carry it againſt the fourth, though he ſhould make much oppoſition.

A.D.1653.

The Lord *Stockard*, Commiſſioner of the Proteſtant Cantons of *Switſerland*, hath had Audience by the Lords *Nyport* and *Renſwoude*, he ſpoke of his Negotiation or Mediation in *England*, ſo that this is only a Compliment and goeth from hence to *Switſerland*.

To Morrow the Lord *Pallant* is to have Audience on the behalf of the Great Maſter of *Malta*.

They have writ to thoſe of *Zealand*, to make ready a Veſſel to tranſport the Ambaſſadors, but in the mean time the Lord *Beverning* hath Orders to adjuſt, ſign and finiſh all if he can.

You have formerly ſeen the Propoſition of the Lord Ambaſſador *Chanut*, wherein he did demonſtrate to the States-General by ſeveral reaſons, that they ought not to make Peace or Agreement with *England*, that unleſs at the ſame time there be an Agreement made between *England* and *France*, otherwiſe this State would have no benefit of the Peace.

Whether that of the late Lord *Bourdeaux Neufville* have a little advanced his Treaty, and perceiveth that without the intervention of this State, *France* will do well enough to make their Agreement; or whether that *France* doth not ſtand in need at preſent, to implore the Intervention of this State, chiefly ſince this State did ſo cloſely reſolve (if it can be done) not abſolutely for the Incluſion of *France*; It is ſo, that the ſaid Ambaſſador did make this Week a general Propoſition, wherein tacitly and civilly he did make a Reproach of Injuſtice and Ingratitude, and after a handſome faſhion gave to underſtand, that the Ambaſſadors of this State might very well ſpare their labour, in ſpeaking for the Inclu-

A.D.1653.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

ſion of *France*, ſince that his King is in a condition to make his Nighbours both to deſire a Peace and fear a War; And in the cloſe, notwithſtanding aſſuring this State of his Affection, told them, that his Majeſty will force them with his Courteſy and Aſſiſtance, to cheriſh and reverence, if they did not already.

In the mean time thoſe of *Holland* and *Amſterdam*, found much to gainſay and contradict in his Favours and Courteſies, namely of Twelve Millions which the *French* have taken from them, upon the *Mediterranean* Sea; In the mean time we ſee, that either the King or the Ambaſſador is angry, but in effect they have no great cauſe; For they did never promiſe here the Incluſion of *France*, as they did promiſe that of *Denmark*; It is true, that the Lord *Boreel* did endeavour to make a Treaty with *France*, and that very ſtrickt, and the deſign of this Embaſſy was meerly to engage this State with *France* againſt *Spain* and *England*, and all 145 would be of this Opinion, but *Holland* is wiſer.

The Lord *Beverning* doth a little give the alarm here, ſaying, in *England* they do make great Preparations, which they need not do againſt us: for here we do make none other account but of a Peace; And theſe are bad People that do publiſh, that here they have no effective intention for a Peace, but that they prepared for War.

They have appointed the ſecond of *March* for the departure of the Ambaſſadors for *England*, and thoſe that are not ready then may follow after; and if the Lord *Beverning* be nimble and dexterous, as he is, he may do all alone.

The King of *Denmark* doth only write to know, whether he ſhall prepare his Ships; But his Reſident hath declared by word of Mouth to the Lord Preſident, that they ought to make Peace with the Sword in the Hand, That is to ſay, he deſired to have the Subſidy of 192 Thouſand Rix Dollers in Hand.

This time or of the $\frac{20}{10}$ *Feb.* I had nothing from you, I know not the reaſon.

I am

Your Servant.

27 *Feb.* 1654, N. S.

An Extract of a Reſolution of the States of Frieſland.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. II. *p.* 295.

The State of *Frieſland* with ripe deliberation, having examined the inſerted Proviſo, concerning the Lord Prince of *Orange*, do underſtand that the Obligation made therein, ought reciprocally on that ſide of the Commonwealth of *England*, to be alſo inſerted in the Treaty after this manner. *That the Lords Protectors, Governors, and Captains Generals, Councils of State, and all other high Officers* at preſent and in time to come, together with the Parliament of the Commonwealth of *England*, ſhall ſwear juſtly and uprightly to maintain theſe Articles of the Treaty, and cauſe their Succeſſors to maintain and obſerve the ſame, according to the utmoſt of their power; ſo likewiſe all thoſe, whether the Lord Prince of *Orange* or whoſoever it may be, that ſhall be choſen by their High and Mighty Lordſhips, for General or Admiral of their Militia by Land and Water, or by the States of the reſpective Provinces, for Stadtholder or Governor of the ſame, ſhall be obliged and bound to ſwear to this Treaty, and the Articles thereof, and conſequently to promiſe, that they as much as lyeth in them ſhall help to maintain the ſame; For if the Obligation be only made by the Officers of this State, after the manner as the Proviſo is made, this State will thereby ſeem to receive Laws from the Commonwealth of *England*, to make no Confederacy, in which the Conditions ought to be equal and reciprocal to both the Contractors; And becauſe the Government of *England*, in a formal and after an unuſual manner, doth ſet themſelves againſt the Prince of *Orange*; We do therefore underſtand, that the Name of the Lord Prince of *Orange* ought to be expreſt in this Article or Proviſo. Thus reſolved the 4th *Feb.* 1654.

Agreeth with the Original Reſolution,

P. V. Doma, Secretary.

Exhibit. 28 *Feb.* 1654.

A

A Letter from England *to the Ambaſſador in* Sweden.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. II. p. 304.

My Lord,

YOUR Excellency's of the 27th of *January* is arrived, which I have communicated as well to his Highneſs as to the Council, who although,they do not by this Tranſaction of the Queen's, very well underſtand her Intentions as to the Peace, yet they are very much ſatisfied with the Management thereof on your part, and commit the iſſue thereof unto the Lord, who will either bleſs your endeavours by bringing things to a deſired iſſue, or otherwiſe diſpoſe of this Affair to the Glory of God, the good of the Commonwealth, and the comfort of your ſelf, who are imployed in it; The Council upon conſideration of the whole matter, did not find it neceſſary to give you any further diverſion, nor did his Highneſs, eſpecially ſeeing the laſt Letters but one, did expreſs the Senſe of his Highneſs upon that Treaty; nothing hath occurred ſince, which hath given any cauſe of Alteration; The buſineſs which was like to have the greateſt Influence upon your Negotiation, is the Treaty with the *Dutch*, whereof I have hitherto given unto your Excellency a true and full account, what hath hapned ſince my laſt is as followeth.

Sir, Monſieur *Beverning* having received full Powers and Authorities, to proceed upon the Treaty, hath ſent unto his Highneſs to let him know as much, and to acquaint him that Three Ambaſſadors are coming over to him to finiſh the Treaty, and that in the mean time, he will be ready to fit and prepare the Articles againſt their Arrival, or elſe that he himſelf was ready to ſign the Articles, and to oblige his Superiors for the Confirmation thereof; In anſwer whereunto his Highneſs deſired to know from him,what he meant by the Articles, and that he would ſend the ſame in Writing, whereupon he hath ſent the 29 Articles tranſmitted to your Excellency by my laſt, wherein are ſome differences from what was agreed upon at their laſt being here, but however I underſtand from good Hands, that Mr. *Beverning* is inſtructed to open in terms as they were excluded in the ſaid firſt Treaty, and thoſe additions which are now made, are to be preſſed only ſo far as may be done with conveniency without, breaking the Treaty, ſo that I do believe that a Peace will be concluded; We heard yeſterday that the Ambaſſadors were upon the Sea, and they are expected here every hour: In the mean time a Concluſion may be made with *Beverningk* if his Highneſs ſo pleaſe; The *French* are very much troubled at this Agreement, and the more becauſe *Holland* fails them, as to the Incluſion of them in this Treaty, which they much relied upon, and indeed the *Dutch* Deputies here have earneſtly preſt, that his Highneſs would include *France*; but finding that there were no great Inclinations towards it, it is upon the matter given over, and although the Ambaſſadors now coming are inſtructed to endeavour it, yet not to run any hazard upon it; And Monſieur *Chanut* now at the *Hague*, having knowledge in what manner they had been inſtructed, in reference to *France*,made a very diſcontented Speech in the Aſſembly of the States-General, therein reproaching them of Injuſtice and Ingratitude,yet diſſembling his diſcontent in words as much as might be.

A.D.1653.

The *French* King and Cardinal ſeeing themſelves diſappointed at the *Hague*, endeavour to accompliſh the effect of that here which they expected from thence; And to that purpoſe, the Cardinal ſent thither one Monſieur *le B....* to congratulate his Highneſs; and to aſſure him of the Friendſhip of the King, and that if he pleaſed, the King would baniſh *Charles Stewart* and his Family out of his Dominions, and Proclaim the Protector in *France*, &c. and hath ſince ſent a Commiſſion to Monſieur *Burdeaux* to be Ambaſſador, who received his Powers to that purpoſe 3. days ſince, and hath already deſired Audience thereupon.

The *Spaniſh* Ambaſſador doth alſo very much court his Highneſs and the preſent Government; It would be too tedious to recite particulars, but I can aſſure your Excellency, that affairs are in that condition, that there is great ground to hope, that God's Preſence is amongſt us, who I hope will give humble Hearts Governors under ſuch Diſpenſations.

A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2.

How things go in *Scotland* the incloſed will ſhew; In *Ireland* all things are in perfect Peace, diſcourſes have been here of great diſſatisfaction in that place, but they have been without ground, which your Excellency may certainly be aſſured of; his Highneſs hath been proclaimed there with much Joy.

What News there is in *France* your Excellency will receive herewith.

I have moved the Council in the 2 Papers, your Excellency truſted to my care, what Order the Council hath been pleaſed to make, I expect you will ſee by their incloſed Orders, and my care ſhall not be wanting to ſee an effectual execution thereof.

I ſuppoſe your Excellency hath been acquainted, that his Highneſs hath ordered 1500*l.* to be paid to your uſe over and above your Allowance; this day an Order is made for the charging it upon the Treaſury, that will certainly anſwer it, I hope it may be received to Morrow or upon *Munday*; my Lord St. *John* is yet very ill, he hath been a good while in the Country. I remain

Your Excellency's humble and
faithful Servant.

20 *Feb.* 1653.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 11. *p.* 308.

Vir Ampliſſime,

MAGNOPERE deſidero, ut finis aliquando noſtro Negocio imponatur; Et eâ de cauſâ haſce involutas Celſitudini ſuæ offerre viſum eſt, quas amicè rogo, ut quam primum Dominatio veſtra ei exhibeat, & ſolito ſuo favore expediat, quo devinciet

Dominationi ſuæ ad quævis Officia paratum

H. Beverningk.

Weſtmonaſterii 20 *Feb.* 1653 Stilo *Angliæ.*

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris.

A.D.1653. *Ibidem, Vol.* 11. *p.* 327.

SIR,

BY reaſon of the retarding of your Letters, I received three of them now together, it were better I had them by every Poſt as others have: for the Articles of Colonel *Brian* came a Poſt too late, his laying down Arms troubles many here, and it was ſeaſonable for you he has done it, for he ſhould have continued private aſſiſtance from hence, as at preſent there is at *Nantes* ſome ſtore for that purpoſe, but the Articles you ſent will change the Scene.

It is certain if Mr. *Bourdeaux* be not received by yours, Count *Pailleau* will be ſent, with whom your Friends ſhall be ſent, ſo he wiſhes, if it might be, that *Bourdeaux* might in ſome handſome manner be put off; We doubt not of your Peace with *Holland*, and ſince they will not in *Holland* inſiſt upon the Incluſion of *France*, we ſhall not preſs them to it more, but make our own Peace with *England* without them; And I can aſſure you whatever it coſts, *C. Mazarin* will (if he can) make Peace with your Lord Protector, whom he fears ſtill moſt of all the Earth, as I have given you before, and if you pleaſe you ſhall have what you pleaſe from hence: as I know ſo I write.

It is here a Secret, but true as moſt ſay, that ſhe married to Prince *Conty*, is Daughter to *C. Mazarin* begotten in *Florence*, when he followed the Wars there, ſhe is now 19 Years old, and her Mother of the Houſe of *Medices*; It is ſaid here, that when P. of *Conde* heard of his Brother being married, he delivered before many, that he wanted nothing to make him a compleat Monſter but Horns, which he was ſure to have in time by an *Italian* Wife: I have no more but what you have in the other Letter from

Sir, yours,

Paris 4 *Mar.* 1654. N. S.

From the Ambaſſador in Sweden *to Mr. Secretary* Thurloe.

A.D. 1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 11. p. 353.

SIR,

ON *Saturday* laſt I waited upon the Queen, and there being only Sir *William Ballendyn* in the withdrawing Chamber, as ſoon as he ſaw me he went to the Queen, being one of her Servants, and returning, would neither look upon me nor ſpeak with me, but told my eldeſt Son in theſe words, he may go in if he will, my Son made no reply, nor ſaid any thing to me of it, and although I imagined what he meant, yet I forbore to take any Cognizance thereof, ſince he thought not fit to ſpeak to me; After he went with the ſame Language to another of my Followers that knew him not, who came and told me of it, whereupon I held it better to go to the Queen, then to make her ſtay longer for me, and ſo followed him; Mr. *Stapleton* fearing I might receive ſome miſchief in the Paſſage, went with me; entring into the Queen's Chamber, Sir *William* held up the Hangings, and juſt as I entred let it fall upon me, I believe on purpoſe, which the Queen taking notice of, chid him; I told the Queen, and I believe Sir *William* heard me, that the Gentleman had no mind to do me any favour, and prayed her to pardon me that I came into her preſence without being ſent for; ſhe replied I ſent *Ballendyn*, did not he come and tell you ſo? No, he held me not worthy to be ſpoken to, but told one of my Followers that I might go in, at which the Queen ſeemed to be angry; I gave her Majeſty Thanks for the Rain Deer which ſhe was pleaſed to ſend me, and ſaid that I would ſend them into *England* to my Lord *Protector*; She anſwered, they were not worth that trouble; I then told her that I muſt take my leave of her and return into *England*, ſhe asked me wherefore I ſpake ſo; I told her it was upon the common report, of that which her Majeſty had propounded to her Council; this occaſioned much diſcourſe between us, and ſhe ſeemed to be very reſolute in it; but ſhe told me ſhe would diſpatch my buſineſs before that came about, and ſhe hoped to my contentment; ſhe told me alſo ſhe was to go out of Town on *Tueſday* next to meet the Prince of *Sweade* at *Weſtraus*, I believe 'tis to ſpeak with him about this buſineſs; I communicated to her ſuch News as I thought fit out of my Letters which I received from *England*, but ſtayed not long with her, ſhe being ill.

Monday after Dinner I viſited Count *Erick Oxenſterne*, to whom I read part of a Letter which I received from *London*, informing me, the Judges of the Admiralty were very willing and forward, to give diſpatches to all buſineſſes that concerned the Subjects of the Queen of *Sweden*.

Tueſday I was informed by thoſe of my Family that watched that Night, that about Midnight, many Drunkards, to the number of ten or twelve, came to one of the Doors of my Houſe, having there their Swords drawn, and crying, come out you *Engliſh* Dogs, with many other opprobrious words againſt our Nation; whereupon one of thoſe that watched, diſcharged a Piſtol out of the Chamber Window, after which they cried again as formerly, and knocking at the Door endeavoured by force to break it open, which when they perceived they could not effect, they went their way; the like hath been done many times before, and that many of my Servants going to their Lodgings at Night, have been aſſaulted and received the like affronts from ſeveral Drunken Perſons, but God hath to this preſent hindred them, from doing the leaſt hurt to any of us.

Wedneſday, Sir *George Fleetwood* told me, he had ſpoken with Sir *William Ballendyn* about the affront he had put upon me, and told him plainly of it, and ſaid Sir *William* denied with many high Aſſeverations, that he had never the leaſt intention to offer any Injury or Affront to me or any of my Followers, but had expreſſed all Civilities towards my Company, and prayed I would paſs it over and pardon him; Sir *George* likewiſe ſaid, that he being with the Chancellor this day, they ſpake touching the buſineſs of Sir *William Ballendyn*, and that the Chancellor deſired I would paſs it over, for it is in my power to undo the Gentleman if I ſhould make complaint, whereupon I thought fit not to trouble my ſelf any farther in this buſineſs, although

A.D. 1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

although he were miſtaken in the Particulars of his excuſe, yet denying any intention to do me an Affront, and deſiring my Pardon I took for a Satiſfaction, and the rather at the intreaty of the Chancellor and of Sir *George Fleetwood*; when Sir *William* was acquainted that I had paſſed it over, he ſeemed to be very glad, and according to the cuſtom of this place remembred the *Engliſh* Ambaſſador.

On *Thurſday* I was informed by a good Hand, That the Reſident of the Duke of *Brandenburgh*, did write from *London* to his Correſpondent here, That the *Switzers* Agent was honourably ſent back by my lord Protector, and that more honour was done him at his departing, then had been formerly to my Lord *Lagerfildt*; This Letter was ſhewn to ſeveral of the Senators on purpoſe, I believe to put a ſlur to my buſineſs.

Friday my Lord *Lagerfildt* came to me from the Chancellor, to know if I would be at leiſure in the Afternoon, the Chancellor would viſit me, but in regard he had been with me ſeveral times before, I thought it fit to prevent him, and went to his Houſe, where we diſcourſed two Hours together about ſeveral matters, more particularly concerning the *Scotiſh* buſineſs, whereof he ſeems to be informed much more then was true, but I ſatiſfied him by the Letters I received from you the laſt Week; he deſired to know of me the Articles betwixt us and the *Dutch*, (which are here Printed) how far they might be credited, wherein I could not give him ſo full ſatisfaction as I deſired, becauſe I have not yet received the Copies of thoſe Articles, but I hope I ſhall receive them from you ere long.

The *Spaniſh* and *Dutch* Reſidents have them according to that which is Printed in *High Dutch*; We had a little Diſcourſe concerning the Queen's Propoſition to quit the Government, at which he ſeemed to be very much troubled, and when I talked with him concerning my buſineſs, he ſtill kept of from particulars, deſiring to hear the effect of our Treaty with the *Dutch*, before concluſion could be had in my buſineſs; You will pardon this account of things not material as well as of thoſe that are; to the end you might know all our Paſſages, and you will be pleaſed to make uſe of ſuch only as you think worth mentioning.

A.D. 1653.
An. 6. Car. 2.

We have received no Letters from *England* this Week, but we hope that they are upon the way, and only ſtaid by croſs Winds.

I return you many thanks for the full Information I received from you the laſt Week, and for all your Letters and Favours, and intreat the continuance of them unto

Your affectionate friend to ſerve you.

B. Whitelocke.

Upſale 24 *Feb.* 1653.

I cannot yet think that this Propoſition of the Queen will come to any thing, ſhe had much diſcourſe with me about it, I adviſed her plainly and faithfully; My Eyes are very ſore, which hinder me from writing more with my own Hand, but to give you moſt hearty thanks for your Favours, and to entreat the continuance of them.

" By the ſide of the Page thus, *viz*".

The Chancellor was very earneſt with me about 3 *Swediſh* Ships which have been lately, ſince my coming hither, taken by our *Engliſh* Capers and carried into *Dover*; he ſays we uſe them very unfriendly; I ſuppoſe both himſelf, his Sons and other Senators have part in them; I pray be pleaſed to uſe your Intereſt, that Juſtice may be ſpeedily done therein, and that you will as ſoon as may be, ſend me word of it, to the end the great ones here, may have a better underſtanding of us then hitherto they have had.

Superſcription,

For my honourable Friend *John Thurloe* Eſq; Theſe, at *Whitehall*, *London*.

A.D.1653. *An.* 6. *Car.* 2.

Belgicorum Legatorum Litteræ.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 11. *p.* 350.

Vir Ampliſſime,

DOMINI *Nieuport* & *Jongeſtall* Literis ſuis heri *Doverniæ* datis, certiorem hodie me faciunt de felici eorundem ibi adventu, & quod porro Iter ſuum *Graveſendam* verſus inſtituunt, ubi die craſtino circa veſperam, occurſum meum deſiderant, ut & mihi propoſui; quod mearum partium eſſe judicavi, quo veſtræ Dominationi hiſce denuntiarem, ea tamen mente, ut par congreſſum cum præfatis Dominis, latiùs & meliore modo, debito noſtro officio erga Dominationem veſtram defungamur; cum interim maneo

Ad quævis Officia paratus.

H. Beverningk.

Weſtm. 27 *Feb.* 1653.

*Ibidem, p.*352.

Vir Ampliſſime,

CUM Legationem Extra ordinem ad Celſitudinem ſuam, Dominum Protectorem Reipublicæ *Angliæ*, *Scotiæ* & *Hiberniæ* decernere, Dominis Ordinibus Generalibus *Uniti Belgii* viſum eſſet, ad perſonas noſtras reſpicere placuit qui ea defungeremur; Itaque ſuo nomine Celſiſſimam illam Sereniſſimi Domini Protectoris Dignitatem agnoſcere, & communis Pacis Negotium ad optatum finem quantocius juſſerunt promovere, ſic noſtrarum partium eſſe judicabimus hoc agere, ut noſter in hanc urbem adventus Celſitudini ſuæ poſſit innoteſcere, ſimulque Dominationem veſtram enixè, per hoſce ex comitatu noſtro Nobiles, rogare, ut favore ſuo nos dirigat, circa ea quæ ad Acceſſum noſtrum propria erunt & neceſſaria; Nos certe de favore devinciemur, quo ſemper & ubique ſimus Dominationi veſtræ

Ad quævis Officia parati,

H. Beverningk.
Will. Nieuport.
Al. Jongeſtall.

Graveſend 28 *Feb.* 1653.

A Letter of Intelligence from Mr. Augiers, *Secretary at* Paris.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers*, 165$\frac{3}{4}$, *Vol.* 11. *fo.* 19.

HERE hath been divers Conſultations concerning the Affairs of *England*: this Court having been informed from all Parts of the Confirmation of the Peace between the two Commonwealths, and I am informed that they have at laſt reſolved to ſend the Mareſchal of *Eſtampes*, as Embaſſador from the King to his Highneſs my Lord Protector, with a convenient ſhew of Splendor, as alſo with Letters from his Majeſty, thus directed, *To our dear Couſin*, &c.

The Card. *Mazarin* hath thereupon had divers Speeches with the Vice-Chancellor of *Poland*, whom his Eminency ſent for again on *Sunday* laſt, to diſcover, (as I am well informed) his Opinions and Judgment upon the Inclinations he hath found in *England*, under a pretence of Civilities and Offers to imploy him in the *French* Army, which he hath not yet accepted, having demonſtrated by Anſwers no leſs generous then reaſonable, that he eſteemed the *Engliſh* Nation to be both Courteous and Martial, *&c.*

I am informed that the chief reaſon of the Duke of *Longueville's* Voyage in this Court, is the Marriage of his Daughter to the Duke *d'Aumale*, as alſo that of the Prince of *Conti*. And we ſee that ſince his Arrival the Articles of the laſt have been concluded and ſigned, the Conditions whereof are ſuch, as I had the honour to inform you with a while ſince, namely that the ſaid Prince marrying one of the ſaid Cardinal's Neices, ſhall take Poſſeſſion of his Brothers means, and forſake his Eccleſiaſtical Revenues, whereof it is thought his Eminency will make uſe;

A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2. For the accompliſhing of which, the Prince of *Conti* is expected here in the latter end of this Week; Some ſay the ſaid Duke is alſo come to make the Prince of *Conde*'s Agreement: But the wiſer Sort ſee no more likelihood then poſſibility in that Buſineſs, although many have gloſed to the Diſhonour of the ſaid Prince, upon the Diſcovery of the Plot made at *St. Omer*, as though he had had a hand therein, ſaying, that he had been taken with the other Complices; It's true, that if that Buſineſs ſhould raiſe any Suſpicion againſt him, he might have cauſe to run away and come and ſubmit to this King's Mercy, but the little Security he would find here, ought to make him keep his preſent Condition, leaſt he ſhould meet with a worſe; And moreover, it is probable this Court knowing him to be very avengeful and adventurous, will willingly preſer his Baniſhment to all other Caſualties, and chiefly, if it ſees any likelihood of its Agreement with *England*, the which (ſay they) is the only thing that can make him fear.

All thoſe that come from *Sedan* and other Parts of the Frontiers, bragging that it would be eaſy for them to repulſe the Enemy the next Field, in caſe the *Engliſh* remain Neuters, and deceive the Expectation that the ſaid Prince hath, ſay they, of their Aſſiſtance; The laſt News from *Sedan* ſay, he was then at *Rocroy*, and that he had withdrawn moſt part of the Troops from *Liege*.

The Chamber of Enqueſtes of this Parliament, having apparently much murmured againſt Monſieur *de Bellievre*, telling him, that he ſhewed himſelf a greater Enemy of their Privileges, then the Preſident *Molé* his Predeceſſor, are now ſatisfied of the Promiſes he made them, to invite them unto all the Verifications and Solemnities, which ſhall be made in the Aſſembly; One of the King's laſt verified Edicts doth tax, beſides what you have been informed, four Livres upon each Mark of Silver-work, and thirty ſix Livres upon each Mark of Gold which ſhall be ſold, either in Plate, Candleſticks, Clocks or otherwiſe. A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2.

Some Upraiſing is really happened at *Bourdeaux*, as two *Ormiſtes* returned from the Country, which having praiſed God of their arrival in their own Country, in the Preſence of ſeveral Citizens which were then upon the Port, ſome Extravagants nicknamed them, imputing them the cauſe of all their late Troubles, whereupon two Parties were framed, each one of twelve or fifteen Men, which came to Blows: all the City taking Party therein, the Poſt come from thence ſaying to have ſeen it; Monſieur *de L'Eſtrade* is expected here in few Days, ſo that it is thought that Difference will not laſt, although there be divers Diſcontents in the ſaid City.

This Court hath ſent away Part of the *Suiſſes* which were in the King's Service, eſpecially thoſe of the Reformed Church, whereof their Agent hath made divers Complaints to Monſieur *de Serirent*, demanding of him the Payment of the Arrears his Majeſty owes them.

The ſaid Monſieur *de Serirent* and the Embaſſador *Borrell* have alſo had ſharp Words, by reaſon the *United-Provinces* had ſo ſuddenly made their Peace with *England*, to the Prejudice of many pretended Hopes and Aſſurances, that *France* ſhould be comprehended therein.

Charles Stuart parts not yet, they brag much in the Royal Palace, of the Marvels the *Highlanders* will do in his Behalf, ſaying they will be thirty thouſand ſtout Men for the next Field.

Intelligence from Holland.

SIR,

Ibidem, p. 7. YOU have already ſeen the Ratification of thoſe of *Holland*, upon the Negotiation of the Peace with *England*; And now here is this of *Zealand*, which in Effect doth run higher then that of *Holland*, if you regard their Flattery for a Congratulation. *Item*, To recompence the Commiſſioners: *Item*, To give them a Character of Ambaſſadors; And above all in what they deſire a Ceſſation of Arms: Is it poſſible? At the beginning of the War to have ſeen their Courage, you would have ſaid, they had already devoured a dozen of *Engliſhmen*, and that they looked to ſee what was become of the reſt; Truly I had A.D.195

I had ſome Pity of the *Engliſh*; one would have ſaid, that in a Year's time thete would not have been one *Engliſhman* left to be ſeen but in Picture; For which end, there were ſo many fine Inventions ſet on foot from time to time; And now in this Approbation, you may ſee them more ſupple then a Glove: I muſt confeſs, that they are true Braggadocians and Bravadoes, no leſs gracious and pleaſant in their Loves, then valiant in their Fights, although, that in thoſe againſt the *Engliſh* they did behave themſelves but moderately, yea prudently, for their two principal Captains (in a Fright) in the laſt Fight, for fear of dying in the Field of Battle, withdrew very wiſely although they had never a wound, leaving the reſt to ſhift for themſelves as well as they could; *Iſtuc eſt ſapere.*

The two Members of the States of *Utrecht*, the Nobility and the Towns likewiſe (as they ſay) have alſo Ratified.

The ſame is expected from all the reſt of the Provinces.

The next day thoſe of *Zealand* told it as a Secret, that all the Annotations (except that of the Temperament) would not hinder the Concluſion.

Here hath been a great deal of talk of 82 Colliers, that ſhould have been taken by private Men of War of *Zealand*, but that is found to be a pure Tale.

$\frac{3^{d}}{13^{th}}$ *Febr.*

There are at laſt come Letters from the Lord *Beverning* containing his arrival in *England*, but the moſt part of the Provinces would not have any Copies of them, that ſo they might not ſeem to allow of his Voyage, being undertaken and made wholly without the Knowledge, and Adviſe, or Conſent of the Generality.

In the Ratification of *Zealand* is to be ſeen, that they will ſupply the place of the Lord *Vande Perre*, to congratulate his Highneſs my Lord Protector; The five Towns, *Zierickſea*, *Goes*, *Tolen*, *Veer* and *Fluſhing*, have named thereunto the Lord *Veth*, Ordinary Deputy of *Zealand* in the States-General, and have ſent for him to come into *Zealand*, to ſend him in Embaſſy to *England*, he will excuſe himſelf of it as much as he can, and the City of *Middleburgh* will do the ſame, for he ſeeth very well, that they are his Enemies that would fain be rid of him *ſub ſpecie Honoris*; The Diſpute and Contention in that Province doth laſt and continue againſt 145 and 173.

And ſince that 145 in *Zealand* are the ſtrongeſt, and have accepted of 29 Articles after the manner as you ſee, it is a ſign that *Zealand* is very low and heartleſs, for that Party of 145, would have eaten the Heart of him, whoſe Hand at preſent they intend to kiſs; And as well here as elſewhere 145 do very much fear, that in time 130 will be Maſter of the School, as well here as elſewhere or in *England*.

The Elector of *Cullen* hath again deſired the finiſhing of the Alliance, and to join the Troops of this State with his, but as yet they have enough to do with the *Engliſh*; And if the *Lorrainers* will let us alone, we will not meddle with them, I do underſtand that the Ratification of *Utrecht* is alſo come.

I do very much admire that 128 doth ſhow himſelf ſo cold againſt 159; for I do aſſure you that 104 and 105 are more angry, and do wiſh more harm to 159 then to 139 or 141, eſpecially and privately, becauſe 128 doth hold in 159 that Commerce, and if 128 do not look to it, 105 will ſhow ſome ſcurvy Trick to 128 in 159, under pretence to do it againſt 159; if 128 would do well, he ought to careſs and draw 156 to himſelf; For I do aſſure you that 105 never had more Jealouſy then againſt 156.

108 will be the moſt difficult to ratify, and will bring many Scruples and Difficulties.

The good King of *Denmark* is greedy after his Subſidy, and hath already demanded it, but he hath done ſo little for it the laſt Year, and now they hope to conclude the Peace, and then they will not want his Ships.

In effect 142 is poor, and can do no more then according to what is given him, but having ſhowed his good Heart againſt 128 he is well beloved for it; and for the love of him, they will make no Difficulty for the Incluſion of the Earl of *Oldenbergh*, being a-kin to 138, 148 and 149; But for 156 he will have enough to do, for 105 doth believe that 128 hath had all from 156: Upon this Memorandum of the good Queen of *Bohemia* is nothing done. I remain

Your humble Servant.

$\frac{3^{d}}{13^{th}}$ *Febr.* 1654.

A

An Intercepted Letter.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, 1653 4. *Vol.* 12. *f.* 51.

SIR,

MONSIEUR *Newport* and *Jong ſtall* landed at *Dover* laſt *Sunday*, and came unto *Graveſend* upon *Wedneſday*, whither Monſieur *Beverningh* went to them; And this Day they were all three brought from *Graveſend* in his Highneſs's Barges to the Tower, and from thence to the Houſe of Sir *Abraham Williams* at *Weſtminſter*, (the Place of their Entertainment) in his Highneſs's Coach, attended with near ſixty Coaches beſides, whereof there were twenty five or thirty with ſix Horſes, the *French* and *Portugal* Coaches were there, the *Spaniards* not.

It is hoped that they come with Reſolution to make an end, and not to inſiſt upon the many Particulars, that ſome of the Provinces would have inſerted, which may raiſe many Prejudices here; This ſide will be willing to make good what was formerly agreed, but will not admit of the leaſt Alteration, and therefore it will be the Prudence of the Ambaſſadors, not to mention Additions to things they have already agreed on, *ipſiſſimis verbis*. *Beverningh* hath done nothing ſince his coming hither laſt; but delivered in the 29 Articles, wherein his Highneſs hath declared no Reſolution as yet, the arrival of the Ambaſſadors being expected daily. It hath been told here, that *Beverningh* did very much boaſt at the *Hague* how dextrouſly and courageouſly he managed this Treaty, and thereby frightened the Council from their own Demands, and that *England* might have had better Terms if they would have ſtood upon them; ſuch undue Proceedings do no good, but rather create Difficulties.

A.D.1653.

Monſieur *Bourdeaux* hath received Power to be Ambaſſador to his Highneſs, and Monſieur *le Baas* is come alſo to him to adviſe with him, who is a Confident of the Cardinal's.

Scotland affords us no News this Week, thoſe of the Enemy which are left are gone into the Hills. We do not hear that *Middleton* is yet landed. I ſuppoſe he will not find his Hopes great when he comes there. I reſt

Your humble Servant.

3 *Mar*. 1653.

Intelligence from Holland.

A.D.1653.
Thurlo's Papers, vol. 12. *f.* 354.

SIR,

ASSURE your ſelf, I uſe all Diligence to give you particular Advice of the Fleet of Men of War, and other Affairs here: it is my only Employment, and I make it my work: there is none living more deſirous to ſerve his Country then my ſelf.

The laſt Expreſs to the *Hague* and particular Merchants Letters, brought News that you are more vigorous in equipping your Fleet then formerly, and that you had ſent ſix thouſand Land Soldiers to put on board the Fleet: And yet were daily preparing more Ships; it hath daſht the Spirits of theſe, fearing they ſhall have no Peace, and I obſerve it puts a Jealouſy into the States: For Vice-admiral *de Ruyter* and young *Trump* are at *Amſterdam*, to haſten out all their Ships with what ſpeed they can poſſible, yet they have none gone from *Amſterdam*, or Guns, or Men, or Victuals aboard, but thoſe they take in below in the River; The Captains expect their Order daily to fall down; all the Ships at *Amſterdam* are ready to fall down, yet it will be three Weeks or a Month before they will be furniſhed with Men and Neceſſaries to go to Sea. Common Report is, the War will continue, which will keep the Seamen in fear to take Service: they have need of more Men now then formerly, their Ships being greater, and they have yet entertained none. Only the Drum beats for Men for a Ship belonging to *Zealand*; their Ships in *North-Holland*, where I have been this Week, are in a backwardneſs. You may be aſſured, they will fit them ſo ſoon as may be, for the Merchant-men muſt have Convoys, both to the Eaſt and Weſt-ward; if the Treaty be not concluded, before they are ready, it is reſolved to ſend all their Merchant-men about; as for their Fleet of Men of War, they are upon Uncertainties how

A.D.1653.

to

A.D.1653. An. 6. Car. 2. to diſpoſe of them, otherwiſe then to have them in a readineſs and attend your Motions; I will next Week take a Journey for *Zealand* and *Rotterdam*, and thoſe Parts, and view their Ships, in what readineſs they are and what they intend to do, whereof I will give particular Notice; many are jealous your Deſign is for the *Sound*, which will cauſe them to haſten their Fleet ſo much the more.

Try the Cover of this Letter.

A Letter from the Ambaſſador in Sweden.

A.D.1653. *Thurlo's Papers, vol. 12. f. 145.*

SIR,

MONSIEUR *Piemontel* the *Spaniſh* Reſident viſited me on *Saturday* laſt, and informed me that he had received Letters from Don *Alonſo de Cardenas*, Ambaſſador in *England* from the King of *Spain*, in which he was deſirous to teſtify all Reſpects to me, as alſo to make me Proffers of his Service, with many other Compliments; After which he was pleaſed to ſhew me the Copy of a Letter, which, Monſieur *Beningen* had writ to *Holland*, concerning the Deſign of the Queen of *Sweden* had to quit the Government: he alſo told me his Maſter had commanded his Return, and that he intended to depart hence as ſoon as he could conveniently, which he hoped would be in a few Weeks.

Monſieur *Chanut* having been formerly with her Majeſty in the Quality of an Ambaſſador, and lately underſtanding, that ſhe was reſolved to quit the Government, had ſent her a Letter wherein he endeavoured to diſſwade her from it, to whom ſhe lately returned an Anſwer, a Copy of which I have here incloſed ſent you.

Sunday laſt the Queen came from *Weſtraas*, where ſhe had ſpoken with the Prince of *Sweden* touching her quitting the Government, ſome ſay he hath agreed to take it upon him.

Monday I waited upon the Queen to bid her welcome Home, and ſtayed with her above an Hour, during which time, ſhe ſaid nothing to me touching her Deſign, nor I to her in that Buſineſs, but we diſcourſed much about my Buſineſs, to which ſhe promiſed a diſpatch in a very few Days, after ſhe ſhould certainly know the Iſſue of the Treaty between us and the *Hollanders*; which ſhe ſaid ſhe, had lately underſtood by ſome was broken off. And alſo that the *Highlanders* had lately given a great defeat to the *Engliſh*; asking me if I heard nothing of it: I told her no, and that I did not believe it to be true, and the rather becauſe it was ſaid, the *Scots* had purſued the *Engliſh* even to *Newcaſtle*, which is above one hundred Miles from the *Highlands*; She told me further, that ſhe heard the King of *Scots* was to come to *Breda*, near *Holland*, or to ſome Place thereabouts; ſhe was alſo pleaſed to tell me, that ſhe thought it would be of great Advantage both to *Sweden* and *England*, to have an Alliance together with 210, and asked, if I would treat about it; I told her I had no Commiſſion concerning any thing of 210, and I heard out of *England*, that the 209 there had begun a Treaty of Alliance with *England*, and that my Lord Protector had appointed ſome Commiſſioners to treat with him on that Subject; She replied, that it would be good to have all three Nations comprehended in one Treaty, and that ſhe would ſend an Ambaſſador into *England* by whom it might be effected; I told her Majeſty, that I could not yet tell what would be the Iſſue of the Treaty begun there with 210, and that I thought it would be beſt to conclude the Treaty here firſt between *England* and *Sweden*, and afterwards, if both Nations did ſee it fit, 209 might be admitted as there ſhould be cauſe, whereunto the Concluſion of the Treaty here would be no hinderance; ſhe ſaid that was true, and deſired me to acquaint my Lord Protector with her Opinion in this Matter, which I promiſed to do.

Tueſday, I underſtood by ſome Perſons of Quality, that the Prince of *Sweden* had accepted of the Queen's Propoſitions, and that the determination of the whole Matter, was left to the great Aſſembly of the Eſtates of the Nation, which is called *Rix dat* (*viz.*) the Kingdom's day, who are alſo ſummoned to meet the ſecond of *May* next; in the mean time, the Prince returns not to the Iſle of *Aland* where he hath formerly reſided, being very far from this Place, but ſtays hereabouts at a Houſe of his, to the end he may be near at the meeting of the Eſtates.

Wedneſday, I viſited the Count of *Montecuculi*, who told me he was to kiſs the Prince's Hands, which was the reaſon wherefore he waited upon her Majeſty to *Weſtraas*, where he had the Honour to meet with the Prince, but he communicated nothing to me of her Majeſty's Buſineſs there: I thought not fit to enquire of him about it; By the Diſcourſe we had, I gathered that he was imployed hither by the Emperor, and I yet believe about the Buſineſs of the King of the *Romans*; At my return home the *French* Reſident, and after him Monſieur *Woolfeilt* came to viſit me, and ſtayed with me near three Hours, during which time we had much diſcourſe of *France*, *Flanders*, and the Duke of *Lorrain*, and Monſieur *Woolfeildt* ſaid, that he had formerly been imployed to treat with the Duke of *Lorrain*, for the tranſporting of 5000 Foot and 3000 Horſe into *Ireland*, to aſſiſt *Charles Stewart*, which the Duke would have undertaken, if the other would have given him one hundred thouſand Crowns in ready Money, and Ships to tranſport his Soldiers from ſome Port of *France*, but the ſaid *Charles Stewart* could neither do the one nor the other; After Monſieur *Woolfeilt* had taken his Leave, the *French* Reſident ſtayed with me and asked me if *France* was comprized in the Treaty with *Holland*, I anſwered him, that hitherto my Letters had not given me Information of that Buſineſs, he then told me that his Maſter would be very willing to continue all good Underſtanding and Friendſhip with *England*, to which I anſwered that I believed *England* would do the like.

Thurſday, Monſieur *Soute*, one of the Senators came to viſit me; he told me that his Father had been formerly Ambaſſador (from this Crown) in *England*, that he waited on his Father thither, and had from that, taken an Occaſion to come now and to be acquainted with me; I gave him Thanks for the Honour he was pleaſed to do me, and after a large Commendation of our Nation and Country, to make me believe which, there was no need of many Arguments, he fell into Diſcourſe of the Queen's Deſign to quit the Government, to which I ſaid little in Anſwer, he being a Stranger to me; he told me that three Senators were deputed by the Council, to conſer with the Prince of *Sweden*, on certain Particulars to be obſerved in the Reſignation, and he hoped I would take into Conſideration, the Importance of that Buſineſs; and that I would reſolve to attend with Patience the Iſſue thereof: it being neceſſary, that the Prince ſhould be adviſed withal in my Buſineſs; I asked him if the three Senators had Order to acquaint his Royal Highneſs with my Buſineſs, he ſaid that he believed they had, I told him I had been in this Place near two Months, before the Queen had mentioned her Deſign to her Council, and had remained here with much Patience all that time, and that I ſhould continue my Reſidence here, until my Lord Protector ſhould be pleaſed to call me Home, which I would obey: He ſaid that the reaſon of my former Delay, was occaſioned by their not knowing the Iſſue of the Treaty between us and the *Hollanders*, and that as yet it is impoſſible for me to return, until the Paſſages are unfrozen; I told him that I believed the Amity with *England*, did merit Acceptance, whether we had either Peace or War with *Holland*, and as to my ſtaying here, I ſhould altogether ſubmit my ſelf to the Pleaſure of my Lord the Protector; He uſed much diſcourſe in this Buſineſs, which gave me occaſion to believe, he was ſent to me of Purpoſe to excuſe their Delays in it, and that the Prince ought to be in like manner informed, and to give his Advice and Conſent thereunto. This Night I received two Weeks Packets of Letters together from *England*, the former as Mr. *Bradſhaw* did write to me was ſtayed by croſs Winds.

This Day being *Friday*, I received only a viſit from Grave *John Oxenſtern*, eldeſt Son to the Chancellor, with whom I had ſome Diſcourſe, which I think not fit to trouble you withal, only he ſeemed purpoſely to come, that he might excuſe the Stay of my Buſineſs, which alſo my Lord *Lagerfeild* did, who came this Day to me from the Chancellor, and told me he intended to have viſited me, but that he was not well, but ſuddenly intended a Conference with me.

Your very affectionate Friend to ſerve you,
B. Whitelock.

Upſale, 3d *March*, 1654.

To my Hon^{ble} Friend Mr. Secretary
Thurloe, Theſe, at *Whitehall*.

A Letter from the Lord-Lieutenant of Ireland.

A.D.1653.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. *fol.* 169.

Dublin this 8th *March*, 53.

S I R,

AFTER a long Journey by Land, I arrived here upon *Saturday* laſt in the Evening, ſince which time, I have not been wanting in my endeavours, to inform my ſelf of the ſeveral tempers of Men here, and do find upon the ſtricteſt enquiry that poſſibly I could make, that the Army generally here about the Head Quarters, as alſo thoſe in the other Parts of the Nation, are abundantly ſatisfied, and well pleaſed with the preſent Government in *England*, unleſs it be ſome few inconſiderable Perſons of the Anabaptiſt Judgment, who are alſo quiet though not very well contented, but I believe they will receive much ſatisfaction from a Letter come very lately to their Hands from Mr. *Kiffin* and *Spilsbury*, in which they have dealt very homely, and plainly with thoſe of that Judgment here, but I muſt ſay this, that if they had been inclinable to have made diſturbance, they have had ſufficient encouragement from thoſe in chief place here; who have managed buſineſs of late with much peeviſhneſs and frowardneſs, endeavouring to render the Government as unacceptable as poſſibly they could, eſpecially *Ludlow* and *Jones*, who are very much diſſatiſfied, though *Jones* more cunning and cloſe in it: But *Ludlow* hath not ſpared any Company or Opportunity, to vent his venomous diſcontents, and that in reproachful and reflecting Language, very much to the Amaſement of all Sober Men, amongſt whom he has rather loſt then gained a Reputation by it.

A.D.1653.

He hath refuſed to act in his civil Capacity ſince the Change, but will not leave his Military, becauſe profitable, unleſs it be taken from him; You will I ſuppoſe conſider what is fit to be done with ſuch Perſons, and I hope it may ſtir you up, to ſettle a Government that may ſignify ſomething: for this does very little, unleſs it be to make Orders to give away the Publick's Land, of which they have given large Proportions to each of themſelves; You would do well to ſend with ſpeed, a peremptory Order, that no more Land ſhould be diſpoſed in the four Counties without ſpecial Order from you. Sober Men not Anabaptiſts are overjoy'd with hopes, that the time is now come of their deliverance, from that Bondage and Subjection which they were in to the . . . . of which I have large and indeed ſad Accounts and Complaints from all Hands, and am confirmed in it upon my own Obſervation; The utmoſt that is deſired, is, that all may be upon equal Account, as to encouragement and countenance, which I doubt will ſcarce be, unleſs there be care taken for the future; I hope you received the Characters which I ſent at my coming out of Town to you, make uſe of the open Clavis to uncypher the incloſed.

I am your Friend and Servant,

H. Cromwell.

You will ſhow this to my Father.

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris *the* $\frac{14}{4}$ March 165$\frac{4}{3}$.

A.D.1654.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 11. *fol.* 93.

ALL honeſt People here rejoice and are glad to hear of the return of the Ambaſſadors from *Holland*, and do wait with great Devotion, for the accompliſhing and finiſhing the Peace, which doth ſtrike dead all thoſe of the Palace Royal; Here is a report, that the Marſhal of *Aumont* hath received a Packet from *London*, which doth contain the Accommodation of Affairs between *England* and *France*, upon condition that this King do pay four Millions of Livres to the Intereſſed of the Commonwealth of *England*.

A.D.1654.

The

A.D.1654.
*An.*6. *Car.* 2.

The Duke of *Ampnill* has lately received ſome Orders from the Duke of *Orleans* to impart to the King on his behalf, but it is not yet known what it is about.

The Prince of *Conti* is deſigned for *Catalogn* with an Army of 20000 Men; as if the Cardinal think it beſt to ſend him far enough, from his Councils; They do pretend here to do ſome feats againſt *Naples*, but the Men are yet to raiſe, and the Army's only ſet down in writing, and there is no likelihood that the Princes of *Italie*, will much care or value any Army that this King can ſend into that Kingdom, to diſpute the Paſſage with them; It is thought that all the Strength they can make will be ſent againſt the Prince of *Conde*, on that ſide of *Champagne*, where his Majeſty hath declared, that he will have an Army of 25000 Men compleat.

The Lord Ambaſſador *Boreel* hath received Order from the Lords States, to ſtrengthen and uphold by his means and Interpoſition, the Intereſt of the Proteſtants, for the maintenance of the Edicts which concern their Privileges, according to their Demands and Deputations to the King, where the Marquis of *Melaure* is alſo arrived, as well as the Baron of *Fourques*, a Gentleman of very good Parts, and one that has ſhown very much Courage and Reſolution in the buſineſs of *Vals*, where he brought himſelf above 3000 Men from *Montpellier*.

I do hear that the Duke of *Lorraine* is to be carried into *Spain*; Their Majeſties do intend ſhortly to remove from hence to *Fontainbleau*, where they will make ſome ſtay to avoid the troubles of this conjuncture, in which, the Accident of the Duke of *Lorraine*, and the ill Succeſs of their Ambaſſador *Chanut* in *Holland*, hereunto added the News that is come of the Arrival of the *Dutch* Ambaſſadors in *England*, all which do ſeem to put this Court into ſome diſquiet moode.

A.D.1654.
*An.*6. *Car.* 2.

Sereniſſimo, Celſiſſimoque Domino, Reipub. Angliæ, Scotiæ & Hiberniæ *Protectori.*

A.D.1654.
Thurlo's Papers, 165$\frac{3}{4}$, *Vol.* 12. *fo.* 23.

SUBSIGNATI Dominorum Ordinum Generalium *Uniti Belgii* extra ordinem Legati, poſt reiteratas gratiarum actiones, pro honorifico & ſolemni illo acceſſu, quem ſtatim, poſt adventum benigne ipſis impertiri, & pro propenſiſſima illa voluntate, quam erga Dominos Ordines Generales, negociique ſui conſummationem, tam ſapienter, tam religioſe, tam ſerio, tam pie profiteri Sereniſſimæ ſuæ Celſit. placuit, flagrantiſſime porro deſiderant, & enixe rogant, ut eidem placeat, communis pacis noſtræ negocium eo modo dirigere, ut ad perfectum & abſolutum ſuum finem aliquando perducatur; & quoniam 4° hujus menſis, articuli omnes de quibus inter Deputatos Sereniſſimæ veſtræ Celſitudinis & Subſignatos legatos conventum fuit, eodem fere ordine & de verbo ad verbum tranſcripti, & in formam Tractus redacti, Sereniſſimæ veſtræ Celſit. fuerunt exhibiti, ita brevibus abſolvi poſſe putant, ſi tempus & locum Sereniſſimæ veſtræ Celſit. placeat preſcribere, Commiſſarios autem nonnullos deputare, qui poſtremam manum negocio huic quod tanti momenti eſt, aliquando imponant, & quidquid actum & tranſactum eſt, ſubſcriptione ſua corroborent, quod ut fiat & quanto ocius fiat quam poſſunt, obſequioſiſſime iterum precantur

A.D.1654.

H. Beverning, Wil. Nieupoort, Cleere Jongeſſall.
1654.

Weſtmonaſterii $\frac{5}{15}$ *Martii* $\frac{1653}{1654}$.

A Letter of Intelligence from Paris $\frac{8th}{18}$ March 1654.

A.D.1654.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 11. *fol.* 171.

SIR,

YOU always complain, the Intelligence you receive is but the outſide of Affairs, at which I wonder, for ſometimes you have ſoon and ſecret Affairs, I am ſure I gave you the ſubſtance of what Mr. *Chanut* was to act in the *Hague*, and what Mr. *Burdeax* was to act there, and if that the Peace of *England* with *Holland* did take, this Crown would ſend an Ambaſſador to you, if not, that we did not ſeek for your Peace, nor would ſend any, but Mr. *Burdeax* to remain there as he was to amuſe you, and much more of this I writ to you now out of my Memory, but if you review my Letters, you ſhall find all that is done, you had notice of long ſince, as alſo of Mr. *de Bax*, his Second Voyage, which I am ſure cannot be pleaſing to Mr. *Burdeax*, to have a Competitor; You alſo had from me of the general Peace, of the Pope's Letter to *C. Mazarin* concerning it, as alſo from Cardinal *D'eſte*, and Cardinals *Franciſco* and *Antonio Barberini*, which Letters were read by a Friend of yours, *&c.* If all this and what elſe I gave you, be the outſide of Affairs there, I am ſure they are ſtill the inſide here; For Copies of Papers from hence, I marvail you ſhould deſire it, knowing no entries are made, for all is by abſolute power from the King, ſufficient, and deſigns altered every Hour not to be written, you ſhall always have what I can truly ſay and no more.

I have to add, that one of my Acquaintance very lately was in diſcourſe with Cardinal *Mazarin*, talking ſeriouſly of the Lord Protector, his words were theſe: Now a Treaty ſhall be with *Cromwell* by my Agent being received, which if *Cromwell* will not accept of, without Vanity I will pull him as faſt down or faſter then ever he was made up, And I will ſend to my read Collat or do it, and ſet up *R. Carolus*, by a Peace with *Spaine*, *Germanie* and their conjunction with many others: And this he confirmed with Oaths, ſo you may Judge what is beſt for you to do, for this Cardinal is altogether for himſelf, and as I gave a hint often, when the King of *France* comes to riper Years, if he be ſo minded, all that *Mazarin* does will come to nothing, and this King's Relations to *R. Carolus*, I need not tell you, nor the inconſtancy of *France*.

A.D.1654.

For *R. Carolus* his removal into *Germanie* as deſign'd, you have had long ſince and the grounds of it; Not as you ſay ſome write, in order to the Peace of the Crown with *England*; but in order to the proper Affairs of *R. Carolus* his Intereſt, ſo you ſhall find it, and that *R. C.* had been gone long ſince, if he had received the Monies promiſed him from this Court, which hitherto he hath not touched, as for his Journey, nor will, till this Court, at leaſt *Mazarin* ſees it convenient, both for the one and the other.

As for the Duke of *York*, I advertiſed you timely, it was in Council whether he ſhould go into *Scotland* or not, and ſo it is ſtill, and probably if *Middleton* does well there, and Affairs go well with *R. C.* in *Germanie*, that he ſhall go.

For the Affairs of *Ireland* concerning yours, you conſtantly heard from hence of all the *Iriſh* Regiments here, their Number, their Officers, their Quarters, their Affections and Deſigns; alſo of *O Swileven Beaux* his ways to carry Arms, Ammunition and other Proviſion for them in Arms in *Ireland*.

And how theſe were procured from Congregations at *Paris* and elſewhere in *France*, and that after the laying down of Arms of Col. *Obryan*, how further Succours began to decline here, we having firſt notice from your ſelf, of the Submiſſion upon Articles of the ſaid Col. *Obryan*; I do not know what more you might expect poſſible from *France* concerning the Affairs of *England*, then is ſaid or comprehended, as I am ſure I writ much more in particular ſeveral times, nor can I better my Intelligence upon ſuch terms as you wou'd have it; but ſhall do the beſt I can, you may be Confident, the Ordinary occurrents you have in my other Letter or your Friend's.

I am,

Sir, Yours.

Another Letter from Paris the 8th/18 March 1654.

A.D.1654.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. fo. 175.

My dear Heart,

YESTERDAY the Poſt came without your Letter, but there ſhall none go without mine, while I am here, or that I have Health, to move my Fingers, though I can tell you nothing, but that which you too well know, the neceſſity of my Miſtris, and the Follies of the *Scots* Court, of which I will ſay nothing at this time, becauſe I have too much of the Fumes of the Sacrifice, which we a few *Teags* and *Macks* did offer yeſternight to our Patron, which my excellent Miſtriſs and her Brothers honoured with their preſence: I'll aſſure you in our Prayers you were not forgot.

To the *Scotts* Court there came Letters from *Middleton* after his landing at *Southerland*, with all his Ammunition and Officers, which they ſay were 150, the ſame ſays that the *Scotts* had the Advantage in a late reincounter with your Forces, and the Iſland of *Lewis* is recovered and 300 Priſoners made, which was the Garriſon of a Fort, that was made there to ſecure ſome Harbour; neither Letters nor Meſſenger ſay any thing of the Death of *Vyar*, whom your *Gazetts* have this Month delivered for a Man of the other world; here we expect the News of your concluding with this Country a Peace as ſoon as with the States, yet there are ſome that write hither, as if the laſt ſhould make ſome difficulties, but I am not ſo ſanguin, as I writ to you often; Want of Money ſtays *Charles Stewart* here, though the *French* Court be very willing he ſhould be gone.

A.D.1654.

His Mother that deſpairs of his Reſtauration, to ingratiate her ſelf with the Cardinal, preſſeth his going as much as any, her own poor ſubſiſtence here, and the pleaſing of ſome with her, is much dearer to her then a good Intelligence between her ſelf and her eldeſt Son; I do not wonder that he, that gave himſelf to be governed by ſuch a Woman, hath loſt three Crowns.

The next *Thurſday*, two of the Cardinal's Neices are to be married to Monſieur *Candal* and Marſhall *la Milleray*, and the other ſhortly the young Duke of *Boulion* ſhall have; they ſay here is another Caravan coming from *Italie*, of which I ſhall have never a one, but if my Nativity be true, I ſhall this day have a much handſomer then any there is in all his drove; I pray preſent my Service to *Dabb*, and tell him, that in any that concerns my Miſtriſs, he keep between himſelf and you, otherwiſe he may do himſelf a prejudice, for very few that relate to our Family can be ſecret to my grief. I ſee the Law Suit is no more to be renewed, nor no Compoſition to be hoped for.

The Ambaſſadors in England to the States-General.

High and Mighty Lords,

A.D.1654.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. fol. 246.

My Lords,

WITH our laſt of the 13th of this Month, we did adviſe your Lordſhips of our Arrival in this City, and our Solemn Reception, wherewith the Lord Protector was pleaſed to receive us, and withal we adviſ'd your Lordſhips, that we had ſent a *Memorandum* to his Highneſs the ſame day, to deſire Audience the next day following, which was granted unto us, ſo that on the thirteenth, we were fetcht in his Highneſs's Coach, accompanied with the Lords *Strickland* and *Jones*, with the Maiſter of the Ceremonies, and brought into the great Banquetting Room at *Whitehall*, where his Highneſs had never given Audience before, who ſtood upon a Pedeſtal raiſed ſome three Steps from the Floor, being attended by the Lords Preſident *Laurens* Viſcount *Liſle*, *Skippon*, *Mackworth*, *Pickering*, *Montagu*, and Mr. Secretary *Thurlo*, together with the Lord *Claypole* his Maſter of the Horſe; After three Reverences made at the Enterance in the Middle and before the Steps, which his Highneſs anſwered every time with reciprocal Reverences, we came upon the

A.D.1654.

Steps,

A.D.1654.
An. 6. Car. 2.

Steps, and deliver'd to him with a Compliment of Induction, Our Letters of Credence, who did receive them without opening them, the reaſon whereof we ſuppoſe to be, our delivering of the Copies and Tranſlations thereof in the Morning to Mr. *Thurlo*, ſo that we preſently began our diſcourſe with a Complement of Thanks, for his good Inclinations ſhown in the Treaty of our common Peace, of Congratulation in this new Dignity, of Preſentation of all reciprocal and neighbourly Offices of the behalf of their High and Mighty Lordſhips, and wiſhing all Safety and Proſperity to his Perſon and Government; To which he anſwered, with many ſerious and ſignificant Expreſſions of reciprocal Inclination, to their High and Mighty Lordſhips, and to the buſineſs of Peace, for which we once more returned him Thanks, and preſented unto his Highneſs Twenty of our Gentlemen, who went in before us, being followed by twenty more to have the honour to kiſs his Hand, but inſtead thereof his Highneſs advanced near the Steps, and bowed to all the Gentlemen one by one, and put out his Hand to them at a diſtance, by way of Congratulation, wherewith we were conducted back again, after the ſame manner; On the *Sunday* we made ready a *Memorandum*, which was delivered on the *Munday* following, deſiring we might have Commiſſioners appointed, for the further adjuſting and ſigning of the Articles, which were delivered in on the 4th of this Month; upon which, we received a Letter in Anſwer in the Afternoon from Mr. *Thurlo*, that his Highneſs had named Commiſſioners, who ſhould acquaint us verily, with the Intention of his Highneſs, but becauſe we heard no further of the Commiſſioners appointed to treat with us, we ſent our Secretary on *Wedneſday* laſt to Mr. *Thurlo* about it, who told us that we ſhould hear of them very ſpeedily, but receiving no News of them, we once more addreſt our ſelves to Mr. *Thurlo*, deſiring expedition, who gave us for Anſwer, that they would be ſuddenly with us, whom we are now hourly expecting, whereof we ſhall adviſe your Lordſhips in our next or by an expreſs.

High and Mighty Lords,

Beverning.
Nieuport.
Jongſtall.

Weſtm. $\frac{10}{20}$ *March* 165$\frac{3}{4}$.

The Memorial of the Engliſh *Meſſenger to the Emperor of* Ruſſia.

A.D.1654.
Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. *fol.* 179.

YOUR Imperial Majeſty the great Emperor, and great Duke *Elexea Michaylowich* of the greater and leſſer *Ruſſia*, Self-Upholder of many other Dominions, Lord and Monarch, *&c.*

Is humbly requeſted, by *William Predeax* Eſquire, (Meſſenger from his Highneſs *Oliver*, Lord Protector of the High and moſt potent Commonwealth of *England*, *Scotland*, and *Ireland*, and the Dominions thereunto belonging, to your Imperial Majeſty) for and in behalf of the Merchants trading into theſe Parts: That in Conſideration of the many Services, by them done to your Majeſty's glorious Predeceſſors of Famous Memory, and great benefit brought to theſe your Imperial Dominions: Your Majeſty will be pleaſed to make reflection on theſe ſubſequent Particulars, and give your Imperial and Favourable Anſwer unto them in Writing, that accordingly I may order them, Merchants of our Nation, that at preſent are at *Archangell*, to diſpoſe of their Perſons and Eſtates they have there.

I.

That it will pleaſe your Imperial Majeſty by your Letters Patents, to grant, renew, and conſerve the gracious Privileges to ſuch a Number of *Engliſh* Merchants, as your Majeſty ſhall pleaſe to aſſign, and to be nominated by his aforeſaid Highneſs for them, their Succeſſors, and ſuch as will traffick into your Imperial Majeſty's Dominions, in manner as hath been

A.D.1654.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

been heretofore granted by your renowned Predeceſſors of happy and famous Memory, and ratified by your Imperial Self, at your entrance into your happy Reign, To wit, to have free Commerce in all your Imperial Majeſty's Empire and Countries, exempt from Cuſtoms and all other Duties, as well perſonal as for their Goods and Merchandiſe, as formerly hath been uſed to the *Engliſh* Merchants.

2.

That if it pleaſe your Imperial Majeſty to grant the renewing of, and conſerving the Privileges of the *Engliſh* Merchants as above is denoted, that your Majeſty will be pleaſed to have incerted in them, that no particular *Engliſhman's* Debt, that he may contract and make in your Imperial Dominions, be made National, but that that particular Perſon ſhall be ſolely liable for the ſame by his Body and Eſtate, and be Subject to your Majeſty's Laws for the ſatisfying of it, and no other Perſon for the ſame, except there be any body bound for him: Then any ſuch Perſon or Perſons that ſhall ſo oblige themſelves for him, ſhall be as much liable in all reſpects, for the performing of that particular Man's Obligation,as he himſelf can or may be.

3.

If your Imperial Majeſty pleaſe to grant to the *Engliſh* Merchants that free Commerce into your Imperial Dominions as is requeſted, and that his Highneſs the Lord Protector, do ſend an Agent to reſide by your Imperial Majeſty, That the ſaid Agent, with his Retinue and Family, and Negotiants of the *Engliſh* Company trading to theſe Parts, may have free Permiſſion to dwell in the *Engliſh* Houſes in your Imperial City of *Moſco*, otherwiſe it is like no Agent will be ſent; for it is not convenient nor fitting, that a Publick Miniſter ſent from a Prince to reſide by another Prince that, that Miniſter ſhould live remote from the Prince's Court by whom he reſides, but ought to dwell and abide in the ſame City where the Prince makes his Abode, and the like conveniency, as that Publick Miniſter ſhould have, thoſe of his Nation (for whom he reſides) about him, and that is not only convenient, but is alſo a Reputation to that Prince by whom that Publick Miniſter reſides, and this cannot be otherwiſe underſtood to conceive aright.

A.D.1654.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

4.

If your Imperial Majeſty be reſolved not to grant the *Engliſh* Merchants Company the Privileges they have formerly had, then according to Cuſtom of all *Chriſtian* Princes, they may be permitted to quit your Dominions with their Perſons and Eſtates, upon the ſame Terms, they firſt entered, To wit, free of all Tolls, Cuſtoms and Duties.

5.

To have Power, and your Imperial Majeſty's Juſtice and Aſſiſtance, to recover what is juſtly due to our Merchants by your Majeſty's Subjects, or rather your Imperial Majeſty's Self, to give Satisfaction to thoſe Debts, according to your Imperial Promiſe to the ſaid Merchants.

6.

That your Imperial Majeſty will be pleaſed to take from the *Engliſh* Merchants, ſuch Houſes and Buildings of theirs, as are in your Imperial City of *Moſco*, and other places of your Majeſty's Dominions, upon valuable Terms; as they to their great Coſt and Charges, at the Command of your Imperial Majeſty's Royal Father of renowned Memory, were enjoyned to erect.

7.

With this, I preſent to your Imperial Majeſty, the humble Petition of *Dorothy Digby*, *John White* and Company, to which your Majeſty will be pleaſed to have that due and gracious Conſideration, as the merit of the Cauſe requireth.

A Memorial of the Engliſh *Meſſenger to the Emperor of* Ruſſia's *Commiſſioner.*

A.D.1654.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. fol. 181.

BEING it hath pleaſed his Imperial Majeſty, to appoint your Lordſhip Commiſſioner to hear me, (his Highneſs Lord Protector's Meſſenger) I here preſent unto you, the firſt Cauſe, for which the Privileges were firſt granted, by his Majeſty's glorious Predeceſſors of famous Memory to the *Engliſh* Merchants, and of ſome good Offices done by the Nation, and Services done by the Merchants to this Imperial Crown: Omitting many others that could be nominated, Praying your Lordſhip to refer theſe to his Imperial Majeſty.

1.

It was the Signal Service done to this Imperial Crown by the *Engliſh* Merchants, in diſcovering the Port of *Archangel*, whereby the Traffick was there introduced, that it pleaſed the Emperor *Juan Vaſſilliuick*, to grant the *Engliſh* Merchants theſe Privileges they then had, which was not only to have free Traffick in all Parts of *Ruſſia*; but alſo liberty to build Ships upon the River *Volga*, and to have free Commerce, throughout all his Empire and Dominions, exempted from all Cuſtoms and Duties, in the *Perſian* and *Median* Territories, which Trade and Privileges the *Engliſh* Merchants did enjoy for many Years, till the War this Empire had with the *Poles* and *Coſſacks*.

2.

The *Engliſh* Merchants ſupplied his Imperial Majeſty with Corn in the time of a great Dearth, by which they were preſerved from Famine.

3.

The *Engliſh* Nation upon all Occaſions, have ſupplied his Imperial Majeſty's renowned Predeceſſors of glorious Memory, with Men, Ammunition, and ſeveral great Sums of Money, in their great Occaſions, and when no Nation would or could ſupply them.

4.

The *Engliſh* Nation hath from time to time taken this Imperial Crown's part, againſt the Crowns of *Sweden* and *Poland*, and by the very great labour and travel of the Right Honourable Sir *John Merrick* (King *James* his Ambaſſador) did accord the Peace, between his Imperial Majeſty's Royal Father of bleſſed Memory, and the late King of *Sweden*, regaining by the ſaid Peace to this Imperial Crown, divers Cities and their Territories, as *Novogrod* the great, and divers others.

5.

In the late Wars againſt the *Poles*, the *Engliſh* ſupplied his Majeſty's Royal Father with Ammunition and Men, both *Engliſh* and *Scotch*, that did his Majeſty very good Service. I forbear further inſiſting on ſuch Particulars, and refer to his Imperial Majeſty's Reflection on the Premiſes.

The King of Spain's *Commiſſion to treat with the States-General.*

A.D.1654.

Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. fol. 392.

DON *Phillip* by the Grace of God, King of *Caſtile*, of *Arragon*, of both the *Scicillys*, of *Jeruſalem*, of *Portugal*, of *Navar*, of *Granada*, of *Toledo*, of *Valencia*, of *Gallicia*, of *Mayorſie*, of *Cevil*, of *Cerdera*, of *Cordoua*, of *Corſica*, of *Murcia*, of *Jean*, of the *Algarves*, of *Algwira*, of *Gibralter*, of the *Canarie* Iſlands, of the Eaſt and Weſt *Indies*, of the Iſles and Continent of the Ocean, Archduke of *Auſtria*, Duke of *Burgundy*, of *Brabant*, and *Millan*, Count of *Habsburg*, *Flanders*, *Tiroll* and *Barcelona*, Lord of *Biſcay* and *Mecklin*.

For as much as it is my Will and Pleaſure, not only to hold and keep the Peace agreed upon, between my ſelf and the States-General of the *United*

United-Provinces of the *Netherlands*, but to ſecure the ſame, by new and more cloſe and nearer Ties by Treaties, for the good of my Subjects and theirs, and taking into Conſideration, the Loſſes which have befaln my Kingdom, by the Uſurpation of *Portugal*, by the Rebel Duke of *Braganza*, as alſo, the Loſſes and Damages the ſaid *United-Provinces* have ſuffered thereby, and in particular, their Loſs of ſundry Places in *Brazil*, and for other Intereſts that concern me and them, and for to have Satisfaction and Reparation for the ſaid Loſſes, that it is neceſſary and convenient, for to adjuſt and agree with the ſaid States, upon the ſaid Reaſons and Ground, and to make a Treaty againſt the ſaid Rebel of *Portugal*, in ſuch a manner as ſhall be beſt and moſt convenient; And to that end, it is neceſſary that a Perſon be fully impowered by me, in the beſt form, and moſt ſufficient manner that can be, that he may in my Royal Name and Behalf, aſſent, agree and ſtipulate all things neceſſary to the aforeſaid End and Purpoſe; and having taken into Conſideration the good Qualities and Abilities, that concur in the Perſon of *Anthony Brun*, a Member of my ſupreme Council of *Flanders*, and my Ambaſſador at this preſent, with the States-General of the *United-Provinces*, as alſo conſidering with what zeal, ability and care he hath treated and managed the important Affairs of my Service in many Imployments; I am reſolved and hereby Commiſſionate him, and give him as full and complete a Power as is requiſite to be had, that he may in my Royal Name, and as if I were preſent my ſelf in Perſon, to treat, capitulate and eſtabliſh, and agree with the ſaid States-General of the *United-Provinces*, or with the Miniſter or Miniſters, they ſhall authorize and depute with ſufficient Powers for that Purpoſe; And any new Treaty whatſoever upon the aforeſaid Reaſon and Ground, in ſuch a form or way, and with ſuch Amplifications and Limitations, as ſhall be found convenient to agree upon; Obliging my ſelf to an entire accompliſhing and performance of all, whatſoever elſe is or ſhall be requiſite for the effecting, of ſo great and ſo important a Buſineſs and Negotiation; and I aſſure and confirm the certain and pure Eſtabliſhment of the Form thereof: Adding to it, the ſame Validity, Strength and Authority, as if it had been agreed upon by my ſelf in Perſon; for it is my determinate, expreſs and deliberate Will, that all what the ſaid *Anthony Brun* my Ambaſſador ſhall agree, conclude and capitulate in the ſaid Buſineſs, by Virtue of this Plenipotential Power, with thoſe that ſhall be appointed for that Purpoſe, and that what hath been agreed upon and eſtabliſhed, on the Behalf and for my Royal Perſon, ſhall be punctually performed, and by theſe preſents I do confirm, eſtabliſh, approve, ratify, and do oblige my ſelf to keep it, without any Neceſſity of further Power, Ratification or ſpecial Approbation; Wherefore by Virtue of this Plenipotence, I hold it for valid, authentick, approve and ratify all what the ſaid *Anthony Brun*, ſhall treat, ſtipulate and agree upon.

In Witneſs and Faith whereof, I have commanded theſe Powers to be diſpatched, and ſigned with my own Hand, and ſealed with my Privy Seal, and Counter-ſigned by me, the under-written Secretary of State; Given in *Madrid* this 29th of *March*, in the Year 1654, *N. S.* This was eſtabliſhed and made ſure, Counterſigned by *Jeronimo de la Torre*, and ſealed with his Majeſty's Seal imprinted upon red Wafer.

Yo el Rey.

Intelligence from Paris, 22d March. / 1ſt April, 1654.

A.D.1654. *Thurlo's Papers, Vol.* 12. *p.* 480.

S I R,

HAVING not yet received your Letter, though the Poſt is arrived, you may ſee what follows of News ſince my former.

Laſt *Saturday*, Cardinal *Mazarin* invited to Dinner all the Biſhops and Archbiſhops of *France*, that were here in *Paris*, to the Number of forty, made them as good a Feaſt as any that was ſeen in *France*, if it were made for the King, and all to hinder the Liberty of poor Cardinal *de Retz*.

Monday in the Afternoon, at three of the Clock, all the ſaid Biſhops and Archbiſhops came to the Cardinal's Chamber as he deſired them, the Day of his Invitation, and were there in Diſcourſe about the aforeſaid Buſineſs, till ten a Clock at Night; at laſt the Cardinal having done his beſt, could not gain the Biſhops againſt Cardinal *de Retz*, at which, the Cardinal was like to run mad, and they went away much diſcontented, and he mighty angry with them, however the Matter being preſſed, and the People of the City removing and murmuring with the moſt part of the Clergymen, it was determined that Night, to ſet Cardinal *de Retz* at Liberty, and at three a Clock after Midnight, the Cardinal ordered 150 Horſe of the King's, and his own Guards to go to *Bois de Vencent*, with one of the King's Coaches of ſix Horſes, to conduct the ſaid Cardinal to *Brittanie*, having (as ſome ſay) conſented to the demiſſion of his Place in *Paris*, for which the King gives him upon ſix Abbies in *France*, Nine hundred thouſand Livres by the Year, being twice or thrice more then *Paris* was worth to him; He will ſtay a while in *Brittanie*, and will go to *Rome* afterwards, but it is ſaid, he may be goaled in the Caſtle of *Nantz*, till the Pope confirms his Demiſſion, which the Cardinal here fears he will not, he is to get now from the King thirty thouſand Piſtols, for to pay half of it for his Debts, and the other half to put him in Equipage for his Journey; They would not permit him to come into *Paris* by no means, he ſlept Yeſternight at *Silly*: *Mazarin* is mad, becauſe he was forced in a manner to give him his Liberty, he fears him more than any living.

A.D.1654.

Laſt *Saturday*, (as I mentioned in my former) the King went to the Palace, accompanied with his Brother, Duke *de Guiſe*, the Marſhals *de Grandmount*, *de Milleray*, *de l'Hoſpital*, *de Pliſſis*, *Praſlin*, and many others, where they had pronounced the Arret of Death given in Parliament, the Day his Majeſty was there before, againſt the Prince of *Conde*, who is to ſuffer what Death the King pleaſes to give him, and the reſt are to be beheaded as Criminals,---being hanged in Effigy: So at *la Greeve*, Count *de Bouteville*, Marquis *de Parſan*, Preſident *Viol*, Monſieur *Laiſne* Counſellor of the Parliament of *Dijon*, and ſome others, Adherents to the ſaid Prince of *Conde*, and all their Eſtates and Goods to be confiſcated to the King.

Laſt *Saturday*, an Arreſt of the Council of State, was affixed to the Walls of *Paris*, againſt Monſieur *Chevalier Chauven* of *Noſtedam*, received Vicar by the Chapter in the Archbiſhop's abſence, becauſe he did not obey, to both the King's Letters of Cachetts ſent to him before, to retire out of *Paris*, that no Man ſhould acknowledge him for ſuch: Seeing the Archbiſhop was Priſoner of State, and therefore could not give any Procuration, till he had been at liberty, and conſequently, that the King ought to provide for an Archbiſhop for *Paris*; but the Man ſtirred not, neither did he much care they ſhould give a hundred Articles againſt him, till ſuch time as pleaſed the Archbiſhop to compoſe with them, which the ſaid *Chevalier* could not hinder.

The Sacrament ſtood always upon the Altars in all the Churches, notwithſtanding the King's Defence againſt it, till the King made them ſure their Cardinal ſhould be ſet out, being *Monday* laſt in the Afternoon.

Laſt *Saturday* arrived a Courier Extraordinary from *Guyenne* to the Court, ſignifying great Rumours to be in *Guyenne* and *Languedoc*, that they feared much the *Engliſh* upon their Coaſts there, many *Engliſh* Ships being daily up and down, they knowing not what their Deſigns may be.

Here arrived lately an *Italian* Jeſuit, or rather a *Cicillian*, an old Man, that lies now in rue *St. Antoine*, with the

A.D.1654.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

the Jeſuits there, and makes Cardinal *Mazarin*'s Genealogy, to know and make it known to all the World, from whence he came, ſome ſay he ſhall be made Confeſſor to the King.

Saturday in the Afternoon, the Executor of the High Juſtice has put up a Poſt at *La Greeve*, and affixed a Picture to it, where Count *de Bouteville*, Marquis *de Perſan*, Preſident *Viol* and *Laiſne* are condemned to be beheaded, by an Arreſt of Parliament as before-mentioned.

Card. *de Retz* has reſigned his Place, only to his Holineſs, to be diſpoſed of as he ſhall think fit: For which, ſome are afraid, he may be kept in the Caſtle of *Nantz*, till the Pope gives the Diſpoſition of it to the King, time will let us ſee the Event of it.

All the aforementioned Biſhops have gotten good all his Bulls, and agreed together before *Mazarine*, that no Man living could hinder him of his Biſhoprick or Archbiſhoprick of *Paris*, if not unjuſtly, which made *Mazarine* mad after all his feaſting to them.

Munday laſt, an Arreſt of the Council of State was affixed to the Walls of this City, that no Strangers being Enemies to this State, ſhould go or come into the Kingdom of *France*, without a Paſſport ſigned and ſealed, under any of the Hands of the four Secretaries of State here.

Laſt *Saturday*, Prince *Rupert* with an *Iriſhman* called *Homes*, a Captain, were returning from Hunting at the *Coar de la Reyne*, behind the *Lauve*, two Gentlemen rid in all haſte coming into *Paris*, to which *Rupert* gave way, and after they paſſed, they returned again back, and drew their Piſtols againſt Prince *Rupert*, and both failed, which the Prince ſeeing drew one of his own, and killed one of them, and wounded mortally the other, which Monſieur Count *de Mongeron* their Maſter (married to Marſhal *de Pleſſis Phaſhin*'s Daughter) riding after them, and ſeeing one of his Gentlemen killed, began to revenge him: Prince *Rupert* was to do with him as he had done with his Man, till he cried and told he was ſuch a Man, the Prince told him he could not believe him for ſuch, yet ſeeing he ſaid it, he would not meddle with him, ſo the matter paſſed, and the Gentleman ſlain the worſe for him.

SIR,

Your faithful Servant.

A.D.1654.
An. 6. *Car.* 2.

Intelligence from Fluſhing *of the State of the* Dutch *Fleet.*

A.D.1654.
Thurlo's Papers, vol. II. *fol.* 250.

IN my laſt I writ to you my Intention for this Place, where I arrived but Yeſterday, having been prevented four Days by the unſeaſonable Weather, however I made uſe of my Time, in viewing the Condition of Affairs at *Rotterdam* and *Helvoetſluys*, where they are fitting their Ships with all poſſible ſpeed, yet not earneſtly as if they intended they ſhould go to Sea, before they ſee the Iſſue of the Treaty, nor do I find by Diſcourſe with others, that theſe do it for any thing but to pleaſe the People.

This was the laſt Week confirmed to me by one of the States-General of my good Acquaintance, who told me the News of your great Preparation for Sea made the People ſo unquiet, that they will not be ſatisfied without their Fleet be made ready, ſo Order was given to the Courts of Admiralty to fit up part of their Shipping but not all; The Drums beat up at *Amſterdam* for Men, how many Ships ſhall be fitted there I could not learn ſo ſuddenly, but ſhall timely adviſe you: At *Rotterdam* they take on Men, but ſeven Ships, whereof the Admiral and Vice-admiral are two of them, the Admiral's Ship is not ready, and the Carpenter at the ſooneſt promiſes to fit her is twenty four Days; one of the Captains ſays, they cannot be ready in leſs then a Month, by reaſon a great part of their Men are gone; here I find them more vigorous in their Equipping then in the aforenamed Places, and the Men readier to enter into Service: Yet they fear that will be the chief Want, they having ſo many Capers and private Men of War abroad, they take Men but for ſixteen Ships all of the beſt they have, and ſo do the other Towns; 'tis to be ſuppoſed, the States do not intend a War, becauſe the whole Fleet is not made fit for the Sea.

A.D.1654. An. 6. Car. 2.

A Fleet of ſixty or eighty Sail they purpoſe to keep in a readineſs to convoy their Merchant-men, and wait on you leſt you prove perfidious: for they ſay there is no truſting you; All the laſt Week, and this, the common People have ſpoken nothing but *War*, complaining of the Deputies for not ſigning, and are much dejected to think of new Quarrels; It appears plainly through all the Country, that theſe are weary of the War; In this Province, where formerly they were ſo incenſed and courageous, are now very calm: It ſeems they find their own Weakneſs. Even now comes more pleaſing News, that the Treaty is concluded, which puts another Countenance upon them, this will cauſe a Scarcity of Men for their Fleet, every one rather chuſes to go in a Merchant-man, rather then in a Man of *War*; You may be aſſured, that it will be a Month before their Fleet can be ready, there is diligently laboured in the new Ships; Yet I am confident, they will not be ready for the Sea before the latter end of the Summer, whereof more largely ſhall be writ you in convenient time; I ſhall (God willing) go hence to Morrow, and if there be any further Service for me, you may command

Your moſt humble Servant,

John Adams.

To Monſieur *Peter Hacker*,
at *London.*

The Syndicks and Council of Geneva *to the States-General.*

A.D.1654. Thurlo's Papers, Vol. 12. p. 519.

Moſt High and moſt Mighty Lords,

YOUR Highneſſes having always been the moſt firm and ſolid Supports of the Church of God, have made to appear upon all Occaſions, the care which you have of its Preſervation and ours, which is a Member of that Myſtical Body: Hath alſo reſented the Effects of your holy Zeal and Pity, by all manner of Teſtimonies of the Honour of your Welfare and Beneficence, to make it to ſubſiſt in the middle of Dangers, to which it is expoſed; which is that which doth require of us, ſome Reſentments of a ſincere Acknowledgment, and doth ſeem likewiſe to permit us, to hope the continuation of this Goodneſs of your Highneſſes towards us, the more in regard you have been lately pleaſed to aſſure us by Monſieur *D'Ommeren*, your Extraordinary Commiſſioner; And it is alſo which, doth cauſe us to take the Liberty, after we had communicated it to the ſaid Lord *Ommeren*, to repreſent to your Highneſſes the preſent Condition of our City, and the juſt Apprehenſions at this time, wherein it ſeems, that the Rage of the Enemies of Truth, is arrived to its height; and humbly to implore your Highneſſes to conſider, that the hatred of the Court of *Rome* againſt us is ſo much the more, in regard that our City hath always been of the Reformation, the Refuge of faithful perſecuted Ones from other Parts, and that it hath been reputed a Nurſery of the Reformed Religion, which they call *Hereſy*, and that in Conſequence, it is one of the chiefeſt Objects of the Machinations which are made for the Extirpation of the holy Evangeliſts; Whereupon we beg your Highneſſes, to make by their exquiſite Prudence, ſuch ſuitable Reflexions, and particularly upon the new and powerful Conſpirations, which are known by the Practices and Deſigns of the *Roman* Clergy, who do not ſpare any thing to animate the Princes, States and People, to perſecute the reformed Churches and faithful Ones, and to provoke them to bloody Executions, as one may ſee by what has happened in the Vallies of *Piedmont*, and now lately by the Troubles raiſed in *Switzerland*, whereof your Highneſſes have been informed without all doubt, and from whence it is very much to be feared, that there do not follow ſoon or late, a Rupture or Overture of War, in which we ſhall find our ſelves infallibly engaged.

All theſe Conſiderations do ſet before our Eyes an eminent Danger, which doth cauſe us to apprehend the Neceſſity of putting our City, in a Poſture to ſecure our ſelves againſt the Invaſions of our Enemies, and hath alſo cauſed us to take a Reſolution to

A.D.1654. An. 6. Car. 2.

provide and fortify the ſame, and to labour conſtantly about it, and to omit nothing to preſerve the precious preaching of the Goſpel here, whereof it hath pleaſed God to make us Truſtees; But in regard, it is abſolutely impoſſible for us to do, by reaſon of ſome great Charges ordinary and extraordinary, and of the little Revenue of our State, to furniſh the infinite Expences, which muſt be made for the perfecting the Works begun, and of a new Fortification judged abſolutely neceſſary, to reſiſt all manner of Enterprizes. Our Inability doth conſtrain us to have recourſe to the ſame liberality, whereof your Highneſſes have been pleaſed to cauſe us to feel the Effects, and to beg moſt humbly, that making Conſideration of the Intereſt of the common Cauſe, you would be pleaſed, according to the Zeal you have to the Glory of God, and the Maintainance of his Church, and their favourable Inclination to our Commonwealth, to cauſe us to receive a Subſidy according to your good Pleaſure, and the great Power which it hath pleaſed God by his Grace to put into your Hands, to be imployed to the ſtrengthening and fortifying of our City, which receiving this Benefit from your Highneſſes, not only we and our People, but all the reformed Churches in general, will have an infinite Obligation unto you, and we in particular will endeavour, with all our Power to declare our Reſentments to your Highneſſes by our moſt humble Services.

Moſt High and moſt Mighty Lords,

Your Highneſſes

Moſt humble Servants,

The Syndicks and Council of Geneva.

Du Frur.

FINIS.

X.

.1654.

Car. 2.